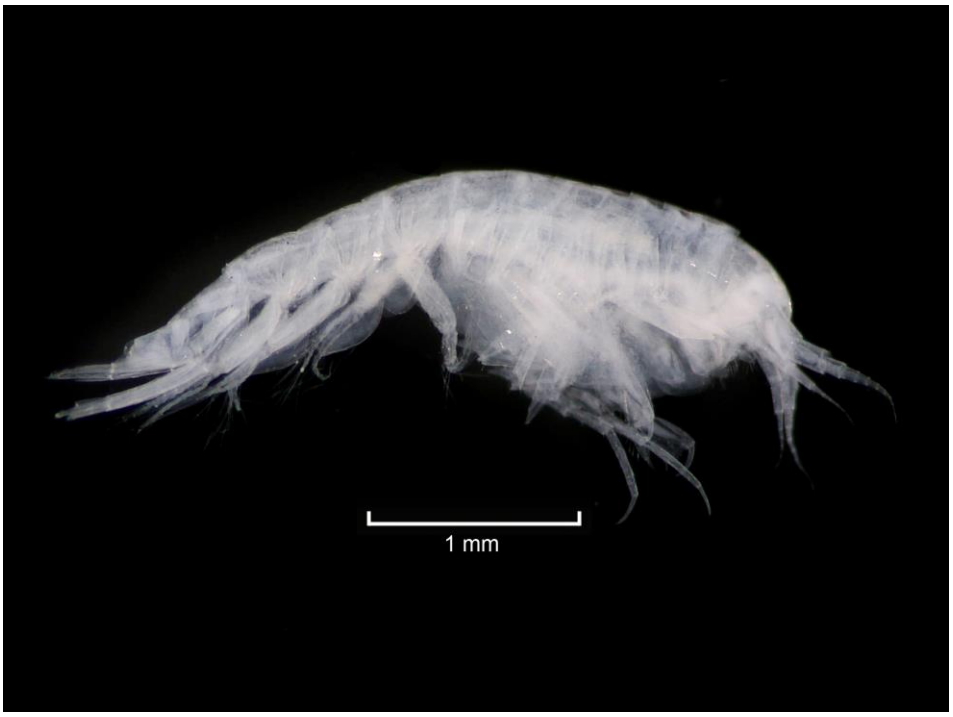
# NMBAQC

NE Atlantic Marine Biological Analytical Quality Control Scheme

**Bibliography of taxonomic literature for marine and brackish water Fauna and Flora of the North East Atlantic.**

**2025 Edition**




**Compiled by: Tim M. Worsfold**
**Reviewed by: David J. Hall, NMBAQCS Project Manager**
**Edited by: Myles O'Reilly, SEPA, Technical Manager of Benthic Invertebrate component.**
**Contact: nmbaqc@apemltd.co.uk**

**APEM Ltd.**
**Date of Issue: March 2025**

Cover image: *Amphilochus tenuimanus* (Boeck, 1871) RT6703

# Bibliography of taxonomic literature 2023/24 (Year 30)


**1. Introduction 9**

*1.1 References for introduction 11*

**2. Benthic invertebrate identification literature (by taxonomic group) 14**

*2.1 General 14*

*2.2 'Protozoa' 17*

2.2.1 ## Ciliophora 17

2.2.2 ## Foraminifera 18

*2.3 Porifera 20*

*2.4 Placozoa 23*

*2.5 Mesozoa 23*

*2.6 Cnidaria 24*

2.6.1 Cnidaria – General 24

2.6.2 ## Hexacorallia 25

2.6.3 ## Octocorallia 27

2.6.4 ## Myxozoa 29

2.6.5 Hydrozoa 29

2.6.6 ## Scyphozoa 34

2.6.7 ## Staurozoa 34

*2.7 ## Ctenophora 34*

*2.8 Entoprocta 34*

*2.9 Xenacoelomorpha 36*

*2.10 Platyhelminthes 36*

*2.11 Gnathostomulida 41*

*2.12 Chaetognatha 42*

*2.13 Nemertea 43*

*2.14 Rotifera 45*

*2.15 Gastrotricha 47*

*2.16 Nematoda 47*

*2.17 ## Acanthocephala 48*

*2.18 Nematomorpha 49*

*2.19 Acanthocephala 49*

*2.20 Kinorhyncha 50*

*2.21 Loricifera 51*

*2.22 Priapulida 51*

*2.23 Annelida 52*

2.23.1 Annelida - General 52

2.23.2 Chrysopetalidae 58
2.23.3 Aphroditidae 59
2.23.4 Polynoidae 60
2.23.5 ## Acoetidae 62
2.23.6 Sigalionidae (## with 'Pholoidae' and 'Pisionidae') 62
2.23.7 Phyllodocidae 64
2.23.8 ## Alciopidae 66
2.23.9 ## Lopadorrhynchidae 67
2.23.10 ## Tomopteridae 67
2.23.11 ## Typhloscolecidae 67
2.23.12 ## Iphionidae 68
2.23.13 ## Iospilidae 68
2.23.14 ## Ichthyotomidae 68
2.23.15 Glyceridae 68
2.23.16 Goniadidae 69
2.23.17 Lacydonidae 69
2.23.18 Nephtyidae 70
2.23.19 ## Paralacydoniidae 71
2.23.20 ## Antonbruunidae 71
2.23.21 Nereididae ## 71
2.23.22 Hesionidae 73
2.23.23 ## Microphthalmidae 75
2.23.24 Parergodrilidae 75
2.23.25 Pilargidae 76
2.23.26 Syllidae 76
2.23.27 Sphaerodoridae 81
2.23.28 Amphinomidae 83
2.23.29 Euphrosinidae 83
2.23.30 Spintheridae 84
2.23.31 Nerillidae 84
2.23.32 Eunicidae 84
2.23.33 Onuphidae 86
2.23.34 Dorvilleidae 87
2.23.35 Oenonidae 89
2.23.36 Lumbrineridae 90
2.23.37 Aberrantidae 92
2.23.38 Spionidae (## with 'Poecilochaetidae' and 'Trochochaetidae') 92
2.23.39 Uncispionidae 103

2.23.40 Magelonidae 103
2.23.41 Chaetopteridae 105
2.23.42 Longosomatidae 105
2.23.43 Cirratulidae 106
2.23.44 Acrocirridae 110
2.23.45 Ctenodrilidae 110
2.23.46 Cossuridae 111
2.23.47 Arenicolidae 111
2.23.48 Capitellidae 112
2.23.49 Maldanidae 113
2.23.50 Flabelligeridae 115
2.23.51 Fauveliopsidae 116
2.23.52 Sternaspidae 116
2.23.53 Oweniidae 117
2.23.54 Opheliidae 117
2.23.55 Scalibregmatidae 119
2.23.56 ## Travisiidae 120
2.23.57 Orbiniidae (with 'Questidae') 120
2.23.58 Paraonidae 121
2.23.59 ## Ampharetidae 123
2.23.60 ## Melinnidae 125
2.23.61 ## Pectinariidae 126
2.23.62 Terebellidae ## 127
2.23.63 ## Trichobranchidae 130
2.23.64 Sabellariidae 132
2.23.65 ## Fabriciidae 132
2.23.66 Sabellidae 134
2.23.67 Serpulidae 140
2.23.68 Siboglinidae 142
2.23.69 ## Diurodrillidae 143
2.23.70 ## Psammodrilidae 143
2.23.71 ## Saccocirridae 143
2.23.72 Protodrillidae 143
2.23.73 Protodriloididae 144
2.23.74 Polygordidae 144
2.23.75 Oligochaeta 144
2.23.76 Hirudinea 152
2.23.77 ## Dinophilidae 152

2.23.78 Myzostomidae 153
2.23.79 Echiura ## 153
2.23.80 Sipuncula ## 154
*2.24 Arthropoda* *156*
2.24.1 ## Arthropoda - General 156
2.24.2 Myriapoda 156
2.24.3 Acari 157
2.24.4 Pycnogonida 157
2.24.5 Insecta 158
2.24.6 Remipedia 159
2.24.7 Cladocera 160
2.24.8 Cephalocarida 160
2.24.9 Mystacocarida 160
2.24.10 ## Arguloida 161
2.24.11 ## Pentastomida 161
2.24.12 Ostracoda 161
2.24.13 Thecostraca (Cirripedia and Ascothoracida) ## 163
2.24.14 Tantulocarida 165
2.24.15 Copepoda 166
2.24.16 Leptostraca 175
2.24.17 Stomatopoda 176
2.24.18 ## Syncarida 176
2.24.19 Mysidacea 176
2.24.20 ## Thermosbaenacea 178
2.24.21 Amphipoda 179
2.24.22 ## Ingolfiellida 211
2.24.23 Isopoda 212
2.24.24 Tanaidacea 222
2.24.25 Cumacea 228
2.24.26 ## Euphausiacea 230
2.24.27 Decapoda 230
*2.25 Tardigrada* *240*
*2.26 Mollusca* *242*
2.26.1 Mollusca - General 242
2.26.2 Caudofoveata 247
2.26.3 Solenogastres 248
2.26.4 Monoplacophora 250
2.26.5 Polyplacophora 250

2.26.6 Scaphopoda 252
2.26.7 Gastropoda 253
2.26.8 Bivalvia 297
2.26.9 Cephalopoda 321
*2.27 Brachiopoda* *322*
*2.28 Cycliophora* *323*
*2.29 Phoronida* *323*
*2.30 Bryozoa* *324*
2.30.1 ## Bryozoa - General 324
2.30.2 ## Cyclostomatida 325
2.30.3 ## Ctenostomatida 325
2.30.4 ## Cheilostomatida 327
*2.31 Echinodermata* *332*
2.31.1 ## Echinodermata – General 332
2.31.2 ## Crinoidea 333
2.31.3 ## Asteroidea 334
2.31.4 ## Ophiuroidea 334
2.31.5 ## Echinoidea 334
2.31.6 ## Holothuroidea 335
*2.32 Hemichordata* *336*
2.32.1 ## Graptolithoidea 336
2.32.2 ## Enteropneusta 336
*2.33 Chordata* *337*
2.33.1 ## Appendicularia 337
2.33.2 ## Thaliacea 337
2.33.3 Ascidiacea 338
2.33.4 Cephalochordata 343
**3. Fish, Reptile, Bird, and Mammal identification literature** **343**
3.1.1 Fish 343
3.1.2 Reptiles 348
3.1.3 Birds – Aves 349
3.1.4 Mammals – Mammalia 349
**4. Zooplankton identification literature** **351**
*4.1 General* *351*
*4.2 'Protozoa'* *353*
*4.3 Cnidaria* *354*
*4.4 Ctenophora* *357*
*4.5 Nemertea* *357*

*4.6 Rotifera* 358
*4.7 Annelida* 358
*4.8 Arthropoda* 359
*4.9 Mollusca* 371
*4.10 Phoronida* 373
*4.11 Bryozoa* 373
*4.12 Chaetognatha* 373
*4.13 Echinodermata* 373
*4.14 Hemichordata* 374
*4.15 Chordata* 374
4.15.1 Tunicata 374
4.15.2 'Fish' 374
**5. Phytoplankton identification literature** **375**
**6. Benthic algae and plant identification literature** **377**
*6.1 General – plants and algae* 377
*6.2 Cyanophyceae* 381
*6.3 Xanthophyceae* 381
*6.4 Bacillariophyceae* 382
*6.5 Phaeophyceae* 382
*6.6 Rhodophyta* 384
*6.7 Chlorophyta* 387
*6.8 Charophyta* 389
*6.9 Tracheophyta* 389
**7. Rare species literature** **390**
**8. Non-native species literature** **390**
*8.1 Species* 390
8.1.1 ## Cnidaria 390
8.1.2 ## Annelida 391
8.1.3 ## Arthropoda 399
8.1.4 ## Mollusca 414
8.1.5 ## Bryozoa 428
8.1.6 ## Ascidiacea 430
8.1.7 ## 'Fish' 434
8.1.8 ## Other Phyla 435
8.1.9 ## 'Protozoa' 436
8.1.10 ## 'Plants' 436
*8.2 Regions* 439
8.2.1 ## Britain and Ireland 439

8.2.2 ## Northern and western Europe 443
8.2.3 ## Mediterranean and Black Sea 448
8.2.4 ## Other areas 452

*8.3 Concepts* *454*

**9. Unpublished "grey" identification literature.** **461**

*9.1 Annelida* *461*
9.1.1 Aphroditidae, Polynoidae, Pholoidae, Sigalionidae, Phyllodocidae 461
9.1.2 Glyceridae, Goniadidae 461
9.1.3 Nephtyidae 462
9.1.4 Nereidae 462
9.1.5 Syllidae 462
9.1.6 Sphaerodoridae 463
9.1.7 Dorvilleidae, Lumbrineridae 463
9.1.8 Orbiniidae, Paraonidae 463
9.1.9 Spionidae, Magelonidae 463
9.1.10 Cirratulidae 464
9.1.11 Flabelligeridae, Capitellidae, Arenicolidae 465
9.1.12 Maldanidae 465
9.1.13 Opheliidae 465
9.1.14 Terebellomorpha 466
9.1.15 Sabellidae, Serpulidae (including Spirorbidae) 466
9.1.16 Oligochaeta 466

*9.2 Arthropoda* *466*
*9.3 Mollusca* *467*
*9.4 Echinodermata* *468*
*9.5 Chordata - invertebrates* *468*
*9.6 Chordata – 'fish'* *468*
*9.7 Plankton* *468*
*9.8 Macroalgae* *469*
*9.9 Non-natives* *470*

## 1. Introduction

The North East Atlantic Marine Biological Analytical Quality Control (NMBAQC) Scheme undertakes quality assurance exercises relating to marine biological data collection for various ecosystem components. These currently include:

1. Benthic Invertebrates (& Epifauna);
2. Fish;
3. Zooplankton;
4. Phytoplankton;
5. Algae (and seagrasses).

The scheme has sought to provide participants with a variety of training resources to help improve identification skills, which are a basis for assessment of marine communities. One of these has been the provision of taxonomic literature lists, which have previously been in the form of interactive databases, of which the last version was updated in 2013. In 2018, an updated bibliography was issued in the form of a PDF report to contain all the relevant literature (Worsfold *et al*., 2018). A subsequent edition (Worsfold *et al*., 2020) was further updated and restructured and included around 400 additional references (Worsfold *et al*., 2020). It included new sections for the phyla Placozoa, Mesozoa, Nematomorpha, and Acanthocephala, along with the crustacean groups Remipedia, Cephalocarida, and Mystacocarida. The section on vertebrates was expanded to include reptiles (marine turtles), seabirds, and marine mammals. The section on non-native marine species (NNS) was re-organised and a separate section on unpublished "grey" identification literature was added. This new (2025) edition of the bibliography has been updated and expanded yet again with the addition of around 1500 references. All literature added since the previous 2020 edition is highlighted with a "###" prefix. The larger sections on Amphipoda, Isopoda, Gastropoda, Bivalvia, Bryozoa, Echinodermata and Acsidiacea have now been sub-divided into families, orders, or classes as appropriate to make it easier to find relevant references. Among the Arthropoda new sections on Arguloida and Pentastomida have been added. Newly added taxon groups are marked with a "##" prefix; a "##" suffix indicates a change, such as spelling or taxonomic re-assignment.

The report includes all literature that we have been able to source that may be useful for the identification of marine organisms or that provides related additional information. These references have been collated by the scheme administrators and participants since the inception of the scheme in 1994. Prior to the NMBAQC scheme, compilations of identification references were produced by the British Museum (Sims, 1980) and Rees *et al*. (1990). The former attempted to cover all marine and brackish water faunal groups worldwide, the latter focused mostly on benthic fauna in relation to monitoring sewage sludge disposal sites around the United Kingdom. Both were already out of date by the time the NMBAQC scheme commenced.

The NMBAQC taxonomic bibliography initially covered only benthic invertebrates (as required for the UK Clean Seas Environmental Monitoring Programme) but expanded as new components on Fish, Phytoplankton, Macroalgae and Zooplankton were developed within the scheme to align with monitoring for the EU Water Framework and Marine Strategy Framework Directives. The geographic coverage initially focused on the British Isles and surrounding seas, as defined in the MCS Species Directory (Howson & Picton, 1997), and was later expanded to cover the NE Atlantic. Some references from the Mediterranean are included under the assumption that some of the Mediterranean fauna and flora will extend into the NE Atlantic but a fuller Mediterranean bibliography should be sought elsewhere (eg.

Costello *et al*. 2001). Similarly, coverage for deeper waters is limited and an additional bibliography for these can be obtained from Gebruk *et al.* (2014). Occasional references are included from outwith the geographical area if they include relevant keys or illustrations of fauna that do occur within the area. Similarly some literature on freshwater biota is included where it is deemed useful for identifying brackish water species.

The literature here includes published books, monographs, guides, synopses, and numerous journal articles. While more recent publications might be more up-to date taxonomically and nomenclaturally it is often worth consulting older texts or even type-descriptions to find more detailed illustrations. Within taxonomy, a really good plate of figures is worth a thousand words of descriptive text! However, including every single publication (or type description) that has ever included an illustration or description of fauna or flora from the area would be impractical.

We have included a number of keys and notes produced by taxonomic workshops run by the Estuarine and Brackish-water Sciences Association (EBSA, subsequently ECSA, the Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association) in the 1980s and latterly by the NMBAQC scheme and others. Although these are mostly unpublished, they have been widely used by competent monitoring authorities and consultancies. They are included, where appropriate, in the taxonomic sections and as a separate list of "grey" literature at the end. The NMBAQC scheme has collated an archive of the various unpublished keys and guides and most of these are now available on the scheme website (https://www.nmbaqcs.org). These unpublished keys range from old hand-written versions to more formal type-set keys and often include thumb-nail sketches or figures. The scanned copies in the NMBAQC archive are frequently annotated with notes added at the relevant workshop or at a later date. These keys are collated from various sources and the authorship given is usually that of the lead workshop tutor who presented them.

Knowing what species to expect in a marine area is an important aid in identifying organisms. Hence several regional faunal lists have been included here which often provide useful associated information on the expected fauna or flora of particular regions. A summary of regional faunas for the UK is provided in Hiscock (1998a) with fuller details within relevant regional sections of Hiscock (1998b). The most comprehensive UK regional fauna list is the Plymouth Marine Fauna produced by the Marine Biological Association (MBA, 1957). Although this is now available on the web (http://www.mba.ac.uk/PMF/pmf_pdffiles.htm), it has not been updated and the nomenclature is very out of date. The most up-to-date UK regional fauna list is the revised Cullercoats District Fauna and Flora produced by the Dove Marine Laboratory (Foster-Smith, 2000).

The Species Directory compiled by Howson & Picton (1997) is effectively a marine faunal and floral listing for the whole of the British and Irish marine shelf area. Around the same time Hansson (1997-99) issued a series of thirteen species check-lists entitled North East Atlantic Taxa (NEAT) but actually covering the South Scandinavian (and neighbouring) area. These check-lists (cited below in taxonomic order) comprehensively cover all of the marine faunal groups but do not include any further references for identifying fauna. Only a few years later Costello *et al*. (2001) published their European Register of Marine Species (ERMS) – a check-list of marine species in Europe and a bibliography of guides for their identification. Their geographic coverage included the north-east Atlantic eastwards of the mid-Atlantic ridge and northwards from the Canaries towards Arctic waters and also the Mediterranean Sea.

This NMBAQC bibliography has a bias towards free living macrofaunal and macrofloral (i.e. macroalgal) groups. Coverage of microfauna and flora, meiofauna, and various parasitic groups (e.g. Myxozoa, Trematoda, Cestoda, Acanthocephala) is much more limited, although at least some references for even the most obscure groups have been included (eg. Pentastomida added in this edition). These groups may merit separate sections in future versions or perhaps separate bibliographies. Marine fungi are very neglected and have not been included here, although a checklist of marine fungi from European seas is included in Costello *et al*. (2001). Although articles about non-native species are included within the taxonomic sections, a separate section on non-native marine species has also been included to bring all such references together.

No attempt has been made to suggest which resources 'should' be used for the identification of particular taxa. A beginners' guide to the most useful keys for benthic macrofauna is now available on the NMBAQC website (O'Reilly, 2024). For more detailed identifications or for rarer species each individual or laboratory should make their own decisions about preferred identification resources, which should include use of reference collections and training exercises as well as literature. The accuracy of identifications (e.g. in audited samples) will always be in relation to the actual identity of a specimen, not the way in which it keys out using particular guides. Please note also that, whilst the NMBAQC scheme and contractors may help source literature, where practicable, it is not their responsibility to provide participants or others with any required literature. Copyright regulations may restrict distribution of many articles.

Accepted nomenclature (with some variability in accuracy and date of update), and many useful references, can be obtained from the World Register of Marine Species (WoRMS) website: http://www.marinespecies.org/index.php; see also Horton et al. (2017). A subset (subregister) of the WoRMS register for deep-sea species is available from the World Register of Deep-Sea Species (WoRDSS): https://marinespecies.org/DeepSea/. A subset for marine species for the North Atlantic is available from: North Atlantic Register of Marine Species (NARMS) and subset for European marine species is available from the European Register of Marine Species (ERMS): https://www.marbef.org/data/erms.php and a subset for British and nearby waters is available from Marine Species for the British Isles and Adjacent Seas (MSBIAS): https://www.marinespecies.org/msbias/. Most of the above, however, require substantial revision (e.g. MSBIAS includes several tropical species added with the Unicorn database, which included overseas projects).

Within this taxonomic bibliography, the citations are listed in sections. Following this introductory section, the second section provides literature for marine and brackish water benthic invertebrates, by taxonomic group (beginning with 'general' references and ending with Chordata). The third section lists vertebrate literature, by class, the fourth, zooplankton by taxonomic group, the fifth phytoplankton, the sixth algae, the seventh, non-native species and finally a section on unpublished literature. Many references are listed twice, where they are relevant to more than one of these sections.

## 1.1 References for introduction

Costello, M.J., Emblow, C.S. & White, R. (eds.), 2001. European register of marine species. A check-list of the marine species in Europe, and a bibliography to guides to their identification. *Patrimoines naturels*, 50, 1-463. Available from: MarBEF

Foster-Smith, J., (Ed.), 2000. *The Marine fauna and flora of the Cullercoats District: marine species records for the north east coast of England.* A Dove Marine Laboratory Publication, Penshaw Press, Sunderland, Vol.1, 546 pp., Vol.2, 561 pp.

Gebruk, A.V. Thiel, H., Thurston, M., (Eds.) 2014. *Deep-sea fauna of European seas: An annotated species check-list of benthic invertebrates living deeper than 2000m in the seas bordering Europe.* KMK SAcientific Press Ltd., Moscow, 291 pp.

Hiscock, K., (Ed.) 1998a. Current marine species record collections in the UK and suggestions for links to future national schemes. *Supplement to:* Foster-Smith, J., *ed*. 1998. *Proceedings of the marine species recording workshop, 29 and 30 January 1998.* (Contractor: The Dove Marine Laboratory, Newcastle University). Peterborough, Joint Nature Conservation Committee, 19 pp.

### Hansson, H.G. (Comp.), 1997. *NEAT (North East Atlantic Taxa): South Scandinavian Marine Protoctista.* Provisional Check-list compiled at the Tjärnö Marine Biological Laboratory, 106pp. https://www.gu.se/sites/default/files/2020-10/NEAT%2AProtista.pdf

### Hansson, H.G. (Comp.), 1999. *NEAT (North East Atlantic Taxa): Scandinavian Marine Porifera (Spongiaria) Check-list.* Compiled at the Tjärnö Marine Biological Laboratory, 20pp. https://www.gu.se/sites/default/files/2020-10/NEAT%2APorifera.pdf

### Hansson, H.G. (Comp.), 1998. *NEAT (North East Atlantic Taxa): South Scandinavian Marine Cnidaria + Ctenophora Check-list.* Compiled at the Tjärnö Marine Biological Laboratory, 24pp. https://www.gu.se/sites/default/files/2020-10/NEAT%2ACoelenterata.pdf

### Hansson, H.G. (Comp.), 1997. *NEAT (North East Atlantic Taxa): South Scandinavian Marine "Aschelminth" (Excl. Nematoda) & other species poor Phyla Check-list.* Compiled at the Tjärnö Marine Biological Laboratory, 16pp. https://www.gu.se/sites/default/files/2020-10/NEAT%2ASpecies_poor_phyla.pdf

### Hansson, H.G. (Comp.), 1998. *NEAT (North East Atlantic Taxa): Scandinavian Marine Nematoda Check-list.* Compiled at the Tjärnö Marine Biological Laboratory, 36pp. https://www.gu.se/sites/default/files/2020-10/NEAT%2ANematoda.pdf

### Hansson, H.G. (Comp.), 1998. *NEAT (North East Atlantic Taxa): South Scandinavian Marine Plathelminthes Check-list.* Compiled at the Tjärnö Marine Biological Laboratory, 101pp. https://www.gu.se/sites/default/files/2020-10/NEAT%2APlathelminthes.pdf

### Hansson, H.G. (Comp.), 1998. *NEAT (North East Atlantic Taxa): South Scandinavian Marine Annelida Check-list.* Compiled at the Tjärnö Marine Biological Laboratory, 131pp. https://www.gu.se/sites/default/files/2020-10/NEAT%2AAnnelida.pdf

### Hansson, H.G. (Comp.), 1998. *NEAT (North East Atlantic Taxa): South Scandinavian Marine Crustacea Check-list.* Compiled at the Tjärnö Marine Biological Laboratory, 84pp. https://www.gu.se/sites/default/files/2020-10/NEAT%2ACrustacea.pdf

### Hansson, H.G. (Comp.), 1998. *NEAT (North East Atlantic Taxa): South Scandinavian Marine & Maritime Chelicerata & Uniramia Check-list.* Compiled at the Tjärnö Marine Biological Laboratory, 29pp. https://www.gu.se/sites/default/files/2020-10/NEAT%2AChelicerata%26Uniramia.pdf

### Hansson, H.G. (Comp.), 1998. *NEAT (North East Atlantic Taxa): Scandinavian marine Mollusca Check-List*. Compiled at the Tjärnö Marine Biological Laboratory, 128pp. https://www.gu.se/sites/default/files/2020-10/NEAT%2AMollusca.pdf

### Hansson, H.G. (Comp.), 1999. *NEAT (North East Atlantic Taxa): South Scandinavian marine "Lophophorata" Check-List*. Compiled at the Tjärnö Marine Biological Laboratory, 21pp. https://www.gu.se/sites/default/files/2020-10/NEAT%2ALophophorata.pdf
### Hansson, H.G. (Comp.), 1998. *NEAT (North East Atlantic Taxa): Scandinavian marine Echinodermata Check-List*. Compiled at the Tjärnö Marine Biological Laboratory, 28pp. https://www.gu.se/sites/default/files/2020-10/NEAT%2AEchinodermata.pdf

### Hansson, H.G. (Comp.), 1998. *NEAT (North East Atlantic Taxa): Scandinavian marine Chordata Check-List*. Compiled at the Tjärnö Marine Biological Laboratory, 17pp. https://www.gu.se/sites/default/files/2020-10/NEAT%2AChordata.pdf

Hiscock, K., (Ed.) 1998b. *Marine Nature Conservation Review. Benthic marine ecosystems of Great Britain and the north-east Atlantic*. Peterborough, Joint Nature Conservation Committee, ix + 404 pp.

Horton, T., Gofas, S., Kroh, A., Poore, G.C.B., Read, G., Rosenberg, G., Stöhr, S., Bailly, N., Boury-Esnault, N., Brandão, S.N., Costello, M,.J., Decock, W., Dekeyzer, S., Hernandez, F., Mees, J., Paulay, G., Vandepitte, L., Vanhoorne, B. & Vranken, S., 2017. Improving nomenclatural consistency: a decade of experience in the World Register of Marine Species. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 389, 1-24.

Howson, C.M. & Picton, B.E., (Eds.) 1997. *The species directory of the marine fauna and flora of the British Isles and surrounding seas.* Ulster Museum and the Marine Conservation Society, Belfast and Ross-on-Wye, Ulster Museum Publication No. 276, vi + 508 pp.

MBA, 1957. *Plymouth Marine Fauna*. Published by the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom, Third Edition, 1957, 500 pp., 4 charts.

O'Reilly, M. 2024. *Beginners' Guide to Keys for Marine Benthic Macrofaunal Invertebrates from British Seas.* Unpublished, 21pp. https://www.nmbaqcs.org/media/gs0bi0qi/beginners-guide-to-keys-for-marine-macrofaunal-invertebrates.pdf

Rees, H.L., Moore, D.C. Pearson, T.H., Elliot, M., Service, M. Pomfret, J. & Johnson, D., 1990. *Procedures for the monitoring of marine benthic communities at UK sewage sludge disposal sites*. Department of Agriculture and Fisheries for Scotland. Scottish Fisheries Information Pamphlet, No. 18, 1990, 79 pp.

Sims, R.W., (Ed.) 1980. *Animal identification. A reference guide. Vol. 1, Marine and brackish water animals.* British Museum (Natural History) London, John Wiley & Sons, 111pp.

Worsfold, T.M, Hall, D. & O'Reilly, M., 2018. Bibliography of taxonomic literature for marine and brackish water Fauna and Flora of the North East Atlantic. NMBAQC Scheme, 198 pp., February 2018. https://www.nmbaqcs.org/media/j1cp1wq4/bibliography-of-taxonomic-literature-for-marine-and-brackish-waters-2018.pdf

### Worsfold, T. >, Hall, D. & O'Reilly, M. 2020. Bibliography of taxonomic literature for the marine and brackish water Fauna and Flora of the North East Atlantic, NMBAQC Scheme, 248 pp., May 2020. https://www.nmbaqcs.org/media/oiqfec2v/bibliography-of-taxonomic-literature-for-marine-and-brackish-waters-2020.pdf

## 2. Benthic invertebrate identification literature (by taxonomic group)

### 2.1 General

Agnew, D.J., Davies, L.M., Holt, R.H.F., McVeigh, K.H. & Shand, P., 1986. *A diver's guide to the marine fauna of the Clyde region*. Zoology Department, Glasgow University, (2nd Edition, May 1990), 95 pp.

### Álvarez, F., Emig, C.C., Roldán, C. & Viétez, J.M., 2005. *Lophophorata, Phoronida, Brachiopoda*. In: Fauna Ibérica, 27. Ramos, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 276 pp.

### Anker, A., Murina, G.V., Lira, C., Caripe, J.V., Palmer, A.R. & Jeng, M.S., 2005. Macrofauna associated with echiuran burrows: a review with new observations of the innkeeper worm, *Ochetostoma erythrogrammon* Leuckart and Ruppel, in Venezuela. *Zoological Studies*, 44(2), 157-190.

### Barel, C.D.N. & Kramers, P.G.N., 1977. A survey of the echinoderm associates of the north-east Atlantic area. *Zoologische Verhandelingen, Leiden*, 156, 1-159, figs. 1-17, tabs. 1-2, diagr. 1.

Barnes, R.S.K., 1994. *The brackish-water fauna of northwestern Europe. An identification guide to the brackish-water habitats, ecology and macrofauna for field workers, naturalists and students*. Cambridge University Press, 287pp.

Barrett, J. & Yonge, C.M., 1965. *Collins pocket guide to the eashore*. Collins, 272 pp.

Boaden, P.J.S., 2005. Irish intertidal meiofauna: a modicum of progress. In: James G. Wilson (ed.) *The Intertidal Ecosystem: The Value of Ireland's Shores*, 81-99. Dublin: Royal Irish Academy.

Bowen, S., Goodwin, C., Kipling, D. & Picton, B., 2018. *Sea squirts and sponges of Britain and Ireland*. Wild Nature Press, Plymouth, for Seasearch, 200pp.

Bishop, J.D.D., Yunnie, A.L.E., Baxter, E.J. & Wood, C.A.W., 2015. *Guide to the early post-settlement stages of fouling marine invertebrates in Britain (Version 1)*. Marine Biological Association of the UK, 38 pp.

Campbell, A.C. & Nicholls, J., 1980. *The Hamlyn guide to the seashore and shallow seas of Britain and Europe.* Hamlyn, 320 pp.

Chamberlin, R.V., 1920. Report of the Canadian Arctic Expedition 1913-18. Volume IX: annelids, parasitic worms, protozoans, etc. Part D: Gephyrea. J. de Labroquerie Taché, Ottawa, 21pp.

### Chapman, B. & Booth, F.A., 2014. Native and non-native marine fauna in natural and man-made intertidal habitats around Sheppey. *Transactions of the Kent Field Club*, 18, 235-248.

### Ceriello, H., Lopes, C.S.S., Reimer, J.D., Bakken, T., Fukuda, M.V., Cunha, C.M. & Stampar, S.N., 2020. Knock knock, who's there?: marine invertebrates in tubes of Ceriantharia (Cnidaria: Anthozoa). *Biodiversity Data Journal*, 8: e47019, 1-14. https://doi.org/10.3897/BDJ.8.e47019

Crowthers, J. , 1994. *A key to the major groups of British marine Invertebrates*. Aidgap Test Version, Field Studies Council, 193 pp.

### Degraer, S., Wittoeck, J., Appeltans, W., Cooreman, K., Deprez, T., Hillewaert, H., Hostens, K., Mees, J., Vanden Berghe, E. & Vincx, M., 2006. *The macrobenthos atlas of the Belgian part of the North Sea*. Belgian Science Policy, Brussels. D/2005/1191/3, 164pp. ISBN 90–810081–6–1.

Eales, N.B., 1967. *The littoral fauna of the British Isles*, 4th Edition, Cambridge University Press, 306 pp.

Erwin, D. & Picton, B., 1987. *The Marine Conservation Society guide to inshore marine life*. IMMEL Publishing, London, 120pp.

Evans, F., 1985. *Marine fauna of the cullercoats District: zooplankton*. Report of the Dove Marine Laboratory, Third Series, No. 29. 133pp.

### Fermer, J., Culloty, S., Kelly, T., & O'Riordan, R., 2011. Parasitological survey of the edible cockle *Cerastoderma edule* (Bivalvia) on the south coast of Ireland. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 91(4), 923-928. doi:10.1017/S0025315410001839

### Ferriss, S.E., Smith K.G. & Inskipp T.P. (eds.), 2009. *Irish Biodiversity: a taxonomic inventory of fauna*. Irish Wildlife Manuals, No. 38. National Parks and Wildlife Service, Department of Environment, Heritage and Local Government, Dublin, Ireland, 179pp.

Fish, J.D. & Fish, S., 1996. *A student's guide to the seashore*. Cambridge University Press, (Second Edition), 564pp.

### Hahn, S.J., Brandt, A. & Sonnewald, M., 2022. Annotated checklist and biodiversity analysis of benthic fauna at Sylt Outer Reef and Borkum Reef Ground (North Sea). *Check List*, 18(3), 593-628. https://doi.org/10.15560/18.3.593

Hayward, P.J. & Ryland, J.S., 1990. *The marine fauna of the British Isles and north-west Europe: Volume 1: Introduction and protozoans to arthropods*. Clarenden Press, Oxford, 1-627.

Hayward, P.J. & Ryland, J.S., 1990. *The marine fauna of the British Isles and north-west Europe: Volume 2: Molluscs to chordates*. Clarenden Press, Oxford, 628-996.

Hayward, P.J. & Ryland, J.S., 1995. *Handbook of the marine fauna of the British Isles and north-west Europe*. Clarenden Press, Oxford, 800pp.

### Hayward, P.J. & Ryland, J.S. (eds.), 2017. *Handbook of the marine fauna of North-West Europe; Second Edition*. Oxford university press, 785pp.

Hayward, P., Nelson-Smith, T. & Shields, C., 1996. *Collins pocket guide to the sea shores of Britain and northern Europe.* Harper Collins, 352 pp.

Holme, N.A., 1961. The bottom fauna of the English Channel. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*. Cambridge University Press. 41, 397-461.

Jangoux, M., 1987. Diseases of Echinodermata. II. Agents metazoans (Mesozoa to Bryozoa). *Diseases of Aquatic Organisms*, 2, 205-234.

Kay, P. & Bolton, C., 2017. Exploration and discoveries – the value of Seasearch divers. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 8, 43-46.

### Le Mao, P., Godet, L., Fournier, J., Desroy, N., Gentil, F., Thiébaut, E., Pourinet, L., Cabioch, L., Retière, C. & Chambers, P., 2020. *Atlas de la faune marine invertébrée du golfe Normano-Breton - Volume* 1/7 - Présentation. Éditions de la Station biologique de Roscoff, 2020, 9782951802933. ffhal-02490332f

### Le Mao, P., Godet, L., Fournier, J., Desroy, N., Gentil, F., Thiébaut, E., Pourinet, L., Cabioch, L., Retière, C. & Chambers, P., 2020. *Atlas de la faune marine invertébrée du golfe Normano-Breton - Volume* 5/7 - Autres espèces. Éditions de la Station biologique de Roscoff, 2020, 9782951802971. ffhal-02490465

### Le Mao, P., Godet, L., Fournier, J., Desroy, N., Gentil, F., Thiébaut, E., Pourinet, L., Cabioch, L., Retière, C. & Chambers, P., 2020. *Atlas de la faune marine invertébrée du golfe Normano-Breton - Volume* 6/7 - Espèces d'intérêt particulier. Éditions de la Station biologique de Roscoff, 2020, 9782951802988. ffhal-02490480

### Le Mao, P., Godet, L., Fournier, J., Desroy, N., Gentil, F., Thiébaut, E., Pourinet, L., Cabioch, L., Retière, C. & Chambers, P., 2020. *Atlas de la faune marine invertébrée du golfe Normano-Breton - Volume 7/7 - Bibliographie, Glossaire & Index*. Éditions de la Station biologique de Roscoff, 2020. https://archimer.ifremer.fr/doc/00612/72375/

### Leeming, D.J. & England, J.A., 2005. Aquatic invertebrate surveys of the Inner Thames Marshes SSSI, 1998-2001. *The London Naturalist*, 84, 117-137.

Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom, 1957. *Plymouth marine fauna*, 3rd edition. Plymouth, 500 pp., 4 charts.

### McDermott, J.J., Williams, J.D. & Boyko, C.B., 2010. The unwanted guests of hermits: a global review of the diversity and natural history of hermit crab parasites. *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology*, 394(1-2), 2-44.

Müller, Y., 2004. *Faune et flore du littoral du Nord, Pas-de-Calais et de la Belgique. Inventaire*. Commission Biologie Nord Pas-de-Calais, 308p.

Naylor, P., 2011. *Great British marine an*imals. Third Edition. Sound Diving Publications, 320pp.

Newell, G.E. & Newell, R.C., 1973. *Marine plankton: A practical guide.* Anchor Press, 244pp.

Robinson, K.A., Darbyshire, T., Van Landeghem, K., Lindenbaum, C., McBreen, F., Creaven, S., Ramsay, K., Mackie, A.S.Y., Mitchell, N.C., Wheeler, A., Wilson, J.G. & O'Beirn, F., 2009. Habitat mapping for conservation and management of the southern Irish Sea (HABMAP). I: Seabed surveys. *Studies in Marine Biodiversity and Systematics from the National Museum of Wales. BIOMÔR Reports*, 5(1), 234pp.

Ryan, T.H., Rodhouse, P.G., Roden, C.M. & Hensey, M.P., 1986. Zooplankton fauna of Killary Harbour: the seasonal cycle of abundance. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 66(3), 731-748.

Sims, R.W. (Ed.), 1980. *Animal identification. A reference guide. Volume 1. marine and brackish water animals.* British Museum (Natural History) / John Wiley & Sons, 111pp.

Sirenko B.I. (ed.), 2009. *Illustrated keys to free-living invertebrates of Eurasian Arctic Seas and adjacent deep waters. Volume 1*. Alaska Grant College Program, University of Alaska Fairbanks, Fairbanks, Alaska, USA, i-iii, 186pp.

Sluiter, G.P., 1912. Gephyriens (sipunculides et echiurides) provenant des Campagnes de la Princesse Alice (1898-1910). *Resultats de les Campagnes Scientifiques accomplies par le Prince Albert I,* 36, 1-36.

Trewella, S. & Hatcher, J., 2015. *The essential guide to beachcombing and the strandline*. Wild Nature Press, Plymouth, 304pp.

### Verrill, A.E. & Smith, S.I., 1874. *Report upon the invertebrate animals of Vineyard Sound and adjacent waters: with an account of the physical features of the region*. US Government Printing Office, 478pp, Plates I-XXXVIII.

### Willassen, E., Westgaard, J.I., Kongsrud, J.A., Hanebrekke, T., Buhl-Mortensen, P. & Holte, B., 2022. Benthic invertebrates in Svalbard fjords — when metabarcoding does not outperform traditional biodiversity assessment. *PeerJ*, 10, p.e14321, 1-40. DOI 10.7717/peerj.14321

Willems, W.R., Curini-Galletti., M., Ferrero, T.J., Fontaneto, D., Heiner, I., Huys, R., Ivanenko, V.N., Kristensen, R.M., Kånneby, T., MacNaughton, M.O., Martínez Arbizu, P., Todaro, M.A., Sterrer, W. & Jondelius, U., 2009. Meiofauna of the Koster-area, results from a workshop at the Sven Lovén Centre for Marine Sciences (Tjärnö, Sweden). *Meiofauna Marina*, 17, 1-34.

Wood, C. & Krestovnikoff, M., 2013. *Seasearch diver's guide to marine life of Britain and Ireland.* Wild Nature Press, Plymouth, 160pp.

## 2.2 'Protozoa'

Hayward, P.J. & Ryland, J.S., 1990. *The marine fauna of the British Isles and North-West Europe: Volume 1: Introduction and protozoans to arthropods*. Clarenden Press, Oxford, 1-627pp.

### *2.2.1 ## Ciliophora*

Álvarez-Campos, P., Fernández-Leborans, G., Verdes,A., San Martin, G., Martín, D. & Riesgo, A., 2014. The tag-along friendship: epibiotic protozoans and syllid polychaetes. Implications for the taxonomy of Syllidae (Annelida), and description of three new species of *Rhabdostyla*

and *Cothurnia* (Ciliophora, Peritrichia). *Zoological Journal of the Linnaen Society*, 172. 265-281.

Das, S.M., 1949. British Folliculinidae (Ciliata, Heterotricha). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom,* 28, 381-393.

Jankowski, A.W., 2009. *Eufolliculina brunea* sp. nov. (Ciliophora, Heterotrichida), a symbiont of wood-boring *Limnoria* isopods. *Zoosystemica Rossica*, 18(2), 179-183.

Fernández-Leborans, G. & Tato-Porto, M.L., 2000. A review of the species of protozoan epibionts on crustaceans. I. Peritrich ciliates. *Crustaceana*, 73(6), 643-683.

Fernández-Leborans, G. & Tato-Porto, M.L., 2000. A review of the species of protozoan epibionts on crustaceans. II. Suctorian ciliates. *Crustaceana*, 73(10), 1205-1237.

Fernández-Leborans, G., 2001. A review of the species of protozoan epibionts on crustaceans. III. Chonotrich ciliates. *Crustaceana*, 74(6), 581-607.

Hayward, P.J. & Ryland, J.S., 1990. *The marine fauna of the British Isles and North-West Europe: Volume 1: Introduction and protozoans to arthropods*. Clarenden Press, Oxford, 1-627pp.
Larsson, J.R. & Koie, M., 2005. Ultrastructual study and description of *Paramyxoides nephtys* gen. n., sp. n. a parasite of *Nephtys caeca* (Fabricius, 1780) (Polychaeta: Nephtyidae). *Acta protozoologica*, 44(2), 175-187.

### *2.2.2 ## Foraminifera*

### Bouchet, V.M., Pavard, J.C., Holzmann, M., McGann, M., du Châtelet, E.A., Courleux, A., Pezy, J.P., Dauvin, J.C. & Seuront, L., 2023. The invasive Asian benthic foraminifera *Trochammina hadai* Uchio, 1962: identification of a new local in Normandy (France) and a discussion on its putative introduction pathways. *Aquatic Invasions*, 18(1), 23-38. https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2023.18.1.103512

### Brady, H.B., 1881. Notes on some of the reticularian Rhizopoda of the Challenger Expedition; Part III. *Quarterly Journal of Microscopical Science, new series*, *21*, 31-71.

### Brodniewicz, I., 1965. Recent and some Holocene Foraminifera of the southern Baltic Sea. *Acta Palaeontologica Polonica*, 10(2), 131-236, Plates I-XI.

### Buchanan, J.B. & Hedley, R.H., 1960. A contribution to the biology of *Astrorhiza limicola* (Foraminifera). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 39(3), 549-560.

### Cedhagen, T. & Tendal, O.S., 1989. Evidence of test detachment in *Astrorhiza limicola*, and two consequential synonyms: *Amoeba gigantea* and *Megamoebomyxa argillobia* (Foraminiferida). *Sarsia*, 74(3), 195-200.

### Cedhagen, T., 1988. Position in the sediment and feeding of *Astrorhiza limicola* Sandahl, 1857 (Foraminiferida). *Sarsia*, 73, 43-47.

### Cedhagen, T., 1993. Taxonomy and biology of *Pelosina arborescens* with comparative notes on *Astrorhiza limicola* (Foraminiferida). *Ophelia*, 37(2), 143-162.

### Cushman, J.A., 1918. The Foraminifera of the Atlantic Ocean pt. 1: Astrorhizidae. *Bulletin of the United States National Museum*, 104, 1-111, Plates 1-39.

### Cushman, J.A., 1939. *A monograph of the foraminiferal family Nonionidae*. United States Department of the Interior Professional Paper, 191. US Government Printing Office, 100pp.

### Deldicq, N., Alve, E., Schweizer, M., Polovodova Asteman, I., Hess, S., Darling, K. & Bouchet, V.M.P., 2019, History of the introduction of a species resembling the benthic foraminifera *Nonionella stella* in the Oslofjord (Norway): morphological, molecular and paleo-ecological evidences. *Aquatic Invasions*, 14(2), 182-205. https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2019.14.2

Gabel, B., 1971. Die Foraminiferan der Nordsee. *Helgolander wissensschaftliche Meeresuntersuchungen,* 22, 1-65.

### Gooday, A.J. & Malzone, M.G., 2004. *Hyperammina micaceus* sp. nov.: a new foraminiferan species (Protista) from the Porcupine Abyssal Plain, northeast Atlantic. *Journal of Micropalaeontology*, 23(2), 171-179.

### Guðmundsson, G., Cedhagen, T. & Andersen, T., 2022. Taxonomy and distribution of recent species of the subfamily Nodosariinae (Foraminifera) in Icelandic waters. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 824, 1-74.

Hayward, P.J. & Ryland, J.S., 1990. *The marine fauna of the British Isles and North-West Europe: Volume 1: Introduction and protozoans to arthropods*. Clarenden Press, Oxford, 1-627pp.

### Henderson, Z., 2023. Soft-walled monothalamid foraminifera from the intertidal zones of the Lorn area, north-west Scotland. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 103, E18. doi:10.1017/S0025315423000061

### Heron-Allen, E. & Earland, A., 1912. On some Foraminifera from the North Sea, etc., dredged by the Fisheries Cruiser "Goldseeker" (International North Sea Investigations—Scotland). I. On some new Astrorhizidae and their shell structure. *Journal of the Royal Microscopical Society*, 32(4), 382-389.

### Heron-Allen, E. & Earland, A., 1917. On some Foraminifera from the North Sea, etc., dredged by the Fisheries Cruiser "Goldseeker" (International North Sea Investigations—Scotland). V. On *Thurammina papillata* Brady: a study in variation. *Journal of the Royal Microscopical Society*, 37(6), 530-557.

### Kaminski, M.A., Niessen, F., Bazhenova, E., De La Guardia, L.C., Coakley, B., De Vernal, H., Eagles, G., Eisermann, H., Forwick, M., Gebhardt, C. and Geissler, W., 2015. Modern agglutinated Foraminifera from the Hovgård Ridge, Fram Strait, west of Spitsbergen: evidence for a deep bottom current. *Annales Societatis Geologorum Poloniae*, 85, 309-320.

### Lintner, B., Lintner, M., Bukenberger, P., Witte, U. & Heinz, P., 2021. Living benthic foraminiferal assemblages of a transect in the Rockall Trough (NE Atlantic). *Deep Sea Research Part I: Oceanographic Research Papers*, 171, 103509, 1-19.

Murray, J.W., 1979. *British nearshore foraminiferids. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of British Fauna (New Series), No. 16, Published for the Linnaean Society of London and the Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by Academic Press, London, New York, San Francisco, 68 pp.

### Murray, J.W., 2003. An illustrated guide to the benthic foraminifera of the Hebridean shelf, west of Scotland, with notes on their mode of life. *Palaeontologia Electronica*, 5(1), 1-31.

### Murray, J.W. & Alve, E., 2011. The distribution of agglutinated foraminifera in NW European seas: Baseline data for the interpretation of fossil assemblages. *Palaeontologia Electronica*, 14(2), 1-41.

### Pavard, J.-C., Bouchet, V.M.P., Richirt, J., Courleux, A., Armynot du Châtelet, E., Duong, G., Abraham, R., Pezy, J.-P., Dauvin, J.-C. & Seuront, L., 2023. Preferential presence in harbours confirms the non-indigenous species status of *Ammonia confertitesta* (Foraminifera) in the English Channel. *Aquatic Invasions*, 18(3), 351-369. https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2023.18.3.106635

### Schönfeld, J., 2012, History and development of methods in Recent benthic foraminiferal studies. *Journal of Micropalaeontology*, 31, 53-72.

### Spezzaferri, S., Rüggeberg, A., Stalder, C. and Margreth, S., 2014. Taxonomic notes and illustrations of benthic foraminifera from cold-water coral ecosystems. *Cushman Foundation Special Publication* No. 44, 49-140.

## 2.3 Porifera

Ackers, R.G., Moss, D. Picton, B.E. & Stone S.M.K., 1992, reset with modifications, 2007. *Sponges of the British Isles ("Sponge V") a colour guide and working document*. Marine Conservation Society, Ross on Wye, U.K., 1-161.

Berno, A., Dancie, C., Pinsivy, L., Corthésy, D. & Breton, G., 2016. Première observation de l'éponge introduite et invasive *Celtodoryx ciocalyptoides* (Burton, 1935) (Porifera : Coelosphaeridae) dans le port du Havre (Manche). *Hydroécologie Appliquée*.

Best, M., Kenchington, E., MacIsaac, K., Wareham, V., Fuller, S.D., & Thompson A.B., 2010. Sponge Identification Guide NAFO Area. *Scientific Council Studies*, 43, 1-50.

Bowen, S., Goodwin, C., Kipling, D. & Picton, B., 2018. *Sea squirts and sponges of Britain and Ireland*. Wild Nature Press, Plymouth, for Seasearch, 200pp.

**###** Burton, M., 1928. Hexactinellida. *Danish Ingolf Expedition*, 6(4), 1-18, pls. 1-11.

Cárdenas, P. & Rapp, H.T., 2012. A review of Norwegian streptaster-bearing Astrophorida (Porifera: *Demospongiae*: *Tetractinellida*), new records and a new species. *Zootaxa,* 3253, 1-52.

### Cárdenas, P., & Rapp, H., 2015. Demosponges from the northern Mid-Atlantic Ridge shed more light on the diversity and biogeography of North Atlantic deep-sea sponges. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 95(7), 1475-1516. doi:10.1017/S0025315415000983

### Cárdenas, P., & Thollesson, M., 2016. A new *Hymedesmia* (Demospongiae, Poecilosclerida) with large sigmas off western Sweden. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 96(6), 1305-1312. doi:10.1017/S0025315415001630

Cárdenas, P., Xavier, J., Tendal, O.S., Schander, C. & Rapp, H.T., 2007. Redescription and resurrection of *Pachymatisma normani* (Demospongiae: Geodiidae), with remarks on the genus *Pachymatisma*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 87(6), 1511-1525.

Ereskovsky, A.V., Lavrov, D.V., Boury-Esnault, N. & Vacelet, J., 2011. Molecular and morphological description of a new species of *Halisarca* (Demospongiae: Halisarcida) from Mediterranean Sea and a redescription of the type species *Halisarca dujardini. Zootaxa*, 2768, 5-31.

### Goodwin, C., Picton, B., & Van Soest, R., 2011. *Hymedesmia* (Porifera: Demospongiae: Poecilosclerida) from Irish and Scottish cold-water coral reefs, with a description of five new species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 91(5), 979-997. doi:10.1017/S0025315411000014

### Harbo, R.M., Ott, B., Reiswig, H.M. & McDaniel, N., 2021. First Canadian record (Ladysmith Harbour, British Columbia) of the non-native European sponge *Hymeniacidon perlevis* (Montagu, 1814) (Porifera, Demospongiae). *BioInvasions Records*, 10(2), 277-286. https://doi.org/10. 3391/bir.2021.10.2.05

Hayward, P.J. & Ryland, J.S., 1990. *The marine fauna of the British Isles and north-west Europe: Volume 1: Introduction and protozoans to arthropods*. Clarenden Press, Oxford, 1-627.

Heim, I., Nickel, M. & Brummer, F., 2007. Phylogeny of the genus *Tethya* (Tethyidae: Hadromerida: Porifera): molecular and morphological aspects. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 87(6), 1615-1627.

### Henkel, D., & Janussen, D., 2011. Redescription and new records of *Celtodoryx ciocalyptoides* (Demospongiae: Poecilosclerida)—a sponge invader in the north east Atlantic Ocean of Asian origin? *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 91(2), 347-355. doi:10.1017/S0025315410001487

### Hestetun, J.T., Fourt, M., Vacelet, J., Boury-Esnault, N. and Rapp, H.T., 2015. Cladorhizidae (Porifera, Demospongiae, Poecilosclerida) of the deep Atlantic collected during Ifremer cruises, with a biogeographic overview of the Atlantic species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 95(7), pp.1311-1342. doi:10.1017/S0025315413001100

**###** Hestetun, J., Fourt, M., Vacelet, J., Boury-Esnault, N., & Rapp, H., 2015. Cladorhizidae (Porifera, Demospongiae, Poecilosclerida) of the deep Atlantic collected during Ifremer cruises, with a biogeographic overview of the Atlantic species—ERRATUM. *Journal of the*

*Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 95(7), 1343-1343. doi:10.1017/S0025315413001562

### Lamb, C.E. & Watts, J.E., 2023. Microbiome species diversity and seasonal stability of two temperate marine sponges *Hymeniacidon perlevis* and *Suberites massa*. *Environmental Microbiome*, 18(1), 52, 1-11. https://doi.org/10.1186/s40793-023-00508-7

### Lavrov, A., Ekimova, I., Schepetov, D., Koinova, A. & Ereskovsky, A., 2023 (2024). The complex case of the calcareous sponge *Leucosolenia complicata* (Porifera: Calcarea): hidden diversity in Boreal and Arctic regions with description of a new species. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 200(4), 876-914. https://doi.org/10.1093/zoolinnean/zlad104

### Lundbeck, W., 1902. Porifera I: Homorrhaphidae and Heterorrhaphidae. *Danish Ingolf Expedition*, 6(1), 1-108, pls. 1-19.

### Lundbeck, W., 1905. Porifera II: Desmacidonidae (Pars.). *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 6(2), 1-211, pls. 1-20.

### Lundbeck, W., 1910. Porifera III: Desmacidonidae (Pars.). *Danish Ingolf Expedition* 6(3), 1-124, pls. 1-11.

Picton, B.E. & Goodwin, C.E., 2007. Sponge biodiversity of Rathlin Island, Northern Ireland. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 87(6), 1441-1458.

### Plotkin, A., Morrow, C., Gerasimova, E., & Rapp, H., 2017. Polymastiidae (Demospongiae: Hadromerida) with ornamented exotyles: A review of morphological affinities and description of a new genus and three new species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 97(6), 1351-1406. doi:10.1017/S0025315416000655

### Plotkin, A., Gerasimova, E., & Rapp, H., 2018. Polymastiidae (Porifera: Demospongiae) of the Nordic and Siberian Seas. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 98(6), 1273-1335. doi:10.1017/S0025315417000285

Rapp, H.T., Klautau, M. & Valentine, C., 2001. Two new species of *Clathrina* (Porifera, Calcarea) from the Norwegian coast. *Sarsia*, 86, 69-74.

### Regueiras, A., Alex, A., Costa, M., Pereira, S., & Vasconcelos, V., 2019. Diversity of intertidal marine sponges from the western coast of Portugal (North-east Atlantic). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 99(6), 1253-1265. doi:10.1017/S0025315419000420

Schönberg, C.H.L. & Beuck, L., 2007. Where Topsent went wrong: *Aka infesta* a.k.a. *Aka labyrinthica* (Demospongiae: Phloeodictyidae) and implications for other *Aka* spp. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 87(6), 1459-1476.

Tabachnick, K.R. & Menshenina, L.L., 2007. Revision of the genus *Asconema* (Porifera: Hexactinellida: Rossellidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 87(6), 1403-1429.

### Turner, T.L., 2020. The marine sponge *Hymeniacidon perlevis* is a globally-distributed exotic species. *Aquatic Invasions*, 15(4), 542-561.

van Soest, R.W.M. & Beglinger, E.J., 2009. New bioeroding sponges from Mingulay coldwater reefs, north-west Scotland. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 89(2), 329-336.

van Soest, R.W.M. & de Kluijver, M.J., 2003. *Protosuberites denhartogi* spec. nov., a new name for European '*Prosuberites epiphytum*' (Demospongiae, Hadromerida). *Zoologische Verhandelingen, Leiden*, 345, 401-407.

### Van Soest, R.W., De Kluijver, M.J., Van Bragt, P.H., Faasse, M., Nijland, R., Beglinger, E.J., De Weerdt, W.H. & De Voogd, N.J., 2007. Sponge invaders in Dutch coastal waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 87(6), 1733-1748. doi: 10.1017/S002531540705816X

### Van Soest, R., & De Voogd, N., 2015. Sponge species composition of north-east Atlantic cold-water coral reefs compared in a bathyal to inshore gradient. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 95(7), 1461-1474. doi:10.1017/S0025315413001410

van Soest, R.W.M. & Hooper, J.N.A., 2005. Resurrection of *Desmoxya* (Porifera: Halichondrida), with the description of a new species from Rockall Bank bathyal coral reefs. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 89(2), 329-336.

### Xavier, J., Cárdenas, P., Cristobo, J., Van Soest, R., & Rapp, H., 2015. Systematics and biodiversity of deep-sea sponges of the Atlanto-Mediterranean region. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 95(7), 1285-1286. doi:10.1017/S0025315415001514

## 2.4 Placozoa

Eitel, M., Francis, W.R., Varoqueaux, F., Daraspe, J., Osigus, H-J., Krebs, S., Vargas, S., Blum, H., Williams, G.A., Schierwater, B. & Wörheide, G., 2018. Comparative genomics and the nature of the placozoan species. PLoS Biol 16(7): e2005359. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pbio.2005359

Syed, T. & Schierwater, B., 2002. *Trichoplax adhaerens*: Discovered as a missing link, forgotten as a hydrozoan, re-discovered as a key to metazoan evolution. *Vie et Milieu*, 52(4), 177-187.

## 2.5 Mesozoa

Arnoult, F.& Vernet, G., 2001. Sur la presence simultanee d'un orthonectide et d'une gregarine chez *Lineus viridis* (Muller, 1774) heteronemerte lineide. *Bulletin de la Societe Zoologique de France* 126(1-2), 171-178.

Atkins, D., 1933. *Rhopalura granosa* sp. nov., an orthonectid parasite of a lamellibranch *Heteranomia squamula* L., with a note on its swimming behaviour. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom,* 19, 233-252.

Bender, K., 1972. The orthonectid, *Rhopalura ophiocomae* (Giard), found in *Ophiothrix.fragilis* (Abildgaard) and *Ophiura albida* (Forbes) from Norway. *Sarsia,* 49, 29-32.

Catalano, S., 2012. A review of families, genera and species of Dicyemida Van Beneden, 1876. *Zootaxa*, 3479(1), 1-32.

Haloti, S. & Vernet, G., 1996. *Rhopalura sanguinea* sp. nov., nouvel orthonectide parasite d'heteronemerte *Lineus sanguineus*. *Bulletin de la Societe Zoologique de France. Evolution et Zoologie*, 121(1), 73-75.

Hochberg, F.G., 1982. The "kidneys" of cephalopods: a unique habitat for parasites. *Malacologia*, 23, 121–134.

Kozloff, E.N., 1992. The genera of the phylum Orthonectida. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 33, 377-406.

Kozloff, E.N., 1993. Three new species of *Stoecharthrum* (Phylum Orthonectida). *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 34, 523-534.

Lang, K., 1954. On a new orthonectid, *Rhopalura philinae* n. sp., found as a parasite in the opisthobranch *Philine scabra* Müller. *Arkiv för Zoology, series* 2, 6, 603-610.

Nouvel, H., 1944. Les dicyemides des *Sepiolidae* des côtes françaises. *Bulletin de L'Institut Oceanogr Oceanographique*, 869, 1-12.

Nouvel, H., 1946. Le veritable *Dicyema typus*. *Bulletin de La Societe D'Histoire Naturelle de Toulouse*, 81, 169-174.

Vernet, G., 1990. *Rhopalura Linei,* orthonectide parasite de l'hétéronemérte *Lineus ruber. Cahiers de Biologie Marine,* 31(2), 251-255.

## 2.6 Cnidaria

### *2.6.1 Cnidaria – General*

Daly, M., Brugler, M.R., Cartwright, P., Collins, A.G., Dawson, M.N., Fautin, D.G., France, S.C., McFadden, C.S., Opresko, D.M., Rodriguez, E., Romano, S.L. & Stake, J.L., 2007. The phylum Cnidaria: A review of phylogenetic patterns and diversity 300 years after Linnaeus. *In*: Linnaeus Tercentenary: Progress in Invertebrate Taxonomy (eds. Z.-Q. Zhang and W.A. Shear). *Zootaxa*, 1668, 127-182.

**###** Pikesley, S., Godley, B., Ranger, S., Richardson, P., & Witt, M., 2014. Cnidaria in UK coastal waters: Description of spatio-temporal patterns and inter-annual variability. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 94(7), 1401-1408. doi:10.1017/S0025315414000137

Russell, F.S., 1953. *The medusae of the British Isles. I. Anthomedusae, Leptomedusae, Limnomedusae, Trachymedusae and Narcomedusae*. Cambridge University Press.

Salvini-Plawen, L. v., 1987. Mesopsammic Cnidaria from Plymouth (with systematic notes). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 67(3), 623-637.

### *2.6.2 ## Hexacorallia*

### Altuna, A. & Ríos, P., 2014. Scleractinia (Cnidaria: Anthozoa) from INDEMARES 2010–2012 expeditions to the Avilés Canyon System (Bay of Biscay, Spain, northeast Atlantic). *Helgoland Marine Research*, 68, 399-430. DOI 10.1007/s10152-014-0398-z

Ates, R.M.L., 2003. A preliminary review of zoanthid hermit crab symbioses (Cnidaria; Zoantharia/Crustacea; Paguridea). *Zoologische Verhandelingen Leiden*, 345, 41-48, fig. 1.

Buhl-Mortensen, L., Olafsdottir, S.H., Buhl-Mortensen, P., Burgos, J.M. & Ragnarsson, S.A., 2015. Distribution of nine cold-water coral species (Scleractinia and Gorgonacea) in the cold temperate North Atlantic: effects of bathymetry and hydrography. *Hydrobiologia*, 759, 39-61.

### Cairns, S.D., 2007. Deep-water corals: An overview with special reference to diversity and distribution of deep-water scleractinian corals. *Bulletin of Marine Science*, 81(3), 311-322.

Cairns, S.D. & Kitahara, M.V., 2012. An illustrated key to the genera and subgenera of the Recent azooxanthellate Scleractinia (Cnidaria, Anthozoa), with an attached glossary. *ZooKeys*, 227, 1-47.

### Carlgren, O., 1912. Ceriantharia. *Danish Ingolf Expedition*, 5(3), 1-78, pls. 1-5.

### Carlgren, O., 1913. Zoantharia. *Danish Ingolf Expedition*, 5(3), 1-62, pls. 1-7.

### Carlgren, O., 1921. Actiniaria I. *Danish Ingolf Expedition*, 5(9), 1-241, pls. 1-4.

### Carlgren, O., 1942. Actiniaria II. *Danish Ingolf Expedition*, 5(12), 1-92, pls. 1-6.

### Coolen, J.W., Lengkeek, W., Lewis, G., Bos, O.G., Van Walraven, L. & Van Dongen, U., 2015. First record of *Caryophyllia smithii* in the central southern North Sea: artificial reefs affect range extensions of sessile benthic species. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 8, p.e140, 1-4. doi:10.1017/S1755267215001165

Cornelius, P.F.S. & Ates, R.M.L., 2003. On the name of the hermit-crab anemone, *Adamsia palliata* (O.F. Müller, 1776). *Zoologische Verhandelingen Leiden*, 345, 85-87.

**###** de Casamajor, M.N., Sartoretto, S., Altuna, A., Gouillieux, B., Ravel, C., Bujan, S. & Devaux, L., 2023. First record of the zoanthid *Savalia savaglia* (Bertoloni, 1819) on the Atlantic French coast of the Bay of Biscay (north-east Atlantic). *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 64, 343-348.

Fautin, D.G., 2016. Catalog to families, genera, and species of orders Actiniaria and Corallimorpharia (Cnidaria: Anthozoa). *Zootaxa,* 4145(1), 1-449.

Fautin, D.G., Daly, M. & Cappola, V., 2005. Sea anemones (Cnidaria: Actiniaria) of the Faroe Islands: A preliminary list and biogeographic context. *BIOFAR Proceedings*, 2005, 77-87.

Fautin, D.G., Zelenchuk, T. & Raveendran, D., 2007. Genera of orders Actiniaria and Corallimorpharia (Cnidaria, Anthozoa, Hexacorallia), and their type species. *Zootaxa*, 1668, 183-244.

Forbes, M.W.S., 1841. Contributions to British actinology. 1. On *Kapnea*, a new helianthoid polype. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, 7, 81-85.

### Freiwald, A., Fosså, J.H., Grehan, A., Koslow, T. & Roberts, J.M., 2004. *Cold-water Coral Reefs: out of sight - no longer out of mind*. UNEP-WCMC, Cambridge, UK, 84pp.

Hancock, Z.B, Goeke, J.A. & Wicksten, M.K., 2017. A sea anemone of many names: a review of the taxonomy and distribution of the invasive actiniarian *Diadumene lineata* (Diadumenidae), with records of its reappearance on the Texas coast. *ZooKeys*, 706, 1-15.

Hand, C. & Uhlinger, K., 1994. The unique, widely distributed, estuarine sea anemone, *Nematostella vectensis* Stephenson: a review, new facts and questions. *Estuaries*, 17, 501-508.

### Ivanova, N. Yu, 2021. Morphological description of Arctic sea anemone *Haliactis arctica* Carlgren, 1921 and taxonomic status of Halcampactinidae Carlgren, 1921 and Haliactinidae Carlgren, 1921. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 101(4), 685-697. doi:10.1017/S0025315421000576

Kenchington, E., Best, M., Cogswell, A., MacIsaac, K., Murillo-Perez, F.J., MacDonald, B., Wareham, V., Fuller, S.D., Jørgensbye, H.I.Ø., Sklya, V. & Thompson A.B., 2009. Coral Identification Guide NAFO Area. *Scientific Council Studies*, 42, 1-35.

**###** Kitahara, M.V., Cairns, S.D. & Miller, D.J., 2010. Monophyletic origin of *Caryophyllia* (Scleractinia, Caryophylliidae), with descriptions of six new species. *Systematics and Biodiversity*, 8(1), 91-118. DOI: 10.1080/14772000903571088

Manuel, R.L., 1988. *British anthozoa*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 18. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by Academic Press, London, New York, Toronto, Sydney, SanFrancisco, 241 pp.

**###** Molodtsova, T.N., Moskalenko, V.N., Lipukhin, E.V., Antokhina, T.I., Ananeva, M.S. & Simakova, U.V., 2023. *Cerianthus lloydii* (Ceriantharia: Anthozoa: Cnidaria): new status and new perspectives. *Biology*, 12, 1167, 1-24. https:// doi.org/10.3390/biology12091167

Muirhead, A., Tyler, P.A. & Thurston, M.H., 1986. Reproductive biology and growth of the genus *Epizoanthus* (Zoanthidea) from the north-east Atlantic. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 66(1), 131-143.

### Pereira, A., Silva, M., & Mateus, O., 2022. First record of *Phymactis papillosa* (Lesson, 1830), a Pacific south sea anemone in European shores. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 102(5), 350-353. doi:10.1017/S0025315422000571

Rawlinson, R., 1934. A comparative study of *Metridium senile* (L.) var. *dianthus* (Ellis) and a dwarf variety of this species occurring in the River Mersey, with a discussion on the systematic position of the genus Metridium. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 19(2), 901-919.

Reitzel, A.M., Darling, J.A., Sullivan, J.C. & Finnerty, J.R., 2008. Global population genetic structure of the starlet anemone *Nematostella vectensis*: multiple introductions and implications for conservation policy. *Biological Invasions*, 10(8), 1197-1213.

### Reveillaud, J., Freiwald, A., Van Rooij, D., Le Guilloux, E., Altuna, A., Foubert, A., Vanreusel, A., Olu-Le Roy, K. & Henriet, J.P., 2008. The distribution of scleractinian corals in the Bay of Biscay, NE Atlantic. *Facies*, 54, 317-331. DOI 10.1007/s10347-008-0138-4

### Riemann-Zürneck, K., 1997. The deep-sea anemones *Bathyphellia margaritacea* and *Daontesia porcupina* sp. nov. with comments on the family Bathyphelliidae. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 77(2), 361-374. doi:10.1017/S0025315400071721

Riemann-Zürneck, K.A., 1997. A hemisessile sea anemone from the Porcupine Abyssal Plain, North Atlantic Ocean: *Iosactis vagabunda* gen. nov., sp. nov. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 77(4), 1011-1025.

### Sanamyan, N.P., Sanamyan, K.E. & Grebelnyi, S.D., 2016. Two poorly known Arctic sea anemones, *Cactosoma abyssorum* and *Halcampa arctica* (Actiniaria: Halcampidae). *Invertebrate Zoology*, 13(1), 1-14. doi: 10.15298/invertzool.13.1.01

Stephenson, T.A., 1920. On a new British sea anemone. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 13(04), 880-890.

Stephenson, T.A., 1928. *The British sea anemones*. Vol. 1, Ray Society, London, 148 pp., plates 1-14.

Stephenson, T.A., 1935. *The British sea anemones*. Vol. 2, Ray Society, London, 426 pp., plates 15-33.

### Walton, C., 1910. *Kodioides borleyi*, n.sp. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 9(1), 85-87. doi:10.1017/S0025315400073252

Welstead, W. & Shardlow, M.E., 1999. The colonisation of Havergate Island, Suffolk by the starlet sea anemone, *Nematostella vectensis*. *Transactions of the Suffolk Naturalists Society*, 35, 57-61.

### White, F. & Chapman, B., 2017. Two Anthozoa (Cnidaria) and a holothurian new to Kent. *Transactions of the Kent Field Club*, 20, 76-83.

Wood, C., 2013. *Seasearch guide to sea anemones and corals of Britain and Ireland*. Second Edition, Wild Nature Press, Plymouth, 160pp.

### *2.6.3 ## Octocorallia*

### Abou Oualid, J., Ait Alla, A., Moukrim, A., & López-González, P., 2023. Northward range expansion of *Leptogorgia dakarensis* and *Eunicella racemosa* (Cnidaria: Gorgoniidae: Anthozoa) in the eastern Atlantic. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 103, E10. doi:10.1017/S0025315422000972

### Altuna, A., Aguirrezabalaga, F. & Martínez, J., 2008. An exceptional occurrence of *Cavernularia pusilla* (Anthozoa: Pennatulacea) off the Basque coast (south-east Bay of

Biscay, north-eastern Atlantic). *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 1, e29, 1-3. doi:10.1017/S1755267206002624

Bayer, F.M., 1981. Key to the genera of Octocorallia exclusive of Pennatulacea (Coelenterata: Anthozoa), with diagnoses of new taxa. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 94(3), 902-947.

Broch, H., 1928. Alcyonarians, with a systematic-biogeographical discussion of the northern *Eunephthya*-species. *Meddelelser fra Det Zoologiske Museum, Oslo*, 16, 1-20.

### Ganguly, U. & France, S.C., 2024. Expanded distribution and a new genus for rock-inhabiting sea pens (Cnidaria, Anthozoa, Octocorallia, Pennatuloidea). *Zootaxa*, 5507(1), 123-139. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.5507.1.5

### García-Cárdenas, F.J., Drewery, J. & López-González, P.J., 2019. Resurrection of the sea pen genus *Ptilella* Gray, 1870 and description of *Ptilella grayi* n. sp. from the NE Atlantic (Octocorallia: Pennatulacea). *Scientia Marina*, 83(3), 261-276. https://doi.org/10.3989/scimar.04845.26A

### Jungersen, H.F.E., 1904. Pennatulida. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 5(1), 1-95, pls. 1-3.

### Jungersen, H.F.E., 1927. *Anthomastus*. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 5(11), 1-14, pl. 1.

### Madsen, F.J., 1944. Octocorallia. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 5(13), 1-65, pl. 1.

Manuel, R.L., 1988. *British anthozoa*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 18. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by Academic Press, London, New York, Toronto, Sydney, SanFrancisco, 241 pp.

McFadden, C.S., 1999. Genetic and taxonomic relationships among northeastern Atlantic and Mediterranean populations of the soft coral *Alcyonium coralloides*. *Marine Biology*, 133, 171-184.

### McFadden, C.S., van Ofwegen, L.P. & Quattrini, A.M., 2022. Revisionary systematics of Octocorallia (Cnidaria: Anthozoa) guided by phylogenomics. *Bulletin of the Society of Systematic Biologists*, 1(3), 8735, 1-79. https://doi.org/10.18061/bssb.v1i3.8735

Rice, A.L., Tyler, P.A. & Paterson, G.J.L., 1992. The pennatulid *Kophobelemnon stelliferum* (Cnidaria: Octocorallia) in the Porcupine Seabight (north-east Atlantic Ocean). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 72(2), 417-434.

Watling, L., 2007. A review of the genus *Iridogorgia* (Octocorallia: Chrysogorgiidae) and its relatives, chiefly from the North Atlantic Ocean. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 87(02), 393-402.

### Williams, G.C., 2011. The global diversity of sea pens (Cnidaria: Octocorallia: Pennatulacea). *PLoS ONE*, 6(7), e22747. doi:10.1371/journal. pone.0022747

### Williams, G.C., 2021. The deep-sea pennatulacean genus *Porcupinella* – with the description of a new species from Tasmania (Anthozoa, Octocorallia, Chunellidae). *ZooKeys*, 1019, 1-14. https://doi.org/10.3897/ zookeys.1019.61789

### *2.6.4 ## Myxozoa*

### Karlsbakk, E., Sæther, P.A., Hostlund, C., Fjellsoy, K.R. & Nylund, A., 2002. *Parvicapsula pseudobranchicola* n. sp. (Myxozoa), a myxosporidian infecting the pseudobranch of cultured Atlantic salmon (*Salma salar*) in Norway. *Bulletin of the European Association of Fish Pathologists*, 22(6), 381-387.

### Karlsbakk, E., Kristmundsson, Á., Albano, M., Brown, P. & Freeman, M.A., 2017. Redescription and phylogenetic position of *Myxobolus aeglefini* and *Myxobolus platessae* n. comb. (Myxosporea), parasites in the cartilage of some North Atlantic marine fishes, with notes on the phylogeny and classification of the Platysporina. *Parasitology International*, 66(1), pp.952-959. http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.parint.2016.10.014

### Lom, J. & Dyková, I., 2006. Myxozoan genera: definition and notes on taxonomy, life-cycle terminology and pathogenic species. *Folia Parasitologica*, 53, 1-36.

### Yurakhno, V.M. & Ovcharenko, M.O., 2014. Study of Myxosporea (Myxozoa), infecting worldwide mullets with description of a new species. *Parasitology Research*, 113, 3661-3674. DOI 10.1007/s00436-014-4031-5

### *2.6.5 Hydrozoa*

Altuna, A., Murillo, F.J. & Calder, D.R., 2013. Aglaopheniid hydroids (Cnidaria: Hydrozoa: Aglaopheniidae) from bathyal waters of the Flemish Cap, Flemish Pass, and Grand Banks of Newfoundland (NW Atlantic). *Zootaxa*, 3737(5), 501-537.

### Beckmann, L.M., Soto-Angel, J.J., Hosia, A. & Martell, L., 2023. Odd family reunion: DNA barcoding reveals unexpected relationship between three hydrozoan species. *PeerJ*, 11, p.e15118, 1-27. DOI 10.7717/peerj.15118

Bouillon, J., Gravili, C., Pagès, F., Gili, J.-M. & Boero, F., 2006. An introduction to Hydrozoa. *Mémoires du Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle*, 194. 1-591.

### Broch, H., 1914. Stylasteridae. *Danish Ingolf Expedition*, 5(5), 1-25, pls. 1-5.

### Broch, H., 1916. Hydroida I. *Danish Ingolf Expedition*, 5(6), 1-66, pls. 1-2.

### Broch, H., 1918. Hydroida II. *Danish Ingolf Expedition*, 5(7), 1-206, pl. 1.

Brylinski, J.M., Li, L.L., Vansteenbrugge, L., Antajan, E., Hoffman, Van Ginderdeuren, K. & Vincent, D., 2016. Did the Indo-Pacific leptomedusa *Lovenella assimilis* (Browne, 1905) or *Eucheilota menoni* Kramp, 1959 invade northern European marine waters? Morphological and genetic approaches. *Aquatic Invasions*, 11, 21-32.

### Cairns, S.D., 2011. Global diversity of the stylasteridae (Cnidaria: Hydrozoa: Athecatae). *PloS one*, 6(7), p.e21670.

Calder, D.R., 2012. On a collection of hydroids (Cnidaria, Hydrozoa, Hydroidolina) from the west coast of Sweden, with a checklist of species from the region. *Zootaxa*, 3171, 1-66.

Cornelius, P.F.S., 1975. The Hydroid species of *Obelia* (Coelenterata, Hydrozoa: Campanulariidae), with notes on the medusa stage. *Bulletin of the British Museum* (*Natural History*), *Zoology*, 28(No.6), 251-293.

Cornelius, P.F.S., 1975. A revision of the species of Lafoeidae and Haleciidae (Coelenterata: Hydroida) recorded from Britain and nearby seas. *Bulletin of the British Museum* (*Natural History*), *Zoology*, 28(No.8), 375-426.

Cornelius, P.F.S., 1979. A revision of the species of Sertulariidae (Coelenterata: Hydroida) recorded from Britain and nearby seas. *Bulletin of the British Museum* (*Natural History*), *Zoology*, 34(No.6), 243-321.

Cornelius, P.F.S., 1982. Hydroids and medusae of the family Campanulariidae recorded from the eastern North Atlantic, with a world synopsis of genera. *Bulletin of the British Museum* (*Natural History*) *Zoology*, 42(No.2), 37-148.

Cornelius, P.F.S., 1995. *North-west European thecate hydroids and their medusae. Part 1, Introduction, Laodiceidae to Haleciidae. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 50. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 347 pp.

Cornelius, P.F.S., 1995. *North-west European thecate hydroids and their medusae. Part 2, Sertulariidae to Campanulariidae. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 50. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 386 pp.

Edwards, C., 1983. The hydroids and medusae *Sarsia piriformia* sp.nov. and *Sarsia striata* sp.nov. from the west coast of Scotland, with observations of other species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 63, 49-60.

Edwards, C. & Harvey, S.M., 1975. The hydroids *Clava multicornis* and *Clava squamata*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 55, 879-886.

Edwards, C. & Harvey, S.M., 1983. Observations on the hydroids *Coryne_pintneri* and *Thecodium brieni* new to the British List. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 63, 37-47.

Govindarajan, A.F., Kallström, B., Selander, E., Östman, C. & Dalgren, T. G., 2019. The highly toxic and cryptogenic clinging jellyfish *Gonionemus* sp. (Hydrozoa, Limnomedusae) on the Swedish west coast. PeerJ 7:e6883 DOI 10.7717/peerj.6883

Gravili, C., De Vito, D., Gioia di Camilo, C., Martell, L., Piraino, S. & Boero, F., 2006. The non-Siphonophoran Hydrozoa (Cnidaria) of Salento, Italy with notes on their life-cycles: an illustrated guide. *Zootaxa*, 3908(1), 001-187.

### Grohmann, P.A., Absalão, R.S. & da Silva, V.M.A.P., 2013. First record of *Monobrachium parasitum* Mereschkowsky, 1877 (Cnidaria: Hydrozoa) from Brazil, in the tropical southwestern Atlantic, and its implication for bipolarity concepts. *Journal of Natural History*, 47(25-28), 1865-1874. DOI:10.1080/00222933.2012.724718

Jones, D., 1992. *Rhizogeton nudum* (Cnidaria: Hydroida) in the British Isles. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 72(3), 721-722.

Kilvington, C.C., Collins, A.G., Kosevich, I.A., Pyataeva, S.V. & Robson, E.A., 2008. *Protohydra leuckarti* near Plymouth. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 2008, 88(8), 1555-1557.

Kirkpatrick, P.A. & Pugh, P.R., 1984. *Siphonophores and velellids: keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 29. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish Water Sciences Association By E. J. Brill/ Dr. W. Backhuys, 154 pp.

### Kramp, P.L., 1910. Medusae I: Leptomedusae. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 5(8), 1-111, pls. 1-5.

### Kramp, P.L., 1926. Medusae II: Anthomedusae. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 5(10), 1-102, pls. 1-2.

### Kramp, P.L., 1947. Medusae III: Trachylina and Scyphozoa. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 5(14), 1-66, pls. 1-6.

### Lindner, A., Govindarajan, A.F. & Migotto, A.E., 2011. Cryptic species, life cycles, and the phylogeny of *Clytia* (Cnidaria: Hydrozoa: Campanulariidae). *Zootaxa*, 2980, 23-36.

Mapstone, G.M., 2014. Global diversity and review of Siphonophorae (Cnidaria: Hydrozoa). *PLoS ONE*, 9(2), e87737.

Moura, C.J., Cunha, M.R., Porteiro, F.M. & Rogers, A.D., 2011. The use of the DNA barcode gene 16S mRNA for the clarification of taxonomic problems within the family Sertulariidae (Cnidaria, Hydrozoa). *Zoologica Scripta*, 40, 520-537.

Moura, C.J., Cunha, M.R., Porteiro, F.M. & Rogers, A.D., 2012. A molecular phylogenetic appraisal of the systematics of the Aglaopheniidae (Cnidaria: Hydrozoa, Leptothecata) from the north-east Atlantic and west Mediterranean. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 164, 717-727.

Nicholas, K.R. & Frid, C.L.J., 1999. Occurrence of hydromedusae in the plankton off Northumberland (western central North Sea) and the role of planktonic predators. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 79(6), 979-992.

### Ocaña-Luna, A., Sánchez-Ramírez, M. & Islas-García, A., 2021. Temporal abundance and population parameters of the invasive medusa *Blackfordia virginica* Mayer, 1910 (Hydroidomedusae: Blackfordiidae) in Pueblo Viejo lagoon, Mexico. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(4), 826-837. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2021.10.4.07

### Pires-Miranda, T., Ferreira-Cunha, A. & Marques, A.C., 2013. Taxonomic position of *Lovenella gracilis* Clarke, 1882 (Lovenellidae, Hydrozoa): new evidences of microanatomy justify its maintenance in the genus *Lovenella* Hincks, 1868. *Latin american journal of aquatic research*, 41(2), 286-295. DOI: 10.3856/vol41-issue2-fulltext-7

Porter, J., 2012. *Seasearch guide to bryozoans and hydroids of Britain and Ireland*. Marine Conservation Society, Ross-on-Wye, 143pp.

**###** Rees, W.J., 1956. On the hydroid *Merona cornucopiae* (Norman). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 35(3), 499-506.

### Restaino, D.J., Bologna, P., Gaynor, J., Buchanan, G.A. & Bilinski, J.J., 2018. Who's lurking in your lagoon? First occurrence of the invasive hydrozoan *Moerisia* Sp. (Cnidariahydrozoa) in New Jersey, USA. *BioInvasions Records*, 7(3), 223-228. DOI: 10.3391/bir.2018.7.3.02

Russell, F.S., 1980. Trachymedusae Families: Geryonidae Ptychogastriidae Halicreatidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 164, 4pp.

Russell, F.S., 1981. Trachymedusae Family: Rhopalonematidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 165, 4pp.

Russell, F.S., 1981. Narcomedusae Families: Aeginidae Solmaridae Cuninidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 166, 5pp.

Salvini-Plawen, L. v., 1987. Mesopsammic Cnidaria from Plymouth (with systematic notes). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 67(3), 623-637.

### Schuchert, P., 1998. How many hydrozoan species are there? *Zoologische Verhandelingen*, 323, 209-219.

Schuchert, P., 2000. Hydrozoa (Cnidaria) of Iceland collected by the BIOICE programme. *Sarsia*, 85, 411-438.

Schuchert, P., 2001. Hydroids of Greenland and Iceland. *Meddelelser om Grønland, Bioscience*, 53, 1-185.

Schuchert, P., 2001. Survey of the family Corynidae (Cnidaria, Hydrozoa). *Revue Suisse de Zoologie*, 108(4), 739-878.

Schuchert, P., 2004. Revision of the European athecate hydroids and their medusae (Hydrozoa, Cnidaria): Families Oceanidae and Pachycordylidae. *Revue Suisse de Zoologie*, 111(2), 315-369.

Schuchert, P., 2005. Taxonomic revision and systematic notes on some *Halecium* species (Cnidaria, Hydrozoa). *Journal of Natural History*, 39(8), 607-639.

Schuchert, P., 2005. Rediscovery of *Coryne fucicola* (de Filippi, 1866) (Cnidaria: Hydrozoa). *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 46, 305-310.

Schuchert, P. 2005. Species boundaries in the hydrozoan genus *Coryne*. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*, 36, 194-199.

Schuchert, P., 2006. The European athecate hydroids and their medusae (Hydrozoa, Cnidaria): Capitata Part 1. *Revue Suisse de Zoologie*, 113(2), 325-410.

Schuchert, P., 2007. The European athecate hydroids and their medusae (Hydrozoa, Cnidaria): Filifera Part 2. *Revue Suisse de Zoologie*, 114(2), 195-396.

Schuchert, P., 2008. The European athecate hydroids and their medusae (Hydrozoa, Cnidaria): Filifera Part 3. *Revue Suisse de Zoologie*, 115(2), 221-302.

Schuchert, P., 2008. The European athecate hydroids and their medusae (Hydrozoa, Cnidaria): Filifera Part 4. *Revue Suisse de Zoologie*, 115(4), 677-757.

Schuchert, P., 2009. The European athecate hydroids and their medusae (Hydrozoa, Cnidaria): Filifera Part 5. *Revue Suisse de Zoologie*, 116(3-4), 441-507.

Schuchert, P., 2010. The European athecate hydroids and their medusae (Hydrozoa, Cnidaria): Capitata Part 2. *Revue Suisse de Zoologie*, 117(3), 337-555.

Schuchert, P., 2012. North-west European *athecate hydroids and their medusae. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 59. Published for The Linnean Society of London by Field Studies Council, Telford, 364 pp.

Schuchert, P., 2014. Observations on *Hydractinia aculeata* (Hydrozoa, Cnidaria). *Revue Suisse de Zoologie*, 121(3), 441-451.

Schuchert, P. & Brinckmann-Voss, A., 2006. The true and false gonophores of *Coryne epizoica* and its shell colonizing mechanisms. *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 73(4), 319-324.

Tendall, O.S., Thorsen, M.S. & Zibrowius, H., 2005. Stylasteridae (Cnidaria: Hydrozoa) of the Faroe Region. *BIOFAR Proceedings*.

### Tödter, L., Worsaae, K. & Schmidt-Rhaesa, A., 2023. Comparative molecular and morphological species delineation of *Halammohydra* Remane, 1927 (Hydrozoa)—with the description of four new species. *Organisms Diversity & Evolution*, . https://doi.org/10.1007/s13127-023-00606-x

Turk, S., 2008. Large incursion of *Apolemia* 'string jelly'. *Porcupine Marine Natural History Society Newsletter*, 24, 25.

von Numers, M., 2013. The first record of *Maeotias marginata* (Modeer, 1791) (Cnidaria, Hydrozoa) from Finland, northern Baltic Sea. *BioInvasions Records*, 2(1), 39-42.

### Zibrowius, H. & Cairns, S.D., 1992. Revision of the northeast Atlantic and Mediterranean Stylasteridae (Cnidaria: Hydrozoa). *Mémoires du Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, Paris, Séries A Zoologie*, 153, 1-136.

### *2.6.6 ## Scyphozoa*

Altuna, A., 2007. Bathymetric distribution patterns and biodiversity of benthic Medusozoa (Cnidaria) in the Bay of Biscay (north-eastern Atlantic). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 87(3), 681-694.

### Kramp, P.L., 1947. Medusae III: Trachylina and Scyphozoa. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 5(14), 1-66, pls. 1-6.

Kramp, P.L., 1961. Synopsis of the medusae of the world. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 40, 1-469.

Russell, F.S., 1953. *The medusae of the British Isles. I. Anthomedusae, Leptomedusae, Limnomedusae, Trachymedusae and Narcomedusae*. Cambridge University Press.
Russell, F.S., 1976. Scyphomedusae of the North Atlantic. Order: Coronatae Families: Atollidae Nausithoidae Paraphyllinidae Periphyllidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 152, 4pp.

Russell, F.S., 1978. Scyphomedusae of the North Atlantic (2) Families: Pelagiidae Cyaneidae Ulmaridae Rhizostomatidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 158, 4pp.

### *2.6.7 ## Staurozoa*

Miranda, L.S., Hirano, Y.M., Mills, C.E., Falconer, A., Fenwick, D., Marques, A.C. & Collins, A.G., 2016. Systematics of stalked jellyfishes (Cnidaria: Staurozoa). *PeerJ*, 4:e1951.

## 2.7 ## Ctenophora

Faasse, M.A. & Bayha, K.M., 2006. The ctenophore *Mnemiopsis leidyi* A. Agassiz 1865 in coastal waters of the Netherlands: an unrecognized invasion? *Aquatic Invasions*, 1(4), 270-277.

Granhag, L., Majaneva, S. & Moller, L.F., 2012. First recordings of the ctenophore *Euplokamis* sp (Ctenophora, Cydippida) in Swedish coastal waters and molecular identification of this genus. *Aquatic Invasions*, 7(4), 455-463.

Greve, W. 1975. Ctenophora. *Fiches d'identification du Zooplancton*, 146. *Conseil International pour L'Exploration de La Mer*, 6pp.

Liley, R. 1958. Ctenophora. *Fiches d'identification du Zooplancton*, 82. *Conseil International pour L'Exploration de La Mer*, 5pp.

### Mortensen, T., 1912. Ctenophora. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 5(2), 1-95, pls. 1-10.

## 2.8 Entoprocta

Arroyo, N.L. & Benito, J., 2000. New observations on *Loxosomella tonsoria*, with notes on distribution and host specificity of the genus. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 80(3), 561-562.

Assheton, R., 1912. *Loxosoma loxalina* and *Loxosoma saltans* – two new species. *Quarterly Journal of Microscopy Science*, N.S., 58, 117-143.

Atkins, D., 1932. The Loxosomatidae of the Plymouth area, including *L. obesum* sp. nov. *Quarterly Journal of Microscopical Science, N.S.*, 75, 321-391.

Borisanova, A.O., 2016. A new species of solitary Entoprocta, *Loxosomella angusta* sp. n., from the White Sea. *Invertebrate Zoology.* 13(1), 43-50.

### Borisanova, A.O., 2018. A new species of solitary Entoprocta (Loxosomatidae) from the Laptev Sea with notes on entoproct epibionts of polychaetes. *Invertebrate Zoology*, 15(1), 373-382. https://doi.org/10.15298/invertzool.15.4.06

### Borisanova, A.O. & Krylova, E.M., 2014. A new species of Loxosomatidae (Entoprocta, Solitaria) from the White Sea: *Loxosomella unicornis* sp. nov. *Zootaxa.* 3861(3), 290-296. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.3861.3.6

Eggleston, D., 1965. The Loxosomatidae of the Isle of Man. *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 145(4), 529-547.

### Emschermann, P., 2011. New species, taxonomist's delight and faunist's plight. On the variation range in *Loxosomella vivipara* Nielsen, 1966 (Entoprocta: Loxosomatidae). *Zoologische Mededelingen*, 85(1), 69-77.

### Faasse, M.A. & Craeymeersch, J.A., 2020. Een herziene naamlijst van de Nederlandse kelkdiertjes, met *Loxosomella marsypos* nieuw voor de fauna (Entoprocta). *Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen*, 55, 23-28.

Hamond, R., 1975. The marine and brackish water Bryozoa of Norfolk. *Transactions of Norfolk & Norwich Naturalists Society*, 22(6), 406-423.

Nielsen, C., 1964. Studies on Danish Entoprocta. *Ophelia*, 1, 1-76.

Nielsen, C., 1971. Entoproct life-cycles and the entoproct/ectoproct relationship. *Ophelia*, 9(2), 209-341.

Nielsen, C., 1989. *Entoprocts*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species.* Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 41. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E.J. Brill/Dr. W Backhuys, Leiden, New York, København, Köln, 131pp.

Nielsen, C., 1996. Three new species of *Loxosoma* (Entoprocta) from Phuket, Thailand, with a review of the genus. *Zoologica Scripta*, 25, 61-75.

Nielsen, C., 2010. A review of the taxa of solitary entoprocts (Loxosomatidae). *Zootaxa*, 2395, 45-56.

### Nielsen, C. & Ryland, J.S. 1961. Three new species of Entoprocta from west Norway. *Sarsia*, 1, 31-38.

Prpic, N.M., 2001. A new species of *Loxosoma* from north-western Finistère, France (Spiralia, Kamptozoa (= Entoprocta), Solitaria, Loxosomatidae). *Spixiana*, 24(2), 97-102.

### Roldán, C., Villalba, A. & Viéitez, J.M., 2019. A new solitary, interstitial species of Loxosomatidae (Entoprocta) from the coast of Galicia (NW Spain), *Loxosoma discoides* n. sp. *Zootaxa*, 4604(2), 388-394. https://biotaxa.org/Zootaxa/article/view/zootaxa.4604.2.11

### Ryland, J.S. 1961. Two species of *Loxosomella* (Entoprocta) from west Norway. *Sarsia*, 1, 39-45.

Sanchez-Tocino, L. & Tierno de Figueroa, M., 2009. Contribution to the knowledge of the genus *Loxosomella* (Entoprocta) from the Spanish Mediterranean Sea, with the description of a new species, *Loxosomella ameliae* sp. nov. *Marine Biology Research*, 5, 404–07.

Tierno de Figueroa, J. & Sanchez-Tocino, L., 2009. *Loxosomella almugnecarensis* n. sp. (Entoprocta: Loxosomellatidae) – a new sponge epizoite from the Iberian Mediterranean Sea. *Zootaxa*, 2236, 65–68.

### Tierno de Figueroa, J.M. & Sánchez-Tocino, L.S., 2009. First record of *Loxosomella tethyae* (Salensky, 1877) (Endoprocta, Loxosomatidae) in the Mediterranean coast of the Iberian Peninsula. *Zoologica baetica*, 20, 101-104.

## 2.9 Xenacoelomorpha

Achatz, J.G., Hooge, M.D., Wallberg, A., Jondelius, U. & Tyler, S., 2010. Systematic revision of acoels with 9+0 sperm ultrastructure (Convolutida) and the influence of sexual conflict on morphology. *Journal of Zoological Systematics and Evolutionary Research*, 48(1), 9-32.

Tekle, Y.I., 2004. A new *Haploposthia* species (Acoela) from the Swedish west coast. *Sarsia* 89, 85-90.

Hooge, M.D. & Tyler, S., 2005. New tools for resolving phylogenies: a systematic revision of the Convolutidae (Acoelomorpha, Acoela). *Journal of Zoological Systematics and Evolutionary Research*, 43(2), 100-113.

Mettam, C., 1979. A northern outpost of *Convoluta roscoffensis* in South Wales. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 59(1), 251-252.

### Rouse, G.W., Wilson, N.G., Carvajal, J.I. & Vrijenhoek, R.C., 2016. New deep-sea species of *Xenoturbella* and the position of Xenacoelomorpha. *Nature*, 530(7588), 94-97. https://doi.org/10.1038/nature16545

### Sterrer, W., 1998. New and known Nemertodermatida (Playthelminthes-Acoelomorpha) -- a revision. *Belgian Journal of Zoology.* 128(1), 55-92.

### Vila-Farré, M., Álvarez–Presas, M. & Achatz, J.G., 2013. First record of *Oligochoerus limnophilus* (Acoela, Acoelomorpha) from British waters. *Arxius de Miscel·lània Zoològica*, 11, 153-157.

## 2.10 Platyhelminthes

Armonies, W., 2018. Uncharted biodiversity in the marine benthos: the void of the smallish with description of ten new platyhelminth taxa from the well-studied North Sea. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 72(1), doi: 10.1186/s10152-018-0520-8.

Ax, P., 2008. *Plathelminthes aus Brackgewässer der Nordhalbkugel*. Akademie der Wissenschaften und der Literatur. Mainz. Franz Steiner Verlag, Stuttgart, 696pp.

Ball, I.R. & Reynoldson, T.B., 1981. *British planarians*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 19. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by Cambridge University Press, 141 pp.

Bartoli, P., Bray, R.A. & Gibson, D.I., 2006. Four closely related but forgotten species of *Rhipidocotyle* Diesing, 1858 (Digenea: Bucephalidae) in fishes from European seas. *Systematic Parasitology*, 65(2), 129-149.

Bayliss, H.A. & Jones, E.I., 1933. Some records of parasitic worms from marine fishes at Plymouth. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 18(2), 627-634.

### Bordalo, M., Ferreira, S., Jensen, K., & Pardal, M., 2011. Trematode fauna of *Hydrobia ulvae* (Gastropoda: Prosobranchia) in a eutrophic temperate estuary. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 91(4), 913-921. doi:10.1017/S0025315410002006

### Caira, J.N., Jensen, K., Waeschenbach, A., Littlewood, D.T.J., 2014. An enigmatic new tapeworm, *Litobothrium aenigmaticum*, sp. nov. (Platyhelminthes: Cestoda: Litobothriidea), from the pelagic thresher shark with comments on development of known *Litobothrium* species. *Invertebrate Systematics*, 28(3), 231. https://doi.org/10.1071/is13047

Campbell, D., 1985. The life cycle of *Gymnophallus rebecqui* (Digenea: Gymnophallidae) and the response of the bivalve *Abra tenuis* to its metacercariae. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 65(3), 589-601.

Coupland, A.C., 1962. The taxonomy of monogenean gill parasites from *Scyliorhinus canicula* and *Raja clavata* at Plymouth. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 42, 521-526.

### Droual, G., Curd, A., Gauff, R., Gouillieux, B., Gélinaud, G., Cabelguen, J. & Grall, J., 2024. The French benthic newcomers: new records of *Ampithoe valida* S.I. Smith, 1873 and *Polydora colonia* Moore, 1907 in Brittany, first record of *Bispira polyomma* Giangrande & Faasse, 2012 in the North-East Atlantic and northernmost record of *Prostheceraeus moseleyi* Lang, 1884 in Europe. *BioInvasions Records*, 13(1), 37-56, https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2024.13.1.05

Gamble, F.W., 1893. Contributions to a knowledge of British Marine Turbellaria. *Quarterly Journal of Microscopical Science*, 34, 433-528, plates XXXIX-XLI.

### Gates, A., Sheader, M., Williams, J., & Hawkins, L., 2018. Infection with cerebral metacercariae of microphallid trematode parasites reduces reproductive output in the gammarid amphipod *Gammarus insensibilis* (Stock 1966) in UK saline lagoons. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 98(6), 1391-1400. doi:10.1017/S0025315417000662

Granovitch, A.I. & Mikhailova, N.A., 2004. Rocky shore trematodes of the west coast of Sweden: distribution and life cycle strategies. *Acta Parasitologica*, 2004, 49(3).

Faubel, A., in press. *Monograph of Macrostomida and Haplopharyngida (Plathelminthes: Rhabditophora*), 296pp.

### Faubel, A. & Gollasch, S., 1996. *Cryptostylochus hullensis* sp. nov. (Polycladida, Acotylea, Platyhelmithes): a possible case of transoceanic dispersal on a ship's hull. *Helgolaender Meeresuntersuchugen*, 50(4), 533-537.

Field, L.C. & Irwin, S.W.B., 1999. Digenean larvae in *Hydrobia ulvae* from Belfast Lough (Northern Ireland) and the Ythan Estuary (north-east Scotland). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 79(3), 431-435.

### Gittenberger, A.; Rensing, M.; Faasse, M.; van Walraven, L.; Smolders, S.; Keeler Perez, H. & Gittenberger, E., 2023. Non-indigenous species dynamics in time and space within the coastal waters of The Netherlands. *Diversity*, 15, 719. https://doi.org/10.3390/d15060719

### Gutierrez, A., Auby, I., Gouillieux, B., Daffe, G., Massé, C., Antajan, E. & Norena, C., 2023. A new polyclad flatworm, *Idiostylochus tortuosus* gen. nov., sp. nov. (Platyhelminthes, Polycladida) from France. Can this foreign flatworm be responsible for the deterioration of oyster and mussel farms? *Zoological Studies*, 62(15), 1-14. doi:10.6620/ZS.2023.62-15

### Ivanov, A.V., 1981. Morphology of *Udonella caligorum* Johnston, 1835, and the position of Udonellidae in the systematics of platyhelminths. Translation Series. Virginia Institute of Marine Science, College of William and Mary. https://scholarworks.wm.edu/reports/31.

### Jensen, K., Pen, I.A.M & Caira, J.N., 2021. A revision of the Rhoptrobothriidae (Cestoda: "Tetraphyllidea"). *Zootaxa*, 4999(3), 201-218. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4999.3.1

### Jouk, P. & Schockaert, E., 2002. Species composition and diversity of free-living Plathelminthes (Turbellaria) from sandy beaches at the Belgian coast. *Bulletin van het Koninklijk Belgisch Instituut voor Natuurwetenschappen. Biologie = Bulletin de l'Institut Royal des Sciences Naturelles de Belgique. Biologie*, 72(Suppl.), 35-41.

Jouk, P.E.H., Martens, E.E. & Schockaert, E.R., 2007. *Cirrifera genitoductus* sp.n. (Platyhelminthes, Proseriata, Coelogynoporidae) from the Belgian coast, with observations on its ultrastructure and its significance for the taxonomy of the Coelogynoporidae. *Belgian Journal of Zoology*, 137(2), 223-230.

Kearn, G.C., 1987. The site of development of the monogenean *Calicotyle kroyeri*, a parasite of rays. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 67(1), 77-87.

Kearn, G.C. & Beverley-Burton, M., 1990. *Mycteronastes undulatae* gen. nov., sp. nov. (Monogenea: Monocotylidae) from the nasal cavities of *Raja undulata* in the eastern Atlantic. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 70(4), 747-753.

Kuris, A.M., Torchin, M.E. & Lafferty, K.D., 2002. *Fecampia erythrocephala* rediscovered: prevalance and distribution of a parasitoid of the European shore crab *Carcinus maenas*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 82(6), 955-960.

### Larsson, K. & Willems, W., 2010. Report on freshwater Catenulida (Platyhelminthes) from Sweden with the description of four new species. *Zootaxa*, 2396, 1-18.

### Lebour, M., 1918. A trematode larva from *Buccinum undatum* and notes on trematodes from post-larval fish. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 11(4), 514-518. doi:10.1017/S0025315400073914

Llewellyn, J., 1984. The biology of *Isancistrum subulatae* n.sp., a monogenean parasitic on the squid, *Alloteuthis subulata*, at Plymouth. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 64(2), 285-302.

Llewellyn, J., Green, J.E. & Kearn, G.C., 1984. A check-list of monogenean (platyhelminth) parasites of Plymouth hosts. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 64(4), 881-887.

Lyndon, A.R. & Vidal-Martinez, V.M., 1994. The microhabitat and morphology of *Grubea cochlear* on the gills of mackerel from Lyme Bay, southern England. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 74(3), 731-734.

MacKenzie, K., 1979. Some parasites and diseases of blue whiting, *Micromesistius poutassou* (Risso), to the north and west of Scotland and at the Faroe Islands. *Scottish Fisheries Research Report*, No 17, 14 pp.

MacKenzie, K., McVicar, A.H. & Waddell, I.F., 1976. Some parasites of plaice *Pleuronectes platessa* L. in three different farm environments. *Scottish Fisheries Research Report*, No 4, 14pp.

### Marquina, D., Fernández-Álvarez, F.Á. & Noreña, C., 2015. Five new records and one new species of Polycladida (Platyhelminthes) for the Cantabrian coast (North Atlantic) of the Iberian Peninsula. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 95(2), 311-322. doi:10.1017/S0025315414001106

McCarthy, T.K., Hassett, D.J., 1993. *Cryptocotyle lingua* (Creplin) (Digenea: Heterophyidae) and other parasites of a costal otter *Lutra lutra* (L.). *Irish Naturalists' Journal*, 24, 280-282.

Montaudouin, X. de, Thieltges, D., Gam, M., Krakau, M., Pina, S., Bazairi, Hocein, Dabouineau, L., Russell-Pinto, F. & Jensen, K.T., 2009. Digenean trematode species in the cockle *Cerastoderma edule*: identification key and distribution along the north-eastern Atlantic shoreline. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 89(3), 543-556.

### Noreña, C., Marquina, D., Pérez, J. & Almon, B., 2014. First records of Cotylea (Polycladida, Platyhelminthes) for the Atlantic coast of the Iberian Peninsula. *ZooKeys*, 404, 1-22. doi: 10.3897/zookeys.404.7122

### Noreña, C., Rodriquez, J., Perez, J. & Almon, B., 2015. New Acotylea (Polycladida, Platyhelminthes) from the east coast of the North Atlantic Ocean with special mention of the Iberian littoral. *Zootaxa*, 4039(1), 157-172. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4039.1.7

### Pérez-García, P., Noreña, C. & Cervera, J.L., 2019. Two new acotylean flatworms (Polycladida) of two genera unrecorded in the eastern Atlantic. *Marine Biodiversity*, 49, 1187-1195. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12526-018-0900-y

### Pérez-García, P., Gouveia, F., Calado, G., Noreña, C. & Cervera, J.L., 2024. Acotylea (Platyhelminthes, Polycladida) from the southern and western Iberian Peninsula, with the description of five new species. *Zoosystematics and Evolution,* 100(4), 1487-1513. https://doi.org/10.3897/zse.100.128211

Pascoe, P.L., 1987. Monogenean parasites of deep-sea fishes from the Rockall Trough (N.E. Atlantic) including a new species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 67(3), 603-622.

Prudhoe, S., 1982. *British polyclad turbellarians. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 26. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by Cambridge University Press, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, London, New York, New Rochelle, Melbourne, Sydney,77 pp.

Sari, A. & Malek, M., 2000. Occurrence of *Maritrema arenaria* (Digenea: Microphallidae) in the acorn barnacle, *Balanus perforatus* (Cirripedia: Balanidae) from south-west Wales. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 80(2), 371-372.

### Schockaert, E.R. & Karling, T.G., 1975. Anatomy and taxonomy of some species of Polycystididae (Turbellaria, Kalyptorhynchia) from N. Atlantic and Mediterranean coastal areas. *Zoologica Scripta*, 4: 133-143. DOI: 10.1111/j.1463-6409.1975.tb00725.x

### Schockaert, E.R.S., Jouk, P.E.H. & Martens, P.M., 1989. Free-living Plathelminthes from the Belgian coast and adjacent areas. *In*: Wouters, K. & Baert, L. (eds), *Proceedings of the Symposium "Invertebrates of Belgium", Brussels*, November 1988, 25-26.

Sidall, R., Pike, A.W. & McVicar, A.H., 1993. Parasites of *Buccinum undatum* (Mollusca: Prosobranchia) as biological indicators of sewage-sludge dispersal. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 73(4), 931-948.

Sluys, R., 1987. The taxonomy of three species of the genus *Procerodes* (Platyhelminthes: Tricladida: Maricola). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 67(2), 373-384.

### Sluys, R., Faubel, A., Rajagopal, S. & van der Velde, G. 2005. A new and alien species of 'oyster leech' (Platyhelminthes, Polycladida, Stylochidae) from the brackish North Sea Canal, The Netherlands. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 59(4), 310-314. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10152-005-0006-3

### Torchin, M.E., Byers, J.E. & Huspeni, T.C., 2005. Differential parasitism of native and introduced snails: replacement of a parasite fauna. *Biological Invasions*, 7, 885-894. DOI 10.1007/s10530-004-2967-6

### Vásquez-Doorman, C., Brusa, F., Reyes, J., Sluys, R., Vila-Farré, M. & Allende, M.L., 2022. First finds in North and South America of *Pentacoelum kazukolinda* (Platyhelminthes:

Tricladida), a worldwide invasive flatworm. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(4), 1078-1094. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir. 2022.11.4.25

### Vicente-Hernández, Í., Armonies, W., Henze, K. & Aguado, M.T., 2023. New insights into phylogenetic relationships of Rhabdocoela (Platyhelminthes) including members of Mariplanellida. *BMC zoology*, 8(1), 9, 1-9. https://doi.org/10.1186/s40850-023-00171-y

Vila-Farré, M., Sluys, R., D'Aniello, S., Cebrià, F., Ferrer, X. & Romero, R., 2010. Marine planarians (Platyhelminthes: Tricladida: Maricola) from the western Mediterranean Sea and the Cantabrian coast: new records, one new genus, and immunocytochemistry of the nervous system. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 90(2), 409-422. doi:10.1017/S002531540999047

Whittington, I.D., 1987. Studies on the behaviour of the oncomiracidia of the monogenean parasites *Hexabothrium appendiculatum* and *Leptocotyle minor* from the common dogfish *Scyliorhinus canicula*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 767(4), 773-784.

Whittington, I.D., 1987. A comparative study of the anatomy of the oncomiracidia of the hexabothriid monogeneans *Rajonchocotyle emarginata* and *Hexabothrium appendiculatum*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 767(4), 757-772.

Whittington, I.D. & Kearn, G.C., 1989. Rapid hatching induced by light intensity reduction in the polyopisthocotylean monogenean *Plectanocotyle gurnardi* from the gills of gurnards (Triglidae), with observations on the anatomy and behaviour of the oncomiracidium. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 70(1), 21-32.

Whittington, I.D. & Kearn, G.C., 1990. A comparative study of the anatomy and behaviour of the oncomiracidia of the related monogenean gill parasites *Kuhnia scombri*, *K. sprostonae* and *Grubea cochlear* from mackerel, *Scomber scomber*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 70(1), 21-32.

Winch, W., 1983. The biology of *Atrispinum labracis* n. comb. (Monogenea) on the gills of the bass *Dicentrarchus labrax*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 63(4), 915-928.

Young, J.O., 2001. *Keys to the freshwater microturbellarians of Britain and Ireland, with notes on their ecology*. Freshwater Biological Association, Ambleside, 142 pp.

## 2.11 Gnathostomulida

Ax, P., 1956. Die Gnathostomulida, eine rätselhafte Wurmgruppe aus dem Meeressand. *Abhandlungen der Akademie für Wissenschaft und Literatur Mainz, mathematisch-naturwissenschaftliche Klasse*, 8, 1-32.

Boaden, P.J.S., 1966. Interstitial fauna from Northern Ireland. *Veroffrentlichungen Inst. f. Meeresforch*. Bremerhaven, Sonderband, 2, 125-130.

Kristensen, R.M. & Funch, P., 2000. Micrognathozoa: a new class with complicated jaws like those of Rotifera and Gnathostomulida. *Journal of Morphology*, 246, 1-49.

Reise, K. 1981. Gnathostomulida abundant alongside polychaete burrows. *Marine Ecology Progress Series*, 6, 329-333.

Sterrer, W. 1972. Systematics and evolution within the Gnathostomulida. *Systematic Zoology,* 21, 151-173.

Sterrer, W., 1969. Beitrage zur Kenntnis der Gnathostomulida I. Anatomie und Morphologie des Genus PterognathiaSterrer. *Arkiv for Zoologi*, Serie 2, 22(1), 1-125.

Sterrer, W., 1997. Gnathostomulida from the Canary Islands. *Proceedings of the Biological Scoiety of Washington*, 110, 186-197.

### Sterrer, W., 2001. Gnathostomulida (Unsegmented marine worms). *Encyclopedia of Life Sciences*.

## 2.12 Chaetognatha

Chambers, S.J. & Mulford, A.L., 2012. What is the distribution of the benthic chaetognath *Spadella cephaloptera* (Busch, 1851) in British waters? *Porcupine Marine Natural History Society Newsletter*, 31, 16-20.

### George, G.C., 1992. *The phylum Chaetognatha: a bibliography*. Virginia Institute of Marine Science School of Marine Science: The College of William and Mary. Special Papers in Marine Science, 7, 1-166. http://doi.org/10.21220/V53S3C

### Le Roy, M.E., 1908. Notes on the Identification of the Chaetognatha. *The Biological Bulletin*, 15(2), 67-84.

Pierrot-Bults, A.C. & Chidgey, K.C., 1988. *Chaetognatha. Keys and notes for the identification of species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 39. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E. J. Brill/ Dr. W. Backhuys, Leiden, New York, København, Köln, 66 pp.

### Ritter-Zahony, R., von, 1914. Chaetognaths. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 4(3), 1-2.

Schmidt-Rhaesa, A. & Vieler, V., 2018. *Spadella kappae*, a new small benthic chaetognath (Spadellidae) from Roscoff, France. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 59, 257-265, https://doi.org/10.21411/CBM.A.801C4E6C

### Schmidt-Rhaesa, A. & Vieler, V., 2020. Validation of *Spadella kappae* Schmidt-Rhaesa & Vieler, a small benthic chaetognath from Roscoff, France (Chaetognatha). *Zootaxa*, 4759(2), 300-300. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4759.2.12

### Tovar, E. & Suárez-Morales, E., 2007. New records and a new species of *Spadella* (Chaetognatha: Spadellidae) from the Western Caribbean Sea. *Proceedings* of the *Biological Society* of *Washington*, 120, 175-183.

### Winkelmann, C., Gasmi, S., Gretschel, G., Müller, C.H.G. & Perez, Y., 2012. Description of *Spadella valsalinae* sp. nov., a neo-endemic benthic chaetognath from Northern Adriatic Sea (Croatia) with remarks on its morphology, phylogeny and biogeography. *Organisms Diversity & Evolution*, 14. DOI: 10.1007/s13127-012-0108-0

## 2.13 Nemertea

### Alfaya, J.E.F., Bigatti, G., Kajihara, H., Strand, M., Sundberg, P. & Machordom, A., 2015. DNA barcoding supports identification of *Malacobdella* species (Nemertea: Hoplonemertea). *Zoological Studies*, 54(10), 1-9. DOI 10.1186/s40555-014-0086-3

Brunberg L., 1964. On the nemertean Fauna of Danish waters. *Ophelia,* 1(1), 77-111, 4 plates.

### Chernyshev, A.V., 2021. An updated classification of the phylum Nemertea. *Invertebrate Zoology*, 18, 188-196.

### Chernyshev, A.V. & Minichev, Y.S., 2004. First finding of segmented nemerteans of the genus *Annulonemertis* (Nemertea, Enopla) in the Arctic. *Russian Journal of Marine Biology*, 30, 135-137.

Faasse, M.A. & Turbeville, J.M., 2015. The first record of the north-west Pacific nemertean *Cephalothrix simula* in northern Europe. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 8, e17, 1-6, doi:10.1017/S1755267214001523.

Gibson R., 1988. A new species of marine nemertean from Anglesey, North Wales, with a discussion of the genus *Paroerstedia* Freidrich, 1955. *Journal of Natural History*, 22, 733-745.

Gibson R., 1989. Redescription and taxonomic reappraisal of *Amphiporus elongatus* Stephenson (Nemertea, Enopla) from the Firth of Clyde. *Zoologica Scripta,* 18(3), 357-364.

Gibson, R., 1994. *Nemerteans. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 24. (Second edition). Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 224 pp.

Gibson, R., 1995. Nemertean genera and species of the world: an annotated checklist of original names and description citations, synonyms, current taxonomic status, habitats and recorded zoogeographic distribution. *Journal of Natural History*, 29(2), 271-561.

Gibson R. & Crandall F.B., 1989. The genus *Amphiporus* Ehrenberg (Nemertea,Enopla, Monostiliferoidea). *Zoologica Scripta,* 18(4), 453-470.

### Gibson, R. & Junoy, J., 1991. A new species of *Tetrastemma* (Nemertea: Enopla: Monostiliferoidea) from Ria de Foz, north-western Spain, found living in the mantle cavity of the bivalve mollusc *Scrobicularia plana*. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 103(3), 225-240.

Gittenberger, A. & Schipper, C., 2008. Long live Linnaeus, *Lineus longissimus* (Gunnerus, 1770) (Vermes: Nemertea: Anopla: Heteronemertea: Lineidae), the longest animal worldwide and its relatives occurring in The Netherlands. *Zoologische Mededelingen Leiden*, 82(7), 1, 59-63.

### Herrera-Bachiller, A., Fernández-Álvarez, F.Á. & Junoy, J., 2015. A taxonomic catalogue of the nemerteans (phylum Nemertea) of Spain and Portugal. *Zoological Science*, 32(6), 507-522.

Herrera-Bachiller, A., Kvist, S., Giribet, G. & Junoy, J., 2015. Redescription of *Micrura dellechiajei* (Hubrecht, 1879) (Nemertea, Pilidiophora, Lineidae), a rare Mediterranean species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 95(6), 1091-1100.

### Junoy, J. & Herrera-Bachiller, A., 2006. Los nemertinos del Parque Nacional marítimo-terrestre de las Islas Atlánticas de Galicia. *Proyectos de investigación en parques nacionales: 2006-2009*, 311-325.

### Junoy, J., Andrade, S.C.S. & Giribet, G., 2010. Phylogenetic placement of a new hoplonemertean species commensal on ascidians. *Invertebrate Systematics*, 24, 616-629. http://www.publish.csiro.au/paper/IS10036.htm

### Krämer, D., Schmidt, C., Podsiadlowski, L., Beckers, P., Horn, L. & von Doehren, J., 2017. Unravelling the *Lineus ruber/viridis* species complex (Nemertea, Heteronemertea). *Zoologica Scripta*, 46(1), 111-126. doi:10.1111/zsc.12185

### Senz, W., 1993. New nemerteans from Scilly Islands (Great Britain). *Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museums in Wien Serie B Botanik und Zoologie*, 94/95, 147-166.

### Senz, W., 1995. *Lineus rovinjensis* nom. n. (olim *Lineus arenicolus* Senz, 1993) and *Tetrastemma kirsteueri* nom. n. (olim *Tetrastemma cruciatus* Senz, 1993) (Nemertinea: Heteronemertinea, Hoplonemertinea). *Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museums in Wien Serie B Botanik und Zoologie*, 97B, 55-56.

Stephenson, J., 1910. The nemertines of Millport and its vicinity. *Transactions of the Royal Society of Edinburgh*, 38(1), 1-29, figs. 1-18.

Strand, M. & Sundberg, P., 2011. A DNA-based description of a new nemertean (phylum Nemertea) species. *Marine Biology Research*, 7, 63-70.

### Strand, M., Herrera-Bachiller, A., Nygren, A., & Kånneby, T., 2014. A new nemertean species: What are the useful characters for ribbon worm descriptions? *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 94(2), 317-330. doi:10.1017/S002531541300146X

### Sundberg, P. & Strand, M., 2010. Nemertean taxonomy - time to change lane? *Journal of Zoological Systematics and Evolutionary Research*, 48(3), 283-284.

Sundberg, P., Chernyshev, A.V., Kajihara, H., Kånneby, T. & Strand, M., 2009. Character-matrix based descriptions of two new nemertean (Nemertea) species. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 157, 264-294.

### Sundberg, P., Thuróczy, V.E, Zhou, H., Strand, M., 2009. Polymorphism hides cryptic species in *Oerstedia dorsalis* (Nemertea, Hoplonemertea). *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 98, 556-567.

### Sundberg, P., Andrade, S.C., Bartolomaeus, T., Beckers, P., von Döhren, J., Krämer, D., Gibson, R., Giribet, G., Herrera-Bachiller, A., Junoy, J. & Kajihara, H., 2016. The future of nemertean taxonomy (phylum Nemertea) — a proposal. *Zoologica Scripta*, 45(6), 579-582.

Thollesson, M. & Norenburg, J.L., 2003. Ribbon worm relationships: a phylogeny of the phylum Nemertea. *Journal of the Royal Society of London B*, 270, 407-415.

Turner, A., Fenwick, D., Powell, A., Dhanji-Rapkova, M., Ford, C., Hatfield, R., Santos, A., Martinez-Urtaza, J., Bean, T.P., Baker-Austin, C. & Stebbing, P., 2018. New invasive nemertean species (*Cephalothrix Simula* – sic.) in England with high levels of tetrodotoxin and a microbiome linked to toxin metabolism. *Marine drugs*, 16(11), 452.

## 2.14 Rotifera

Berzins, B., 1960. Rotatoria I Order Monogononta Suborder: Ploima Family: Synchaetidae Genus: *Synchaeta*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 84, 7pp.

Berzins, B., 1960. Rotatoria II Order Monogononta Suborder: Ploima Family: Trichocercidae Genus: *Trichocerca*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 85, 3pp.

Berzins, B., 1960. Rotatoria III Order Monogononta Suborder: Ploima Family: Brachionidae Genus: *Keratella*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 86, 4pp.

Berzins, B., 1960. Rotatoria IV Order Monogononta Suborder: Ploima Family: Brachionidae Genera: *Brachionus*, *Kellicottia*, *Argonotholca*, *Notholca*, *Pseudonotholca*, *Euchlanis*, *Tripleuchlanis*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 87, 5pp.

Berzins, B., 1960. Rotatoria V Order Monogononta Suborder: Ploima Family: Asplanchnidae Genus: *Asplanchna* Family: Synchaetidae Genera: *Ploesoma*, *Polyarthra*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 88, 4pp.

Berzins, B., 1960. Rotatoria VI Order Monogononta Suborder: Flosculariaceae Family: Testudinellidae Genera: *Testudinella*, *Filinia*, *Hexarthra* Family: Conochildidae Genus: *Conochilus* Suborder: Collothecaceae Family: Collothecidae Genus: *Collotheca*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 89, 4pp.

De Smet, W.H., 1996. Description of *Proales litoralis* sp. nov. (Rotifera, Monogononta: Proalidae) from the marine littoral. *Hydrobiologia*, 335, 203-208.

De Smet, W.H., 2000. Three new species of the genus *Encentrum* (Rotifera, Monogononta, Dicranophoridae). *Sarsia,* 85, 77-86.

De Smet, W.H., 2003. *Paradicranophorus sinus* sp. nov. (Dicranophoridae, Monogononta) a new rotifer from Belgium, with remarks on some other species of the genus *Paradicranophorus* Wiszniewski, 1929 and description of *Donneria* gen. nov. *Belgian Journal of Zoology*, 133, 181-188.

De Smet, W.H., 2005. Redescription of *Lindia gravitata* with comment on *L. tecusa* (Rotifera: Monogonata: Lindiidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 85(6), 1467-1473.

De Smet, W.H., 2007. Description of two new species of *Myersinella* (Rotifera, Monogononta: Dicranophoridae) from the Mediterranean. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 87, 1105-1110.

Fontaneto, D., De Smet, W.H. & Ricci, C., 2006. Rotifers in saltwater environments, re-evaluation of an inconspicuous taxon. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 86(4), 623-656.

Fontaneto, D., De Smet, W.H. & Melone, G., 2008. Identification key to the genera of marine rotifers worldwide. *Meiofauna Marina*, 16, 75-99.

Fontaneto, D., Segers, H. & Melone, G., 2008. Marine rotifers from the northern Adriatic Sea, with description of *Lecane insulaconae* n. sp. (Rotifera: Monogononta: Lecanidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 88, 253-258.

### García-Varela, M. & Nadler, S.A., 2006. Phylogenetic relationships among Syndermata inferred from nuclear and mitochondrial gene sequences. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*, 40, 61-72.

Holloday, E.D., 1949. A preliminary report on the Plymouth marine and brackish-water Rotifera. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 28, 239-253.

Mark Welch, D., 2000. Evidence from protein-coding gene that acanthocephalans are rotifers. *Invertebrate Biology*, 119, 17-26.

Pontin, R.M., 1978. *A key to British freshwater planktonic Rotifera*. Freshwater Biological Association, Scientific Publication, No. 38, 178pp.

Ricci, C. & Fontaneto, D., 2003. Mediterranean rotifers: a very inconspicuous taxon. *Biogeographia, Lavori della Societì Italiano di Biogeografia*, 24, 161-167.

Ricci, C. & Melone, G., 2000. Key to the identification of the genera of bdelloid rotifers. *Hydrobiologia,* 418, 73-80.

Ricci, C., Melone, G. & Sotgia, C., 1993. Old and new data on Seisonidea (Rotifera). *Hydrobiologia*, 255, 495-511.

Rougier, C., Pourriot, R. & Lam-Hoai, T., 2000. The genus *Synchaeta* (rotifers) in a north-western Mediterranean coastal lagoon (Etang de Thau, France): taxonomical and ecological remarks. *Hydrobiologia,* 436, 105-117.

Sorensen, M.V., 2001. Two new species of the family Dicranophoridae (Rotifera, Ploima) from the littoral psammon, with notes on other brackish water rotifers in Denmark. *Hydrobiologia*, 452, 121-128.

Thane-Fenchel, A., 1968. Distribution and ecology of non-planktonic brackish-water rotifers from Scandinavian waters. *Ophelia*, 5, 273-297.

Thane-Fenchel, A., 1968. A simple key to the genera of marine and brackish-water rotifers. *Ophelia*, 5, 299-311.

Tzschaschel, G., 1979. Marine Rotatoria ausdem Interstitial der Nordseeinsel Sylt. *Mikrofauna des Meeresbodens*, 71, 1-64.

## 2.15 Gastrotricha

Clausen, C., 1996. Three new species of Gastrotricha Macrodasyida from the Bergen area, western Norway. *Sarsia*, 81:119-129.

Hummon, W.D., 2008. Brackish-water Gastrotricha of the Polish Baltic coast. *Meiofauna Marina*, 16, 109-116.

Hummon, W.D., 2008. Gastrotricha of the North Atlantic Ocean: 1. Twenty four new and two redescribed species of Macrodasyida. *Meiofauna Marina*, 16, 117-174.

Mock, H. 1980. Chaetonotoidea (Gastrotricha) from the North Sea Island of Sylt. *Mikrofauna Meeres*, 78, 1-107.

Todaro, M.A., 2002. An interesting new gastrotrich from littoral meiobenthos (Long Beach Island, USA), with a key to species of *Tetranchyroderma* (Gastrotricha: Macrodasyda). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 82(4), 555-563.

Todaro, M.A., Balsamo, M. & Kristensen, R.M., 2005. A new genus of marine chaetonotids (Gastrotricha), with a description of two new species from Greenland and Denmark. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 59(1), 251-252.

Todaro, M.A. & Hummon, W.D., 2008. An overview and a dichotomous key to genera of the phylum Gastrotricha. *Meiofauna Marina*, 16, 3-20.

Todaro, M.A., Sibaja-Cordero, J.A., Segura-Bermúdez, O.J., Coto-Delgado, G., Goebel-Otárola, N., Barquero, J.D., Cullell-Degado, M. & Dal Zotto, M., 2019. An introduction to the study of Gastrotricha, with a taxonomic key to families and genera of the group. *Diversity* 2019, 11, 117; doi:10.3390/d11070117

## 2.16 Nematoda

Abollo, E., López, J. Gestal, C., Benavente, P. & Pascual, S., 1998. Macroparasites in cetaceans stranded on the northwestern Spanish Atlantic coast. *Diseases of Aquatic Organisms*, 32, 227-231.

Ashrafi, S., Mugniery, D., van Heese, E.Y.J., van Aelst, A.C., Helder, J. & Karssen, G., 2012. Description of *Meloidoderita salina* sp. n. (Nematoda, Sphaeronematidae) from a micro-tidal salt marsh at Mont-Saint-Michel Bay in France. *ZooKeys*, 249, 1-26.

### Bett, B.J. & Moore, C.G., 1988. The taxonomy and biology of a new species of *Pontonema* (Nematoda, Oncholaimidae) dominant in organically polluted sublittoral sediments around Scotland, with a review of the genus. *Journal of Natural History,* 22, 1363-1377.

Calderon-Perez, J.A., 1986. Occurrence of nematode parasites in *Calocaris macandreae* (Crustacea: Decapoda) from an Irish Sea population. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 66(2), 293-301.

Fonseca, G. & Decraemer, W., 2008. State of the art of the free-living marine Monhysteridae (Nematoda). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 88(7), 1371-1390.

Herreras, M.V., Kaarstad, S.E., Balbuena, J.A., Kinze, C.C. & Raga, J.A., 1997. Helminth parasites of the digestive tract of the harbour porpoise *Phocoena phocoena* in Danish waters: a comparative geographical analysis. *Diseases of Aquatic Organisms*, 28, 163-167.

Mattiucci, S. & Nascetti, G., 2006. Molecular systematics, phylogeny and ecology of anisakid nematodes of the genus *Anisakis* Dujardin, 1845: an update. *Parasit*e, 13, 99-113.

Platt, H.M. & Warwick, R.M., 1983. *Free living marine nematodes. Part I. British enoplids. Pictorial key to world genera and notes for the identification of British species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 28. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by Cambridge University Press, London, New York, New Rochelle, Melbourne, Sydney, 307pp.

Platt, H.M. & Warwick, R.M., 1988. *Free living marine nematodes. Part II, British chromadorids. Pictorial key to world genera and notes for the identification of British species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 38. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E.J. Brill/ Dr. W. Backhuys, Leiden, New York, København, Köln, 502pp.

Rohlwing, T., Palm, H.W. & Rosenthal, H., 1998. Parasitation with *Pseudoterranova decipiens* (Nematoda) influences the survival rate of the European smelt *Osmerus eperlanus* retained *by* a screen wall of a nuclear power plant. *Diseases of Aquatic Organisms*, 32, 233-236.

Steel, H., Coomans, A., Decraemer, W., Moens, T. & Bert, W., 2014. Nematodes from terrestrial, freshwater and brackish water habitats in Belgium: an updated list with special emphasis on compost nematodes. *Zootaxa*, 3765(2), 143-160.

Warwick, R.M., Platt, H.M. & Somerfield, P.J., 1998. *Free-living marine nematodes Part III, monhysterids. Pictorial key to world genera and notes for the identification of British species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 53. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 296pp.

## 2.17 ## Acanthocephala

### Amin, O.M., Thielen, F., Münderle, M., Taraschewski, H. & Sures, B., 2008. Description of a new echinorhynchid species (Acanthocephala) from the European eel, *Anguilla anguilla*, in Germany, with a key to species of *Acanthocephalus* in Europe. *Journal of Parasitology*, 94(6), 1299-1304.

### Amin, O., Heckmann, R., Halajian, A. & El-Naggar, A., 2011. The morphology of an unique population of *Corynosoma strumosum* (Acanthocephala, Polymorphidae) from the Caspian seal, *Pusa caspica*, in the land-locked Caspian Sea using SEM, with special notes on histopathology. *Acta Parasitologica*, 56(4), 438-445. DOI: 10.2478/s11686-011-0070-6

### García-Varela, M. & Nadler, S.A., 2006. Phylogenetic relationships among Syndermata inferred from nuclear and mitochondrial gene sequences. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*, 40, 61-72.

### Reier, S., Sattmann, H., Schwaha, T., Fuehrer, H.-P. & Haring, E., 2020. Unravelling the hidden biodiversity – the establishment of DNA barcodes of fish parasitizing Acanthocephala Koehlreuther, 1771 in view of taxonomic misidentifications, intraspecific variability and possible cryptic species. *Parasitology*, 147, 1499-1508. https://doi.org/10.1017/S0031182020001316

### Sergeeva, N.G. & Revkova, T.N., 2022. Synopsis of the genus *Greeffiella* (Nematoda: Desmoscolecida), with the description of two new species from the Sea of Japan and the Black Sea. *Zoosystemica Rossica*, 31(2), 289-303.

### Tkach, I.V., Sarabeev, V.L. & Shvetsova, L.S., 2014. Taxonomic status of *Neoechinorhynchus Agilis* (Acanthocephala, Neoechinorhynchidae), with a description of two new species of the genus from the Atlantic and Pacific mullets (Teleostei, Mugilidae). *Vestnik Zoologii*, 48(4), 291-306. https://doi.org/10.2478/vzoo-2014-0035

## 2.18 Nematomorpha

Hanelt, B., Thomas, F. & Schmidt-Rhaesa, A., 2005. Biology of the phylum Nematomorpha. *Advances in Parasitology*, 59, 243-305.

Leslie, H.A., Campbell, A. & Daborn, G. R., 1981. *Nectonema* (Nematomorpha: Nectonematoidea) a parasite of decapod Crustacea in the Bay of Fundy. *Canadian Journal of Zoology,* 59,1193-1196.

Neilsen, S.O., 1969. *Nectonema munidae* Brinkman (Nematomorpha) parasitizing *Munida tenuimana* G.O. Sars (Crust. Dec.) with notes on the host parasite relations and new host species. *Sarsia*, 38,91-110.

Poinar, G. & Brockerhofff, A.M., 2001. *Nectonema zealandica* n. sp. (Nematomorpha: Nectonematoidea) parasitising the purple rock crab *Hemigrapsus edwardsi* (Brachyura: Decapoda) in New Zealand, with notes on the prevalence of infection and host defence reactions. *Systematic Parasitology*, 50, 149-157.

Schmidt-Rhaesa, A., Pohle, G, Gaudette, J. & Burdett-Coutts, V., 2013. Lobster (*Homarus americanus*) a new host for marine horsehair worms (*Nectonema agile*, Nematomorpha). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 93, 631-633.

## 2.19 Acanthocephala

Abollo, E., López, J. Gestal, C., Benavente, P. & Pascual, S., 1998. Macroparasites in cetaceans stranded on the northwestern Spanish Atlantic coast. *Diseases of Aquatic Organisms*, 32, 227-231.

Amin, O.M., 1987. Key to the families and subfamilies of Acanthocephala, with the erection of a new class (Polyacanthocephala) and a new order (Polyacanthorhynchida). *Journal of Parasitology*, 73, 1216-1219.

Amin, O., 2013. Classification of the Acanthocephala. *Folia Parasitologica*, 60(4), 273–305.

Brown. A.F., Chubb, J.C. & Veltkamp C.J., 1997. A key to the species of Acanthocephala from British freshwater fishes. *Journal of Fish Biology,* 28, 327-334.

Huys, R. & Bodin, P., 1997. First record of Acanthocephala in marine copepods. *Ophelia*, 46, 217-231.

Golvan, Y.J., 1969. Systematique des Acanthocephales (Acanthocephala Rudolphi, 1801), L'ordre des Palaeacanthocephala Meyer, 1931, La superfamille des Echinorhynchidea (Cobbold, 1876) Golvan et Houin 1973. *Mémoires du Muséum Nationale d'Histoire Naturelle,* 47, 1-373.

Golvan, Y.J., 1994. Nomenclature of the Acanthocephala. *Research and Reviews in Parasitology*, 54, 135-205.

Jefferies, D.J., Hanson, H.M. & Harris, E.A., 1990. The prevalence of *Pseudoterranova decipiens* (Nematoda) and *Corynosoma strumosum* (Acanthocephala) in otters *Lutra lutra* from coastal sites in Britain*. Journal of Zoology*, 221, 316-321.

Mark Welch, D., 2000. Evidence from protein-coding gene that acanthocephalans are rotifers. *Invertebrate Biology*, 119, 17-26.

Waindoka, P., Lehnertb, K., Sieberth,U., Pawliczkac, I. & Strubea, C., 2018. Prevalence and molecular characterisation of Acanthocephala in pinnipedia of the North and Baltic Seas. *International Journal for Parasitology: Parasites and wildlife*, 7, 34-433.

Wayland, M.T., Gibson, D.I. & Sommerville, C., 1997. *Echinorhynchus trachyrinci* n. sp. (Acanthocephala: Echinorhynchidae) from macrourid fishes of the northeast Atlantic. *Systematic Parasitology*, 37, 59-66.

Wayland. M.T., Vainio, J.K., Gibson, D.I, Herniou, E.A.W.W., Littlewood, D.T.J. & Väinölä, R., 2015. The systematics of *Echinorhynchus* Zoega in Müller, 1776 (Acanthocephala, Echinorhynchidae) elucidated by nuclear and mitochondrial sequence data from eight European taxa. *Zookeys*, 484, 25-52.

Wulker, G. & Schuurmans Stekhoven, J.H., 1933. *Acanthocephala.* Tierwelt der Nord- und Ostsee. 6e Leipzig: Akademische verlagsgesellschaft. 64pp.

## 2.20 Kinorhyncha

GaOrdóňez, D., Pardos, F. & Benito, J., 2008. Three new *Echinoderes* (Kinorhyncha, Cyclorhagida) from north Spain with new evolutionary aspects in the genus. *Zoologischer Anzeiger,* 247, 95-111*.*

Higgins, R.P., 1985. The genus *Echinoderes* (Kinorhyncha: Cyclorhagida) from the English Channel. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 65(3), 785-800.

McIntyre, A.D., 1962. The class Kinorhyncha (Echinoderida) in British waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 42, 503-509.

Moore, P.G., 1973. *Campyloderes macquariae* Johnston, 1938 (Kinorhyncha: Cyclorhagida) from the northern hemisphere. *Journal of Natural History*, 7, 341-354.

Neves, R.C., Sørensen, M.V. & Herranz, M., 2016. First account of kinorhynchs from Portugal, with the description of two new species: *Echinoderes lusitanicus* sp. nov. and *E. reicherti* sp. nov. *Marine Biology Research*, 12(5), 455-470.

Ordóñez, D.G., Pardos, F. & Benito, J., 2008. Three new *Echinoderes* (Kinoryncha, Cyclorhagida) from north Spain, with new evolutionary aspects in the genus. *Zoologischer Anzeiger,* 247, 95-111.

Pardos, F., Higgins, R.P. & Benito, J., 1998. Two new *Echinoderes* (Kinorhyncha, Cyclorhagida) from Spain, including a re-evaluation of kinorhynch taxonomic characters. *Zoologischer Anzeiger,* 237, 195-208.

Sánchez, N., Herranz, M., Benito, J. & Pardos, F., 2012. Kinorhyncha from the Iberian peninsula: new data from the first intensive sampling campaigns. *Zootaxa*, 3402, 24-44.

## 2.21 Loricifera

Heiner, I., 2004. *Armorloricus kristenseni* (Nanaloricidae, Loricifera) a new species from the Faroe Bank (North Atlantic). *Helgoland Marine Research*, 58(3), 192-205.

Heiner, I., 2005. *Preliminary account of the loriciferan fauna of the Faroe Bank (NE Atlantic)*. *In*: BIOFAR Proceedings 2005, BIOFAR Symposium, Tórshavn 24-26 April 2003, 213-219.

Heiner, I., 2010. *Rugiloricus bacatus* sp. nov. (Loricifera - Pliciloricidae) and a ghost-larva with paedogenetic reproduction. *Systematics & Biodiversity*, 6(2), 225-247.

Heiner, I., & Kristensen, R.M., 2005. Two new species of the genus *Pliciloricus* (Loricifera, Pliciloriciferidae) from the Faroe Bank (North Atlantic). *Zoologischer Anzeiger,* 243(3), 121-138.

Kristensen, R.M., 1983. Loricifera, a new phylum with Aschelminthes characters from the meiobenthos. *Zeitschrift fur die Zoologische Systematik und Evolutionsforshung*, 21, 163-180.

## Kristensen, R.M. & Gad, G., 2004. *Armorloricus* a new genus of Loricifera (Nanaloricidae) from Trezen ar Skoden (Roscoff, France). *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 45, 121–156.

### Neves, R.C., Kristensen, R.M. & Møbjerg, N., 2021. New records on the rich loriciferan fauna of Trezen ar Skoden (Roscoff, France): description of two new species of *Nanaloricus* and the new genus *Scutiloricus*. *PLoS ONE*, 16(5), e0250403. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0250403

### Pardos, F. & Kristensen, R.M., 2013. First record of Loricifera from the Iberian Peninsula, with the description of *Rugiloricus manuelae* sp. nov., (Loricifera, Pliciloricidae). *Helgoland Marine Research*, 67, 623-638. DOI 10.1007/s10152-013-0349-0

## 2.22 Priapulida

Båtvik, J.I.I., 2003. Levende frynsepølseorm *Priapulus caudatus* studert og fotografert utenfor Fredrikstad. *Natur i Østfold*, 22(1-2), 104-106.

Cuénot L., 1922. *Sipunculiens, echiuriens, priapuliens*. Faune de France, 4. Lechevalier, Paris, 29 pp.

Hammond, R.A., 1970. The surface of *Priapulus caudatus* (Lamarck, 1816). *Zeitschrift für Morphologie der Tiere*, 68, 255-268.

Stephen, A.C., 1934. The Echiuridae, Sipunculidae and Priapulidae of Scottish and adjacent waters. *Proceedings of the Royal Physical Society of Edinburgh,* 22, 159-185.

Stephen, A.C., 1960. *British echiurids (Echiuroidea), sipunculids (Sipunculoidea) and priapulids (Priapuloidea). With keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna, 12. The Linnean Society of London, London, 27pp.

Todaro, A.M. & Shirley, T.C., 2003. A new meiobenthic priapulid (Priapulida, Tubiluchidae) from a Mediterranean submarine cave. *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 70, 79-87.

## 2.23 Annelida

### *2.23.1 Annelida - General*

Aguirrezabalaga, F., 1984. Contribución al estudio de los anélidos poliquetos de la costa de Guipúzcoa. *Munibe Ciencias Naturales.* 36, 119-130.

### Alvarez-Aguilar, A., Van Rensburg, H., & Simon, C., 2022. Impacts of alien polychaete species in marine ecosystems: A systematic review. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 102(1-2), 3-26. doi:10.1017/S0025315422000315

Augener, H., 1913. Beitrag zur kenntnis verschiedener anneliden und bemerkungen uber die ordischen nephthys-arten und deren epitoke formen. *Archiv fur Naturgeschichte, Berlin*, 78A, 162-212.

Bakken, T., Kongsrud, J.A., Oug, E., Cochrane, S.K.J., Moen, T.L. & Solbakken, B.E.B., 2010. Polychaetes from Jan Mayen (Annelida, Polychaeta), *Polar Research*, 29(1), 1-21.

Barnich, R., 2010. *Identification of scale worms in British and Irish waters*. Senckenberg-Forschunginstitut und Naturmuseum Frankfurt. NMBAQC workshop key.

Bennet, J.A. & Olivier, G. van, 1826. Naamlijst van wormen. *Natuurkundige Verhandelingen van de Hollandsche Maatschappij der Wetenschappen te Haarlem*, 15, 1-56.

### Cepeda, D. &, P., 2016. Polychaeta (Annelida) from Muros de Nalón (Asturias, Cantabrian Sea), with three new records for the coast of Asturias. *Munibe Ciencias Naturales*, 64, 143-153. doi: 10.21630/mcn.2016.64.05

### Çinar, M.E., Dagli, E. & Açik, S., 2011. Annelids (Polychaeta and Oligochaeta) from the Sea of Marmara, with descriptions of five new species. *Journal of Natural History*, 45(33-34), 2105-2143.

### Çinar, M.E., Dagli, E. & Açik, S., 2012. New records of alien polychaete species for the coasts of Turkey. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 13(1), 103-107. https://doi.org/10.12681/mms.26

Clark, R.B., 1960. *The Fauna of the Clyde Sea Area. Polychaeta with keys to the British genera*. Scottish Marine Biological Association, Millport, 71pp.

### Darbyshire, T., 2023. Polychaetes of Lundy 2022. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 19, 20-25.

### Darbyshire, T., 2024. Polychaetes of the Fleet Lagoon, Dorset. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 21, 47-55.

Dauvin, J.C., Dewarumez, J.M. & Gentil, F., 2003. Liste actualisée des espèces d‟Annélides Polychètes présentes en Manche. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 44, 67-95.

Day, J.H., 1967. *Polychaeta of southern Africa. Part 1. Errantia*. Trustees of the British Museum (Natural History) London, 459-878.

Day, J.H., 1967. *Polychaeta of southern Africa. Part 2. Sedentaria*. Trustees of the British Museum (Natural History) London, 459-878.

Detinova, N.N., 1985. Polychaetous worms from the Reykjanes Ridge (the North Atlantic). Bottom Fauna from mid-ocean rises in the North Atlantic. *Trudy Instituta okeanologii im. P.P. Shirshova*, 120, 96-136 (text figures) (in Russian).

Ditlevsen, H., 1917. Annelids. I. *The Danish Ingolf Expedition*, 4, 1-71, plates 1-6.

Eliason, A., 1962. Die Polychaeten der Skagerak Expedition 1933. *Zoologiska Bidrag Från Uppsala*, 33, 207-293.

Eliason, A., 1962. Undersökningar Över Öresund XXXX1 Weitere Untersuchungen Über die Polychaeten fauna des Öresunds. *Lunds Universitets Arsskrift. N. F.,* Avd. 2. Bd 58. Nr 9., 1-97.

Faasse, M., 2016. Dispersal of the invasive tubeworms *Desdemona ornata* and *Pseudopolydora paucibranchiata* to the Netherlands (Polychaeta : Sedentaria). *Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen*, 46, 49-56.

### Fauchald, K., 1972. Some polychaetous annelids from the deep basins in Sognefjorden, Western Norway. *Sarsia*, 49(1), 89-106.

### Fauchald, K., 1974. Deep-water errant polychaetes from Hardangerfjorden, western Norway. *Sarsia*, 57(1), 1-32.

Fauchald, K., 1977. *The polychaete worms, definitions and keys to the orders, families and genera*. Science series, Issue 28, Natural History Museum of Los Angeles County, 188 pp..

Fauvel, P., 1911. *Annélides polychètes. In: Duc d'Orléans. Campange Artique de 1907*. Imperie scientifique Chaeles Bulens, Bruxelles, 45 pp., 1 plate.

Fauvel, P., 1923. *Polychetes errantes*. Faune de France 5, Lechevalier, Paris. 488pp.

Fauvel, P., 1927. *Polychetes sedentaires*. Addenda aux errantes, archiannelides, myzostomaires. Faune de France, 16, 494 pp.

Friedrich, H., 1938. *Polychaeta*. *In*: Die Tierwelt der Nord- und Ostsee, Grimpe, G. & Wagler, E. (eds.), vol. Vl.b., 1-201.

Garwood, P.R., 1981. *Polychaeta-Errantia*. The Marine Fauna of the Cullercoats District Number 9, Report of the Dove Marine Laboratory, Third Series Number 22, 172pp.

Garwood, P.R., 1982. *Polychaeta-Sedentaria including Archiannelida*. The Marine Fauna of the Cullercoats District Number 10, Report of the Dove Marine Laboratory, Third Series Number 23, 270pp.

George, J.D. & Hartmann-Schröder, G., 1985. *Polychaetes: British Amphinomida, Spintherida and Eunicida*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 32. Published for The Linnaean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E. J. Brill/Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, København, Köln, 221 pp.

Hamond, R., 1966. The Polychaeta of the coast of Norfolk. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine,* 7, 383-436.

Hartley, J.P., 1981. Five species of Polychaeta new to British waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the U.K.*, 61, 279-280.

Hartman, O., 1959. Catalogue of the polychaetous annelids of the world: Part II. *Allan Hancock Foundation Publications,* Occasional Paper Number 23, 355-628.

Hartman, O. & Fauchald, K., 1971. *Deep-water benthic polychaetous annelids off New England to Bermuda and other North Atlantic areas*. Part II. Allan Hancock Monographs in Marine Biology, Los Angeles, 6, 1-137.

Hartmann-Schröder, G., 1996. *Annelida, borstenwurmer, polychaeta 2., neubearbeitete Auflage mit 295 Abbildungen*. Die tierwelt Deutschlands und der angrenzden meeresteile, 58 (second edition). Gustav Fischer, Jena, 645pp.

Hayward, P.J. & Ryland, J.S., 1990. *The marine fauna of the British Isles and North-West Europe: Volume 1: Introduction and protozoans to arthropods*. Clarenden Press, Oxford, 627pp.

Helgason, G.V., Gardarsson, A., Svavarsson, J., Adalsteinsdottir, K. & Gudmundsson, H., 1990. Polychaetes new to the Icelandic fauna, with remarks on some previously recorded species. *Sarsia*, 75, 203-212.

Hobson, K.D. & Banse, K., 1981. Principal external diagnostic characters of families of 'sedentariate' and 'archiannelid' polychaetes. Pp.14-25 from: Sedentariate and archiannelid polychaetes of British Columbia and Washington. *Canadian Bulletin of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences*, 209, 144pp

Holthe, T., 1977. The polychaetous annelids of Trondheimsfjorden, Norway. *Gunneria,* 29, 164.

Hutchings, P. & Kupriyanova, E. 2018. Cosmopolitan polychaetes – fact of fiction? Personal and historical perspectives. *Invertebrate Systematics,* 32, 1-9.

Jirkov, I.A., 1989. *Bottom fauna of the USSR (Polychaeta)*. Moscow State University Press: 1-141 publication.

Jirkov, I.A., 2001. *Polychaeta of the Arctic Ocean*. Yanus-K, Moscow, 632 pp. (in Russian).

Kingston, P & Duff, A. eds. 1987. *Key to the Polychaete annelids from the North Sea and Baltic approaches*. A translation of the keys contained in Die Tierwelt Deutschlands und angrenzender Meeresteile, Annelida, Borstenwurmer, Polychaeta by Dr Gesa Hartmann-Schroder. Institute of Offshore Engineering Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh.

### Kirkegaard, J., 1983. Bathyal benthic polychaetes from the N.E. Atlantic Ocean, S.W. of the British Isles. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 63(3), 593-608. doi:10.1017/S0025315400070909

Kirkegaard, J.B., 1998. Polychaetes of the families Glyceridae, Goniadidae and Nereididae from the North Atlantic around the Faroes, together with a description of a new species of *Rullierinereis* (Nereididae). *Sarsia*, 83, 317-328.

Kirkegaard, J.B. 2001. Polychaetes of the families Glyceridae, Goniadidae, and Nereididae from the North Atlantic around Iceland. *Sarsia*, 86, 13-20.

Langeneck, J., Busoni, G., Aliani, S. & Castelli, A., 2017. Deep-sea polychaetes (Annelida) from the Malta Escarpment (western Ionian Sea). *The European Zoological Journal*, 84(1), 1420-152.

### Le Mao, P., Godet, L., Fournier, G., Desroy, N., Gentil, F., Thiébaut, E., Pourinet, L., Cabioch, L., Retière, C. & Chambers, P., 2020. Atlas de la faune marine invertébrée du golfe Normano-Breton, 2/7 - Annélides. *Éditions de la Station biologique de Roscoff*, 2020, 9782951802940. ffhal-02490360f

López, E. & Richter, A., 2017. Nonindigenous species (NIS) of polychaetes (Annelida: Polychaeta) from the Atlantic and Mediterranean coasts of the Iberian Peninsula: an annotated checklist. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 71(19), 1-17.

### Magalhães, W.F., Hutchings, P., Oceguera-Figueroa, A., Martin, P., Schmelz, R.M., Wetzel, M.J., Wiklund, H., Maciolek, N.J., Kawauchi, G.Y. & Williams, J.D., 2021. Segmented worms (Phylum Annelida): a celebration of twenty years of progress through *Zootaxa* and call for action on the taxonomic work that remains. *Zootaxa*, 4979(1), 190-211.

Martin, D. & Britayev, T.A., 1998. Symbiotic polychaetes: review of known species. *Oceanography and Marine Biology Annual Review*, 36, 217-340.

### Martinelli, J.C., Considine, M., Casendino, H.R., Tarpey, C.M., Jiménez-Hidalgo, I., Padilla-Gamiño, J.L., King, T.L., Hauser, L., Rumrill, S. & Wood, C.L., 2024. Infestation of cultivated Pacific oysters by shell-boring polychaetes along the US West Coast: Prevalence is associated with season, culture method, and pH. *Aquaculture*, 580, 740290.

Mackie, A.S.Y., Oliver, P.G. & Rees, E.I.S., 1995. *Benthic biodiversity in the southern Irish Sea.* Studies in Marine Biodiversity and Systematics from the National Museum of Wales. BIOMAR Reports, 1, 263 pp.

Mackie, A.S.Y., 2001. Examination of polychaete specimens. 2pp. Originally from NRA Polychaete Identification Course, National Museum of Wales, Nov. 92. Re-issued at IRTU/ECSA Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry, Oct. 2001, (unpublished).

Marion, A.F. & Bobretzky, N., 1875. Étude des annélides du Golfe de Marseille. *Annales des Sciences naturelles, Paris*, 6(2), 1-106, Pl.1-12.

### McIntosh, W.C., 1874. On the invertebrate marine fauna and fishes of St. Andrews; 2nd part of Class Annelida. Includes all of Polychaeta. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, 14 (4th series) issue 80 part 28, 192-207. http://biodiversitylibrary.org/page/19210023

McIntosh, W.C., 1910. A monograph of the British annelids. Polychaeta. Ray Society of London.

McIntosh, W.C. 1922. A Monograph of the British marine annelids, Vol 4, part 1. Ray Society, London.

McIntosh, W.C. 1923. A monograph of British annelids 1900-1923. Polychaeta. Hermellidae to Sabellidae. 4, 22. Ray Society, London.

McIntosh, W.C., 1923. *Monograph of the British marine annelids. 4, 2. Polychaeta - Sabellidae to Serpulidae.* Ray Society, London, pp. 251-538.

McIntyre, A.D., 1961. New records of polychaetes from Scottish coastal and offshore waters. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh*, B., 67(4), 351-362.

Mikkelsen, P.S. & Virnstein, R.W., 1982. *An Illustrated glossary of polychaete terms*. Harbour Branch Foundation Inc., Fort Pierce, Florida, Technical Report No.46., 92pp.

Molodtsova, T.N., Britayev, T.A. & Martin, D., 2016. *Cnidarians and their polychaete symbionts*. In: *The Cnidaria, past, present and future* (ed. By S. Goffredo & Z. Dubinsky), 387-413.

Norlinder, E., Nygren, A., Wiklund, H. & Pleijel, F., 2012. Phylogeny of scale-worms (Aphroditiformia, Annelida), assessed from 18SrRNA, 28SrRNA, 16SrRNA, mitochondrial cytochrome c oxidase subunit I (COI), and morphology. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*, 65, 490-500.

Nygren, A. & Pleijel, F., 2015. *Ringmaskar: Havsborstmaskar; Annelida: Polychaeta*. Nationalnyckeln till Svierges Flora och Fauna. ArtDatabanken, Svierges Lantbruksuniversitet, Uppsala, 15-360.

O'Reilly, M., Nowacki, S. & Bell, A., 2011. New records of scaleworms and their allies (Polychaeta: Aphroditoidea and Pisionoidea), from the Clyde and Argyll Sea Area, with notes on parasitic copepods, commensal entoprocts and other epizoans. *The Glasgow Naturalist,* 25(3), 49-60.

Oug, E., 2001. Polychaetes in intertidal rocky and sedimentary habitats in the region of Tromsø, northern Norway. *Sarsia*, 86, 75-83.

Oug, E., Bakken, T. & Kongsrud, J.A., 2014. Original specimens and type localities of early described polychaete species (Annelida) from Norway, with particular attention to species described by O.F. Müller and M. Sars. *Memoirs of Museum Victoria*, 71, 217-236.

Pamungkas, J., Glasby, C.J., Read, G.B., Wilson, S.P. & Costello, M.J., 2019. Progress and perspectives in the discovery of polychaete worms (Annelida) of the world. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 73(4), 1-10.

Parapar, J., Alós, C., Núñez, J., Moreira, J., López, E., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Besteiro, C., & Martínez, A., 2012. *Annelida Polychaeta III*. In: *Fauna Ibérica*, 36. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 413 pp.

### Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A., 2018. *Annelida Polychaeta V*. In: *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 636 pp.

### Parapar, J., Moreira, J., Núñez, J., Barnich, R., Brito, M. del C., Fiege, D, Capacciano-Azzati, R. & El-Haddad, M., 2015. *Annelida Polychaeta IV*. In: *Fauna Ibérica*, 41. Ramos M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 416 pp.

Ravara, A. & Cunha, M.R., 2016. Two new species of scale worms (Polychaeta: Aphroditiformia) from deep-sea habitats in the Gulf of Cadiz (NE Atlantic). *Zootaxa*, 4097(3), 442-450.

Ravara, A., Ramos, D., Teixeira, M.A.L., Costa, F.O. & Cunha, M.R., 2017. Taxonomy, distribution and ecology of the order Phyllodocida (Annelida, Polychaeta) in deep-sea habitats around the Iberian margin. *Deep-Sea Research II*, 137, 207-231.

### Rioja, E., 1917. Nota sobre algunos anelidos interesantes de Santander. *Boletín de la Real Sociedad Española de Historia Natural*, 17, 221-228, text figures only. http://bibdigital.rjb.csic.es/ing/Libro.php?Libro=1224

Rouse, G.W. & Pleijel, F., 2001. *Polychaetes*. Oxford University Press, 354pp.

### Rouse, G.W., Pleijel, F. & Tilic, E., 2022. *Annelida*. Oxford University Press, London/New York, 418pp.

Savigny, J.-C., 1822. Système des annélides, principalement de celles des côtes de l'Égypte et de la Syrie, offrant les caractères tant distinctifs que naturels des ordres, familles et genres, avec la description des espèces. *Description de l'Égypte ou Recueil des Observations et des Recherches qui ont été faites en Égypte pendant l'Expédition de l'Armée Française, publié par les Ordres de sa Majesté l'Empereur Napoléon le Grand, Histoire Naturelle, Paris*, 1(3), 1-128.

Southern, R., 1914. Clare Island Survey. Archiannelida and Polychaeta. *Proceedings of the Royal Irish Academy,* 31(47), 1-160. pls.1-15.

Ushakov, P.V., 1965. *Polychaeta of the far eastern seas of USSR* (1955, in Russian). Israel Program for Scientific Translations.

Viéitez, J.M., Alós, C., Parapar, J., Besteiro, C., Moreira, J., Núñez, J., Laborda, A.J. & San Martín, G., 2004. *Annelida Polychaeta I*. In: *Fauna Ibérica*, 25. Ramos, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 530 pp.

Wesenberg-Lund, E., 1950. Polychaeta. *The Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 4(14), 81-85, pls.1-10.

Westheide, W., 2008. *Polychaetes: interstitial families. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 44 (Second Edition). Published for the Linnaean Society of London by Field Studies Council, 169 pp.

### Wilson, W.H., 1991. Sexual reproductive modes in polychaetes: classification and diversity. *Bulletin of Marine Science*, 48(2), pp.500-516.

### Worsaae, K., Kerbl, A., Domenico, M.D., Gonzalez, B.C., Bekkouche, N. & Martínez, A., 2021. Interstitial Annelida. *Diversity*, 13, 77, 1-57. https://doi.org/10.3390/ d13020077

### *2.23.2 Chrysopetalidae*

### Aguado, M.T. & Ravara, A., 2018. *Familia Chrysopetalidae* Ehlers, 1864 (Calamyzinae). In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida Polychaeta V*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 110-120.

### Blake, J.A., 1990. A new genus and species of Polychaeta commensal with a deep-sea thyasirid clam. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 103(3), 681-686. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/page/34592142

Chambers, S.J. & Muir, A.I., 1997. *Polychaetes: British Chrysopetaloidea, Pisionoidea & Aphroditoidea*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 54. Published for the Linnaean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 202 pp.

Darbyshire, T., 2012. Re-description of *Dysponetus joeli* Olivier *et al.*, 2012 (Polychaeta, Chrysopetalidae), with a new key to species of the genus. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 27, 1-9.

Kisseleva, M.I., 1992. New genus and species of a polychaete of the Chrysopetalidae from the Black Sea. *Zoologicheskii Zhurnal*, 72(11), 128-132.

Mileikovskij, S.A., 1962. On the morphology and systematics of polychaetes belonging to the family Chrysopetalidae E. Ehlers, 1864: Genera *Paleanotus* L. Schmarda, 1861, *Heteropale* H.P. Johnson, 1897, and others. *Zoologicheskii Zhurnal*, 41(5), 648-659.

Olivier, Lana, P., Oliveira, V. & Worsfold, T., 2012. *Dysponetus joeli* sp. nov. (Polychaeta: Chrysopetalidae) from the north-east Atlantic, with a cladistic analysis of the genus and a key to species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*. 92(5), 989-996.

Ravara, A., Aguado, M.T., Rodrigues, C.F., Génio, L., Cunha, M.R., 2019. Description of a new genus and species of Chrysopetalidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) from the NE Atlantic, with some further records of related species. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 539, 1-21.

### San Martín, G., 2004. *Familia Chrysopetalidae* Ehlers, 1864. In: Viéitez, J.M., Alós, C., Parapar, J., Besteiro, C., Moreira, J., Núñez, J., Laborda, J. & San Martín, G. *Annelida Polychaeta I*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 25. Ramos, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 422-446.

Watson, C., Chivers, A.J., Narayanaswamy, B.E., Lamont, P. & Turnewitsch, R., 2014. Chrysopetalidae (Annelida: Phyllodocida) from the Senghor Seamount, north-east Atlantic: taxa with deep-sea affinities and morphological adaptations. *Memoirs of Museum Victoria*, 71, 311-325.

Watson, C., Carvajal, J.I., Sergeeva, N.G., Pleijel, F. & Rouse, G.W., 2016. Free-living calamyzin chrysopetalids (Annelida) from methane seeps, anoxic basins, and whale falls. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 177(4), 700-719.

Wiklund, H., Glover, A.G., Johannessen, P.J. & Dahlgren, T.G., 2009. Cryptic speciation at organic-rich marine habitats: a new bacteriovore annelid from whale-fall and fish farms in the North-East Atlantic. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 155, 774-785.

### *2.23.3 Aphroditidae*

Barnich, R., 2011. *Identification of scale worms in British and Irish waters*. Prepared for NMBAQC 2010 taxonomic workshop, Dove marine Lab., 2010 and updated 2011, 52pp., (unpublished)

Barnich, R. & Fiege, D., 2000. Revision of the Northeast Atlantic and Mediterranean species of *Aphrodita* Linnaeus, 1758 and *Aphroditella* Roule, 1898 (Polychaeta: Aphroditidae). *Ophelia*, 53(2), 131-140.

Barnich, R. & Fiege, D., 2003. The Aphroditoidea (Annelida: Polychaeta) of the Mediteranean Sea. *Abhandlungen der Senckenbergischen Naturforschenden Gesellschaft Frankfurt am Main*, 559, 1-170.

Chambers, S.J., 1985. *Polychaetes from Scottish Waters. Part 2, Families Aphroditidae, Sigalionidae and Polyodontidae*. Royal Scottish Museum Studies, 38pp.

Chambers, S.J., 1990. The British Species of Aphroditoidea, Keys to species of Polynoidae, Sigalionidae, Aphroditidae and note on *Pholoe.* ECSA Polychaete Workshop, Fort Popton, 1990, 15pp., (unpublished).

Chambers, S.J. & Muir, A.I., 1997. *Polychaetes: British Chrysopetaloidea, Pisionoidea & Aphroditoidea*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 54. Published for the Linnaean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by the Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 202 pp.

Loshamn, A-A., 1980. *Aphroditoidae, Polynoidae, Polyodontidae & Sigalionidae*. Loshamn's key to Scandinavian and Arctic species. Translated by Fredrik Pleijel (March 1990) – from En systematik og Dryegeografisk undersokelse over skjellrygg-gruppen (Familie Aphroditidae sensu Fauvel, 1923). Supplied by A.S.Y. Mackie /ECSA 1990, 8pp., (unpublished translation).

### Núñez, J., Barnich, R., Brito, M. del C. & Fiege, D., 2015. *Familia Aphroditidae* Lamarck, 1818. In: Parapar, J., Moreira, J., Núñez, J., Barnich, R., Brito, M. del C., Fiege, D, Capacciano-Azzati, R. & El-Haddad, M. *Annelida Polychaeta IV*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 41. Ramos M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 89-104.

### *2.23.4 Polynoidae*

Barnich, R., 2011. *Identification of scale worms in British and Irish waters*. Prepared for NMBAQC 2010 taxonomic workshop, Dove marine Lab., 2010, and updated 2011, 52pp, (unpublished)

Barnich, R., Dietrich, A., Hager, T. & Fiege, D., 2017. On the genera *Malmgrenia* McIntosh, 1874 and *Pettibonesia* Nemésio, 2006 in the northeast Atlantic and Mediterranean Sea, with descriptions of two new species (Polychaeta: Polynoidae). *Marine Biodiversity*, 1-4 (published online https://doi/org/10.11007/s12526-017-0802-4).

Barnich, R. & Fiege, D., 2000. Revision of the Mediterranean species of *Harmothoe* Kinberg, 1856 and *Lagisca* Malmgren, 1865 (Polychaeta: Polynoidae: Polynoinae) with descriptions of a new genus and a new species. *Journal of Natural History*, 34(10), 1889-1938.

Barnich, R. & Fiege, D., 2001. The Mediterranean species of *Malmgreniella* Hartman, 1967 (Polychaeta: Polynoidae: Polynoinae), including the description of a new species. *Journal of Natural History*, 35(8), 1119-1142.

Barnich, R. & Fiege, D., 2003. The Aphroditoidea (Annelida: Polychaeta) of the Mediteranean Sea. *Abhandlungen der Senckenbergischen Naturforschenden Gesellschaft Frankfurt am Main*, 559, 1-170.

Barnich, R. & Fiege, D., 2004. Revision of the genus *Lepidastheniella* Monro, 1924 (Polychaeta: Polynoidae: Lepidastheniinae) with notes on the subfamily Lepidastheniinae and the description of a new species. *Journal of Natural History*, 38, 863-876.

Barnich, R. & Fiege, D., 2009. Revision of the genus *Harmothoe* Kinberg, 1856 (Polychaeta: Polynoidae) in the Northeast Atlantic, *Zootaxa*, 2104, 1-76.

Barnich, R. & Fiege, D., 2010. On the distinction of *Harmothoe globifera* (G.O. Sars, 1873) and some other easily confused polynoids in the NE Atlantic, with the description of a new species of *Acanthicolepis* Norman in McIntosh, 1900 (Polychaeta, Polynoidae). *Zootaxa*, 2525, 1-18.

Barnich, R, Gil, J. & Fiege, D., 2000. Revision of the genus *Acanthicolepis* Norman in McIntosh, 1900 (Polychaeta, Polynoidae, Polynoinae). *Sarsia*, 85, 313-319.

Bock, G., Fiege, D. & Barnich, R., 2010. Revision of *Hermadion* Kinberg, 1856, with a redescription of *Hermadion magalhaensi* Kinberg, 1856, *Adyte hyalina* (G.O. Sars, 1873) n. comb. and *Neopolynoe acanellae* (Verrill, 1881) n. comb. (Polychaeta: Polynoidae). *Zootaxa*, 2554, 45-61.

Britayev, T.A. & Martin, D. 2005. Scaleworms (Polychaeta, Polynoidae) associated with chaetopterid worms (Polychaeta, Chaetopteridae), with description of a new genus and species. *Journal of Natural History*, 39(48), 4081-4099.

Chambers, S.J., 1985. *Polychaetes from Scottish waters. Part 2, Families Aphroditidae, Sigalionidae and Polyodontidae*. Royal Scottish Museum Studies, 38pp.

Chambers, S.J., 1989. *Leucia nivea*: A polynoid (Polychaeta) new to the British Isles. *Irish Naturalists' Journal*, 23(4), 145-147.

Chambers, S.J., 1990. The British species of Aphroditoidea, keys to species of Polynoidae, Sigalionidae, Aphroditidae and note on *Pholoe.* ECSA Polychaete Workshop, Fort Popton, 1990, 15pp., (unpublished).

Chambers, S.J. & Muir, A.I., 1997. *Polychaetes: British Chrysopetaloidea, Pisionoidea & Aphroditoidea*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 54. Published for the Linnaean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 202 pp.

Fiege, D. & Barnich, R., 2009. Polynoidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) associated with cold-water coral reefs of the northeast Atlantic and the Mediterranean Sea. *Zoosymposia*, 2, 149-164.

Jourde, J., Sampaio, L., Barnich, R., Bonifácio, P., Labrune, C., Quintino, V. & Sauriau, P-G, 2015. *Malmgrenia louiseae* sp. nov., a new scale worm species (Polychaeta: Polynoidae) from southern Europe with a key to European *Malmgrenia* species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 95(5), 947-952.

Loshamn, A-A., 1980. Aphroditoidae, Polynoidae, Polyodontidae & Sigalionidae. Loshamn's key to Scandinavian and Arctic species. Translated by Fredrik Pleijel (March 1990) – from En systematik og Dryegeografisk undersokelse over skjellrygg-gruppen (Familie Aphroditidae sensu Fauvel 1923). Supplied by A.S.Y. Mackie /ECSA 1990, 8pp., (unpublished translation).

### Núñez, J., Barnich, R. & Monterroso, Ó., 2022. A new genus and species of Polynoidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) from the Canary Islands, and update on taxa present in the Northeast Atlantic. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 846(1), 55-74. https://europeanjournaloftaxonomy.eu/index.php/ejt/article/view/1965

### Núñez, J., Barnich, R., Brito, M. del C. & Fiege, D., 2015. *Familia Polynoidae* Kinberg, 1855. In: Parapar, J., Moreira, J., Núñez, J., Barnich, R., Brito, M. del C., Fiege, D, Capacciano-Azzati, R. & El-Haddad, M. *Annelida Polychaeta IV*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 41. Ramos M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 104-201.

Nygren, A., Norlinder, E., Panova, M. & Pleijel, F., 2011. Colour polymorphism in the polychaete *Harmothoe imbricata* (Linnaeus, 1767). *Marine Biology Research*, 7, 54-62.

Pettibone, M.H., 1976. Revision of the genus *Macellicephala* McIntosh and the subfamily Macellicephalinae Hartman-Schröder (Polychaeta: Polynoidae). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 229*,* i-iv + 1-71.

Pettibone, M.H., 1993. Scaled polychaetes (Polynoidae) associated with ophiuroids and other invertebrates and review of species referred to *Malmgrenia* McIntosh and replaced by *Malmgreniella* Hartman, with descriptions of new taxa. *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 538*,* i-vi + 1-92.

Pettibone, M.H., 1993. Revision of some species refered to *Antinoe*, *Antinoella*, *Antinoana*, *Bylgides* and *Harmothoe* (Polychaeta: Polynoidae: Harmothoinae). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 545*,* i-iii + 1-41.

Pettibone, M.H., 1996. Review of the scaleworm genera *Acholoe* Claparède, *Arctonoella* Buzhinskaja, and *Intoshella* Darboux (Polychaeta, Polynoidae) with the erection of the new subfamily Acholoinae. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 109(4), 629-644.

Spierings, M., Dias, I.M., Coolen, J.W.P., van der Weide, B. & Cuperus, J., 2017. First record of *Harmothoe aspera* (Hansen, 1879) (Polychaeta: Polynoidae) in the Dutch North Sea. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 10(29), 1-4.

Tebble, N. & Chambers, S.J., 1982. *Polychaetes from Scottish Waters. Part 1, Family Polynoidae*. Royal Scottish Museum Studies, 73pp.

Ushakov, P.V., 1982. Polychaetes of the suborder Aphroditiformes of the Arctic Ocean and the northwestern part of the Pacific Ocean: Families Aphroditidae and Polynoidae. *FAUNA SSSR, Mnogoshchetinkovyye chervi (Fauna of the USSR, Polychaeta)*, 1982, Vol. II, part 1. 272pp. (English translation by National Museums Canada, 1987, 454pp.)

### *2.23.5 ## Acoetidae*

### Núñez, J., Barnich, R., Brito, M. del C. & Fiege, D., 2015. *Familia Acoetidae* Kinberg, 1855. In: Parapar, J., Moreira, J., Núñez, J., Barnich, R., Brito, M. del C., Fiege, D, Capacciano-Azzati, R. & El-Haddad, M. *Annelida Polychaeta IV*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 41. Ramos M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 201-216.

### *2.23.6 Sigalionidae (## with 'Pholoidae' and 'Pisionidae')*

Barnich, R., 2011. *Identification of scale worms in British and Irish waters*. Prepared for NMBAQC 2010 taxonomic workshop, Dove marine Lab., 2010 and updated 2011, 52pp., (unpublished).

### Barnich, R. & Van Haaren, T., 2021. Revision of *Sthenelais* Kinberg, 1856, *Fimbriosthenelais* Pettibone, 1971 and *Eusthenelais* McIntosh, 1876 (Polychaeta, Sigalionidae) in the northeast Atlantic. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 740, 138-171. https://doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2021.740.1287

Chambers, S.J., 1990. The British species of Aphroditoidea, keys to species of Polynoidae, Sigalionidae, Aphroditidae and note on *Pholoe.* ECSA Polychaete Workshop, Fort Popton, 1990, 15pp., (unpublished).

Chambers, S.J., 1994. Identification guide and key to *Pholoe*. NMBAQC Polychaete Workshop, Millport 1994, 8pp. (unpublished).

Chambers, S.J. & Muir, A.I., 1997. *Polychaetes: British Chrysopetaloidea, Pisionoidea & Aphroditoidea*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 54. Published for the Linnaean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 202 pp.

Hamilton, S., 2005. North Atlantic Pholoidae (from Petersen, 1998), 2pp. (Dichotomous and tabular key – unpublished).

Loshamn, A-A., 1980. Aphroditoidae, Polynoidae, Polyodontidae & Sigalionidae. Loshamn's key to Scandinavian and Arctic species. Translated by Fredrik Pleijel (March 1990) – from En systematik og Dryegeografisk undersokelse over skjellrygg-gruppen (familie Aphroditidae sensu Fauvel 1923). Supplied by A.S.Y. Mackie /ECSA 1990, 8pp., (unpublished translation).

Mackie, A.S.Y. & Chambers, S.J., 1990. Revision of the type species of *Sigalion, Thalenessa* and *Eusigalion* (Polychaeta: Sigalionidae). *Zoologica Scripta,* 19(1), 39-56.

### Martínez, J., Aguirrezabalaga, F. & Adarraga, I, 2008. A new species of *Pisione* (Annelida: Polychaeta: Pisionidae) from circalittoral soft bottoms (SE Bay of Biscay, Basque coast). *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 49(3), 283-294. https://doi.org/10.21411/CBM.A.F4065F07

### Martínez, J., Adarraga, I. & Marquiegui, M.A., 2017. Primer registro de *Pisione guanche* San Martín, López & Núñez, 1999 (Annelida: Sigalionidae) en el golfo de Vizcaya. *Munibe Ciencias Naturales. Natur zientziak*, 65, 145-154. doi: 10.21630/mcn.2017.65.09

### Martins, R., San Martín, G., Rodrigues, A.M. & Quintino, V., 2012. On the diversity of the genus *Pisione* (Polychaeta, Pisionidae) along the Portuguese continental shelf, with a key to European species. *Zootaxa*, 3450, 12-22. http://www.mapress.com/zootaxa/list/2012/3450.html

Meißner, K., Bick, A. & Götting, M., 2017. Arctic *Pholoe* (Polychaeta, Pholoidae): when integrative taxonomy helps to sort out barcodes. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 179, 237-262.

Meißner, K., Götting, M. & Nygren, A., 2019. Do we know who they are? On the identity of *Pholoe* (Annelida: Sigalionidae: Pholoinae) species from northern Europe. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, XX, 1-29. With 12 figures.

### Moreira, J., Veiga, P. & Rubal, M., 2010. First record of *Pisione guanche* (Polychaeta: Pisionidae) at the Azores archipelago. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 3, p.e95. doi:10.1017/S1755267210000898

### Núñez, J., Barnich, R., Brito, M. del C. & Fiege, D., 2015. *Familia Pholoidae* Kinberg, 1857. In: Parapar, J., Moreira, J., Núñez, J., Barnich, R., Brito, M. del C., Fiege, D, Capacciano-Azzati, R. & El-Haddad, M. *Annelida Polychaeta IV*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 41. Ramos M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 251-257.

### Núñez, J., Barnich, R., Brito, M. del C. & Fiege, D., 2015. *Familia Sigalionidae* Kinberg, 1855. In: Parapar, J., Moreira, J., Núñez, J., Barnich, R., Brito, M. del C., Fiege, D, Capacciano-Azzati, R. & El-Haddad, M. *Annelida Polychaeta IV*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 41. Ramos M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 216-251.

Petersen, M.E., 1998. *Pholoe* (Polychaeta: Pholoidae) from northern Europe: a key and notes on the nearshore species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 78(4), 1373-1376.

Pettibone, M.H., 1969. Review of some species referred to *Scalisetosus* McIntosh (Polychaeta, Polynoidae). *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 82, 1-30.

Pettibone, M.H., 1969. The genera *Sthenelanella* Moore and *Euleanira* Horst (Polychaeta, Sigalionidae). *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 82, 429-438.

Pettibone, M.H., 1970. Two new genera of Sigalionidae (Polychaeta). *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 34, 365-386.

Pettibone, M.H., 1970. Revision of the genus *Euthalenessa* Darboux (Polychaeta: Sigalionidae). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 52*,* i-ii + 1-30.

Pettibone, M.H., 1970. Revision of some species referred to *Leanira* Kinberg (Polychaeta: Sigalionidae). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 53*,* i-ii + 1-25.

Pettibone, M.H., 1971. Partial revision of the genus *Sthenelais* Kinberg (Polychaeta: Sigalionidae) with diagnosis of two new genera. *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 109*,* i-ii + 1-40.

Pettibone, M.H., 1992. Two new genera and four new combinations of Sigalionidae (Polychaeta). *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 105(3), 614-629.

Pettibone, M.H., 1992. Contribution to the polychaete family Pholoidae Kinberg. *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 532, 1-24.

Pettibone, M.H., 1997. Revision of the sigalionid species (Polychaeta) referred to *Psammolyce* Kinberg, 1856, *Pelogenia* Schmarda, 1861, and belonging to the subfamily Pelogeniinae Chamberlin, 1919. *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 581, 1-89.

### San Martín, G., 2004. *Familia Pisionidae* Southern, 1914. In: Viéitez, J.M., Alós, C., Parapar, J., Besteiro, C., Moreira, J., Núñez, J., Laborda, J. & San Martín, G. *Annelida Polychaeta I*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 25. Ramos, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 446-456.

### *2.23.7 Phyllodocidae*

### Alós, C., 2004. *Familia Phyllodocidae* Örsted, 1843. In: Viéitez, J.M., Alós, C., Parapar, J., Besteiro, C., Moreira, J., Núñez, J., Laborda, J. & San Martín, G. *Annelida Polychaeta I*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 25. Ramos, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 105-209.

Bonse, S., Schmidt, H., Eibye-Jacobsen, D. & Westheide, W., 1996. *Eulalia viridis* (Polychaeta: Phyllodocidae) is a complex of two species in northern Europe: Results from biochemical and morphological analyses. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 37, 33-48.

Eibye-Jacobsen, D., 1987. *Eumida ockelmanni* sp.n. (Polychaeta: Phyllodocidae) From the northern part of the Oresund. *Ophelia*, 27(1), 43-52.

Eibye-Jacobsen, D., 1991. A revision of *Eumida* Malmgren, 1865 (Polychaeta: Phyllodocidae). *Steenstrupia*, 17(3), 81-140.

Eklöf, J., Pleijel, F. & Sundberg, P., 2007. Phylogeny of benthic Phyllodocidae (Polychaeta) based on morphological and molecular data. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*, 45, 261-271.

### Hartman, O., 1936. A review of the Phyllodocidae (Annelida Polychaeta) of the coast of California, with descriptions of nine new species. *University of California Publications in Zoology*, 41(10), 117-132.

Hunter, J., 2005. *Pseudomystides spinachia* (Polychaeta: Phyllodocidae), an under recorded species in Scottish coastal waters. *Porcupine Marine Natural History Society Newsletter*, 18, 11-14.

Kato, T. & Pleijel, F., 2002. A revision of *Notophyllu*m Öersted, 1843 (Phyllodocidae, Polychaeta). *Journal of Natural History*, 36, 1135-1178.

Kato, T. & Pleijel, F., 2003. A revision of *Paranaitis* Southern, 1914 (Polychaeta: Phyllodocidae). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 2003, 138, 379-429.

Mackie, A.S.Y., 1990. Phyllodocidae. ECSA Polychaete Workshop, Fort Popton, 1990, 5pp., (unpublished).

Nygren, A., Eklöf, J. & Pleijel, F., 2009. Arctic-boreal sibling species of *Paranaitis* (Polychaeta, Phyllodocidae). *Marine Biology Research*, 5, 315-327.

Nygren, A., Eklöf, J. & Pleijel, F., 2010. Cryptic species of *Notophyllum* (Polychaeta: Phyllodocidae) in Scandinavian waters. *Organisms Diversity and Evolution*, 10(3), 193-204.

Nygren, A. & Pleijel, F., 2010. From one to ten in a single stroke – resolving the European *Eumida sanguinea* (Phyllodocidae, Annelida) species complex. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*, 58(1), 132-141.

O'Connor, B.S., 1985. Phyllodocidae. EBWSA Errant Polychaete Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 6pp., (unpublished).

O'Connor, B.D.S., 1987. Redescription of *Anaitides rosea* (McIntosh, 1877) (Polychaeta: Phyllodocidae): notes on nomenclature, ecology and distribution and a key to the genera of Phyllodocidae from the NE Atlantic. *Irish Naturalists' Journal*, 22(7), 310-314.

Parker, M., 1987. *Anaitides longipes* Kinberg, 1866 (Polychaeta: Phyllodocidae): notes on nomenclature, identification, habitat and distribution. *Irish Naturalist's Journal*, 22(5), 193-194.

Pleijel, F., 1986. Three new phyllodocid species (Polychaeta) from Trondheimsfjord in Norway, including some notes concerning the validity of the genus *Steggoa*. *Zoologica Scripta,* 16(1), 25-31.

Pleijel, F., 1987. Two new European species of *Eulalia* (Polychaeta: Phyllodocidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 67, 399-405.

Pleijel, F., 1988. *Phyllodoce* (Polychaeta, Phyllodocidae) from northern Europe. *Zoologica Scripta*, 17(2), 141-153.

Pleijel, F., 1990. A revision of the genus *Sige* Malmgren (Polychaeta: Phyllodocidae). Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society, 98, 161-184.

Pleijel, F., 1991. Phylogeny and classification of the Phyllodocidae (Polychaeta). *Zoologica Scripta*, 20(3), 225-261.

Pleijel, F., 1991. A Revision of *Eumida* Malmgren, 1865 (Polychaeta: Phyllodocidae). *Steenstrupia,* 17(3), 81-140.

Pleijel, F., 1993. Phylogeny of *Phyllodoce* (Polychaeta, Phyllodocidae). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society,* 108, 287-299.

Pleijel, F., 1993. *Polychaeta Phyllodocidae*. Marine Invertebrates of Scandinavia, 8, Scandinavian University Press, 159pp.

Pleijel, F., 2001. Family Phyllodocidae. Key to Northern European Phyllodocids. 6pp and 2 figs. IRTU/ECSA Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry Oct. 2001, (unpublished)..

Pleijel, F. & Dales, R.P., 1991. *Polychaetes - British phyllodocoideans, typhloscolecoideans and tomopteroideans. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 45. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Universal Book Services/Dr. W. Backhuys, Oegstgeest, The Netherlands, 202pp.

Schimmenti, E., Musco, L., Lo Brutto, S., Mikac, B., Nygren, A. & Badalamenti, F., 2016. Mediterranean record of *Eulalia ornata* (Annelida) corroborating its fidelity link with the *Sabellaria alveolata*-reef habitat. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 17(2), 359-370.

Teixeira, M.A.L., Vieira, P.E., Pleijel, F., Sampieri, B.R., Ravara, A., Costa, F.O. & Nygren, A., 2019. Molecular and morphometric analyses identify new lineages within a large *Eumida* (Annelida) species complex. *Zoologica Scripta*, 1-14. https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/full/10.1111/zsc.12397.

### Teixeira, M.A.L., Vieira, P.E., Ravara, A., Costa, F.O. & Nygren, A., 2022. From 13 to 22 in a second stroke: revisiting the European *Eumida sanguinea* (Phyllodocidae: Annelida) species complex. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, efirst, 1-29 https://doi.org/10.1093/zoolinnean/zlab100

### Teixeira, M.A.L., Vieira, P.E., Fenwick, D., Langeneck, J., Pleijel, F., Sampieri, B.R., Hernández, J.C., Ravara, A., Costa, F.O. & Nygren, A., 2023. Revealing the diversity of the green *Eulalia* (Annelida, Phyllodocidae) species complex along the European coast, with description of three new species. *Organisms Diversity & Evolution.* https://doi.org/10.1007/s13127-022-00597-1

Wilson, R.S., 1988. A review of *Eteone* Savigny, 1820, *Mysta*, Malmgren, 1865 and *Hypereteone* Bergstrom, 1914 (Polychaeta: Phyllodocidae). *Memoirs of the Museum of Victoria*, 49(2), 385-431.

### *2.23.8 ## Alciopidae*

### Fernández-Álamo, M.A., 2018. *Familia Alciopidae* Ehlers, 1864. In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida Polychaeta V*.

*Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 21-51.

### *2.23.9 ## Lopadorrhynchidae*

### Fernández-Álamo, M.A., 2018. *Familia Lopadorrhynchidae* Claparède, 1870. In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida Polychaeta V*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 51-64.

### *2.23.10 ## Tomopteridae*

### Fernández-Álamo, M.A., 2018. *Familia Tomopteridae* Grube, 1850. In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida Polychaeta V*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 65-84.

Muus, B.J., 1953. Polychaeta – Families: Tomopteridae and Typhloscolecidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 53. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 5pp.

Pleijel, F. & Dales, R.P., 1991. *Polychaetes - British Phyllodocoideans, Typhloscolecoideans and Tomopteroideans*. Synopses of the British Fauna (NS), 45. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association By Universal Book Services/Dr. W. Backhuys, Oegstgeest, 202pp.

### Wesenberg-Lund, E., 1935. Tomopteridae and Typhloscolecidae. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 4c(11), 1-17, pl. 1.

### *2.23.11 ## Typhloscolecidae*

### Fernández-Álamo, M.A., 2018. *Familia Typhloscolecidae* Uljanin, 1878. In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida Polychaeta V*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 84-100.

Muus, B.J., 1953. Polychaeta – Families: Tomopteridae and Typhloscolecidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 53. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 5pp.

Pleijel, F. & Dales, R.P., 1991. *Polychaetes - British Phyllodocoideans, Typhloscolecoideans and Tomopteroideans*. Synopses of the British Fauna (NS), 45. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association By Universal Book Services/Dr. W. Backhuys, Oegstgeest, 202pp.

### Wesenberg-Lund, E., 1935. Tomopteridae and Typhloscolecidae. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 4c(11), 1-17, pl. 1.

### *2.23.12 ##* Iphionidae

### Salazar-Vallejo, S.I., Piotrowski, C.N. & Paulay, G., 2024. Revision of *Iphione* Kinberg, 1856 (Annelida, Aphroditiformia, Iphionidae). *Zootaxa*, 5548(1), : 1–84. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.5548.1.1

### *2.23.13 ## Iospilidae*

### Fernández-Álamo, M.A., 2018. *Familia Iospilidae* Bergström, 1914. In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida Polychaeta V*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 101-106.

### *2.23.14 ## Ichthyotomidae*

### Parapar, J. & Besteiro, C., 2018. *Familia Ichthyotomidae* Eisig, 1906. In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida Polychaeta V*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 106-109.

### *2.23.15 Glyceridae*

Böggemann, M., 2002. Revision of the Glyceridae Grube 1850 (Annelida: Polychaeta). *Abhandlungen der Senckenbergischen Naturforschenden Gesellschaft Frankfurt am Main*, 555, 1-249.

Hunter, J., 2004. *Glycera species likely to be found British waters*. 4pp. (unpublished).

Kirkegaard, J.B. 2001. Polychaetes of the families Glyceridae, Goniadidae, and Nereididae from the North Atlantic around Iceland. *Sarsia*, 86, 13-20.

O'Connor, B.D.S., 1985. Glyceridae and Goniadidae. EBWSA Errant Polychaete Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 7pp., (unpublished).

O'Connor, B.D.S., 1987. The Glyceridae (Polychaeta) of the North Atlantic and Mediterranean, with descriptions of two new species. *Journal of Natural History*, 21, 167-189.

O'Connor, B.D.S. & Worsfold, T.M., 2006. *Keys to and Literature on Glyceridae and Goniadiadae*. BEQUALM/NMBAQC 2006 Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Lab., Nov. 2006, 26pp., (unpublished).

### Parapar, J. & Moreira, J., 2015. *Familia Glyceridae* Grube, 1850. In: Parapar, J., Moreira, J., Núñez, J., Barnich, R., Brito, M. del C., Fiege, D, Capacciano-Azzati, R. & El-Haddad, M. *Annelida Polychaeta IV*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 41. Ramos M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 12-51.

Unicomarine, 2000. *Key to Glycerid genera, Key to the genus Glycera of the North-East Atlantic*. 3pp. (unpublished).

### *2.23.16 Goniadidae*

Böggemann, M., 2005. Revision of the Goniadidae (Annelida, Polychaeta). *Abhandlungen des Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereins in Hamburg*, (NF) 39, 1-354.

Böggemann, M. & Purschke, G., 2006. Ultrastructure of the proboscidial papillae in some Goniadidae species (Annelida: "Polychaeta"). *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 47, 157-164.

Kirkegaard, J.B. 2001. Polychaetes of the families Glyceridae, Goniadidae, and Nereididae from the North Atlantic around Iceland. *Sarsia*, 86, 13-20.

### Moreira, J. & Parapar, J., 2015. *Familia Goniadidae* Kinberg, 1865. In: Parapar, J., Moreira, J., Núñez, J., Barnich, R., Brito, M. del C., Fiege, D, Capacciano-Azzati, R. & El-Haddad, M. *Annelida Polychaeta IV*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 41. Ramos M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 52-87.

O'Connor, B.D.S., 1985. Glyceridae and Goniadidae. EBWSA Errant Polychaete Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 7pp., (unpublished).

O'Connor, B.D.S. & Worsfold, T.M., 2006. *Keys to and Literature on Glyceridae and Goniadiadae*. BEQUALM/NMBAQC 2006 Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Lab., Nov. 2006, 7pp., (unpublished).

Unicomarine, 2003. Key to Goniadidae, 1pp. (unpublished).

Walker, A.J.M., 1972. *Goniadella gracilis*, a polychaete new to British seas. *Marine Biology*, 14, 85-87.

Worsfold, T.M., 2007. Identification guides for the NMBAQC Scheme: 2. Goniadidae, with notes on Glyceridae (Polychaeta) from shallow seas around the British Isles. *Porcupine Marine Natural History Society Newsletter*, 22, 19-23.

### *2.23.17 Lacydonidae*

### Alós, C. & Núñez, J., 2012. *Familia Lacydoniidae* Bergström, 1914. In: Parapar, J., Alós, C., Núñez, J., Moreira, J., López, E., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Besteiro, C., & Martínez, A. *Annelida Polychaeta III*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 36. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 12-16.

### Laubier, L. 1975. *Lacydonia laureci* sp. n., annelide polychete nouvelle de l'étage abyssal de Méditerranée orientale. *Vie et Milieu, Ser. Série*, 25(1), 75-82. ffhal-02988046

### Mazurkiewicz, M., Włodarska-Kowalczuk, M., Legeżyńska, J. & Gromisz, S., 2017. First records of *Lacydonia eliasoni* Hartmann-Schröder, 1996 (Polychaeta: Phyllodocida) in the European Arctic. *Polish Polar Research*, 38(2), 175-185. doi: 10.1515/popore-2017-0011

Parapar, J., Alós, C., Núñez, J., Moreira, J., López, E., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Besteiro, C., & Martínez, A., 2012. *Annelida Polychaeta III*. In: *Fauna Ibérica*, 36. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 413 pp.

Pleijel, F. & Fauchald, K., 1993. *Scalispinigera oculata* Hartman, 1967 (Scalibregmatidae: Polychaeta): senior synonym of *Lacydonia antarctica* (Lacydoniidae) Hartmann-Schröder & Rosenfeldt, 1988. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 106(4), 673-677.

### *2.23.18 Nephtyidae*

Dnestrovskaya, N.Yu. & Jirkov, I.A., 2010. *Micronephthys* (Polychaeta: Nephtyidae) of Northern Europe and Arctic. *Invertebrate Zoology*, 7(2), 107-121.

Dnestrovskaya, N.Yu. & Jirkov, I.A., 2011. Microscopical studies of nephtyid chaetae (Annelida: Polychaeta: Nephtyidae) from northern Europe and Arctic, *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 78(sup1), 219-228.

Dnestrovskaya, N.Yu. & Jirkov, I.A. 2011. *Identification key for Nephtyidae (Polychaeta) of the Eastern Atlantic and the North Polar Basin*. NMBAQC 2008 taxonomic workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory. 7pp, October 2011. (Unpublished).

Dnestrovskaya, N.Yu. & Jirkov, I.A., 2012. Identification key for Nephtyidae (Polychaeta) of the eastern Atlantic and the North Polar Basin. *Invertebrate Zoology*, 9(2), 143-150.

Dnestrovskaya, N.Yu. & Jirkov, I.A., 2019. Redescription of *Micronephthys longicornis* (Perejaslavtseva, 1891) (Annelida: Nephtyidae). *Zootaxa*, 4550(3), 391-400. https://www.mapress.com/j/zt.

Fauchald, K., 1963. Nephtyidae (Polychaeta) from Norwegian waters. *Sarsia*, 13, 1-32.

Garwood, P.R. & Olive, P.J.W., 1981. The significance of the long chaetal form of *Nephtys caeca* (Polychaeta Nephtyidae) and its relationship to *N. longosetosa*. *Sarsia,* 66, 195 202.

Garwood, P.R., 1985. *Family Nephtyidae*. EBWSA Errant Polychaete Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 13pp., (unpublished).

Garwood, P.R., 1990. *British Nephtyidae*. ECSA Polychaete Workshop, Fort Popton, April 1990, 7 pp., (unpublished).

Garwood, P.R., 1995. *British Nephtyidae*. NMBAQC Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry, June 1995, 22 pp., (unpublished).

Jirkov, I.A. & Dnestrovskaya, N.Yu., 2012. The answer to Ascensão Ravara (2011) about taxonomic status of *Bipalponephtys* (Polychaeta: Nephtyidae). *Invertebrate Zoology*, 9(1), 53-54.

### Laborda, J., 2004. *Familia Nephtyidae* Grube, 1850. In: Viéitez, J.M., Alós, C., Parapar, J., Besteiro, C., Moreira, J., Núñez, J., Laborda, J. & San Martín, G. *Annelida Polychaeta I*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 25. Ramos, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 390-419.

Pleijel, F., 2001. *Family Nephtyidae. Key to Northern European Nephtyids*. 5pp and 2 figs. IRTU/ECSA Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry Oct. 2001, (unpublished).

Rainer, S.F., 1984. *Nephtys pente* sp. nov. (Polychaeta; Nephtyidae) and a key to *Nephtys* from northern Europe. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 64(4), 899-907.

Rainer, S.F., 1989. Redescription of *Nephtys assimilis* and *N. kersivalensis* (Polychaeta; Phyllodocida) and a key to *Nephtys* from northern Europe. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 69(4), 875-889.

Rainer, S.F., 1990. The genus *Nephtys* (Polychaeta: Phyllodocida) in northern Europe: redescription of *N. hystricus* and *N. incisa*. *Journal of Natural History*, 24, 361-372.

Rainer, S.F., 1991. The genus *Nephtys* (Polychaeta: Phyllodocida) of northern Europe: a review of species, including the description of *N. pulchra* sp.n. and a key to the Nephtyidae. *Helgoländer Meeresuntersuchungen*, 45, 65-96.

Ravara, A., Wiklund, H., Cunha, M.R. & Pleijel, F., 2010. Phylogenetic relationships within Nephtyidae (Polychaeta, Annelida). *Zoologica Scripta*, 39, 394-405.

Ravara, A., Cunha, M.R. & Pleijel, F., 2010. Nephtyidae (Annelida, Polychaeta) from southern Europe. *Zootaxa*, 2682, 1-68.

Unicomarine, 2000. *Key to Nephtyidae*. 3pp. (Unpublished)

### Vasileiadou, K., Pavloudi, C., Camisa, F., Tsikopoulou, I., Fragopoulou, N., Kotoulas, G., & Arvanitidis, C., 2018. Genetic diversity of *Nephtys hombergii* (Phyllodocida, Polychaeta) associated with environmental factors in a highly fluctuating ecosystem. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 98(4), 777-789. doi:10.1017/S0025315416001910

### *2.23.19 ## Paralacydoniidae*

### San Martín, G., 2004. *Familia Paralacydoniidae* Pettibone, 1963. In: Viéitez, J.M., Alós, C., Parapar, J., Besteiro, C., Moreira, J., Núñez, J., Laborda, J. & San Martín, G. *Annelida Polychaeta I*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 25. Ramos, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 419-422.

### *2.23.20 ##* Antonbruunidae

### Mackie, A.S., Oliver, P.G. & Nygren, A., 2015. *Antonbruunia sociabilis* sp. nov. (Annelida: Antonbruunidae) associated with the chemosynthetic deep-sea bivalve *Thyasira scotiae* Oliver & Drewery, 2014, and a re-examination of the systematic affinities of Antonbruunidae. *Zootaxa*, 3995(1), 20-36.

### *2.23.21 Nereididae ##*

### Abe, H., Tanaka, M. & Ueno, Y., 2017. First report of the non-native freshwater nereidid polychaete *Namalycastis hawaiiensis* (Johnson, 1903) from a private goldfish aquarium in eastern Japan. *BioInvasions Records*, 6(3), 217-223. ttps://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2017.6.3.06

Alves, P.R., Halanych, K.M. & Gomes Santos C.S., 2020. The phylogeny of Nereididae (Annelida) based on mitochondrial genomes. *Zoologica Scripta*, 2020, 00, 1-13. https ://doi.org/10.1111/zsc.12413.

Bakken, T., 2003. Redescription and resurrection of *Typhloneris gracilis* Hansen, 1879 (Polychaeta, Nereididae). *Sarsia*, 88, 346-352.

Bakken, T., 2006. Redescription of two species of *Neanthes* (Polychaeta: Nereididae) possessing a large notopodial prechaetal lobe. *Scientia Marina*, 70S3, 27-33.

Bakken, T., 2007. Revision of Pseudonereis (Polychaeta, Nereididae). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 150, 145-176.

Bakken, T. & Wilson, R.S., 2005. Phylogeny of nereidids (Polychaeta, Nereididae) with paragnaths. *Zoologica Scripta*, 34, 507-547.

Breton, S., Dufresne, F., Desrosiers, G. & Blier, P.U., 2003. Population structure of two northern hemisphere polychaetes, *Neanthes virens* and *Hediste diversicolor* (Nereididae), with different life-history traits. *Marine Biology*, 142, 707-715, DOI 10.1007/s00227-002-0992-5.

Chambers, S.J. , 1985. *Family Nereidae*. EBWSA Errant Polychaete Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh 1985, 13pp. (unpublished).

Chambers, S.J. & Garwood, P.R., 1992. *Polychaetes from Scottish waters: Part 3: Family Nereidae*. National Museums of Scotland, 65pp.

Glasby, C.J., 1999. The Namanereidinae (Polychaeta: Nereididae). Part 1, Taxonomy and Phylogeny. Part 2, Cladistic biogeography. *Records of the Australian Museum, supplement 25*, 1-129.

### Goren, L., Feldstein, T. & Hershkovitz, Y,. 2020. First report of the non-native freshwater polychaete *Namalycastis hawaiiensis* (Johnson, 1903) (Nereididae: Namanereidinae) in Israel. *BioInvasions Records*, 9(2), 303-309, https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2020.9.2.15

Kirkegaard, J.B., 1998. Polychaetes of the families Glyceridae, Goniadidae and Nereididae from the North Atlantic around the Faroes, together with a description of a new species of *Rullierinereis* (Nereididae). *Sarsia*, 83, 317-328.

### Núñez, J., 2004. *Familia Nereididae* Savigny, 1822. In: Viéitez, J.M., Alós, C., Parapar, J., Besteiro, C., Moreira, J., Núñez, J., Laborda, J. & San Martín, G. *Annelida Polychaeta I*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 25. Ramos, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 293-390.

Núñez, J. & Brito, M.C., 2006. A new species of *Rullierinereis* and new records of Nereididae from sublittoral sandy bottoms off Lanzarote (Canary Islands). *Scientia Marina*, 70S3, 145-150.

Paxton, H., 1983. Revision of the genus *Micronereis* (Polychaeta: Nereididae: Notophycinae). *Records of the Australian* Museum, 35(1), 1-18.

Pettibone, M.H., 1971. Revision of some species referred to *Leptonereis*, *Nicon* and *Laeonereis* (Polychaeta: Nereididae). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 104, 1-53.

### Salazar-Vallejo, S.I., de León-González, J.A. & Conde-Vela, V.M., 2021. Revision of the species confused with "*Nereis falsa*" de Quatrefages, 1866 (Annelida, Nereididae). *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 779, 1-70. https://doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2021.779.1579

### Teixeira, M, A.L., Bakken, T., Vieira, P.E., Langeneck, J., Sampieri, B.R., Kasapidis, P., Ravara, A., Nygren, A. & Costa, F.O., 2022. The curious and intricate case of the European *Hediste diversicolor* (Annelida, Nereididae) species complex, with description of two new species. *Systematics and Biodiversity*, 20(1), 2116124: 1-40. https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/full/10.1080/14772000.2022.2116124

Villalobos-Guerrero, T.F. & Carrera-Parra, L.F. Redescription of *Alitta succinea* (Leuckart, 1847) and reinstatement of *A. acutifolia* (Ehlers, 1901) n. comb. based upon morphological and molecular data (Polychaeta: Nereididae). *Zootaxa*, 3919(1), 157-178.

### Villalobos-Guerrero, T.F., Conde-Vela, V.M. & Sato, M., 2022. Review of *Composetia* Hartmann-Schröder, 1985 (Annelida: Nereididae), with the establishment of two new similar genera. *Journal of Natural History*, 55(37-38), 2313-2397. https://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/00222933.2021.1976295

Wasson, B. & Núñez, J., 2013. The first records of *Rullierinereis ancornunezi* (Polychaeta: Nereididae) from British waters. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 6, e26, published online.

### Wilson, R.S., Glasby, C.J. & Bakken, T., 2023. The Nereididae (Annelida) – diagnoses, descriptions, and a key to the genera. *ZooKeys*, 1182, 35-134. https://doi.org/10.3897/zookeys.1182.104258

### *2.23.22 Hesionidae*

Gibbs, P.E. & Probert, K., 1973. Notes on *Gyptis capensis* and *Sosane sulcata* (Annelida: Polychaeta) from the benthos off the south coast of Cornwall. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 53, 397-40.

Haaland, B. & Schram, T.A., 1983. Larval development and metamorphosis of *Ophiodromus flexuosus* (Della Chiaje) (Hesionidae, Polychaeta). *Sarsia,* 68, 85-96.

Horst, R., 1921. A review of the family of Hesionidae with a description of two new species. *Zoologische Mededeelingen (Leiden)*, 6, 73-83.

Hunter, J., 2005. Key to *Gyptis, Amphiduros* and *Podarkeopsis* From Pleijel 1993. Taxonomy of European species of *Amphiduros* and *Gyptis* (Polychaeta: Hesionidae). Hunter Biological unpublished in-house key, 1pp.

Jarvis, S., 2011. Hesionidae (Grube, 1850) – a provisional guide to the identification of the British species. MIES report to NMBAQC taxonomic workshop, Dove Marine Lab., 2008, 10pp., (unpublished).

Mackie, A.S.Y., 1992. *Key to northern European hesionids*. Polychaete Colloquium, 1992, 4pp., (unpublished).

Martin, D., Nygren, A., Hjelmstedt, P., Drake, P. & Gil. J., 2015. On the enigmatic symbiotic polychaete '*Parasyllidea*' *humesi* Pettibone, 1961 (Hesionidae): taxonomy, phylogeny and behaviour. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 174, 429-446 with 11 figures.

Nygren, A., Pleijel, F. & Sundberg, P., 2005. Genetic relationships between *Nereimyra punctata* and *N. woodsholea* (Hesionidae, Polychaeta). *Journal of Zoological Systematics and Evolutionary Research*, 43(4), 273-276.

O'Connor, B.D.S., 1985. *Hesionidae.* EBWSA Errant Polychaete Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 3pp., (unpublished).

O'Connor, B.D.S., & Shin, P.K.S., 1983. *Hesiospina similis* (Polychaeta, Hesionidae) from Galway Bay, west coast of Ireland, with notes on its taxonomic status and distribution. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 24, 355-361.

### Parapar, J., Besteiro, C., Moreira, J., 2004. *Familia Hesionidae* Grube, 1850. In: Viéitez, J.M., Alós, C., Parapar, J., Besteiro, C., Moreira, J., Núñez, J., Laborda, J. & San Martín, G. *Annelida Polychaeta I*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 25. Ramos, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 210-267.

Pleijel, F., 2001. Revision of *Amphiduros* Hartman, 1959 (Polychaeta, Hesinoidae, Gyptini). *Ophelia*, 54(1), 15-27.

Pleijel, F., 1993. Taxonomy of European species of *Amphiduros* and *Gyptis* (Polychaeta: Hesionidae). *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 106, 158-181.

Pleijel, F., 1998. Phylogeny and classification of Hesionidae (Polychaeta). *Zoologica Scripta,* 27(2), 89-163.

Pleijel, F., 2004. Revision of *Hesiospina* (Psamathini, Hesionidae, Polychaeta). *Journal of Natural History*. 38, 2547-2566.

Pleijel, F., Rouse, G.W. & Nygren, A., 2012. A revision of *Nereimyra* (Psamathini, Hesionidae, Aciculata, Annelida). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 164, 36-51.

Pleijel, F., Rouse, G.W., Sundkvist, T. & Nygren, A., 2012. A partial revision of *Gyptis* (Gyptini, Ophiodrominae, Hesionidae, Aciculata, Annelida), with descriptions of a new tribe, a new genus and five new species. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 165(3), 471-494.

Ruta, C. & Pleijel, F., 2006. A revision of *Syllidia* (Psamathini, Hesionidae, Polychaeta). *Journal of Natural History*, 40(9-10), 503–521.

Salazar-Vallejo, S.I., 2018. Revision of *Hesione* Savigny *in* Lamarck, 1818 (Annelida, Errantia, Hesionidae). *Zoosystema*, 40(12), 227-325. https://doi.org/10.5252/zoosystema2018v40a12. http://zoosystema.com/40/12

Salazar-Vallejo, S.I., 2020. Revision of *Leocrates* Kinberg, 1866 and *Leocratides* Ehlers, 1908 (Annelida, Errantia, Hesionidae). *Zootaxa*, 4739(1), 001-114.

### Tong, S., Yang, D., Qiu, J.-W., Ke, C. & Wang, Z., 2023. *Podarkeopsis chinensis* sp. nov. (Annelida, Hesionidae) from southeastern China. *ZooKeys*, 1173, 339-355. https://doi.org/10.3897/zookeys.1173.106112

Villalobos-Guerrero, T.F. & Harris, L.H., 2012. *Oxydromus* Grube, 1855 reinstated over *Ophiodromus* Sars, 1862 (Polychaeta, Hesionidae). *ZooKeys*, 241, 21-31.

### *2.23.23 ## Microphthalmidae*

Campoy, A. & Vieitez, J.M., 1982. *Microphthalmus pseudoaberrans* n.sp. (Polychaeta, Microphthalminae) de las rías bajas gallegas. *Actas do II Simposio Iberico de Estudos do Benthos Marinho, Lisboa*, 3, 159-164.

Clausen, C., 1986. *Microphthalmus ephippiophorus* sp.n. (Polychaeta: Hesionidae) and two other *Microphthalmus* species from the Bergen area, Western Norway. *Sarsia,* 71, 177-191.

### Parapar, J., Besteiro, C., Moreira, J., 2004. *Familia Hesionidae* Grube, 1850. In: Viéitez, J.M., Alós, C., Parapar, J., Besteiro, C., Moreira, J., Núñez, J., Laborda, J. & San Martín, G. *Annelida Polychaeta I*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 25. Ramos, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 210-267.

Riser, N.W., 2000. *Podarke aberrans* Webster & Benedict, 1887 - resolution, with descriptions of two new species in the genus *Microphthalmus* (Annelida: Polychaeta). *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 113(2), 514-525.

### Salazar-Vallejo, S.I., De León-González, J.A. & Carrera-Parra, L.F., 2019. Phylogeny of Microphthalminae Hartmann-Schröder, 1971, and revision of *Hesionella* Hartman, 1939, and *Struwela* Hartmann-Schröder, 1959 (Annelida, Errantia). *PeerJ*, 7, e7723: 1-35. https://peerj.com/articles/7723

Westheide, W., 1967. Monographie der Gattungen *Hesionides* Friedrich und *Microphthalmus* Mecznikow (Polychaeta, Hesionidae). Ein Beitrag zur Organisation und Biologie psammobionter Polychaeten. *Zeitschrift für Morphologie und Ökologie der Tiere*, 61, 1-159.

Westheide, W., 2013. *Microphthalmus mahensis* sp.n. (Annelida, Phyllodocida) together with an annotated key of the genus. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 67(3), 413-422.

Wolff, W.J., 1969. Three species of *Microphthalmus* (Polychaeta) new to the Netherlands. *Zoologische Mededelingen Leiden*, 43(23), 307-311.

### *2.23.24 Parergodrilidae*

### Cerca, J., Meyer, C., Purschke, G. & Struck, T.H., 2020. Delimitation of cryptic species drastically reduces the geographical ranges of marine interstitial ghost-worms (*Stygocapitella*; Annelida, Sedentaria). *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*, 143, 106663, 1-16. https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S1055790319303975

### Martínez-Ansemil, E. & Parapar, J., 2018. *Familia Parergodrilidae* Reisinger, 1925. In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida Polychaeta V*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 300-304.

Westheide, W., 2008. *Polychaetes: interstitial families*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 44 (Second Edition). Published for the Linnaean Society of London by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 169 pp.

Worsfold, T.M., 2008. British records of the interstitial polychaete *Stygocapitella subterranea* (Annelida: Parerogodrilidae). – *Marine Biodiversity Records, 1, e40, 1-3*.

### *2.23.25 Pilargidae*

Fiege, D. & Böggemann, M., 1999. *Ancistrosyllis fioronii*, a new species of Pilargidae from the North Sea, with a key and synoptic table of characters for all species of the genus *Ancistrosyllis* McIntosh 1879 (Annelida, Polychaeta, Pilargidae). *Senckenbergiana Biologica*, 78(1/2), 135-140, 2 figures, 1 table.

Katzmann, W., Laubier, L. & Ramos, J., 1974. Pilargidae (Annélides Polychètes errantes) de Méditirranée. *Bulletin de l'Institut Océanographique*, 71(1428), 1-40.

Licher, F. & Westheide, W., 1994. The phylogenetic position of the Pilargidae with a cladistic analysis of the taxon - facts and ideas. *Mémoires du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle, Zoologie*, 162, 223-235.

Moreira, J. & Parapar, J., 2007. A new species of *Synelmis* (Annelida: Polychaeta: Pilargidae) from the continental slope off Galicia (north-western Iberian peninsula). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 87(5), 1117-1120.

O'Connor, B.D.S., 1985. *Pilargidae*. EBWSA Errant Polychaete Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 2pp., (unpublished).

### Parapar, J., Besteiro, C., Moreira, J., 2004. *Familia Pilargidae* Saint-Joseph, 1899. In: Viéitez, J.M., Alós, C., Parapar, J., Besteiro, C., Moreira, J., Núñez, J., Laborda, J. & San Martín, G. *Annelida Polychaeta I. Fauna Ibérica*, 25. Ramos, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 267-293.

Pearson, T.H., 1970. *Litocorsa stremma* a new genus and species of pilargid (Polychaeta: Annelida) from the west coast of Scotland, with notes on two other pilargid species. *Journal of Natural History*, 4, 69-77.

Pettibone, M.H., 1966. Revision of Pilargidae (Annelida: Polychaeta), including descriptions of new species, and redescription of the pelagic *Podarmus ploa* Chamberlin (Polynoidae). P*roceedings of the United States National Museum*, 118, 115-207.

Salazar-Vallejo, S.I., 2003. Revision of *Synelmis* Chamberlin, 1919 (Annelida, Polychaeta, Pilargidae). *Zoosystema*, 25(1), 17-42.

Salazar-Vallejo, S.I., Bailey-Brock, J.H. & Dreyer, J.C., 2007. Revision of *Pseudexogone* Augener, 1922 (Annelida, Polychaeta, Syllidae), and its transfer to Pilargidae. *Zoosystema*, 29(3), 535-553.

Salazar-Vallejo, S.I. & Harris, L.H., 2006. Revision of *Pilargis* de Saint-Joseph, 1899 (Annelida, Polychaeta, Pilargidae). *Journal of Natural History*, 40(3-4), 119-159.

Unicomarine, 2003. Key to Pilargidae. 1p. (Unpublished).

### *2.23.26 Syllidae*

Aguado, M.T. & San Martín, G., 2008. Re-description of some genera of Syllidae (Phyllodocida: Polychaeta). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 88(1), 35-56.

### Aguado, M.T., Capa, M., Lago-Barcia, D., Gil, J., Pleijel, F. & Nygren, A., 2019. Species delimitation in *Amblyosyllis* (Annelida, Syllidae). *PLoS ONE*, 14(4), e0214211. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal. pone.0214211

Álvarez-Campos, P., Fernández-Leborans, G., Verdes, A., San Martín, G., Martin, D. & Riesgo, A., 2014. The tag-along friendship: epibiotic protozoans and syllid polychaetes. Implications for the taxonomy of Syllidae (Annelida), and description of three new species of *Rhabdostyla* and *Cothurnia* (Ciliophora, Peritrichia). *The Linnean Society of London, Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 172, 265-281.

Álvarez-Campos, P., Gil, J. & San Martín, G., 2015. Unveiling the Rosetta Stone of syllids: redescription and neotype designation of *Syllis monilaris* Savigny in Lamarck, 1818, type species of type genus of family Syllidae Grube, 1850 (Annelida). *Zootaxa*, 4040(3). 317-330.

Álvarez-Campos, P., Giribet, G., San Martín, G., Rouse, G.W. & Riesgo, A., 2017. Straightening the striped chaos: systematics and evolution of *Trypanosyllis* and the case of its pseudocryptic type species *Trypanosyllis krohnii* (Annelida, Syllidae). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 179(3), 492-540.

Álvarez-Campos, P., Giribet, G. & Riesgo, A., 2017. The *Syllis gracilis* species complex: A molecular approach to a difficult taxonomic problem (Annelida, Syllidae). *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*, 109, 138-150.

Álvarez-Campos, P., Taboada, S., San Martín, G., Leiva, C. & Riesgo, A., 2018. Phylogenetic relationships and evolution of reproductive modes within flattened syllids (Annelida: Syllidae) with the description of a new genus and six new species. *Invertebrate Systematics*, 32, 224-251.

Banse, K., 1971. A new species and additions to the descriptions of six other species of *Syllides*. *Journal of Fisheries Research Board of Canada*, 28(10), 1469-1481.

### Brito, M., Núñez, J. & San Martín, G., 2000. *Parapionosyllis macaronesiensis*, a new species of Exogoninae (Polychaeta: Syllidae) from the Macaronesian Region. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 113(4), 1147-1150. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/page/35517628

Dauvin, J.C. & Lee, J.H., 1983. Description d'une nouvelle espèce de Syllidae: *Pionosyllis prope-weismanni* n. sp. (Annélide Polychète) de la región de Roscoff. *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France*, 108(1), 129-134.

### Del Olmo, I., Roma-Cavagliani, J., Del Rosario Martín-Hervás, M., Langeneck, J., Cervera, J.L. & Álvarez-Campos, P., 2024. Integrative taxonomy in *Syllis prolifera* (Annelida, Syllidae): from a unique cosmopolitan species to a complex of pseudocryptic species. *Invertebrate Systematics*, 38, IS24004. doi:10.1071/IS24004

Del-Pilar-Ruso, Y. & San Martín, G., 2012. Description of a new species of *Sphaerosyllis* Claparède, 1863 (Polychaeta: Syllidae: Exogoninae) from the Alicante coast (W Mediterranean) and first reports of two other species of Syllidae for the Mediterranean Sea and the Iberian Peninsula. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 13(2), 187-197.

Dias, I.M., Spierings, M., Coolen, J.W.P., Van Der Weide, B. & Cuperus, J., 2017. First record of *Syllis vittata* (Polychaeta: Syllidae) in the Dutch North Sea. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, (2017) 10:16, DOI 10.1186/s41200-017-0120-3.

Dietrich, A., Hager, T., Bönsch, R., Winkelmann, C., Schmidt, A. & Nygren, A. 2015. A new species of *Myrianida* (Autolytinae, Syllidae, Annelida) from the North Sea, with short notes on the distribution and habitat of Northeast Atlantic autolytines. *Marine Biology Research*, 11(8), 804-813.

### Ebbe, B., Gusky, M., Beermann, J., Heinicke, K. & Gutow, L., 2024. First sighting of *Streptosyllis nunezi* (Polychaeta: Syllidae) in the German Bight, SE North Sea. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 104, e77, 1-4. https://doi.org/10.1017/S0025315424000663

Faulwetter, S., Chatzigeorgiou, G., Galil, B. & Arvanitidis, C., 2011. An account of the taxonomy and distribution of Syllidae (Annelida, Polychaetes) in the eastern Mediterranean, with notes on the genus *Prosphaerosyllis* San Martín, 1984 in the Mediterranean. *ZooKeys*, 150, 281-326.

Faulwetter, S., Vasileiadou, A., Papageorgiou, N. & Arvanitidis, C. , 2008. Description of a new species of *Streptosyllis* (Polychaeta: Syllidae) from the Mediterranean and Canary Islands with a re-description of *Streptosyllis arenae* and comments on the taxonomy of *Streptosyllis* and some morphologically similar genera. *Zootaxa*, 1847, 1-18.

Garwood P.R., 1985. *Family Syllidae*. EBWSA Errant Polychaete Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 25pp., (unpublished).

Garwood P.R., 1990. *Family Syllidae*. ECSA Polychaete Workshop, Fort Popton, April 1990, 15 pp., (unpublished).

Garwood, P.R., 1991. Reproduction and the classification of the family Syllidae (Polychaeta). *Ophelia* Supplement, 5, 81-87.

Garwood, P.R., 1995. British species of the Genus *Syllis*. Identificaton Notes. 12 pp. (unpublished).

Garwood, P.R., 1997. Preliminary notes on the genus *Syllis* Savigny, 1818 (Syllidae) in British waters. *Polychaete Research,* 17, 15-17.

Garwood, P.R., 2006. *Family Syllidae. Provisional guide to the identification of British species*. NMBAQC Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Lab., Nov. 2006, 34pp., (unpublished).

Gidholm, L., 1967. A revision of the Autolytinae (Syllidae, Polychaeta) with special reference to Scandinavian species, and with notes on external and internal morphology, reproduction and ecology. *Arkiv för Zoologi*, 19(7), 157-213.

Helgason, G.V., Gardarsson, A., Svavarson, J., Adalsteinsdottir, K. & Gudmundsson, H., 1990. Polychaetes new to the Icelandic fauna, with remarks on some previously recorded species. *Sarsia*, 75, 203-212.

Imajima, M., 1966. The Syllidae (Polychaetous Annelids) from Japan (II) Autolytinae. *Publications of the Seto Marine Biological Laboratory*, 14(1), 27-83.

Lattig, P., San Martín, G. & Martin, D., 2007. Taxonomic and morphometric analyses of the *Haplosyllis spongicola* complex (Polychaeta: Syllidae: Syllinae) from Spanish seas, with re-description of the type species and descriptions of two new species. *Scientia Marina*, 71(3), 551-570.

Licher, F., 1999. Revision der Gattung *Typosyllis* Langerhans, 1879 (Polychaeta: Syllidae). Morphologie, Taxonomie und Phylogenie. *Abhandlungen der Senckenbergischen Naturforschenden Gesellschaft*, 551, 1-336.

### Lira, A.L.D.O., Craveiro, N., Paresque, K., Fukuda, M.V. & Rosa Filho, J.S., 2024. Ecological review of the Syllidae (Annelida) associated with sponges (Porifera), including the description of a new species from northeastern Brazil. *Ocean and Coastal Research*, 72(Suppl 1), p.e24039. http://doi.org/10.1590/2675-2824072.23117

López, E., Britayev, T.A., Martin, D. & San Martín, G. 2001. New symbiotic associations involving Syllidae (Annelida: Polychaeta), with taxonomic and biological remarks on *Pionosyllis magnifica*, and *Syllis* cf. *armillaris*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 81,399-409.

Lucas, Y., San Martín, G. & Sikorski, A., 2010. A new genus and species of Syllidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) from off the coast of Norway with unusual morphological characters and an uncertain systematic position. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 123(4), 251-257.

Lucas, Y., San Martín, G. & Parapar, J., 2012. Two new species of Syllidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) from DIVA-Artabria I project (cruise 2002) to deep areas off NW Spain. *Zootaxa*, 3589, 77-88.

Lucas, Y., Sikorski, A. & San Martín, G., 2017. Syllidae (Annelida) from the Boreal and sub-Arctic seas off Norway (North Sea, Norwegian Sea, Barents Sea). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 98(4), 755-775.

### Maciolek, N.J., 2020. *Anguillosyllis* (Annelida: Syllidae) from multiple deep-water locations in the northern and southern hemispheres. *Zootaxa*, 4793(1), 1-73. https://www.biotaxa.org/Zootaxa/article/view/zootaxa.4793.1.1

Mikac, B. & Musco, L., 2010. Faunal and biogeographic analysis of Syllidae (Polychaeta) from Rovinj (Croatia, northern Adriatic Sea). *Scientia Marina*, 74(2), 353-370.

Musk, W., Faulwetter, S. & McIlwaine, P., 2016. First record of *Streptosyllis nunezi* Faulwetter et al., 2008 (Annelida, Syllidae) from the United Kingdom, and amendment to the genus *Streptosyllis* Webster & Benedict, 1884. *ZooKeys*, 582, 1-11.

Nygren, A., 2004. Revision of Autolytinae (Syllidae: Polychaeta). *Zootaxa*, 680, 1-314.

Nygren, A., 1999. Phylogeny and reproduction in Syllidae (Polychaeta). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 126: 365-386.

### Nygren, A., & Pleijel, F., 2010. Redescription of *Imajimaea draculai*—a rare syllid polychaete associated with the sea pen *Funiculina quadrangularis*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 90(7), 1441-1448. doi:10.1017/S0025315409991536

Olivier, F. Grant, C., San Martín, G., Archambault, P. & McKindsey, C.W., 2011. Syllidae (Annelida: Polychaeta: Phyllodocida) from the Chausey Archipelago (English Channel, France), with a description of two new species of the Exogoninae *Prosphaerosyllis*. *Marine Biodiversity*, 42(1), 55-63.

### Olivier, F., San Martín, G. & Archambault, P., 2013. A new species of *Streptospinigera* Kudenov, 1983 (Polychaeta, Syllidae, Anoplosyllinae) from the Arctic and north-western Atlantic with a key to all species of the genus. *Polar Biology*, 36(10), 1499-1507. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00300-013-1369-6

Perkins, T.H., 1980. Syllidae (Polychaeta), principally from Florida, with description of a new genus and twenty-one new species. *Proceedings of the Biolological Society Washington*, 93(4), 1080-1172.

### Pezy, J.P., Baffreau, A. & Dauvin, J.C., 2017. Revisited Syllidae of the English Channel coarse sediment communities. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 97(5), 1051-1058. doi:10.1017/S0025315417000704

### Prado, A. & San Martín, G., 2024. Syllidae (Annelida) from the Alborán Sea (Western Mediterranean), with the description of a new species of *Paraehlersia* San Martín, 2003. *Zootaxa*, 5437(1), 87-104. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.5437.1.5

Ramos, J., San Martin, G. & Sikorski, A., 2010. Syllidae (Polychaeta) from the Artic and sub-Arctic regions. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 90(5), 1041-1050.

Rice, N.W., 1991. An evaluation of taxonomic characters in the genus *Sphaerosyllis* (Polychaeta:Syllidae). *Ophelia* Supplement, 5, 209-217.

### Riera, R., Núñez, J. & Brito, M.delC., 2006. *Parapionosyllis* (Polychaeta: Syllidae: Exogoninae) from Tenerife (Canary Islands, Spain) with description of a new species and new records. *Zootaxa*, 1110(1), 17-25. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.1110.1.2

O'Connor, B.D.S., 1985. *Syllidae*. EBWSA Errant Polychaete Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 7pp., (unpublished).

Rivolta, A., San Martín, G. & Sikorski, A., 2016. Additions to the description, reproduction and systematic position of the enigmatic species *Acritagasyllis longichaetosus* Lucas, San Martín & Sikorski, 2010 (Annelida: Phyllodocida: Syllidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 96(8), 1709-1716.

San Martín, G., 1984. Descripcion de una nueva especie y revision del genero *Sphaerosyllis* (Polychete: Syllidae). *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 25, 375-391.

### San Martín, G., 1991. *Grubeosyllis* and *Exogone* (Exogoninae, Syllidae, Polychaeta) from Cuba, the Gulf of Mexico, Florida and Puerto Rico, with a revision of *Exogone*. *Bulletin of*

*Marine Science*, 49(3), 715-740. http://www.ingentaconnect.com/content/umrsmas/bullmar/1991/00000049/00000003/art00004

San Martín, G., 1994. Autolytinae (Polychaeta, Syllidae) from Cuba and North American Atlantic Ocean. *Mémoires du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris*, 162, 269-277.

San Martín, G., 2003. *Annelida, Polychaeta II: Syllidae*. In: *Fauna Ibérica*, 21. Ramos, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 554 pp.

San Martin, G., 2012. *Guide and keys for the identification of Syllidae (Polychaeta) from the British Islands (reported and expected species).* NMBAQC Workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, Cullercoats, 28pp. (Updated version published in 2015 in Zookeys).

San Martín G. and López E., 2000. Three new species of Syllis Savigny in Lamarck, 1818 (Syllidae: Polychaeta) from the Iberian coasts. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 41, 425-433.

San Martín, G. & Worsfold, T.M., 2015. Guide and keys for the identification of Syllidae (Annelida, Phyllodocida) from the British Isles (reported and expected species). *ZooKeys*, 488, 1-29.

San Martín, G., López, E. & Aguado, M.T., 2009. Revision of the genus *Pionosyllis* (Polychaeta: Syllidae: Eusyllinae), with a cladistic analysis, and the description of five new genera and two new species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 89(7), 1455-1498.

Somaschini, A. & San Martín, G., 1994. Two new species of *Sphaerosyllis* (Polychaeta: Syllidae: Exogoninae) and first report of *Sphaerosyllis glandulata* Perkins, 1981, for the Mediterranean Sea. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 35, 357-367.

Surugiu, V. & San Martín, G., 2017. Taxonomic contribution to the genus *Sphaerosyllis* (Annelida: Syllidae: Exogoninae) in the Black Sea. *Zootaxa*, 4329(3), 281-291.

### Verdes, A., Aguado, M.T. & San Martín, G., 2013. Re-description of some poorly known species of the family Syllidae (Annelida). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 93(8), 2109-2122.

### Verdes, A., Álvarez-Campos, P., Nygren, A., San Martín, G., Deheyn, D.D., Gruber, D.F. & Holford, M., 2022. Molecular phylogeny and evolution of bioluminescence in *Odontosyllis* (Annelida, Syllidae). *Invertebrate Systematics*, 36(7), 622-630. https://doi.org/10.1071/IS22007

### *2.23.27 Sphaerodoridae*

Capa, M., Bakken, T., Meißner, K. & Nygren, A., 2018. Three, two, one! Revision of the long-bodied sphaerodorids (Sphaerodoridae, Annelida) and synonymization of *Ephesiella*, *Ephesiopsis* and *Sphaerodorum*. *PeerJ*, 6:e5783; DOI 10.7717/peerj.5783.

Capa, M., Nygren, A., Parapar, J., Bakken, T., Meißner, K. & Moreira, J., 2019. Systematic re-structure and new species of Sphaerodoridae (Annelida) after morphological revision and molecular phylogenetic analyses of the North East Atlantic fauna. *ZooKeys*, 845, 1-97.

Chambers, S.J., 1985. *Family Sphaerodoridae*. EBWSA Errant Polychaete Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 1pp., (unpublished).

Desbruyères, D., 1990. Sphaerodoridae (Annélides Polychètes) profonds du nord est Atlantique. *Mémoires du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris*, 4e sér, 2, Section A, 109-128.

Fauchald, K., 1974. Sphaerodoridae (Polychaeta: Errantia) from worldwide areas. *Journal of Natural History*, 8, 257-289.

Greeff, R., 1867. On the Annelid Genus *Sphaerodorum* Oersted, and a representative of it, *S.claparedii. Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, Ser.3, 20: 1-10, pl.1.

Lützen, J., 1961. Sur une nouvelle espece de polychete *Sphaerodoridium commensalis*, n. gen., n. spec. (Polychaeta Errantia, famille des Sphaerodoridae) vivant en commensal de *Terebellides stroemi* Sars. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 2, 409-416.

Martin, D. & Alva, V., 1988. Un polychète nouveau *Sphaerodorum ophiurophoretos* nov. sp. (Polychaeta: Sphaerodoridae), symbiotique de l'ophiure *Amphipholis squamata* (Delle Chiaje, 1828). *Bulletin de l'Institut Royal des Sciences Naturelles de Belgique*, 58, 45-49.

### Mòllica, E., 1994. First record of *Ephesiella* Chamberlin, 1919 (Polychaeta: Sphaerodoridae) in the Mediterranean Sea, with a description of a new species. *Marine Life.* 4(2), 19-21. https://www.marinelife-revue.fr/wp-content/uploads/2019/06/mollica-1994-marlife.pdf

### Moreira, J., 2012. *Familia Sphaerodoridae* Malmgren, 1867. In: Parapar, J., Alós, C., Núñez, J., Moreira, J., López, E., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Besteiro, C., & Martínez, A. *Annelida Polychaeta III*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 36. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 16-43.

Moreira, J., Cacabelos, E. & Troncoso, J.S., 2004. A new species of *Sphaerodoropsis* (Polychaeta: Sphaerodoridae) from north-east Atlantic, with comments on other species of the genus. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 84(5), 995-100.

Moreira, J., Lucas, Y. & Parapar, J., 2011. Sphaerodorids (Polychaeta, Sphaerodoridae) from the continental margin off NW Iberian Peninsula, with first record of *Sphaerodoropsis sibuetae* and *S. amoureuxi* since original description. *Graellsia*, 67(1), 23-33.

Moreira, J. & Parapar, J., 2012. Two new species of *Sphaerodoropsis* Hartman &Fauchald, 1971 (Polychaeta: Sphaerodoridae) from Iceland (BIOCE programme). *Marine Biology Research*, 8, 584-593.

Moreira, J. & Parapar, J., 2015. A new species of *Sphaerodoridium* Lützen, 1961 from Iceland (Polychaeta: Sphaerodoridae). *Zootaxa*, 3911(1), 91-105.

O'Reilly, M., 2016. Parasitic and commensal polychaetes (Fams. Arabellidae and Sphaerodoridae) and copepods (Fam. Saccopsidae) associated with lamella-worms (*Terebellides spp.*) in Scottish, and nearby, waters. *The Glasgow Naturalist*, 26, 61-70.

Parapar, J., Alós, C., Núñez, J., Moreira, J., López, E., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Besteiro, C., & Martínez, A., 2012. *Annelida Polychaeta III*. In: *Fauna Ibérica*, 36. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 413 pp.

### *2.23.28 Amphinomidae*

### Alós, C. & Núñez, J., 2012. *Familia Amphinomidae* Lamarck, 1819. In: Parapar, J., Alós, C., Núñez, J., Moreira, J., López, E., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Besteiro, C., & Martínez, A. *Annelida Polychaeta III*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 36. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 43-75.

Borda, E., Kudenov, J.D., Bienhold, C. & Rouse, G.W., 2012. Towards a revised Amphinomidae (Annelida, Amphinomida): description and affinities of a new genus and species from the Nile Deep-sea Fan, Mediterranean Sea. *Zoologica Scripta*, 41, 307-325.

George, J.D. & Hartmann-Schröder, G., 1985. *Polychaetes: British Amphinomida, Spintherida and Eunicida*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 32. Published for The Linnaean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E. J. Brill/Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, København, Köln, 221 pp.

### Horst, R., 1912. Polychaeta errantia of the Siboga Expedition. Part 1, Amphinomidae. *Siboga-Expeditie Uitkomsten op Zoologisch, Botanisch, Oceanographisch en Geologisch gebied verzameld in Nederlandsch Oost-Indië 1899-1900*, 24a, 1-43, 10 plates. https://biodiversitylibrary.org/page/2187401

Parapar, J., Alós, C., Núñez, J., Moreira, J., López, E., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Besteiro, C., & Martínez, A., 2012. *Annelida Polychaeta III*. In: *Fauna Ibérica*, 36. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 413 pp.

Sun, Y. & Li, X., 2016. A new species of *Linopherus* (Annelida, Amphinomidae) from Beibu Gulf, South China Sea. *ZooKeys,* 640, 37-43.

### Sun, Y. & Li, X., 2017. A new genus and species of bristle worm from Beibu Gulf, South China Sea (Annelida, Polychaeta, Amphinomidae). *ZooKeys*, 708, 1-10. https://doi.org/10.3897/zookeys.708.12967

Yáñez-Rivera, B. & Salazar-Vallejo, S.I., 2011. Revision of *Hermodice* Kinberg, 1867 (Polychaeta: Amphinomidae). *Scientia Marina*, 75, 251-262.

### *2.23.29 Euphrosinidae*

George, J.D. & Hartmann-Schröder, G., 1985. *Polychaetes: British Amphinomida, Spintherida and Eunicida*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 32. Published for The Linnaean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E. J. Brill/Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, København, Köln, 221 pp.

### Horst, R., 1903. New species of the *Euphrosyne* from the Siboga-Expedition, with a table of the species hitherto known. *Notes from the Leyden Museum*, 23, 213-222.

### Núñez, J., Parapar, J. & Moreira, J., 2012. *Familia Euphrosinidae* Williams, 1851. In: Parapar, J., Alós, C., Núñez, J., Moreira, J., López, E., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Besteiro, C., &

Martínez, A. *Annelida Polychaeta III*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 36. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 76-87.

Parapar, J., Alós, C., Núñez, J., Moreira, J., López, E., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Besteiro, C., & Martínez, A., 2012. *Annelida Polychaeta III*. In: *Fauna Ibérica*, 36. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 413 pp.

### *2.23.30 Spintheridae*

George, J.D. & Hartmann-Schröder, G., 1985. *Polychaetes: British Amphinomida, Spintherida and Eunicida*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 32. Published for The Linnaean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E. J. Brill/Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, København, Köln, 221 pp.

### Parapar, J., 2012. *Familia Spintheridae* Augener, 1913. In: Parapar, J., Alós, C., Núñez, J., Moreira, J., López, E., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Besteiro, C., & Martínez, A. *Annelida Polychaeta III*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 36. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 88-96.

Parapar, J., Alós, C., Núñez, J., Moreira, J., López, E., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Besteiro, C., & Martínez, A., 2012. *Annelida Polychaeta III*. In: *Fauna Ibérica*, 36. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 413 pp.

### *2.23.31 Nerillidae*

### Núñez, J. & Martínez, A., 2012. *Familia Nerillidae* Levinsen, 1883. In: Parapar, J., Alós, C., Núñez, J., Moreira, J., López, E., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Besteiro, C., & Martínez, A. *Annelida Polychaeta III*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 36. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 332-345.

Saphonov, M.V. & Tzetlin, A.B., 1997. Nerillidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) from the White Sea, with description of a new species of *Micronerilla* Jouin. *Ophelia*, 47(3), 215-226.

Westheide, W., 2008. *Polychaetes: interstitial families*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 44 (Second Edition). Published for the Linnaean Society of London by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 169 pp.

### *2.23.32 Eunicidae*

### Barroso, M., Moreira, J. & Parapar, J., 2022. Long forgotten: *Eunice woodwardi* Baird, 1869 (Annelida, Eunicidae) revisited, with an insight on internal anatomy. *PeerJ*, 10, p.e13126, 1-39. DOI 10.7717/peerj.13126

### Besteiro, C., Parapar, J. & Moreira, J., 2023. Checklist of the Eunicidae Berthold, 1827 (Annelida) for the Iberian Peninsula (NE Atlantic). *Research Square*, 1-69. DOI: https://doi.org/10.21203/rs.3.rs-3034761/v1

### Escobar-Ortega, D., Fernández, N., Muíno, R., Parapar, J., Bettoso, N. & Couceiro, L., 2022. On the presence of a giant bristle worm (*Eunice roussaei*) In NW Iberian Peninsula: comments on its taxonomy and reproductive cycle. *Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science*, 274, 107899, 1-9.

Fauchald, K., 1992. A review of the genus *Eunice* (Polychaeta: Eunicidae) based upon type material. *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 523, x + 442pp.

George, J.D. & Hartmann-Schröder, G., 1985. *Polychaetes: British Amphinomida, Spintherida and Eunicida. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 32. Published for The Linnaean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E. J. Brill/Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, København, Köln, 221 pp.

Hutchings, P.A. & Karageorgopoulis, P., 2003. Designation of a neotype of *Marphysa sanguinea* (Montagu, 1813) and a description of a new species of *Marphysa* from eastern Australia. *Hydrobiologia*, 496, 87-94.

Hutchings, P.A., Glasby, C.J. & Wijnhoven, S., 2012. Note on additional diagnostic characters for *Marphysa sanguinea* (Montagu, 1813) (Annelida: Eunicida: Eunicidae), a recently introduced species in the Netherlands. *Aquatic Invasions*, 7(2), 277-282.

Katsiaras, N., Simboura, N. & Koutsoubas, D., 2014. The rare subgroup C1 of *Marphysa* (Polychaeta, Eunicidae): re-description of species and first records in the Mediterranean Sea. *Zootaxa*, 3873(3), 201-217.

Lavesque, N., Daffe, G., Bonifácio, P., Hutchings, P., 2017. A new species of the *Marphysa sanguinea* complex from French waters (Bay of Biscay, NE Atlantic) (Annelida, Eunicidae). *ZooKeys,* 716, 1-17.

Lavesque, N., Daffe, G., Grall, J., Zanol, J., Gouillieux, B. & Hutchings, P., 2019. Guess who? On the importance of using appropriate name: case study of *Marphysa sanguinea* (Montagu, 1803). *ZooKeys*, 859, 1-15. https://doi. org/10.3897/zookeys.859.34117

### Lavesque, N., Hutchings, P., Abe, H., Daffe, G., Gunton, L.M. & Glasby, C.J., 2020. Confirmation of the exotic status of *Marphysa victori* Lavesque, Daffe, Bonifácio & Hutchings, 2017 (Annelida) in French waters and synonymy of *Marphysa bulla* Liu, Hutchings & Kupriyanova, 2018. *Aquatic Invasions*, 15(3), 355-366. https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2020.15.3.01

Lu, H. & Fauchald, K., 1998. *Marphysa belli* (Polychaeta: Eunicidae) and two related species, *Marphysa oculata* and *M. totospinata*, a new species, with notes on size-dependent features. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 111(4), 829-842, 9 figures, 1 table.

Martin, D., Gil, J., Zanol, J., Meca, M.A. & Pérez Portela, R., 2020. Digging the diversity of Iberian bait worms *Marphysa* (Annelida, Eunicidae). *PLoS ONE*, 15(1), e0226749. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0226749.

Molina-Acevedo, I.C., 2018. Morphological revision of the Subgroup 1 Fauchald, 1970 of *Marphysa* de Quatrefages, 1865 (Eunicidae: Polychaeta). *Zootaxa*, 4480(1), 1-125.

O'Connor, B.D.S., 1985. *Eunicida*. EBWSA Errant Polychaete Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 7pp., (unpublished).

Winsnes, I.M., 1989. Eunicid polychaetes (Annelida) from Scandinavian and adjacent waters. Family Eunicidae. *Zoologica Scripta*, 18, 483-500.

Zanol, J., Halanych, K.M. & Fauchald, K., 2014. Reconciling taxonomy and phylogeny in the bristleworm family Eunicidae (polychaete, Annelida). *Zoologica Scripta*, 43, 79-100.

### Zanol, J., Carrera-Parra, L.F., Steiner, T.M., Amaral, A.C.Z., Wiklund, H., Ravara, A. & Budaeva, N., 2021. The Current State of Eunicida (Annelida) Systematics and Biodiversity. *Diversity*, 13, 74, 1-51. https://doi.org/10.3390/d13020074

### *2.23.33 Onuphidae*

Arias, A., Paxton, H. & Anadón, N., 2013. *Mooreonuphis vespa*, a new brooding species of Onuphidae (Annelida) from northern Spain (Bay of Biscay). *Zootaxa*, 3741(4), 583-592.

Arias, A. & Paxton, H., 2015. *Paradiopatra* Ehlers, 1887 (Annelida: Onuphidae) from southwestern Europe with a description of a new species and new ultramorphological data for the genus. *Zootaxa*, 4040(2), 149-168.

### Arias, A., & Paxton, H., 2020. First record of the rare deep-sea polychaete *Rhamphobrachium* (*Rhamphobrachium*) *agassizii* (Annelida: Onuphidae) in European waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 100(5), 719-724. doi:10.1017/S0025315420000673

### Arias, A. & Paxton, H., 2022. Life history and reproductive traits of the East Atlantic deep-sea quill worm *Hyalinoecia robusta* Southward, 1977 (Annelida: Onuphidae). *Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science*, 270, 107850.

Budaeva, N. & Fauchald, K., 2011. Phylogeny of the *Diopatra* generic complex with a revision of *Paradiopatra* Ehlres, 1887 (Polychaeta: Onuphidae). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 2011, 163, 319-436.

Fauchald, K., 1982. Revision of *Onuphis, Northria* and *Paradiopatra* (Polycheata: Onuphidae) based of type material. *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 365, 1-109.

Fauchald, K., Berke, S.K. & Woodin, S.A., 2012. *Diopatra* (Onuphidae: Polychaeta) from intertidal sediments in southwestern Europe. *Zootaxa*, 3395, 47-58.

George, J.D. & Hartmann-Schröder, G., 1985. *Polychaetes: British Amphinomida, Spintherida and Eunicida. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 32. Published for The Linnaean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E. J. Brill/Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, København, Köln, 221 pp.

### Hektoen, M.M., Willassen, E. & Budaeva, N., 2022. Phylogeny and cryptic diversity of *Diopatra* (Onuphidae, Annelida) in the east Atlantic. *Biology*, 11, 327, 1-25. https://doi.org/10.3390/ biology11020327

O'Connor, B.D.S., 1985. *Eunicida*. EBWSA Errant Polychaete Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 7pp., (unpublished).

Oug, E., 2010. Key to *Nothria* (Onuphidae) in north east Atlantic waters (provisional). Unpublished key, Norwegian institute of water research.

Paxton, H., 1986. Generic revision and relationships of the family Onuphidae (Annelida: Polychaeta). *Records of the Australian Museum*, 38(1), 1-74.

Paxton, H. 1986. Revision of the *Rhamphobrachium* complex (Polychaeta: Onuphidae). *Records of the Australian Museum*, 38, 75-104.

Pires, A., Paxton, H., Quintino, V. & Rodrigues, A.M., 2010. *Diopatra* (Annelida: Onuphidae) diversity in European waters with the description of *Diopatra micrura*, new species. *Zootaxa*, 2395, 17-33.

Southward, E.C., 1977. A new species of *Hyalinoecia* (Polychaeta: Eunicidae) from deep water in the Bay of Biscay. 173-187. In: Reish, D.J. & Fauchald, K. (Ed.). *Essays on Polychaetous Annelids in Memory of Dr. Olga Hartman*. The Allan Hancock Foundation.

### *2.23.34 Dorvilleidae*

Aguirrezabalaga, F., 1984. Contribución al estudio de los anélidos poliquetos de la costa de Guipúzcoa. *Munibe Ciencias Naturales.* 36, 119-130.

Comely, C.A. & Ansell, A.D., 1989. The occurrence of the eunicid polychaetes *Iphitime cuenoti* Fauvel and *I.paguri* Fage & Legendre in crabs from the Scottish west coast. *Ophelia,* 31(1), 59-76.

### de Oliveira Bonaldo, R., Menchini Steiner, T. & Zacagnini Amaral, A.C., 2022. Revision of *Meiodorvillea* Jumars, 1974 (Annelida: Dorvilleidae) including descriptions of three new species from the southwestern Atlantic Ocean. *PLoS ONE*, 17(3), e0264081. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0264081

George, J.D. & Hartmann-Schröder, G., 1985. *Polychaetes: British Amphinomida, Spintherida and Eunicida. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 32. Published for The Linnaean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E. J. Brill/Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, København, Köln, 221 pp.

### Høisæter, T. & Samuelsen, T.J., 2006. Taxonomic and biological notes on a species of *Iphitime* (Polychaeta, Eunicida) associated with *Pagurus prideaux* from western Norway. *Marine Biology Research*, 2(5), 333-354.

Hunter, J., 2005. Some dorvilleid genera. 3pp. (Unpublished)

Jumars, P.A., 1974. A generic revision of the Dorvilleidae (Polychaeta), with six new species from the deep North Pacific. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 54, 101-135.

La Greca, M. & Bacci, G., 1962. Una nuova specie di *Ophryotrocha* delle coste tirreniche (Annelida, Polychaeta). *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 29(1), 7-18. DOI: 10.1080/11250006209436453

Martin, D., Abello, P. & Cartes, J., 1991. A new species of *Ophryotrocha* (Polychaeta: Dorvilleidae) commensal in *Geryon longipes* (Crustacea: Brachyura) from the Western Mediterranean Sea. *Journal of Natural History*, 25, 279-292.

### Miranda, V. da Rocha, Rodrigues, A.R. & Brasil, A.C. dos Santos, 2020. A new species of *Ophryotrocha* (Annelida: Dorvilleidae) associated with the coral *Lophelia pertusa* (Anthozoa: Caryophylliidae). *Papéis Avulsos de Zoologia*, 60, e20206013, 1-8. https://doi.org/10.11606/1807-0205/2020.60.13

Moore, P.G. & Gorzula, S.J., 1973. A note on the commensal eunicean *Iphitime paguri* Fage and Legendre (Polychaeta) in the Firth of Clyde. *Journal of Natural History,* 7, 161-164.

### Munari, C. & Ebbe, B., 2019. A new species of *Protodorvillea* (Polychaeta: Dorvilleidae) from the western Mediterranean Sea. *The European Zoological Journal*, 86(1), 196-209.

### Núñez, J., 2018. *Familia Stauronereidae* Verrill, 1900. In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida Polychaeta V*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 244-294.

Núñez, J., Maggio, Y. & Riera, R., 2013. Dorvilleidos (Polychaeta, Dorvilleidae) recolectados durante el proyecto "Fauna Ibérica" y catálogo de las especies íbero-baleares. *Graellsia*, 69(2), 275-282.

### Núñez, J., Riera, R., & Maggio, Y., 2014. A new *Ophryotrocha* species (Polychaeta: Dorvilleidae) from circalittoral seabeds of the Cantabrian Sea (north-east Atlantic Ocean). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 94(1), 115-119. doi:10.1017/S0025315413001082

O'Connor, B.D.S., 1985. *Eunicida*. EBWSA Errant Polychaete Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 7pp., (unpublished).

Oug, E., 1978. New and lesser known Dorvilleidae (Annelida, Polychaeta) from Scandinavian and northeast American waters. *Sarsia*, 63, 285-303.

Oug, E., 1994. The genus *Ophryotrocha* sensu lato (Polychaeta, Dorvilleidae) in the Tromso area, northern Norway. *In*: J.-C. Dauvin, L. Laubier & D.J. Reish (eds), Actes de la 4ème Conférence internationale des Polychètes. *Mémoires de la. Museum national*, 162, 251-257.

Oug, E., 2003. *Characters of species of Ophryotrocha and allied forms from European waters*. 6pp. NMBAQC Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Lab., 2003 (Unpublished).

Oug, E., 2006. Redescription of *Parophryotrocha isochaeta* (Eliason, 1962) and a new species of *Parophryotrocha* (Polychaeta: Dorvilleidae) from the Skagerrak and North Sea. *Scientia Marina*, 70S3, 151-155.

Parenti, U., 1961. *Ophryotrocha puerilis* Siberti, *O. hartmanni* et *O. baccii* nelle acque di Roscoff. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 2, 437-445.

Parenti, U., 1964. *Ophryotrocha gracilis* ed *O. baccii* nelle acque di Plymouth: nuova descrizione e notizie biologiche, *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 31(1), 33-39.

Paxton, H. & Åkesson, B., 2010. The *Ophryotrocha labronica* group (Annelida: Dorvilleidae) - with the description of seven new species. *Zootaxa*, 2713, 1–24.

Ravara, A., Marçal, A.R., Wiklund, H., & Hilário, A., 2015. First account on the diversity of *Ophryotrocha* (Annelida, Dorvilleidae) from a mammal-fall in the deep-Atlantic Ocean with the description of three new species. *Systematics and Biodiversity*, 13(6), 555-570.

### Ravara, A., Wiklund, H. & Cunha, M.R., 2021. Four new species and further records of Dorvilleidae (Annelida, Polychaeta) from deep-sea organic substrata, NE Atlantic. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 736, 44-81. https://doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2021.736.1251

### Salazar-Vallejo, S.I. & Carrera-Parra, L.F., 2020. Reversal of precedence for *Dorvillea* Parfitt, 1866 (Annelida, Errantia) over its senior homonym *Dorvillea* Leach, 1852 (Mollusca, Bivalvia): maintenance of prevailing usage for *Dorvillea* Parfitt, 1866 and Dorvilleidae Chamberlin, 1919. *The Bulletin of Zoological Nomenclature*, *77*(1), 105-111.

Simonini, R., Massamba-Nsialarandi, G., Grandi, V. & Prevedelli, D., 2009. Distribution of the genus *Ophryotrocha* (Polychaeta) in Italy: new records and comments on the biogeography of Mediterranean species. *Vie et Milieu*, 59, 79-88.

Taboada, S., Leiva, C., Bas, M., Schult, N. & McHugh, D., 2017. Cryptic species and colonization processes in *Ophryotrocha* (Annelida: Dorveillidae) inhabiting vertebrate remains in the shallow-water Mediterranean. *Zoologica Scripta*, 46(5), 611-624.

### Tilic, E. & Rouse, G.W., 2024. Hardly Venus's servant - morphological adaptations of *Veneriserva* to an endoparasitic lifestyle and its phylogenetic position within Dorvilleidae (Annelida). *Organisms Diversity & Evolution*, 1-17. https://doi.org/10.1007/s13127-023-00633-8

Vos, L. de, 2014. *Parougia eliasoni* (Polychaeta: Dorvilleidae) nieuw voor de Nederlandse fauna. *Macrofaunanieuwsmail*, 117, 11-13.

Westheide, W. & Von Nordheim, H., 1985. Interstitial Dorvilleidae (Annelida, Polychaeta) from Europe, Australia and New Zealand. *Zoologica Scripta*, 14(3), 183-199).

Wiklund, H., Glover, A.G. & Dahlgren, T.D., 2009. Three new species of *Ophryotrocha* (Annelida: Dorvilleidae) from a whale-fall in the North-East Atlantic. *Zootaxa*, 2228, 43-56.

### Zhang, D., Zhou, Y., Yen, N., Hiley, A.S. & Rouse, G.W., 2023. *Ophryotrocha* (Dorvilleidae, Polychaeta, Annelida) from deep-sea hydrothermal vents, with the description of five new species. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 864(1), 167-194. https://europeanjournaloftaxonomy.eu/index.php/ejt/article/view/2101

### *2.23.35 Oenonidae*

### Aguirrezabalaga, F. & Arias, A., 2018 *Familia Oenonidae* Kinberg, 1865. In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida*

*Polychaeta V*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 219-243.

### Darbyshire, T. & Kara, J., 2024. Redescription of *Arabella iricolor* (Montagu, 1804) with descriptions of two new species from the United Kingdom and South Africa. *African Zoology*, 1-22. DOI: 10.1080/15627020.2024.2306421

George, J.D. & Hartmann-Schröder, G., 1985. *Polychaetes: British Amphinomida, Spintherida and Eunicida. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 32. Published for The Linnaean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E. J. Brill/Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, København, Köln, 221 pp.

O'Connor, B.D.S., 1985. *Eunicida*. EBWSA Errant Polychaete Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 7pp., (unpublished).

O'Reilly, M., 2016. Parasitic and commensal polychaetes (Fams. Arabellidae and Sphaerodoridae) and copepods (Fam. Saccopsidae) associated with lamella-worms (*Terebellides spp.*) in Scottish, and nearby, waters. *The Glasgow Naturalist*, 26, 61-70.

Pettibone, M.J., 1957. Endoparasitic polychaetous annelids of the family Arabellidae with descriptions of new species. *Biological Bulletin,* 113 (1), 170-187.

Ravara, A. & Cunha, M.R., 2017. An unusual new species of Oenonidae (Polychaeta, Eunicida) from the North Atlantic Ocean. *Marine Biodiversity*, 48(2), 1037-1043.

### *2.23.36 Lumbrineridae*

### Aguirrezabalaga, F. & Arias, A., 2018. *Familia Lumbrineridae* Schmarda, 1861. In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida Polychaeta V*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 120-218.

Aguirrezabalaga, F. & Carrera-Parra, L.F., 2006. Lumbrineridae (Polychaeta) from the Capbreton Canyon (Bay of Biscay, NE Atlantic) with the description of two new species. *Scientia Marina*, 70S3, 17-25.

### Arias, A. & Carrera-Parra, L.F., 2014. First record of the genus *Kuwaita* (Annelida: Lumbrineridae) in Europe with the description of a new species and new ultramorphological data for the genus. *Zootaxa*, 3887(1), 68-78. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.3887.1.4

Bertasi, F., Lomira, S., Vani, D. & Benedetta, T., 2014. First record of genus *Gallardoneris* (Polychaeta: Lumbrineridae) in Mediterranean waters. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 7,e63, 1-6.

### Borisova, P. & Budaeva, N., 2022. First molecular phylogeny of Lumbrineridae (Annelida). *Diversity*, 14, 83, 1-14. https://doi.org/ 10.3390/d14020083

### Carrera-Parra, L.F., 2001. Recognition of *Cenogenus* Chamberlin, 1919 (Polychaeta: Lumbrineridae) based on type material. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 114(3), 720-724. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/page/34558884

Carrera-Parra, L.F., 2006. Phylogenetic analysis of Lumbrineridae Schmarda, 1861 (Annelida: Polychaeta). *Zootaxa*, 1332, 136.

Carrera-Parra, L.F., 2006. Revision of *Lumbrineris* de Blainville, 1828 (Polychaeta: Lumbrineridae). *Zootaxa*, 1336, 1–64.

Carrera-Parra, L.F., Çinar, M.E., & Dagli, E., 2011. Description of a new *Lumbrineris* (Polychaeta: Lumbrineridae) from the coasts of Turkey (eastern Mediterranean). *Marine Biodiversity*, 41, 343-347.

Clark, R.B., 1953. *Lumbrinereis cluthensis*, n. sp. (Eunicidae), a new polychaete from the Firth of Clyde. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History* (Series 12), 6, 945-949.

Frame, A., 1992. The lumbrinerids (Annelida: Polychaeta) collected in two northwestern Atlantic surveys with descriptions of a new genus and two new species. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 105(2), 185-218.

### García Gómez, S., Carrera-Parra, L., Mas, F., Freitas, R., & Martins, R., 2016. Novel insights on the diversity and ecology of the Family Lumbrineridae (Polychaeta) along the Iberian Peninsula coasts. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 96(7), 1427-1435. doi:10.1017/S0025315415001861

George, J.D. & Hartmann-Schröder, G., 1985. *Polychaetes: British Amphinomida, Spintherida and Eunicida. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 32. Published for The Linnaean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E. J. Brill/Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, København, Köln, 221 pp.

### Katsiaras, N., Rousou, M., Carrera-Parra, L., Garcia-Gomez, S., Simboura, N., Louizidou, P., Chintiroglou, C.C. & Martins, R., 2018. Taxonomy, ecology and geographic distribution of *Gallardoneris iberica* (Polychaeta, Lumbrineridae) in southern Europe. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 98(7), 1609-1618. doi:10.1017/S0025315417001254

### Martins, R.; Carrera Parra, L.F.; Quintino, V. & Rodrigues, A.M., 2012. Lumbrineridae (Polychaeta) from the Portuguese continental shelf (NE Atlantic) with the description of four new species. *Zootaxa*, 3416, 1-21. http://www.mapress.com/zootaxa/list/2012/3416.html

O'Connor, B.D.S., 1985. *Eunicida*. EBWSA Errant Polychaete Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 7pp., (unpublished).

Oug, E., 1998. A new small species of *Lumbrineris* from northern Norway and Arctic waters, with comments on *L. minuta* (Theel, 1879) and *L. Vanhoeffeni* (michaelsen, 1898) (Polychaeta: Lumbrineridae). *Ophelia*, 49(2), 147-162.

Oug, E., 2003. *Lumbrineridae from north east Atlantic waters*. 18pp. + 2 plates. NMBAQC Benthic Invertebrate Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, Tynemouth, UK, November 2003., (unpublished).

Oug, E., 2011. Guide to identification of Lumbrineridae (Polychaeta) in Norwegian and adjacent waters, Version 2.2, 10 November 2011. *Norwegian Polychaete Forum Guides*.

Oug, E., 2012. *Guide to identification of Lumbrineridae (Polychaeta) in north east Atlantic waters*. Prepared for NMBAQC Workshop 2010, Dove Marine Laboratory, Cullercoats, Tynemouth, UK. Version 3.1, February 2012, 31 pp.., (unpublished).

Parapar, J., O'Connor, B., Besteiro, C. & Urgorri, V., 1994. *Abyssoninoe hibernica* (McIntosh) (Polychaeta, Lumbrineridae) a valid species from the northeast Atlantic. *Sarsia*, 79, 157-162.

Papadopoulou, K.N., Dounas, C. & Smith, C.J., 1994. Distributional patterns and taxonomic notes on Lumbrineridae from Crete (S. Aegean, Eastern Mediterranean). *In*: J.-C. Dauvin, L. Laubier & D.J. Reish (eds), Actes de la 4ème Conférence internationale des Polychètes. *Mémoires de la. Museum national*, 162, 259-268.

Winsnes, I.M., 1981. A new species of *Lumbrineris* (Polychaeta) and a new subspecies of *Lumbrineris scopa* Fauchald from the coast of Norway. *Zoologica Scripta*, 10, 91-94.

### *2.23.37 Aberrantidae*

Mackie, A.S.Y., Pleijel, F. & Rouse, G.W., 2005. Revision of *Aberranta* Hartman, 1965 (Aberrantidae: Annelida), with descriptions of new species from the Mediterranean and Hong Kong. *Marine Ecology*, 26, 197-208.

### Martínez, A. & Adarraga, I., 2018. *Familia Aberrantidae* Wolf, 1987. In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida Polychaeta V*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 294-300.

### *2.23.38 Spionidae (## with 'Poecilochaetidae' and 'Trochochaetidae')*

### Abe, H. & Kan, K., 2022. Phylogenetic position of the enigmatic genus *Atherospio* and description of *Atherospio aestuarii* sp. nov. (Annelida: Spionidae) from Japan. *PeerJ*, 10, p.e13909, 1-23. DOI 10.7717/peerj.13909.

### Abe, H., Hoshino, O., Yamada, K., Ogino, T., Kawaida, S. & Sato-Okoshi, W., 2022. A novel symbiotic relationship between ascidians and a new tunic-boring polychaete (Annelida: Spionidae: *Polydora*). *Zootaxa*, 5159(1), 001-022. https://www.mapress.com/zt/article/view/zootaxa.5159.1.1

Aguirrezabalaga, F. & Ceberio, A., 2005. Spionidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) from the Capbreton Canyon (Bay of Biscay, NE Atlantic) with descriptions of a new genus and three new species. *Marine Biology Research*, 1(4), 267-280.

Bastrop, R., & Blank, M., 2006. Multiple invasions – a polychaete genus enters the Baltic Sea. *Biological Invasions*, 8, 1195-1200.

Bastrop, R., Röhner, M., & Jürss, K., 1995. Are there two species of the polychaete genus *Marenzellaria* in Europe? *Marine Biology*, 121, 509-516.

Bastrop, R., Röhner, M., Sturmbauer, C. & Jürss, K., 1998. Cryptic species in a marine polychaete and their independent introduction from North America to Europe. *Molecular Biology and Evolution*, 15(2), 97-103.

Bastrop, R., Jürss, K. & Sturmbauer, C., 1997. Where did *Marenzellaria* spp. (Polychaeta: Spionidae) in Europe come from? *Aquatic Ecology*, 31, 119-136.

Bellan, G.L. & LaGardère, F., 1971. *Nerine mesnili*, n. sp., spionidien méconnu des plages sableuses de La Province Lusitanienne. *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France,* 96, 5710-579.

Bergfeld, C. & Kroncke, I., 2003. *Spio martinensis* Mesnil, 1896 (Polychaeta, Spionidae): not a new record in German coastal waters of the North Sea. *Senckenbergiana Maritima*, 32(1/2), 25-35.

Bick, A., 2001. The morphology and ecology of *Dipolydora armata* (Polychaeta, Spionidae) from the western Mediterranean Sea. *Acta Zoologica*, 82, 177-187.

Bick, A., 2005. A new Spionidae (Polychaeta) from North Carolina, and a redescription of *Marenzelleria wireni* Augener, 1913, from Spitsbergen, with a key for all species of *Marenzelleria*. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 59, 265-272.

Bick, A., Otte, K & Meißner, K., 2010. A contribution to the taxonomy of *Spio* (Spionidae, Polychaeta, Annelida) occurring in the North and Baltic Seas, with a key to species recorded in this area. *Marine Biodiversity*, 40, 161-180.

Bick, A. & Zettler, M.L., 1997. On the identity and distribution of two species of *Marenzellaria* (Polychaeta, Spionidae) in Europe and North America. *Aquatic Ecology*, 31, 137-148.

Blake, J.A., 1971. Revision of the genus *Polydora* from the east coast of North America (Polychaeta: Spionidae). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 75, 1-32.

Blake, J.A. & Maciolek, N.J., 1987. A redescription of *Polydora cornuta* Bosc (Polychaeta: Spionidae) and designation of a neotype. *Bulletin of the Biological Society of Washington*, 7, 11-15.

### Blake, J.A. & Ramey-Balci, P.A., 2020. A new genus and species of spionid polychaete (Annelida, Spionidae) from a deep-water cold seep site in the Eastern Mediterranean Sea off Turkey [IPC13]. *Zoosymposia*, 19(1), 121-134. https://www.mapress.com/j/zs/article/view/zoosymposia.19.1.14

Blank, M. & Bastrop, R., 2008. Molecular identification key based on PCR/RFLP for three polychaete sibling species of the genus *Marenzelleria*, and the species' current distribution in the Baltic Sea. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 62, 129-141, doi: 10.1007/s10152-007-0081-8.

Blank, M. & Bastrop, R., 2009. Phylogeny of the mud worm genus *Marenzelleria* (Polychaeta: Spionidae) inferred from mitochondrial DNA sequences. *Zoologica Scripta*, 38, 313–321.

Bobretzky, N., 1870. Materials to the fauna of the Black Sea (Annelida Polychaeta) / Materialy dlya fauny Chernogo Morya (Annelida, Polychaeta). *Zapiski Kievskago obshchestva estestvoispytateleĭ [Mémoires de la Société des Naturalistes de Kiew.* 1, 188-274, plates 9-12 (in Russian).

### Bogantes, V.E., Boyle, M.J. & Halanych, K.M., 2021. New reports on *Pseudopolydora* (Annelida: Spionidae) from the east coast of Florida, including the non-native species *P. paucibranchiata*. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(3), 577-588. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2021.10.3.07

Bolam, S., 2004. Population structure and reproductive biology of *Pygospio elegans* (Polychaeta: Spionidae) on an intertidal sandflat, Firth of Forth, Scotland. *Invertebrate Biology*, 123(3), 260-268.

Buchanan F., 1890. *Hekaterobranchus shrubsolii*, a new genus and species of the family Spionidae. *Quarterly Journal of Microscopical Science*, 31,175-200.

Buzhinskaja, G.N. & Jørgensen, L.L., 1997. Redescription of *Trochochaeta carica* (Birula, 1897) (Polychaeta, Trochochaetidae) with notes on its reproductive biology and larvae. *Sarsia*, 82, 69-75.

Carazzi D., 1893. Revisione del genere *Polydora* Bosc, e cenni su due specie che vivono sulle ostriche. *Mitteilungen aus der Zoologischen Station zu Neapel*, 11, 4-45, pl. 2.

### Dağli, E. & Çinar, M.E., 2009. Species of the subgenera *Aquilaspio* and *Prionospio* (Polychaeta: Spionidae: Prionospio) from the southern coast of Turkey (Levantine Sea, eastern Mediterranean), with description of a new species and two new reports for the Mediterranean fauna. *Zootaxa*, 2275(1), 1-20.

### Dağli, E. & Çinar, M.E., 2010. Presence of the Australian spionid species, *Prionospio paucipinnulata* (Polychaeta: Spionidae), in the Mediterranean Sea. *Cahiers de biologie marine*, 51(3), 311-317.

### Dağli, E. & Çinar, M.E., 2011. Species of the subgenus *Minuspio* (Polychaeta: Spionidae: Prionospio) from the southern coast of Turkey (Levantine Sea, eastern Mediterranean), with the description of two new species. *Zootaxa*, 3043, 35-53. http://www.mapress.com/zootaxa/list/2011/3043.html

Dağlı, E. & Ergen, Z., 2008. First record of *Polydora cornuta* Bosc, 1802 (Polychaeta: Spionidae) from the Sea of Marmara, Turkey basin. *Aquatic Invasions*, 3(2), 231-233.

Dauer, D.M., Mahon, H.K. & Sardá, R., 2003. Functional morphology and feeding behavior of *Streblospio benedicti* and *S. shrubsolii* (Polychaeta: Spionidae). *Hydrobiologia*, 496, 207-213.

### David, A.A. & Simon, C.A., 2014. The effect of temperature on larval development of two non-indigenous poecilogonous polychaetes (Annelida: Spionidae) with implications for life history theory, establishment and range expansion. *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology*, 461, 20-30. http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.jembe.2014.07.012

### Delgado-Blas, V.H. & Peraza, R.G.U., 2024. Two new species of *Prionospio* (Annelida: Spionidae) from the Northwest and Northeast Atlantic. *Zootaxa*, 5432(1), 69-82. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.5432.1.5

Delgado-Blas, V.H., Díaz-Díaz, O. & Viétiez, J.M., 2018. New species of *Dispio* Hartman, 1951 and *Streblospio* Webster, 1879 (Polychaeta, Spionidae) from the coast of the Iberian Peninsula. *Zootaxa*, 4410(3). 525-538.

Delgado-Blas, V.H., Díaz-Díaz, O. & Viétiez, J.M., 2018. *Prionospio* from the coast of the Iberian Peninsula, with the description of two new species (Annelida, Spionidae). ZooKeys, 810 1-18.

Delgado-Blas, V.H., Díaz-Díaz, O. & Viétiez, J.M., 2019. Two new species of spionids from the genera *Dispio* and *Prionospio* (Polychaeta: Spionidae) from the Iberian Peninsula with redescription and notes on *Prionospio (Minuspio) multibranchiata* Berkeley, 1927. *Zootaxa*, 4604(3), 562-574.

### Droual, G., Curd, A., Gauff, R., Gouillieux, B., Gélinaud, G., Cabelguen, J. & Grall, J., 2024. The French benthic newcomers: new records of *Ampithoe valida* S.I. Smith, 1873 and *Polydora colonia* Moore, 1907 in Brittany, first record of *Bispira polyomma* Giangrande & Faasse, 2012 in the North-East Atlantic and northernmost record of *Prostheceraeus moseleyi* Lang, 1884 in Europe. *BioInvasions Records*, 13(1), 37-56, https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2024.13.1.05

Eleftheriou, A., 1970. Notes on the polychaete *Pseudopolydora pulchra* (Carazzi) from British Waters. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine,* 11, 459-474.

Faasse, M., 2016. Dispersal of the invasive tubeworms *Desdemona ornata* and *Pseudopolydora paucibranchiata* to the Netherlands (Polychaeta : Sedentaria). *Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen*, 46, 49-56.

García-Arberas, L. & Rallo, A., 2004. Population dynamics and production of *Streblospio benedicti* (Polychaeta) in a non-polluted estuary on the Basque coast (Gulf of Biscay). *Scientia Marina*, 68(2), 193-203.

Guérin, J.-P., 1990. Description d'une nouvelle espèce de Spionidé (Annélides, Polychètes) *Boccardia semibranchiata*. *Annales de l'Institut Océanographique,* 66, 37-45.

### Guggolz, T., Meißner, K., Schwentner, M., Dahlgren, T.G., Wiklund, H., Bonifácio, P. & Brandt, A., 2020. High diversity and pan-oceanic distribution of deep-sea polychaetes: *Prionospio* and *Aurospio* (Annelida: Spionidae) in the Atlantic and Pacific Ocean. *Organisms Diversity & Evolution*, 20, 171-187. https://doi.org/10.1007/s13127-020-00430-7

Hall, D.J., 2000. *Key to Malacoceros*. Unicomarine Key, 1p (Unpublished).

Hall, D.J., 2000. *Key to Scolelepis* (*Nerinides*); subgenera *S.* (*Scolelepis*) & *S.* (*Parascolelepis*). Unicomarine Key, 2pp. (Unpublished).

Hall, D.J., 2000. *Tentative Spio key.* Unicomarine Key, 9pp (Unpublished).

Hall, D.J., 2006. *Key to Scolelepis*. Updated Hall 2000 key with *Scolelepis* features table. Unicomarine Key, 3pp. (Unpublished).

Hatton, J. & Pearce, B., 2013. The first documented record of the non-native spionid *Boccardia proboscidea* in UK waters. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 6, e101, 4pp.

### Hektoen, M.M., Bakken, T., Ekrem, T., Radashevsky, V.I. & Dunshea, G., 2024. Species delimitation and phylogenetic relationships of the *Prionospio* complex (Annelida, Spionidae) in the northeast Atlantic. *Zoologica Scripta*, 2024;00, 1-18. DOI: 10.1111/zsc.12648

Jassim, M.K. & Mettam, C., 1994. Larval development, reproductive traits and population structure of two sympatric species of *Polydora* (Spionidae). *Polychaete Research,* 16, 48-51.

### Jourde, J., Lavesque, N., Labrune, C., Amouroux, J.M., Bonifácio, P., Humbert, S., Lamarque, B., Sauriau, P.G. & Meißner, K., 2020. New insights in the biogeographical distributions of two Spionidae (Annelida) from the NE Atlantic and Mediterranean French coasts. *Zoosymposia*, 19, 173-184. 10.11646/zoosymposia.19.1.18ff. ffhal-03014134

Kerckhof, F. & Faasse, M.A., 2014. *Boccardia proboscidea* and *Boccardiella hamata* (Polychaeta: Spionidae: Polydorinae), introduced mud worms new for the North Sea and Europe, respectively. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 7, e76, 1-9.

Kravitz, M.J., 1987. First record of *Boccardiella ligerica* (Ferronniere) (Polychaeta: Spionidae) from the east coast of North America. *Northeast Gulf Science*, 9(1), 39-42.

Kube, J., Zettler, M.L., Gosselck, F., Ossig, S. & Powilleit, M., 1996. Distribution of *Marenzelleria viridis* (Polychaeta: Spionidae) in the southwestern Baltic Sea in 1993/94 - ten years after introduction. *Sarsia*, 81, 131-142.

### Latry, L., Daffe, G., Daramy, F., Jourde, J. & Lavesque, N., 2024. *Pseudopolydora kempi japonica* Imajima & Hartman, 1964 (Polychaeta: Spionidae): a controversial subspecies long overlooked in European waters. *BioInvasions Records*, 13(2), 403-418. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir. 2024.13.2.09

Laubier, L., 1962. Quelques Annélides Polychètes de la Lagune de Venise description de *Prionospio caspersi* n.sp. *Vie et Milieu*, 13(1), 123-159.

Laubier, L. & Ramos, J., 1974. *Polydora guillei* sp. nov. nouvelle espèce de polychète spionidien en Mediterranée occidentale. *Vie Milieu*, 24(3), 479-486.

Lavesque, N., Bonifácio, P., Meißner, K., Blanchet, H., Gouillieux, B., Dubois, S. & Bachelet, G., 2015. New records of *Spio symphyta* and *Spio martinensis* ('Polychaeta': Canalipalpata: Spionidae) from Arcachon Bay (France), NE Atlantic. *Marine Biodiversity*, 45, 77-86.

### Maciolek, N.J., 1981. A new genus and species of Spionidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) from the North and South Atlantic. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington.* 94(1), 228-239. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/page/34608079

Maciolek, N.J., 1985. A revision of the genus *Prionospio* Malmgren, with special emphasis on species from the Atlantic Ocean, and new records of species belonging to the genera

*Apoprionospio* Foster and *Paraprionospio* Caulery (Polychaeta, Annelida, Spionidae). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 84, 325-383.

### Maciolek, N.J., 1990. A redescription of some species belonging to the genus *Spio* and *Microspio* (Polychaeta: Annelida) and descriptions of three new species from Northwestern Atlantic Ocean. *Journal of Natural History*, 24, 1109-1141. https://doi.org/10.1080/00222939000770701

Maciolek, N.J., 2000. New species and records of *Aonidella, Laonice*, and *Spiophanes* (Polychaeta: Spionidae) from shelf and slope depths of the western North Atlantic. *Bulletin of Marine Science*, 67(1), 529-547.

### Maciolek, N.J., Blake, J.A., 2021. New species of *Microspio* Mesnil, 1896 (Annelida: Spionidae), with additions to the description of *M. pigmentata* (Reish, 1959) and comparative notes on all members of the genus. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 134(1), 265-293. https://doi.org/10.2988/0006-324x-134.1.265

Mackie, A.S.Y., 1990. *Spionidae and Magelonidae*. ECSA Polychaete Workshop, Fort Popton, April 1990, 12pp., (unpublished).

Mackie, A.S.Y., 1984. On the identity and zoogeography of *Prionospio cirrifera* Wirén, 1883 and *Prionospio multibranchiata* Berkeley, 1927 (Polychaeta; Spionidae). In: Proceedings of the 1st International Polychaete Conference, Sydney, (P.A. Hutchings ed.), published by the Linnean Society of New South Wales, 35-47.

Mackie A.S.Y., 2001. *Key to Spionidae*. 13pp. ECSA Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry, Oct. 2001., (unpublished).

Mackie, A.S.Y. & Duff, A.A., 1986. *Atherospio disticha* gen. et sp. nov. (Polychaeta: Spionidae) from Loch Tuirnaig, west coast of Scotland. *Ophelia*, 25, 139-146.

Martin, D., 1996. A new species of *Polydora* (Polychaeta, Spionidae) associated with the excavating sponge *Cliona viridis* (Porifera, Hadromerida) in the northwestern Mediterranean Sea. *Ophelia*, 45(3), 159-174.

### Martinelli, J.C., Lopes, H.M., Hauser, L., Jimenez-Hidalgo, I., King, T.L., Padilla-Gamiño, J.L., Rawson, P., Spencer, L.H., Williams, J.D. & Wood, C.L., 2020. Confirmation of the shell-boring oyster parasite *Polydora websteri* (Polychaeta: Spionidae) in Washington State, USA. *Scientific reports*, 10(1), 3961. https://doi.org/10.1038/s41598-020-60805-w

Martínez, J., Adarraga, I & López, E., 2006. Nuevos datos del género *Boccardia* Carazzi, 1893 (Polychaeta: Spionidae) para la península Ibérica y el océano Atlántico. *Boletín del Instituto Español de Oceanografía*, 22(1-4), 53-64.

Martínez, J. & Adarraga, I., 2013. First record of *Paraprionospio coora* Wilson, 1990 (Polychaeta: Spionidae) in the Atlantic Ocean. *BioInvasions Records*, 2(4), 271-280.

Martínez, J. & Adarraga, I., 2019. Una nueva especie del género *Streblospio* Webster, 1879 (Annelida, Spionidae) procedente del sureste del Golfo de Vizcaya [A new species of the genus *Streblospio* Webster, 1879 (Annelida, Spionidae) from SE of Bay of Biscay]. *Boletín de la Real Sociedad Española de Historia Natural*, 113, 9-17.

Meißner, K., 2005. Revision of the genus *Spiophanes* (Polychaeta, Spionidae); with new synonymies, new records and descriptions of new species. *Zoosystematics and Evolution*, 81(1), 3-66.

Meißner, K., 2014. Spionidae (Polychaeta: Canalipalpata: Spionida) from seamounts in the NE Atlantic. *Zootaxa*, 3786(3), 201-245.

Meißner, K. & Bick, A., 2005. *Atherospio guillei* (Laubier and Ramos, 1974) comb. nov. (Polychaeta: Spionidae) and closest relatives. *Zoologischer Anzelger*, 244, 115-123.

Meißner, K., Bick, A. & Bastrop, R., 2011. On the identity of *Spio filicornis* (O.F. Müller, 1776) - with the designation of a neotype, and the description of two new species from the North East Atlantic Ocean based on morphological and genetic studies. *Zootaxa*, 2815, 1-27.

Meißner, K. & Hutchings, P.A., 2003. *Spiophanes* Species (Polychaeta: Spionidae) From eastern Australia - with descriptions of new species, new records and an emended generic diagnosis. *Records of the Australian Museum*, 55, 117-140.

### Mesnil, F., 1896. Études de morphologie externe chez les Annélides. I. Les Spionidiens des côtes de la Manche. *Bulletin Scientifique de la France et de la Belgique*, 29, 110-287, plates VII-XV. https://biodiversitylibrary.org/page/10726590

Munari, C., Wolf, M.A., Infantini, V., Moro, I., Sfriso, A. & Mistri, M., 2020. A new species of *Streblospio* (Polychaeta: Spionidae) from the northern Adriatic Sea (Mediterranean Sea). *Zootaxa*, 4742(1), 149-167.

Mustaquim, J., 1986. Morphological variation in *Polydora ciliata* complex (Polychaeta: Annelida). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 86, 75-88.

### Neal, L., Wiklund, H., Rabone, M., Dahlgren, T.G. & Glover, A.G., 2022. Abyssal fauna of polymetallic nodule exploration areas, eastern Clarion-Clipperton Zone, central Pacific Ocean: Annelida: Spionidae and Poecilochaetidae. *Marine Biodiversity*, 52(5), 51, 1-48. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12526-022-01277-1

O'Reilly, M. & Nowacki, S., 2019. First record of the non-native green palpworm *Marenzelleria viridis* (Annelida: Spionidae) in the Clyde Estuary. *The Glasgow Naturalist*, 27(1), 45-48.

Paterson, G.L.J., Neal, L., Altamira, I., Soto, E.H., Smith, C.R., Menot, L., Billett, D.S.M., Cunha, M.R., Marchais-Laguionie, C., Glover, A.G., 2016. New *Prionospio* and *Aurospio* species from the deep sea (Annelida: Polychaeta). *Zootaxa*, 4092(1), 1-32., https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4092.1.1.

Pettibone, M.H., 1976. Contribution to the Polychaete family Trochochaetidae Pettibone. *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 229, i-iii + 1-21.Radashevsky, V.I., Rizzo, A.E. & Peixoto, A.J.M., 2018. First record of *Trochochaeta japonica* (Annelida: Spionidae) in Brazil with identification key to species of the genus. *Zootaxa*, 4462(4), 566-578.

Pleijel, F., 1985. *Prionospio ockelmanni* sp.n. (Polychaeta: Spionidae) from the Oresund and the northern part of the Swedish west-coast. *Ophelia,* 24(3),177-181.

### Radashevsky, V.I., 1993. Revision of the genus *Polydora* and related genera from the north west Pacific (Polychaeta: Spionidae). *Publications of the Seto Marine Biological Laboratory*. 36(1/2), 1-60. http://hdl.handle.net/2433/176224

Radashevsky, V.I., 2005. On adult and larval morphology of *Polydora cornuta* Bosc, 1802 (Annelida: Spionidae). *Zootaxa*, 1064, 1-24.

Radashevsky, V.I., 2012. Spionidae (Annelida) from shallow waters around the British Islands: an identification guide for the NMBAQC Scheme with an overview of spionid morphology and biology. *Zootaxa*, 3152, 1-35.

Radashevsky, V.I., 2016. Keys to Spionidae(Annelida) species from shallow waters around the British Islands. NMBAQC 2016 taxonomic Workshop FSC Millport, 14pp. (unpublished)

Radashevsky, V.I., 2012. *Tentative key to Streblospio*. 1pp. Unpublished key for NMBAQC scheme, March 2012.

Radashevsky, V.I., 2017. Identification keys and comments on the taxonomy of spionid polychaetes (Annelida: Spionidae) from the continental shelf of northern Europe. NMBAQC Ring Test no. 54, 52pp. (unpublished).

### Radashevsky, V.I., 2021. *Pseudopolydora* (Annelida: Spionidae) from European and adjacent waters with a key to identification and description of a new species. *Marine biodiversity*, 51:31. https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007/s12526-020-01156-7

### Radashevsky, V.I., 2023. Origin of the pointed snout in *Scolelepis* and the mouth region in spionid polychaetes (Annelida: Spionidae). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 1-16. https://doi.org/10.1093/zoolinnean/zlad024.

Radashevsky, V.I. & de Matos Nogueira, J.M., 2003. Life history, morphology and distribution of *Dipolydora armata* (Polychaeta: Spionidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 83(2), 375-384.

Radashevsky, V.I. & Fauchald, K., 2000. Chaetal arrangement and homology in spionids (Polychaeta: Spionidae)., *Bulletin of Marine Science*, 67(1), 13-23.

### Radashevsky, V.I. & Migotto, A.E., 2017. First report of the polychaete *Polydora hoplura* (Annelida: Spionidae) from North and South America and Asian Pacific. *Marine Biodiversity*, 47, 859-868. DOI 10.1007/s12526-016-0515-0

Radashevsky, V.I. & Nogueira, J.M., 2003. Life history, morphology and distribution of *Dipolydora armata* (Polychaeta: Spionidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 83(2), 375-384.

### Radashevsky, V.I. & Petersen, M.E., 2005. On the morphology and distribution of *Dipolydora giardi* and status of *D. trilobata* (Annelida: Spionidae). *Zootaxa*, 1086(1), 25-36.

Radashevsky, V.I. & Selifonova, Z.P., 2013. Records of *Polydora cornuta* and *Streblospio gynobranchiata* (Annelida, Spionidae) from the Black Sea. *Mediterranean Marine Science,* http://www.medit-mar-sc.net.

Radashevsky, V.I. & Simboura, N., 2013. First record of *Dipolydora blakei* (Annelida: Spionidae) from Europe: Greece, Mediterranean Sea. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 14(1), 19-23.

### Radashevsky, V.I., Lana, P.C. & Nalesso, R.C., 2006. Morphology and biology of *Polydora* species (Polychaeta: Spionidae) boring into oyster shells in South America, with the description of a new species. *Zootaxa*, 1353(1), 1-37.

Radashevsky, V.I., Pankova, V.V., Neretina, T.V., Stupnikova, A.N. & Tzetlin, A.B., 2016. Molecular analysis of the *Pygospio elegans* group of species (Annelida: Spionidae). *Zootaxa*, 4083(2), 239-250.

Radashevsky, V.I., Choi, J.-W. & Gambi, M.C., 2017. Morphology and biology of *Polydora hoplura* Claparède, 1868 (Annelida, Spionidae). *Zootaxa*, 4282(3), 543-555.

Radashevsky, V.I., Rizzo, A.E. & Peixoto, A.J.M., 2018. First record of *Trochochaeta japonica* (Annelida: Spionidae) in Brazil with identification key to species of the genus. *Zootaxa*, 4462(4), 566-578.

Radashevsky, V.I., Pankova, V.V., Malyar, V.V., Neretina, T.V., Wilson, R.S., Worsfold, T.M., Diez, M.E., Harris, L.H., Hourdez, S., Labrune, C., Houbin, C., Kind, B., Kuhlenkamp, R., Nygren, A., Bonifácio, P. & Bachelet, G., 2019. Molecular analysis and new records of the invasive polychaete *Boccardia proboscidea* (Annelida: Spionidae). *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 20(2), 398-408. Doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.12681/mms.20363.

### Radashevsky, V.I., Pankova, V.V., Malyar, V.V., Neretina, T.V., Choi, J.-W., Yum, S. & Houbin, C., 2020. Molecular analysis of *Spiophanes bombyx* complex (Annelida: Spionidae) with description of a new species. *PLoS ONE*, 15(7), e0234238, 1-54. https:// doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0234238

### Radashevsky, V.I., Pankova, V.V., Neretina, T.V. & Tzetlin, A.B., 2022. Canals and invasions: a review of the distribution of *Marenzelleria* (Annelida: Spionidae) in Eurasia, with a key to *Marenzelleria* species and insights on their relationships. *Aquatic Invasions*, 17(2), 186-206. https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2022.17.2.04

### Radashevsky, V.I., Sikorski, A.V., Pankova, V.V., Choi, J.W., Neretina, T.V., Prudkovsky, A.A., Pavlova, L.V. & Tzetlin, A.B., 2023. Molecular Identity of *Laonice cirrata* (Sars, 1851) (Annelida, Spionidae) and Description of a New *Laonice* species from the northwest Pacific. *Russian Journal of Marine Biology*, 49(Suppl 1), S29-S46. DOI: 10.1134/S1063074023080060

Ramberg, J.P. & Schram, T.A., 1983. A Systematic Review of the Oslofjord Species of *Polydora* Bosc and *Pseudopolydora* Czerniavsky with some new biological and ecological data (Polychaeta: Spionidae). *Sarsia,* 68, 233-247.

Renz, J. & Forster, S., 2013. Are similar worms different? A comparative tracer study on bioturbation in the three sibling species *Marenzelleria arctia*, *M. viridis*, and *M. neglecta* from the Baltic Sea. *Limnology and Oceanography*, 58(6), 2046–2058.

Rice, S.A., Karl, S. & Rice, K.A., 2008. The *Polydora cornuta* complex (Annelida: Polychaeta) contains populations that are reproductively isolated and genetically distinct. *Invertebrate Biology*, 127(1), 45-64.

Rice, S.A. & Levin, L.A., 1998. *Streblospio gynobranchiata*, a new spionid polychaete species (Annelida: Polychaeta) from Florida and the Gulf of Mexico with an analysis of phylogenetic relationships within the genus *Streblospio*. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 111(3), 694-707, 14 figures, 3 tables, 1 appendix.

Rice, S.A. & Simon, J.L., 1980. Intraspecific variation in the pollution indictor polychaete *Polydora ligni* (Spionidae). *Ophelia,* 19(1), 79-115.

Röhner, M., Bastrop, R. & Jürss, K., 1996. *Marenzellaria* (Polychaeta: Spionidae). An electrophoretic analysis of allozymes. *Marine Biology*, 127, 277-287.

Royer, J., Ropert, M., Mathieu, M. & Costil, K., 2006. Presence of spionid worms and other epibionts in Pacific oysters (*Crassotrea gigas*) cultured in Normandy, France. Aquaculture, 253, 461-474.

### Santos, C.S. & Mackie, A.S., 2008. New species of *Poecilochaetus* Claparède, 1875 (Polychaeta, Spionida, Poecilochaetidae) from Paranaguá Bay, southeastern Brazil. *Zootaxa*, 1790(1), 53-68. DOI: 10.5281/zenodo.182524

Sardá, R. & Martin, D., 1993: Populations of *Streblospio* (Polychaeta: Spionidae) in temperate zones: demography and production. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 73, 769-784.

### Sato-Okoshi, W., Abe, H., Nishitani, G., & Simon, C., 2017. And then there was one: *Polydora uncinata* and *Polydora hoplura* (Annelida: Spionidae), the problematic polydorid pest species represent a single species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 97(8), 1675-1684. doi:10.1017/S002531541600093X

### Sato-Okoshi, W., Okoshi, K., Abe, H. and Dauvin, J.C., 2023. Polydorid species (Annelida: Spionidae) associated with commercially important oyster shells and their shell infestation along the coast of Normandy, in the English Channel, France. *Aquaculture International*, *31*(1), 195-230. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10499-022-00971-y

Schulze, S.R., Rice, S.A., Simon, J.L. & Karl, S.A., 2000. Evolution of poecilogony and the biogeography of North American populations of the polychaete *Streblospio*. *Evolution*, 54, 1247-1259.

Sigvaldadottir, E., 1992. Redescription of *Prionospio banyulensis* Laubier, 1966, and re-examination of *P. ockelmanni* Pleijel, 1985 (Polychaeta, Spionidae). *Ophelia*, 35(3), 209-217.

Sigvaldadóttir, E., 1988. Cladistic analysis and classification of *Prionospio* and related genera (Polychaeta, Spionidae). *Zoologica Scripta,* 27, 175-187.

Sigvaldadóttir, E., 2002. Polychaetes of the genera *Prionospio* and *Aurospio* (Spionidae, Polychaeta) from Icelandic waters. *Sarsia*, 87, 207-215.

Sigvaldodóttir, E. & Mackie, A.S.Y., 1993. *Prionospio steenstrupi*, *P. fallax* and *P. dubia* (Polycheata: Spionidae): re-evaluation of identity and status. *Sarsia*, 78, 203-219.

Sigvaldadóttir, E., Mackie, A.S.Y. & Pleijel, F., 1997. Generic interrelationships within the Spionidae (Annelida: Polychaeta). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 119, 473-500.

Sikorski, A.V., 1993. A new species of *Malacoceros* (Polychaeta: Spionidae) from the Norwegian Sea. *Explorations of the Fauna of the Seas*, 43(51), 105-108. In Russian

Sikorski, A.V., 1994. New arctic species of *Scolelepis* (Polychaeta, Spionidae). *Mémoires du Muséum National D'histoire Naturelle*, 162, 279-286.

Sikorski, A.V., 2003. *Laonice* (Polychaeta, Spionidae) in the Arctic and the North Atlantic. *Sarsia*, 88, 316-345.

Sikorski, A.V., 2011. Review of *Laonice* (Spionidae, Annelida) with remarks on several species and a description of a new species from South Africa. *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 78(sup1), 201-214.

Sikorski, A.V., 2013. New combination for *Malacoceros jirkovi* and a key for *Spio* (Polychaeta: Annelida) from Norwegian waters and adjacent Arctic areas. *Zoosystema Rossica*, 22(2), 172-180.

Sikorski, A.V. & Bick, A., 2004. Revision of *Marenzelleria* Mesnil, 1896 (Spionidae, Polychaeta). *Sarsia*, 89(4), 253-275.

Sikorski, A.V. & Pavlova, L.V., 2015. New species of *Scolelepis* (Polychaeta, Spionidae) from the Norwegian coast and Barents Sea with a brief review of the genus. *Fauna Norvegica*, 35, 9-19. http://dx.doi.org/ 10.5324/fn.v35i0.1666.

### Sikorski, A., Gunton, L.M. & Pavlova, L., 2017. *Laonice* species (Polychaeta, Spionidae) from the Whittard Canyon (NE Atlantic) with descriptions of two new species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 97(5), 961-973. doi:10.1017/S0025315417000480

### Sikorski, A.V., Radashevsky, V.I., Castelli, A., Pavlova, L.V., Nygren, A., Malyar, V.V., Borisova, P.B., Mikac, B., Rousou, M., Martin, D. & Gil, J., 2021. Revision of the *Laonice bahusiensis* complex (Annelida: Spionidae) with a description of three new species. *Zootaxa*, 4996(2), 253-283. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4996.2.2

Simon, C.A., Sato-Okoshi, W. & Abe, H., 2017. Hidden diversity within the cosmopolitan species *Pseudopolydora antennata* (Claparede, 1869)(Spionidae: Annelida). *Marine Biodiversity*, DOI 10.1007/s12526-017-0751-y, published online, 18pp.

### Simon, C.A., Thornhill, D.J., Oyarzun, F. and Halanych, K.M., 2009. Genetic similarity between *Boccardia proboscidea* from Western North America and cultured abalone, Haliotis midae, in South Africa. *Aquaculture*, 294(1-2), 18-24. doi:10.1016/j.aquaculture.2009.05.022

Surugiu, V., 2016. On the taxonomic status of the European *Scolelepis (Scolelepis) squamata* (Polychaeta: Spionidae), with description of a new species from southern Europe. *Zootaxa*, 4161(2), 151-176.

### Syomin, V., Sikorski, A., Bastrop, R., Köhler, N., Stradomsky, B., Fomina, E., & Matishov, D., 2017. The invasion of the genus *Marenzelleria* (Polychaeta: Spionidae) into the Don River mouth and the Taganrog Bay: Morphological and genetic study. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 97(5), 975-984. doi:10.1017/S0025315417001114

Van Moorsel, G., Templeman, D. & Lewis, W., 2010. De Oostzeegroenworm *Marenzelleria neglecta* in het Noordzeekanaal (Polychaeta: Spionidae). *Nederlandse Faunistische Medelingen*, 34, 45-54.

Yokoyama, H., 2007. A revision of the genus *Paraprionospio* Caullery (Polychaeta: Spionidae). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 151, 253-284.

### Yokoyama, H., Dağli, E. & Çinar, M.E., 2010. First record of *Paraprionospio coora* Wilson, 1990 (Polychaeta: Spionidae) from the Mediterranean Sea. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 11(1), 133-142.

### *2.23.39 Uncispionidae*

Darbyshire, T. & Mackie, A.S.Y., 2011. Review of Uncispionidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) with the description of a new species of *Uncispio. Italian Journal of Zoology*, October 2011, 78(S1), 65-77.

### *2.23.40 Magelonidae*

Aguirrezabalaga, F., Ceberio, A. & Fiege, D., 2001. *Octomagelona bizkaiensis* (Polychaeta: Magelonidae) a new genus and species from the Capbreton Canyon (Bay of Biscay, north-east Atlantic). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 81(2), 221-224.

Fiege, D, Licher, F. & Mackie, A.S.Y., 2000. A partial review of the European Magelonidae (Annelida: Polychaeta): *Magelona mirabilis* redefined and *M. johnstoni* sp. nov. distinguished. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 80(2), 215-234.

### Fitzhugh, K., Mortimer, K. & Brasil, A.C.D.S., 2024. The monophyly of *Magelona* F. Müller, 1858 (Polychaeta, Magelonidae): comments on Meißner et al.'s (2023) reinstatement of *Octomagelona* Aguirrezabalaga, Ceberio & Fiege, 2001. *Zootaxa*, 5497(4), 496-504. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.5497.4.2

Glenmarec, M., 1966. Les Magelonidae des Côtes de Bretagne. Description de *Magelona wilsoni* n. sp. *Vie et Milieu (Serie A:Biologie Marine)*, 17,1077-1085.

### International Commission on Zoological Nomenclature, 2024. Opinion 2507 (Case 3804) – *Magelona minuta* Eliason, 1962 (Annelida, Magelonidae): usage conserved by suppression of *Magelona filiformis minuta* Wilson, 1959. *Bulletin of Zoological Nomenclature*, 81, 147-148. ISSN 2057-0570

Mackie, A.S.Y., 1990. Spionidae and Magelonidae. ECSA Polychaete Workshop, Fort Popton, April 1990, 12pp., (unpublished ).

Mackie, A.S.Y., 2001. Key to Magelonidae. ECSA Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry, Oct. 2001,

2pp. (unpublished).

Mills, K. & Mortimer, K., 2018. Redescription of *Magelona minuta* Eliason, 1962 (Annelida), with discussions on the validity of *Magelona filiformis minuta*. *Zootaxa*, 4527(4), 541-559.

Mills, K. & Mortimer, K., 2019. Habitat and distribution of the shovelhead worm *Magelona equilamellae* Harmelin, 1964 with notes on the morphologically similar *Magelona alleni* Wilson, 1958. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 12, 63-67.

Mortimer, K. & Mills, K., 2018. New insights into the lives of British shovelhead worms (Annelida: Magelonidae). *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 10, 30-34.

Mortimer, K., Gil, J. & Fiege, D., 2011. Portuguese *Magelona* (Annelida: Magelonidae) with a description of a new species, a re-description of *Magelona wilsoni* Glémarec, 1966 and a key to adult Magelonidae from European waters. *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 78, sup1, 124-139.

Mortimer, K., Mills, K., Jordana, E., Pinedo, S. & Gil, J., 2020. A further review of European Magelonidae (Annelida), including redescriptions of *Magelona equilamellae* and *Magelona filiformis*. *Zootaxa*, 4767(1), 89-114.

### Mortimer, K. & Mills, K, 2020. Case 3804 – *Magelona minuta* Eliason, 1962 (Annelida, Magelonidae): proposed conservation by suppression of *Magelona filiformis minuta* Wilson, 1959. *The Bulletin of Zoological Nomenclature,* 77(1), 115-122. https://www.biotaxa.org/bzn/article/view/66027

### Mortimer, K., Fitzhugh, K., Dos Brasil, A.C. & Lana, P., 2021. Who's who in *Magelona*: phylogenetic hypotheses under Magelonidae Cunningham & Ramage, 1888 (Annelida: Polychaeta). *PeerJ*, 9, p.e11993. DOI 10.7717/peerj.11993

Muir, A., 1984. British Magelonidae. EBWSA Sedentary Polychaete Workshop, Swansea, April 1984, 2pp., (unpublished).

### Parapar, J., Mortimer, K., Capa, M. & Moreira, J., 2021. On the Systematics and Biodiversity of the Palaeoannelida. *Diversity*, 13, 41, 1-44. https://doi.org/10.3390/d13020041

### Taylor, A. & Mortimer, K. & Mills, K, 2023. An essential guide to Magelonidae, UK and European species. *Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*. http://pmnhs.co.uk/projects

### Taylor, A. & Mortimer, K. & Mills, K, 2023. A comprehensive guide to the terminology and identification of shovel head worms (Annelida: Magelonidae) – Part 2. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 20, 73-79.

Wilson, D.P., 1958. The polychaete *Magelona alleni* n.sp. and a re-assessment of *Magelona cincta* Ehlers. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 37, 617-626.

Wilson, D.P., 1959. The polychaete *Magelona filiformis* n.sp. and notes on other species of *Magelona*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 38, 547-556.

### *2.23.41 Chaetopteridae*

Bhaud, M.R., 1998. Species of *Spiochaetopterus* (Polychaeta, Chaetopteridae) in the Atlantic-Mediterranean biogeographic area. *Sarsia*, 83, 243-263.

Bhaud, M.R., 1998. Variability of segment number and regeneration in *Spiochaetopterus solitarius*. Comparison with *S. costarum* (Polychaeta: Chaetopteridae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 78(4), 1127-1141.

Bhaud, M., 2003. Identification of adults and larvae in *Spiochaetopterus* (Polychaeta, Chaetopteridae): consequences for larval transport and recruitment. *Hydrobiologia*, 496, 279-287.

Bhaud, M.R., Koh, B-S. & Martin, D., 2006. New systematic results based on chaetal hard structures in *Mesochaetopterus* (Polychaeta). *Scientia Marina*, 70(S3), 35-44.

Bhaud, M.R., Lastra, M.C. & Petersen, M.E., 1994. Redescription of *Spiochaetopterus solitarius* (Rioja, 1917), with notes on tube structure and comments on the generic status (Polychaeta: Chaetopteridae). *Ophelia*, 40(2), 115-133.

Bhaud, M.R., Ravara, A.A., Marcano, G. & Moreira, M.H., 2002. *Mesochaetopterus sagittarius*: an example of a biogeography discrepancy between larval and adult boundaries: implication for recruitment studies. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 82(4), 565-572.

Martin, D., Gil, J., Carreras-Carbonell, J. & Bhaud, M.R., 2008. Description of a new species of *Mesochaetopterus* (Annelida, Polychaeta, Chaetopteridae), with redescription of *Mesochaetopterus xerecus* and an approach to the phylogeny of the family. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society of London*, 152(2), 201-225.

### Moore, J.M., Gagnon, J.-M. & Petersen, M.E., 2020. A new species of *Chaetopterus* (Annelida: Chaetopteridae) from eastern Canada, with a redescription of *Chaetopterus norvegicus* M. Sars, 1835. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 720(1), 19-34. https://europeanjournaloftaxonomy.eu/index.php/ejt/article/view/1111

Petersen, M.E., 1984. *Chaetopterus variopedatus* Renier (Annelida: Polychaeta: Chaetopteridae): a species complex. What species are being used at MBL? *Biological Bulletin*, 167, 513.

Petersen, M.E., 1984. *Chaetopterus variopedatus* (Annelida: Polychaeta): another victim of the 'characteristic species' disease. *American Zoologist*, 24(3), 62A.

### *2.23.42 Longosomatidae*

### Blake, J.A. & Maciolek, N.J., 2023. New species and records of *Heterospio* (Annelida, Longosomatidae) from continental shelf, slope and abyssal depths of the Atlantic Ocean, Pacific Ocean, Indian Ocean and adjacent seas. *Zootaxa*, 5260(1), 1-74.

Parapar, J., Aguirrezabalaga, F. & Moreira, J., 2014. First record of Longosomatidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) from Iceland with a worldwide review of diagnostic characters of the family. *Journal of Natural History*, 48(17-18), 983-998.

### *2.23.43 Cirratulidae*

Blake, J.A., 1991. Revision of some genera and species of Cirratulidae (Polychaeta) from the western North Atlantic. *In*: Systematics, biology and morphology of world Polychaeta, Proceedings of the 2nd International Polychaete Conference, Copenhagen 1986 (Ed. M.E. Petersen & J.B. Kirkegaard) *Ophelia Supplement* 5, 17-30.

Blake, J.A., 1996. Family Cirratulidae Ryckholdt [sic, error for Ryckholt], 1851. Including a revision of the genera and species from the eastern north Pacific. *In*: (Ed. Blake, J.A., Hilbig, B. & Scott, P.H.): *Taxonomic Atlas of the Benthic Fauna of the Santa Maria Basin and Western Santa Barbara Channel*.Vol. 6 – The Annelida Part 3, Polychaeta: Orbiniidae to Cossuridae. Santa Barbara Museum of Natural History, Santa Barbara, California, 263-384.

Blake, J.A., 2015. New species of *Chaetozone* and *Tharyx* (Polychaeta: Cirratulidae) from the Alaskan and Canadian Arctic and the Northeastern Pacific, including a description of the lectotype of *Chaetozone setosa* Malmgren from Spitsbergen in the Norwegian Arctic. *Zootaxa*, 3919(3), 501-552.

Blake, J.A., 2016. *Kirkegaardia* (Polychaeta, Cirratulidae), new name for *Monticellina* Laubier, preoccupied in the Rhabdocoela, together with new records and descriptions of eight previously known and sixteen new species from the Atlantic, Pacific, and Southern Oceans. *Zootaxa*, 4166(1), 1-93.

### Blake, J.A., 2021. New species and records of *Caulleriella* (Annelida, Cirratulidae) from shelf and slope depths of the western North Atlantic Ocean. *Zootaxa*, 4990(2), 253-279. https://www.mapress.com/zt/article/view/zootaxa.4990.2.3

### Blake, J.A., 2021. New species and records of *Caulleriella*, *Chaetocirratulus* and *Chaetozone* (Annelida, Cirratulidae) from continental shelf and slope depths of the western North Atlantic Ocean. *Zootaxa*, 5113(1), 001-089. https://www.mapress.com/zt/

Blake, J.A. & Göransson, P., 2015. Redescription of *Tharyx killariensis* (Southern) from Ireland and description of two new species of *Tharyx* from the Kattegat, Sweden (Polychaeta, Cirratulidae). *Zootaxa*, 4039(4), 501-515.

Blake, J.A. & Lavesque, N., 2017. A new species of *Chaetozone* (Polychaeta, Cirratulidae) from the Bay of Biscay offshore France, together with a review of *Chaetozone* species from the North Atlantic and adjacent waters. *Zootaxa,* 4312(3), 565-579.

Chambers, S.J., 2000. A redescription of *Chaetozone setosa* Malmgren, 1867 including a definition of the genus, and a description of a new species of *Chaetozone* (Polychaeta: Cirratulidae) from the northeast Atlantic. *Bulletin of Marine Science*, 67(1), 587-596.

Chambers, S.J., Lanera, P. & Mikac, B. 2011. *Chaetozone carpenteri* McIntosh, 1911 from the Mediterranean Sea and records of other bi-tentaculate Cirratulids. *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 78 (sup1), 41-48.

Chambers, S.J. & Woodham, A., 2003. A new species of *Chaetozone* (Polychaeta: Cirratulidae) from deep water in the northeast Atlantic, with comments on the diversity of the genus in cold northern waters. *Hydrobiologia*, 496, 41-48.

Chambers, S.J., Dominguez-Tejo, E.L., Mair, J.M., Mitchell, L.A. & Woodham, A., 2007. The distribution of three eyeless *Chaetozone* species (Cirratulidae: Polychaeta) in the north-east Atlantic. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 87, 1111–1114.

Christie, G., 1984. A new species of *Tharyx* (Polychaeta: Cirratulidae) from five estuaries in north-east England. *Sarsia* 69, 69-73.

Christie, G., 1985. A comparative study of the reproductive cycles of three Northumberland populations of *Chaetozone setosa* (Polychaeta: Cirratulidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 65(1), 239-254.

### Çinar, M.E. & Petersen, M.E., 2011. Re-description of *Cirratulus dollfusi* (Polychaeta: Cirratulidae), and *Fauvelicirratulus* as a new genus. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 91(2), 415-418. doi:10.1017/S0025315410000895

Doner, S.A. & Blake, J.A., 2006. New species of Cirratulidae (Polychaeta) from the northeastern United States. *Scientia Marina*, 70(S3), 65-73.

### Elias, R., Rivero, M., & Orensanz, J., 2017. New species of *Monticellina* and *Chaetozone* (Polychaeta: Cirratulidae) in the SW Atlantic, and a review of *Monticellina* species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 97(7), 1553-1563. doi:10.1017/S0025315416000771

Eliason, A., 1962. Die polychaeten der Skagerrak-Expedition, 1933. *Zool. Bidr. Uppsala*, 33, 207-293.

George, J.D., 1984. *Cirratulidae Key*. EBWSA Sedentary Polychaete Workshop, Swansea, April 1984, 2pp., (unpublished).

George, J.D., & Petersen, M.E., 1991. The validity of the genus *Zeppelina* Vaillant (Polychaeta: Ctenodrilidae). *In*: *Systematics, Biology and Morphology of World Polychaeta, Proceedings of the 2nd International Polychaete Conference, Copenhagen 1986.* (Ed. by M.E. Petersen & J.B. Kirkegaard): Ophelia Supplement 5, 89-100.

### Gibbs, P., Langston, W., Burt, G., & Pascoe, P., 1983. *Tharyx marioni* (Polychaeta): A remarkable accumulator of arsenic. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 63(2), 313-325. doi:10.1017/S0025315400070703

Gibson, P.H., 1978. Systematics of *Dodecaceria* (Annelida, Polychaeta) and its relation to the reproduction of the species. *Zoological Journal of the Linnaean Society*, 63, 275- 287.

Gibson, P.H., 1979. The specific status of two cirratulid polychaetes, *Dodecaceria fimbriata and D. caulleryi*, compared by their morphology and methods of reproduction. *Canadian Journal of Zoology*, 77, 1443-1451.

Gibson, P.H., 1996. Distribution of the cirratulid polychaetes *Dodecaceria fimbriata*, *D. concharum* and *D. diceria* in European waters between latitudes 48ºN and 70ºN. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 76, 625-635.

Gibson, P.H, 2008. Speciation of *Dodecaceria fimbriata* and *Dodecaceria berkeleyi*: convergent evolution or continental drift. *Porcupine Marine Natural History Society Newsletter*, 24, 31-33.

Gibson, P.H, 2009. Problems in taxonomy: are *Dodecaceria laddi* and *D. diceria* the same species? *Porcupine Marine Natural History Society Newsletter*, 25, 13-17.

Gibson, P.H, 2015. Augmented descriptions and nomenclature of the cirratulid polychaetes *Dodecaceria fimbriata* and *D. concharum*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 2015, 95(4), 697-702. doi:10.1017/S0025315414001854

### Grosse, M., Bakken, T., Nygren, A., Kongsrud, J.A. & Capa, M., 2020. Species delimitation analyses of NE Atlantic *Chaetozone* (Annelida, Cirratulidae) reveals hidden diversity among a common and abundant marine annelid. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*, 149, 106852, 1-12.

### Grosse, M., Capa, M. & Bakken, T., 2021. Describing the hidden species diversity of *Chaetozone* (Annelida, Cirratulidae) in the Norwegian Sea using morphological and molecular diagnostics. *ZooKeys*, 1039, 139-176. https:// doi.org/10.3897/zookeys.1039.61098

Laubier, L., 1961. *Monticellina heterochaeta* n.g., n.sp., ctenodrilide des vases cotieres de Banyuls-sur-mer. *Vie et Milieu*, XI, 4. 601-604.

Lechapt, J.-P., 1983. *Chaetozone setosa* Malmgren, 1867 (Annelida, Polychaeta, Cirratulidae). Observations en Race Maritime. Etude morphologique. Position systematique. *Bull. Soc. Sci., Bretagne*, 55, 1-4, 25-33.

Lechapt, J.-P., 1994. *Tharyx retierei*, a new species of Cirratulidae from the Atlantic coast of Morocco. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 74, 413-418.

Le Garrec, V., Grall, J., Chevalier, C., Guyonnet, B., Jourde, J., Lavesque, N., Bonifácio, P. & Blake, J.A., 2017. *Chaetozone corona* (Polychaeta, Cirratulidae) in the Bay of Biscay: a new alien species for the North-east Atlantic waters? *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 97(2), 433-445.

Lezzi, M., 2017. *Caulleriella mediterranea*, a new species of polychaete (Annelida: Cirratulidae) from the central Mediterranean Sea. *The European Zoological Journal.* 84(1), 380-389.

Lezzi, M., Çinar, M.E. & Giangrande, A., 2016. Two new species of Cirratulidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) from the southern coast of Italy. *Marine Biodiversity*, 46(3), 681-686.

### Lezzi, M. & Van Haaren, T., 2024. *Protocirrineris stormae*: A new species of polychaete from The Netherlands (Annelida: Polychaeta: Cirratulidae). *Taxonomy*, 4, 303-313. https://doi.org/10.3390/ taxonomy4020014

Mackie, A.S.Y. & Chambers, S.J., 1992. *Cirratulidae Key*. National Rivers Authority Polychaete Workshop, Nov.92, 6pp., (unpublished).

Mackie, A.S.Y. & Chambers, S.J., 1994. *Cirratulidae Workshop Key*. Polychaete Colloquium Workshop, Newcastle, April 1994, 8pp., (unpublished).

Mackie, A.S.Y., 1995. Comment on the proposed conservation of the specific names of *Dodecaceria concharum* Orsted,1843 and *Heterocirrus fimbriatus* Verrill,1879 (currently *D.fimbriata*)(Annelida,Polychaeta) by the designation of a neotype for *D.concharum*. *Bulletin of Zoological Nomenclature,* 52(3),261-262.

McIntosh, W.C., 1911. Notes from the Gatty Marine Laboratory, St. Andrews.-No. XXXII. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, 38, 145-173.

Petersen, M.E., 1991. A review of asexual reproduction in the Cirratulidae, with redescription of *Cirratulus gayheadius* (Hartman), new combination and emendation or reinstatement of some cirratulid genera. *Bulletin of Marine Science*, 48(2), 592.

Petersen, M.E., 1999. Reproduction and development in Cirratulidae (Annelida: Polychaeta). *Hydrobiologia*, 402, 107-128.

### Sala-Mirete, A., López, E., Sánchez-Fernández, O., Marcos, C. & Pérez-Ruzafa Á, 2023. First records of non-indigenous *Timarete caribous* (Grube, 1859) (Polychaeta; Cirratulidae) in the western Mediterranean, and its ecology in the Mar Menor (Murcia, SE Spain). *BioInvasions Records*, 12(1), 167-185, https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2023.12.1.14

Unicomarine Ltd., 1996. *A guide to the family Cirratulidae including a key to anterior portions*. Version 1.00 (RT09). Report to the NMBAQC Committee, September 1996, 79pp. (unpublished).

Unicomarine Ltd., 1998. *Key to Cirratulidae*, (Version 2.00 , 26 Feb. 1998) 13pp., (unpublished).

Unicomarine Ltd., 1998. Notes on revised Cirratulid Taxonomy for Key (v.2.00), 2pp., (unpublished).

Unicomarine Ltd., 1998. Notes to accompany the Species Description Section of the Cirratulid Guide (v2.00), 4pp., 19 distribution maps, (unpublished).

Woodham, A. & Chambers, S.J., 1994. Some taxonomic problems of bi-tentaculate cirratulids. *Polychaete Research*, 16, 14-15.

Woodham, A. & Chambers, S.J., 1994. A new species of *Chaetozone* (Polychaeta, Cirratulidae) from Europe, with a redescription of *Caulleriella zetlandica* (McIntosh). In: J.-C. Dauvin, L. Laubier & D.J. Reish (Eds), Actes de la 4-eme Conference Internationale des Polychetes. Mem. Mus. Natn. Hist. Nat., 162, 307 - 316. Paris ISBN 2-85653-214-4.

Worsfold, T.M., 2006. *A provisional update to the identification of UK Cirratulidae*. Report for the NMBAQC 2006 Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 6-10 November 2006, 14pp., (unpublished).

Worsfold, T.M., 2009. *Progress on the identification of Cirratulidae in British and Irish waters through the NMBAQC Scheme: 1996-2009*. Report to the NMBAQC Scheme. Unicomarine Report NMBAQC, cir09, July 2009, 114pp., (unpublished).

### *2.23.44 Acrocirridae*

Aguirrezabalaga, F. & Ceberio, A., 2006. *Flabelligena gascognensis* sp. nov. (Polychaeta: Acrocirridae), a new species from the Capbreton Canyon (Bay of Biscay, NE Atlantic). *Scientia Marina*, 70, 141-147.

Banse, K., 1969. Acrocirridae n. fam. (Polychaeta Sedentaria). *Journal of the Fisheries Research Board of Canada*, 26, 2595-2620.

### Jimi, N., Fujimoto, S. & Imura, S., 2020. A new interstitial genus and species of Acrocirridae from Okinawa-jima Island, Japan. *Zoosymposia*, 19(1), 164-172. https://www.mapress.com/j/zs/article/view/zoosymposia.19.1.17

Laubier, L., 1974. *Chauvinelia biscayensis* Gen. Sp. nov., un Flabelligeridae (Annélide, Polychète sédentaire) aberrant de l'étage abyssal du Golfe de Gascogne. *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France*, 99(3), 391.

### Osborn, K.J. & Rouse, G.W., 2011. Phylogenetics of Acrocirridae and Flabelligeridae (Cirratuliformia, Annelida). *Zoologica Scripta*, 40(2), 204-219. doi:10.1111/j.1463-6409.2010.00460.x

Salazar-Vallejo, S.I., Gillet, P. & Carrera-Parra, L.F., 2007. Revision of *Chauvinelia*, redescriptions of *Flabelliseta incrusta*, and *Helmetophorus rankini*, and their recognition as acrorcirrids (Polychaeta: Acrorcirridae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 87(2), 465-478.

### Santos, P.J.P. & Silva, V.M.A.P., 1993. *Macrochaeta westheidei* n.sp.: first record of Acrocirridae for the Brazilian coast (Annelida; Polychaeta). *Nerítica, Curitiba*, 7(1-2), 7-12.

### *2.23.45 Ctenodrilidae*

George, J.D. & Petersen, M.E., 1991. The validity of the genus *Zeppelina* Valliant (Polychaeta: Ctenodrilidae). *Ophelia* Supplement, 5, 89-100.

Magalhães, W.F., Bailey–Brock, J.H. & Davenport, J.S., 2011. On the genus *Raphidrilus* Monticelli, 1910 (Polychaeta: Ctenodrilidae) with description of two new species. *Zootaxa*, 2804, 1-14.

Petersen, M.E. & George, J.D., 1991. A new species of *Raricirrus* from northern Europe, with notes on its biology and a discussion of the affinities of the genus (Polycheata: Ctenodrilidae). *In*: Systematics, Biology and Morphology of World Polycheata. Proceedings of the Second International Polychaete Conference, Copenhagen, 1986 (M.E. Petersen & J.B. Kirkegaard eds.). *Ophelia* Supplement 5, 185-205.

Weidhase, M., Bleidorn, C. & Simon, C.A., 2016. On the taxonomy and phylogeny of *Ctenodrilus* (Annelida: Cirratulidae) with a first report from South Africa. *Marine Biodiversity*, 46(1), 243-252.

Westheide, W., Hass-Cordes, E., Krabusch, M. & Müller M.C.M., 2003. *Ctenodrilus serratus* (Polychaeta: Ctenodrilidae) is a truly amphi-Atlantic species - evidence from molecular data. *Marine Biology*, 142, 637-642.

Wilfert, M., 1974. *Aphropharynx heterochaeta* nov. gen. nov. spec., ein neuer polychaet aus der familie Ctenodrilidae Kennel 1882. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 15(4) 495-504.

### *2.23.46 Cossuridae*

Bachelet, G., & Laubier, L., 1994. Morphology, ecology and juvenile development of *Cossura pygodactyla* Jones (Polychaeta, Cossuridae) in Arcachon Bay, SW France, with a reassessment of the geographical distribution of *C. pygodactyla* and *C. soyeri* Laubier. *Mémoires du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris*, 162, 355-369.

Fournier, J.A. & Petersen M.E., 1991. *Cossura longocirrata*: Redescription and distribution, with notes on reproductive biology and a comparison of described species of *Cossura* (Polycheata: Cossuridae). *In*: Systematics, Biology and Morphology of World Polycheata. Proceedings of the Second International Polychaete Conference, Copenhagen, 1986 (M.E. Petersen & J.B. Kirkegaard eds.). *Ophelia*, Supplement 5, 63-80.

### Parapar, J., 2012. *Familia Cossuridae* Day, 1963. In: Parapar, J., Alós, C., Núñez, J., Moreira, J., López, E., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Besteiro, C., & Martínez, A. *Annelida Polychaeta III*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 36. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 272-283.

Parapar, J., Alós, C., Núñez, J., Moreira, J., López, E., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Besteiro, C., & Martínez, A., 2012. *Annelida Polychaeta III*. In: *Fauna Ibérica*, 36. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 413 pp.

Zhadan, A.E., Vortsepneva, E.V. & Tzetlin, A.B., 2012. Redescription and biology of *Cossura pygodactyla* Jones, 1956 (Polycheata: Cossuridae) in the White Sea. *Invertebrate Zoology*, 9(2), 115-125.

### *2.23.47 Arenicolidae*

Brind, C. & Darbyshire, T., 2015. Investigations of the black lugworm (*Arenicola defodiens*) in south Wales. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 3, 48-52

### Cadman, P., 1997. Distribution of two species of lugworm (*Arenicola*) (Annelida: Polychaeta) in South Wales. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 77(2), 389-398. doi:10.1017/S0025315400071745

Cadman, P.S. & Nelson-Smith, A., 1993. A new species of lugworm: *Arenicola defodiens* sp. nov. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 73(1), 213-223.

Fournier, J.A. & Barrie, J., 1987. Revisionary commentary on *Branchiomaldane* (Polychaeta: Arenicolidae) with description of a new species from Labrador. *Bulletin of the Biological Society of Washington*, 7, 97-104.

### López, E., 2018. *Familia Arenicolidae* Johnston, 1835. In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida Polychaeta V*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 426-456.

Muir, A., 1984. *British Lugworms*. EBWSA Sedentary Polychaete Workshop, Swansea

University, April, 1984, 1pp., (unpublished).

Newell, G.E., 1949. The later larval life of *Arenicola marina* L. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the UK*, 28, 635-639, Pl.1.

Ringvold, H., van der Meeren, G.I. & Oug, E., 2000. New records of *Arenicolides ecaudata* (Johnston, 1865) (Polychaeta, Arenicolidae) from Norwegian waters. *Sarsia* 85, 93-96.

### *2.23.48 Capitellidae*

Amaral, A.C.Z., 1980. Breve caracterização dos gêneros da família Capitellidae Grube (Annelida, Polychaeta) e descrição de *Nonatus longilineus* gen. sp. nov. *Boletim do Instituto Oceanográfico, São Paulo*, 29(1), 99-106.

Blake, J.A., 2009. Redescription of *Capitella capitata* (Fabricius) from West Greenland and designation of a neotype (Polychaeta, Capitellidae). *Zoosymposia*, 2, 55-80.

Blake, J.A., Grassle, J.P. & Eckelbarger, K.J., 2009. *Capitella teleta*, a new species designation for the opportunistic and experimental *Capitella* sp. I, with a review of the literature for confirmed records. *Zoosymposia*, 2, 25-53.

Boletzky, S. & Dohle W., 1967. Observations sur un capitellide (*Capitella_hermaphrodita* n.sp.) et d'autres polychetes habitant la ponte de *Loligo vulgaris. Vie et Milieu,* 18,79-98.

### Capacciano-Azzati, R. & El-Haddad, M., 2015. *Familia Capitellidae* Grube, 1862. In: Parapar, J., Moreira, J., Núñez, J., Barnich, R., Brito, M. del C., Fiege, D, Capacciano-Azzati, R. & El-Haddad, M. *Annelida Polychaeta IV*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 41. Ramos M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 257-352.

### Da Silva, C.F. & Amaral, A.C.Z., 2020. Redescription of *Leiocapitella atlantica* Hartman, 1965 and description of a new species from the southeast Brazil (Annelida, Capitellidae). *Zootaxa*, 4767(4), 518-530. https://www.mapress.com/j/zt/article/view/zootaxa.4767.4.2

Dineen, P., 1982. *Peresiella clymenoides* Harmelin, 1968; a capitellid polychaete new to Ireland and Great Britain. *Irish Naturalists Journal*, 20(11), 47-475.

El Haddad El Faghloumi, M., 2015. *Revisión de las familias Capitellidae Grube, 1862 y Maldanidae Malmgren, 1867 (Annelida, Polychaeta) en el ámbito Íbero-Balear. Estudio morfológico, sistemático y faunístico*. PhD Thesis, University of Valencia, 312pp.

Fredette, T.J., 1982. Evidence of ontogenetic setal changes in *Heteromastus filiformis* (Polychaeta:Capitellidae). *Proceedings of the.Biological Society of Washington*, 95(1), 194-197.

Garwood, P.R., & Bamber, R.N., 1988. A new genus and species of capitellid polychaete from northeast England. *Ophelia*, 29(2), 119-126.

Garwood, P.R., 1990. *British Capitellidae*. ECSA Polychaete Workshop, Fort Popton, 1990, 3pp., (unpublished).

Harmelin, J.G., 1968. Note sur trois Capitellidae (Annelides Polychates) recoltes en

Mediterranee avec description d'un nouveau genre: *Peresiella*. *Recueil des Travaux de la Station Marine D'endoume Bulletin*, 59, 253-259.

Pleijel, F., 1982. *British Capitellidae*. (Unpublished) .

Tebble, N., 1954. On the polychaete *Dasybranchus caducus* (Capitellidae) from British Waters. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, *(Series 12)*, 7, 316-321.

### Tomioka, S., Kakui, K. & Kajihara, H., 2018. Molecular phylogeny of the family Capitellidae (Annelida). *Zoological science*, *35*(5), 436-445. doi:10.2108/zs180009

Warren, L.M., 1976. A review of the genus *Capitella* (Polychaeta Capitellidae). *Journal of the Zoological Society of London*, 180, 195-209.

Warren, L.M., 1979. *Mediomastus fragilis* Rasmussen (Polychaeta: Capitellidae), a species newly recorded from British waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 59, 757-760.

Warren, L., 1984. Provisional Key to Capitellids. EBSWA Sedentary Polychaete Workshop, Swansea University. 5pp. (unpublished).

### Warren, L.M., 1991. Problems in capitellid taxonomy. The genera *Capitella*, *Capitomastus* and *Capitellides* (Polychaeta). *Ophelia*, Supplement 5, 275-282.

Warren, L.M., Hutchings, P.A. & Doyle, S., 1994. A revision of the genus *Mediomastus* Hartman, 1944 (Polychaeta: Capitellidae). *Records of the Australian Museum*, 46, 227-256.

Warren, L.M. & Parker, M., 1994. *Pseudonotomastus southerni* gen. nov. sp. nov. a new capitellid from the Celtic sea. *Mémoires du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris*, 162, 299-306.

Unicomarine, 2000. *A key to British Capitellidae; adapted from ECSA workshop key*. Unicomarine Key, 1p. (Unpublished).

### *2.23.49 Maldanidae*

Arwidsson, I., 1906. Studien uber die skandinavischen und arktischen Maldaniden, nebst Zusammenstellung der ubrigen bisher bekannten Arten dieser Familie. *Zoologisches Jahrbuchern*. Supplement 9, 1-308, plates 1-12.

Arwidsson, I., 1911. On some Irish Maldanidae. *Proceedings of the Royal Irish Academy*, 29(B), 209-230.

Bamber, R., 1997. *British Maldanid Posteriors*. 2pp., (unpublished tabular key).

Bamber, R., 1997. Notes on the identity of British *Clymenura* (Maldanidae). *Polychaete Research,* No. 17, 5.

De Assis, J.E. & Christoffersen, M.L., 2010. *Lumbriclymene interstricta* comb. nov. with a taxonomic key and a catalogue for all species of *Lumbriclymene* (Maldanidae, Polychaeta). *Zoologia*, 27(6), 1008-1013.

De Assis, J.E., Alonso, C. & Christoffersen, M.L., 2007. A catalogue and taxonomic keys of the Subfamily Nicomachinae (Polychaeta: Maldanidae) of the world. *Zootaxa*, 1657, 41-55.

De Assis, J.E., Christoffersen, M.L. & Lana, P.D., 2010. Phylogenetic analysis of *Petaloproctus* (Maldanidae: Polychaeta), with description of a new species from southeastern Brazil. *Scientia Marina*, 74(1), 111-120.

### De Assis, J.E., Souza, J.R.B.D., Fitzhugh, K. & Christoffersen, M.L., 2022. A new species of *Euclymene* (Maldanidae, Annelida) from Brazil, with new combinations, and phylogenetic implications for Euclymeninae. *Anais da Academia Brasileira de Ciências*, 94(Suppl. 4), p.e20210283, 1-22. DOI 10.1590/0001-3765202220210283

El Haddad El Faghloumi, M., 2015. *Revisión de las familias Capitellidae Grube, 1862 y Maldanidae Malmgren, 1867 (Annelida, Polychaeta) en el ámbito Íbero-Balear. Estudio morfológico, sistemático y faunístico*. PhD Thesis, University of Valencia, 312pp.

### El-Haddad, M. & Capacciano-Azzati, R., 2018. *Familia Maldanidae* Malmgren, 1867. In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida Polychaeta V*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 316-426.

Eliason, A., 1962. Die Polychaeten der Skagerak-Expedition 1933. *Zoologiska Bidrag fran Uppsala*, 33, 207-293.

Garwood, P.R., 2007. *Family Maldanidae. A guide to species in waters around the British Isles*. (Updated from NMBAQC 2006 Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Lab), 24pp., (unpublished ).

Hausen, H. & Bleidorn, C., 2006. Significance of chaetal arrangement for maldanid systematics (Annelida: Maldanidae). *Scientia Marina*, 70S3, 75-79.

### Imajima, M. & Shiraki, Y., 1982. Maldanidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) from Japan. Part 1. *Bulletin of the National Science Museum, Tokyo, Series A (Zoology).* 8(1), 7-46. http://ci.nii.ac.jp/naid/110004311972/en

### Imajima, M. & Shiraki, Y., 1982. Maldanidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) from Japan. Part 2. *Bulletin of the National Science Museum, Tokyo, Series A (Zoology).* 8(2), 47-88.

Mackie, A.S.Y. & Gobin, J., 1993. A review of the genus *Johnstonia* Quatrefages, 1866 (Polychaeta, Maldanidae), with a description of a new species from Trinidad, West Indies. *Zoologica Scripta*, 22(3), 229-241.

Read, G.B., 2011. A new *Clymenura* (Polychaeta: Maldanidae) from the intertidal of Banks Peninsula, New Zealand, with a reassessment of *Leiochone* Grube, 1868 and *Clymenura* Verrill, 1900 . *Zootaxa*, 2934, 39-52.

Rouse, G.W., 1990. Four new species of *Micromaldane* (Polychaeta: Maldanidae) from eastern Australia. *Records of the Australian Museum*, 42(2), 209-219.

Unicomarine Ltd., 1996. *Key to Maldanidae*. Key for NMBAQC workshop, Millport, Nov.1996, 5pp., (unpublished).

Wang, Y. & Li, X., 2016. A new *Maldane* species and a new Maldaninae genus and species (Maldanidae, Annelida) from coastal waters of China. *ZooKeys*, 603, 1-16.

Wesenberg-Lund, E., 1948. Maldanidae (Polychaeta) from west Greenland waters. *Meddelelser om Gronland*, 134(9), 1-58.

### *2.23.50 Flabelligeridae*

Darbyshire, T. & Mackie, A.S.Y., 2009. Two new species of *Diplocirrus* (Polychaeta: Flabelligeridae) from the southern Irish Sea and South Africa. *Zoosymposia*, 2, 91-103.

### Osborn, K.J. & Rouse, G.W., 2011. Phylogenetics of Acrocirridae and Flabelligeridae (Cirratuliformia, Annelida). *Zoologica Scripta*, 40(2), 204-219. doi:10.1111/j.1463-6409.2010.00460.x

Oug, E., Bakken, T. & Kongsrud, J.A., 2011. Guide to identification of Flabelligeridae (Polychaeta) in Norwegian and adjacent waters. *Norwegian Polychaete Forum Guides* http://www.polychaeta.no/.

Salazar-Vallejo, S.I., 2007. Revision of *Flabelliderma* Hartman, 1969 (Polychaeta: Flabelligeridae). *Journal of Natural History*, 41(33-36), 2037-2061.

Salazar-Vallejo, S.I., 2011. Revision of *Piromis* Kinberg, 1867 and *Pycnoderma* Grube, 1877 (Polychaeta: Flabelligeridae). *Zootaxa*, 2819, 1-50.

Salazar-Vallejo, S.I., 2011. Revision of *Stylarioides* delle Chiaje, 1831 (Annelida: Polychaeta). *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 78 (Supplement 1), 163-200.

Salazar-Vallejo, S.I., 2012. Revision of *Flabelligera* Sars, 1829 (Polychaeta: Flabelligeridae). *Zootaxa*, 3203, 1-64.

Salazar-Vallejo, S.I., 2012. Revision of *Trophoniella* Hartman, 1959 (Polychaeta, Flabelligeridae). *Zoosystema* 34(3), 453-519.

### Salazar-Vallejo, S.I., 2012. Revision of *Ilyphagus* Chamberlin, 1919 (Polychaeta, Flabelligeridae). *ZooKeys*, 190, 1-19. doi: 10.3897/zookeys.190.3059

Salazar-Vallejo, S.I., 2013. Revision of *Therochaeta* Chamberlin, 1919 (Polychaeta: Flabelligeridae). *Zoosystema*, 35(2), 227-263.

Salazar-Vallejo, S.I., 2013. Revision of *Pherusa* Oken, 1807(Polychaeta: Flabelligeridae). *Zootaxa*, 3886(1), 1-61.

Salazar-Vallejo, S.I. & Buzhinskaja, G., 2011. Revision of *Diplocirrus* Haase, 1915, including *Bradiella* Rullier, 1965, and *Diversibranchius* Buzhinzkaja, 1993 (Polychaeta, Flabelligeridae). *ZooKeys*, 106, 1-45.

Salazar-Vallejo, S.I., 2017. Revision of *Brada* Stimpson, 1853, and *Bradabyssa* Hartman, 1967 (Annelida, Flabelligeridae). *Zootaxa*, 4343(1), 001-098.

Støp-Bowitz, C., 1948. Les Flabelligeriens Norvegiens. *Bergens Museum Aarbok Avhandlinger, Naturvitenskapelig Rekke*, 1946-1947, 1-59.

Unicomarine 2000? Key to Flabelligeridae. 2pp. (unpublished).

### *2.23.51 Fauveliopsidae*

### Aguirrezabalaga, F. & Ceberio, A., 2006. *Flabelligena gascognensis* sp. nov.(Polychaeta: Acrocirridae), a new species from the Capbreton Canyon (Bay of Biscay, NE Atlantic). *Scientia Marina*, 70(S1), 141-147.

### López, E. & Martínez, A., 2018. *Familia Fauveliopsidae* Hartman, 1971. In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida Polychaeta V*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 304-316.

### Parapar, J., Permuy, I., Candás, M., Cunha-Veira, X., Zamora, J.L. & Moreira, J., 2019. Estudio microtomográfico de la anatomía de *Laubieriopsis cabiochi* (Amoureux, 1982) (Annelida, Fauveliopsidae). *Graellsia*, *75*(2), e095-e095.

Petersen, M.E., 2000. A new genus of Fauveliopsidae (Annelida: Polychaeta), with a review of its species and redescription of some described taxa. *Bulletin of Marine Science,* 67(1), 491-515.

### Salazar-Vallejo, S.I., Zhadan, A.E. & Rizzo, A.E., 2019. Revision of Fauveliopsidae Hartman, 1971 (Annelida, Sedentaria). *Zootaxa*, 4637(1), 1-67. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4637.1.1

Zhadan, A.E. & Atroshchenko, M.M., 2010. The Morphology of *Laubieriopsis* sp. (Polychaeta, Fauveliopsidae) and the Position of Fauveliopsids in the Polychaete System. *Biology Bulletin*, 2010, 37(9), 876-885. Original Russian text: A.E. Zhadan & M.M. Atroshchenko, 2010, published in *Zoologicheskii Zhurnal*, 2010(11), 1295-1304.

Zhadan, A. & Atroshchenko, M., 2012. A new species of Fauveliopsidae (Annelida) from the North Sea. *ZooKeys*, 181, 1-10.

### *2.23.52 Sternaspidae*

Drennan, R., Wiklund, H., Rouse, G.W., Georgieva, M.N., Wu, X., Kobayashi, G., Yoshino, K. & Glover, A.G., 2019. Taxonomy and phylogeny of mud owls (Annelida: Sternaspidae), including a new synonymy and new records from the Southern Ocean, North East Atlantic Ocean and Pacific Ocean: challenges in morphological delimitation. *Marine Biodiversity*. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12526-019-00998-0.

### Fiege, D. & Barnich, R., 2020. A new genus and species of Sternaspidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) from the deep eastern Atlantic. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 699, 1-13. https://doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2020.699

Sendall, K. & Salazar-Vallejo., S.I., 2013. Revision of *Sternaspis* Otto, 1821 (Polychaeta, Sternaspidae). *ZooKeys*, 286, 1-74.

Shelley, R., Widdicombe, S., Woodward, M., Stevens, T., McNeill, L. & Kendall, M.K., 2008. An investigation of the impacts on biodiversity and ecosystem functioning of soft sediments by the non-native polychaete *Sternaspis scutata* (Polychaeta: Sternaspidae). *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology*, 366, 146-150.

Townsend, M., Worsfold, T.M., Smith, P.R.J., Martina, L.J., McNeill, C.L. & Kendall, M.A., 2006. Occurrence of *Sternaspis scutata* (Polychaeta: Sternaspidae) in the English Channel. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 47, 281-285.

### *2.23.53 Oweniidae*

Capa, M., Parapar, J. & Hutchings, P., 2012. Phylogeny of Oweniidae (Polychaeta) based on morphological data and taxonomic revision of Australian fauna. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 166(2), 236-278.

### Capa, M., Parapar, J. & Hutchins, P., 2014. *Oweniidae Rioja, 1917*. In: Capa, M., Hutchings, P., Purschke, G. & Westheide, W. *Handbook of zoology online*.

Koh, B-S., Bhaud, M.R. & Jirkov, I.A., 2003. Two new species of *Owenia* (Annelida: Polychaeta) in the northern part of the North Atlantic Ocean and remarks on previously erected species from the same area. *Sarsia*, 88, 175-188.

Martin, D., 1989. Revisión de las especies de Oweniidae (Annelida:Polychaeta) de la Peninsula Ibérica. *Scientia Marina*, 53, 47-52.

Nilsen, R. & Holthe, T., 1985. Arctic and Scandinavian Oweniidae (Polychaeta) with a description of *Myriochele fragilis* sp.n. and comments on the phylogeny of the family. *Sarsia*, 70, 17-32.

Parapar, J., 2003. Oweniidae (Annelida, Polychaeta) from Icelandic waters, collected by the BIOICE project, with a description of *Myrioglobula islandica* n. sp. *Sarsia*, 88, 274-290.

Parapar, J., 2006. The genera *Myriochele* and *Myrioglobula* (Polychaeta , Oweniidae) in Icelandic waters with the revision of type material of *Myriochele heeri* Malmgren, 1867. *Journal of Natural History*, 40(9-10), 523-547.

### Parapar, J., Mortimer, K., Capa, M. & Moreira, J., 2021. On the Systematics and Biodiversity of the Palaeoannelida. *Diversity*, 13(2), 41, 1-44. https://doi.org/10.3390/d13020041

### *2.23.54 Opheliidae*

Amoureux, L., & Dauvin, J.C., 1981. *Ophelia celtica* (Annélide, Polychète), nouvelle espèce avec quelques remarques sur les diverses espèces du genre. *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France*, 106(2), 189-194.

Bellan, G. & Costa, M.H., 1987. Deux nouvelles especes d'*Ophelia* abranches (Polychaeta, Opheliidae): *O. laubieri* et *O. amoureuxi*. *Proceedings of Bristol Naturalist Society*, 9, 829-834.

Blake, J.A., 2011. Revalidation of the genus *Thoracophelia* Ehlers, 1897, replacing *Euzonus* Grube, 1866 (Polychaeta: Opheliidae), junior homonym of *Euzonus* Menge, 1854

(Arthropoda: Diplopoda), together with a literature summary and updated listing of *Thoracophelia* species. *Zootaxa* 2807, 65-68.

Brown, R.S., 1938 The anatomy of the polychaete *Ophelia cluthensis* McGuire, 1935. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh*, 58, 135-160.

Chassé, C. & Picard, J., 1968. Identification, variabilité et écologie d'*Ophelia rathkei* McIntosh, espèce nouvelle pour les côtes françaises. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 9(2), 133-142.

Harris, T., 1991. Some aspects of the specific habitat requirements of *Ophelia bicornis* (Polychaeta). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 71(4), 771-786.

Harris, T., 1991. The Occurrence of *Ophelia bicornis* (Polychaeta) in and near the Estuary of the River Exe, Devon. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 71(2), 391-402.

Kongsrud, J.A., Bakken, T. & Oug, E., 2011. Deep-water species of the genus *Ophelina* (Annelida, Opheliidae) in the Nordic Seas, with the description of *Ophelina brattegardi* sp. nov. *Italian Journal of Zoology*, October 2011, 78(S1), 95-111.

### Law, C.J., Dorgan, K.M. & Rouse, G.W., 2014. Relating divergence in polychaete musculature to different burrowing behaviors: a study using Opheliidae (Annelida). *Journal of Morphology*, 275(5), 548-71. doi: 10.1002/jmor.20237

Maltagliati, F., Casu, M. & Castelli, A., 2004. Morphological and genetic evidence supports the existence of two species in the genus *Ophelia* (Annelida, Polychaeta) from the Western Mediterranean. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 83, 101-113.

Maltagliati, F., Casu, M., Lai, T., Iraci Sareri, D., Curini Galletti, M., Cantone, G. & Castelli, A., 2005. Taxonomic distinction of *Ophelia barquii* and *O. bicornis* (Anneldida: Polychaeta) in the Mediterranean as revealed by ISSR markers and the number of nephridopores. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 85(4), 835-842.

McGuire, I.P., 1935. Note on a new species of polychaete (*Ophelia cluthensis*). *Scottish Naturalist*, 212, 45-46.

### Parapar, J., 2012. *Familia Opheliidae* Malmgren, 1867. In: Parapar, J., Alós, C., Núñez, J., Moreira, J., López, E., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Besteiro, C., & Martínez, A. *Annelida Polychaeta III*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 36. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 284-332.

### Parapar, J. & Moreira, J., 2008. Sobre la presencia del género *Ophelina* Ørsted, 1843 (Polychaeta, Opheliidae) en el litoral de la península Ibérica. *Nova Acta Científica Compostelana (Bioloxía)*, 17, 117-134.

Parapar, J., Alós, C., Núñez, J., Moreira, J., López, E., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Besteiro, C., & Martínez, A., 2012. *Annelida Polychaeta III*. In: *Fauna Ibérica*, 36. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 413 pp.

Parapar, J., Moreira, J. & Helgason, G.V., 2011. Distribution and diversity of the Opheliidae (Annelida, Polychaeta) on the continental shelf and slope of Iceland, with a review of the genus *Ophelina* in northeast Atlantic waters and description of two new species. *Organisms Diversity and Evolution*, 11, 83-105.

### Parapar, J., Martínez, A. & Moreira, J., 2021. On the Systematics and Biodiversity of the Opheliidae and Scalibregmatidae. *Diversity*, 13, 87, 1-34. https://doi.org/10.3390/d13020087

Riser, N.W., 1987. Observations on the genus *Ophelia* (Polychaeta: Ophellidae) with the description of a new species. *Ophelia*, 28(1), 11-29.

Rowe, G., 2010. *A provisional guide to the family Opheliidae (Polychaeta) from the shallow waters of the British Isles*. 12pp., EMU Limited., (unpublished key),

Støp-Bowitz, C., 1945. Les Opheliens Norvegiens. *Meddelelser fra det Zoologiske Museum, Oslo*, 52, 21-61.

Tebble, N., 1952. On three species of the genus *Ophelia* (Polychaeta) from British and adjacent waters. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, 12(5), 553-571.

### *2.23.55 Scalibregmatidae*

Ashworth, J.H., 1915. On a new species of *Sclerocheilus*, with a revision of the genus. *Transactions of the Royal Society of Edinburgh*, 50, 405-422.

Bakken, T.E., Oug, E. & Kongsrud, J.A., 2014. Occurrence and distribution of *Pseudoscalibregma* and *Scalibregma* (Annelida, Scalibregmatidae) in the deep nordic Seas, with the description of *Scalibregma hanseni*. *Zootaxa*, 3753(2), 101-117.

Clark, R.B. & Dawson, P.G., 1963. On some polychaetes from the Firth of Clyde and the west of Scotland. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, Series 13, 6, 1-641.

Mackie, A.S.Y., 1991. *Scalibregma celticum* new species (Polychaeta: Scalibregmatidae) from Europe, with a redescription of *Scalibregma inflatum* Rathke 1843 and comments on the genus Scalibregma Hartmann 1965. *Bulletin of Marine Science*, 48(2), 268-276.

Parapar, J., Gambi, M.C. & Rouse, G.W., 2011. A revision of the deep-sea genus *Axiokebuita* Pocklington and Fournier, 1987 (Annelida: Scalibregmatidae), *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 78(sup.1), 148-162.

### Parapar, J., Martínez, A. & Moreira, J., 2021. On the Systematics and Biodiversity of the Opheliidae and Scalibregmatidae. *Diversity*, 13, 87, 1-34. https://doi.org/10.3390/d13020087

Persson, J. & Pleijel, F., 2005. On the phylogenetic relationships of *Axiobuita, Travisia* and Scalibregmatidae (Polychaeta). *Zootaxa*, 998, 1-14.

Worsfold, T.M., 2006. Identification guides for the NMBAQC Scheme: 1. Scalibregmatidae (Polychaeta) from shallow seas around the British Isles. *Porcupine Marine Natural History Society Newsletter*, 20: 15-18.

### *2.23.56 ## Travisiidae*

Dauvin, J.C., & Bellan, G., 1994. Systematics, ecology and biogeographical relationships in the sub-family Travisiinae (Polychaeta, Opheliidae). *Mémoires du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris*, 162, 169-184.

Paul, C., Halanych, K.M., Tiedemann, R. & Bleidorn, C., 2010. Molecules reject an opheliid affinity for *Travisia* (Annelida), *Systematics and Biodiversity*, 8(4), 507-512.

### Parapar, J., Martínez, A. & Moreira, J., 2021. On the Systematics and Biodiversity of the Opheliidae and Scalibregmatidae. *Diversity*, 13, 87, 1-34. https://doi.org/10.3390/d13020087

Persson, J. & Pleijel, F., 2005. On the phylogenetic relationships of *Axiobuita, Travisia* and Scalibregmatidae (Polychaeta). *Zootaxa*, 998, 1-14.

### *2.23.57 Orbiniidae (with 'Questidae')*

### Alvarez, R. & Budaeva, N., 2023. How complex is the *Naineris setosa* species complex? First integrative study of a presumed cosmopolitan and invasive annelid (Sedentaria: Orbiniidae). *Zootaxa*, 5375(3), 349-378. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.5375.3.3

### Blake, J.A., 2021. New species and records of Orbiniidae (Annelida, Polychaeta) from continental shelf and slope depths of the western North Atlantic Ocean. *Zootaxa*, 4930(1), 1-123. https://www.mapress.com/j/zt/article/view/zootaxa.4930.1.1

Bleidorn, C., Kruse, I., Albrecht, S., Bartolomaeus, T., 2006. Mitochondrial sequence data expose the putative cosmopolitan polychaete *Scoloplos armiger* (Annelida, Orbiniidae) as a species complex. *BMC Evolutionary Biology*, 6, 47. doi: 10.1186/1471-2148-6-47.

Brito M.C., Nuñez J., 2002. A new genus and species of Questidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) from the central Macaronesian region and a cladistic analysis of the family. *Sarsia*, 87, 281-289.

Giere, O. & Erséus, C., 1998. A systematic account of the Questidae (Annelida, Polychaeta), with description of new taxa. *Zoological Scripta*, 27(4), 345-360.

Kruse, I. & Reise, K., 2003. Reproductive isolation between intertidal and subtidal *Scoloplos armiger* (Polychata, Orbinidae) indicates sibling species in the North Sea. *Marine Biology,* 143, 511-517.

Kruse, I., Reusch, T.B.H. & Schneider, M.V., 2003. Sibling species or poecilogony in the polychaete *Scoloplos armiger*? *Marine Biology,* 142, 937-947.

Kruse, I., Strasser, M. & Thiermann, F., 2004. The role of ecological divergence in speciation between intertidal and subtidal *Scoloplos armiger* (Polychaeta, Orbiniidae). *Journal of Sea Research*, 51, 53-62.

### López, E., 2012. *Familia Orbiniidae* Hartman, 1942. In: Parapar, J., Alós, C., Núñez, J., Moreira, J., López, E., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Besteiro, C., & Martínez, A. *Annelida Polychaeta III*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 36. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 96-160.

Mackie, A.S.Y., 1987. A review of species currently assigned to the genus *Leitoscoloplos* Day, 1977 (Polycheata: Orbiniidae), with descriptions of species newly referred to *Scoloplos* de Blainville, 1828. *Sarsia*, 72, 1-28.

### Meca, M.A., Kongsrud, J.A., Kongshavn, K., Alvestad, T., Meißner, K. & Budaeva, N., 2024. Diversity of *Orbiniella* (Orbiniidae, Annelida) in the North Atlantic and the Arctic. *ZooKeys*, 1205, 51-88. https://doi.org/10.3897/ zookeys.1205.120300

Parapar, J., Alós, C., Núñez, J., Moreira, J., López, E., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Besteiro, C., & Martínez, A., 2012. *Annelida Polychaeta III*. In: *Fauna Ibérica*, 36. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 413 pp.

Parapar, J., Moreira, J. & Helgason, G.V., 2015. First record of genus *Orbiniella* Day, 1954 (Polychaeta: Orbiniidae) in North Atlantic Ocean with the description of a new species. *Zootaxa*, 4006(2), 330-346.

Unicomarine, 1996. *Key to Orbiniidae*. Key for NMBAQC Workshop, Millport, Nov. 1996, 2pp., (unpublished).

Zhadan, A.E., 1998. Taxonomy of the genus *Scoloplos* (Orbiniidae) in the White, Barents and North Seas. *Zoologicheski Zhurnal*, 77(2), 177-190. [in Russian].

### *2.23.58 Paraonidae*

### Aguirrezabalaga, F., 2012. *Familia Paraonidae* Cerruti, 1909. In: Parapar, J., Alós, C., Núñez, J., Moreira, J., López, E., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Besteiro, C., & Martínez, A. *Annelida Polychaeta III*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 36. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 160-272.

Aguirrezabalaga, F. & Gil, J., 2009. Paraonidae (Polychaeta) from the Capbreton Canyon (Bay of Biscay, NE Atlantic) with the description of eight new species. *Scientia Marina*, 73(4), 631-666.

### Brown, B., 1976. A new species of *Aricidea* (Polychaeta: Paraonidae) from Florida. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 89(37), 433-438. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/page/34553879

Erdoğan-Dereli, D., Çinar, M.E. & Dağli, E., 2017. *Cirrophorus* species (Annelida: Polychaeta: Paraonidae) in the Sea of Marmara, with description of a new species. *Zootaxa*, 4347(1), 137-150.

### Erdoğan-Dereli, D. & Çinar, M.E., 2019. The genus *Paradoneis* (Annelida: Paraonidae) from the Sea of Marmara, with descriptions of two new species. *Zootaxa*. 4686(4), 465-496. https://www.mapress.com/j/zt/article/view/zootaxa.4686.4.2

Gibbs, P.E., 1965. Recent additions to the marine fauna of Whitstable, with a description of *Aricidea minuta* Southward (Annelida: Polychaeta). *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, *Series 13*, 8: 33-36.

Gil, J., 2016. *Keys to European Paraonidae Cerruti, 1909*. NMBAQC Taxonomic Workshop 2016. Millport FSC Station, 11th to 15th October 2016, 11pp., (unpublished).

Hartley, J.P., 1981. The family Paraonidae (Polychaeta) in British waters: a new species and new records with a key to species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 61, 133-149.

Hartley, J.P., 1984. Cosmopolitan polychaete species: the status of Aricidea belgicae (Fauvel, 1936) and notes on the identity of A. suecica Eliason, 1920 (Polychaeta; Paraonidae). *Proceedings of the First International Polychaete Conference, Sydney, ed. P.A. Hutchings. Linnean Society of New South Wales*, 7-20.

### Hobson, K.D., 1972. Two new species and two new records of the family Paraonidae (Annelida, Polychaeta) from the northeastern Pacific Ocean. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington,* 85(48), 549-556. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/page/34560081

Katzmann, W. & Laubier, L., 1975. Paraonidae (Polychètes sèdentaires) de l'Adriatique. *Annalen Naturhistorischen Museums in Wien*, 79, 567-588.

Langeneck, J. Barbieri, M., Maltagliati, F. & Castelli, A., 2017. A new species of *Cirrophorus* (Annelida : Paraonidae) from Mediterranean organically enriched coastal environments, with taxonomic notes on the family. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 97(5), 871-880.

Langeneck, J., Busoni, G., Aliani, S. & Castelli, A., 2017. Deep-sea polychaetes (Annelida) from the Malta Escarpment (western Ionian Sea). *The European Zoological Journal*, 84(1), 1420-152.

### Langeneck, J., Barbieri, M., Maltagliati, F. & Castelli, A., 2017. A new species of *Cirrophorus* (Annelida: Paraonidae) from Mediterranean organically enriched coastal environments, with taxonomic notes on the family. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 97(5), 871-880. doi:10.1017/S0025315417000935

Langeneck, J., Barbieri, M., Maltagliati, F. & Castelli, A., 2019. Molecular phylogeny of Paraonidae (Annelida). *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*, 136, 1-13.

López, E., Sikorski, A., 2017. The Paraonidae (Annelida: Sedentaria) from Norway and adjacent seas, with two new species, four new records, and a redescription of *Paraonides nordica* Strelzov, 1968 based on type material. *Zootaxa,* 4320(1), 41-67.

### Laubier, L., 1967. Sur quelques *Aricidea* (Polychètes, Paraonidae) de Banyuls-sur-Mer. *Vie et milieu Ser. A*, 18(1), 99-132. https://hal.sorbonne-universite.fr/hal-02951257

Laubier, L. & Ramos, J., 1973. Paraonidae (Polychètes sédentaires) de Méditerranée. *Bulletin du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle, Zoologie 113*, 168(3), 1097-1148.

Mackie, A.S.Y., 1991. *Paradoneis eliasoni* sp. nov. (Polychaeta: Paraonidae) from northern European waters, with a redescription of *Paradoneis lyra* (Southern, 1914). *In*: Systematics, Biology and Morphology of World Polychaeta. Proceedings of the Second International Polychaete Conference, Copenhagen, 1986 (M.E. Petersen & J.B. Kirkegaard eds.). *Ophelia*, Supplement 5, 147-155.

Mackie, A.S.Y. & Hartley, J.P., 1992. *The Paraonidae; key to British Paraonidae*. National Rivers Association Polychaete Workshop, 10pp., (unpublished).

### Martínez, J., 2019. A new species of *Paradoneis* Hartman, 1965 (Annelida: Paraonidae) from the NE Iberian Peninsula (SE Bay of Biscay, NE Atlantic Ocean). *Graellsia*, 75(1), e087, 1-8. https://graellsia.revistas.csic.es/index.php/graellsia/article/view/593

O'Connor, B.D.S., Dinneen, P., Conneely, M. & Bowmer, T., 1984. Notes on the Irish Paraonidae (Polychaeta) with records of two species new to Ireland. *Irish Naturalists Journal*, 21(5), 221-26.

Parapar, J., Alós, C., Núñez, J., Moreira, J., López, E., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Besteiro, C., & Martínez, A., 2012. *Annelida Polychaeta III*. In: *Fauna Ibérica*, 36. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 413 pp.

Strelzov, V.E., 1973. *Polychaete worms of the family Paraonidae Cerruti, 1909 (Polychaeta, Sedentaria)*. Translation from Russian (1979), Gulub Primlani, Faridabad, 212pp.

Unicomarine. *Key to British Paraonidae* and *Aricidea* features table. 2pp. (unpublished).

### *2.23.59 ## Ampharetidae*

### Aguirrezabalaga, F., & Parapar, J., 2014. Deep-sea Ampharetidae (Polychaeta) from Capbreton Canyon (north-east Atlantic) with the description of a new species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 94(5), 947-967. doi:10.1017/S0025315413001422

Alvestad, T., Kongsrud, J.A. & Kongshavn, K., 2014. *Ampharete undecima*, a new deep-sea ampharetid (Annelida, Polychaeta) from the Norwegian Sea. *Memoirs of Museum Victoria*, 71, 11-19.

Bennet, J.A. & Olivier, G. van, 1826. Naamlijst van wormen. *Natuurkundige Verhandelingen van de Hollandsche Maatschappij der Wetenschappen te Haarlem, 15, 1-56.*

Bonifacio, P., Lavesque, N., Bachelet, G. & Parapar, J., 2015. *Anobothrus amourouxi* sp. nov., a new species of Ampharetidae (Polychaeta) from the Capbreton Canyon (Bay of Biscay, NE Atlantic Ocean). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, . doi:10.1017/S0025315414002094.

Bonifacio, P., Lavesque, N., Bachelet, G. & Parapar, J., 2015. *Anobothrus amourouxi* sp. nov., a new species of Ampharetidae (Polychaeta) from the Capbreton Canyon (Bay of Biscay, NE Atlantic Ocean) – Erratum. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 95(5), 971. doi:10.1017/S0025315415000314.

Chaouti, A. & Bayed, A., 2006. First record of *Alkmaria romijni* Horst, 1919 (Polychaeta: Ampharetidae) from the Mediterranean coast (Smir Lagoon, Morocco). *Marine Life*, 16, 15-19.

Desbruyères, D. & Laubier, L., 1977. *Noanelia hartmanae* gen. sp. n., Ampharetidae (Annélides Polychètes Sedentaires) abyssal du Golfe de Gascogne. 279-287. In: Reish, D.J. and Fauchald, K. (Ed.). *Essays on Polychaetous Annelids in Memory of Dr. Olga Hartman*. Los Angeles, The Allan Hancock Foundation, University of Southern California.

Eggers, T.O., Anlauf, A., 2008. *Hypania invalida* (Grube, 1860) (Polychaeta: Ampharetidae) in der Mittleren Elbe. *Lauterbornia*, 62, 11-13.

Gibbs, P.E. & Probert, K., 1973. Notes on *Gyptis capensis* and *Sosane sulcata* (Annelida:Polychaeta) from the benthos of the south coast of Cornwall. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom,* 53, 397-401.

### Gunton, L.M., Kupriyanova, E.K. & Alvestad, T., 2020. Two new deep-water species of Ampharetidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) from the eastern Australian continental margin. *Records of the Australian Museum*, 72(4), 101-121. https://doi.org/10.3853/j.2201-4349.72.2020.1763

Hartley, J.P., 1985. The re-establishment of *Amphicteis midas* and re-description of the type material of *A. gunneri*. *Sarsia*, 70, 309-315.

### Hessle, C., 1917. Zur Kenntnis der terebellomorphen Polychaeten. *Zoologiska bidrag från Uppsala*, 5, 39-258, plates I-V., https://biodiversitylibrary.org/page/38891407

### Hutchings, P., Carrerette, O., Nogueira, J.M.M., Hourdez, S. & Lavesque, N. 2021. The Terebelliformia - Recent Developments, Future Directions. *Diversity*, 13, 60. https://doi.org/10.3390/d13020060

Jirkov, I.A., 2008. Revision of Ampharetidae (Polychaeta) with modified thoracic notopodia. *Invertebrate Zoology*, 5(2), 111-132.

Jirkov, I.A., 2011. Discussion of taxonomic characters and classification of Ampharetidae (Polychaeta), *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 78(sup1), 78-94.

Jirkov I.A., 2011. *Identification keys for Terebellomorpha (Polychaeta) of the Eastern Atlantic and the North Polar Basin. II. Ampharetidae*. From NMBAQC 2008 Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 6pp., (unpublished).

### Jirkov, I.A., 2020. Revision of *Ampharete* (superspecies *finmarchica*) (Annelida: Ampharetidae). *Invertebrate Zoology*, 20(1), 1-26.

### Klink, A. & bij de Vaate, A., *Hypania invalida* (GausE 1860) (Polychaeta: Ampharetidae) in the Lower Rhine - new to the Dutch fauna. *Lauterbornia*, 25, 57-60

Kongsrud, J.A., Eilertsen, M.H., Alvestad, T., Kongshavn, K. & Rapp, H.T., 2017. New species of Ampharetidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) from the Arctic Loki Castle vent field. *Deep-Sea Research II*, 137, 232-245.

### Krüger, L., Dietrich, A, Bastrop, R. & Bick, A., 2022. From synonym to valid species: redescriptions of *Ampharete acutifrons* (Grube, 1860) and *A. cirrata* Webster & Benedict, 1887, and brief descriptions of *A. baltica* Eliason, 1955 and *A. grubei* Malmgren, 1865 (Annelida: Terebellida: Ampharetidae). *Zootaxa*, 5174 (4), 357-380. https://www.mapress.com/zt/

### Pabis, K., Krodkiewska, M. & Cebulska, K., 2017. Alien freshwater polychaetes *Hypania invalida* (Grube 1860) and *Laonome calida* Capa 2007 in the Upper Odra River (Baltic Sea catchment area). *Knowledge & Management of Aquatic Ecosystems*, 418, 46, 1-3.

Parapar, J., Helgason, V., Jirkov, I. & Moreira, J., 2011. Taxonomy and distribution of the genus *Amphicteis* (Polychaeta: Ampharetidae) collected by the BIOICE project in Icelandic waters. *Journal of Natural History*, 45(23-24), 1477-1499.

### Parapar, J., Helgason, G.V., Jirkov, I. & Moreira, J., 2012. Polychaetes of the genus *Ampharete* (Polychaeta: Ampharetidae) collected in Icelandic waters during the BIOICE project. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 66, 331-344. DOI 10.1007/s10152-011-0274-z

Parapar, J., Kongsrud, J.A., Kongshavn, K. Alvestad, T., Aneiros, F. & Moreira, J., 2017. A new species of *Ampharete* (Annelida: Ampharetidae) from the NW Iberian Peninsula, with a synoptic table comparing NE Atlantic species of the genus. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 20, 1-30.

Parapar, J., Helgason, V., Jirkov, I. & Moreira, J., 2014. Diversity and taxonomy of Ampharetidae (Polychaeta) from Icelandic waters. *Polish Polar Research*, 35(2), 311-340.

Parapar, J., Moreira, J. & Barnich, R., 2019. A new species of *Ampharete* (Annelida: Ampharetidae) from the West Shetland shelf (NE Atlantic Ocean), with two updated keys to the species of the genus in North Atlantic waters. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 531, 1-16.

Pleijel, F., 2001. *Terebellomorphs. Keys to Northern European Pectinarids, Ampharetids, Terebellids, & Trichobranchids.* 11 pp. IRTU/ECSA Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry Oct.2001, (unpublished).

### Stiller, J. Tilic, E., Rousset, V., Pleijel, F.& Rouse, G.W., 2020. Spaghetti to a tree: a robust phylogeny for Terebelliformia (Annelida) based on transcriptomes, molecular and morphological Data. *Biology*, 9(4), 73, 29pp. + supplementary material. https://doi.org/10.3390/biology9040073

Vanden Bossche, J.P., Cherot, F., Delooz, E., Grisez, F. & Josens, G., 2001. First record of the Pontocaspian invader *Hypania invalida* (Grube, 1860) (Polychaeta: Ampharetidae) in the River Meuse (Belgium). *Belgian Journal of* Zoology, 131(2), 183-185.

Woźniczka, A., Gromisz, S. & Wolnomiejski, N., 2011. *Hypania invalida* (Grube, 1960), a polychaete species new for the southern Baltic estuarine area: the Szczecin Lagoon and the River Odra mouth. *Aquatic Invasions*, 6(1), 39-46.

Zorić, K., Jakovčev-Todorović, D., Đikanović, V., Vasiljević, B., Tomović, J. Atanacković, A., Simić, V. & Paunović, M., 2011. Distribution of the Ponto-Caspian polychaeta *Hypania invalida* (Grube, 1860) in inland waters of Serbia. *Aquatic Invasions*, 6(1), 33-38.

### *2.23.60 ## Melinnidae*

### Gunton, L.M., Zhang, W., Kupriyanova, E.K. & Hutchings, P.A., 2023. New species of *Melinna* (Melinnidae, Annelida) from the Australian abyss with comments on *M. albicincta*, *M. cristata* and *M. elisabethae*. *Records of the Australian Museum*, 75(3), 125-154. https://journals.australian.museum/gunton-2023-rec-aust-mus-753-125154/

Holthe, T., 1975. *A simple key to the Northern European species of Terebellomorphe Polychaeta*. Universitetsforlaget. Scandinavian University Books, Oslo, 32pp.

Holthe, T., 1986. *Polychaeta Terebellomorpha*. Marine Invertebrates of Scandinavia, No. 7, 194pp.

Holthe, T., 1986. Polychaeta Terebellomorpha from the northern Norwegian Sea and the Polar Sea, with descriptions of *Mugga bathyalis* sp.n. and *Ymerana pteropoda* gen. and sp.n. *Sarsia*, 71, 227-234.

### Hutchings, P., Carrerette, O., Nogueira, J.M.M., Hourdez, S. & Lavesque, N. 2021. The Terebelliformia - Recent Developments, Future Directions. *Diversity*, 13, 60. https://doi.org/10.3390/d13020060

Mackie, A.S.Y. & Pleijel, F., 1995. A review of the *Melinna cristata* species group (Polycheata: Ampharetidae) in the north eastern Atlantic. *Mitteilungen aus dem Hamburgischen Zoologischen Museum und Institut*, 92, 103-124.

O'Reilly, M. & Nowacki, S., 2008. First British record of the white-banded grapple-worm (*Melinna albicincta*) from deep waters in the Sound of Jura. *The Glasgow Naturalist*, 25(1), 97-98.

O'Reilly, M. Nowacki, S. & Gerrie, E., 2018. New records of the White-banded Grapple-worm (*Melinna albicincta*) from marine waters in Western Scotland. *The Glasgow Naturalist*, 26(4), 96-97.

Pleijel, F., 2001. *Terebellomorphs. Keys to Northern European Pectinarids, Ampharetids, Terebellids, & Trichobranchids.* 11 pp. IRTU/ECSA Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry Oct.2001, (unpublished).

### Stiller, J. Tilic, E., Rousset, V., Pleijel, F.& Rouse, G.W., 2020. Spaghetti to a tree: a robust phylogeny for Terebelliformia (Annelida) based on transcriptomes, molecular and morphological Data. *Biology*, 9(4), 73, 29pp. + supplementary material. https://doi.org/10.3390/biology9040073

### *2.23.61 ## Pectinariidae*

### Choi, H.K., Jung, T.W. & Yoon, S.M., 2017. A new species of *Lagis* (Annelida: Polychaeta: Pectinariidae) from Korean waters. *Zootaxa*, 4227(2), 279-286. http://www.mapress.com/j/zt/article/view/zootaxa.4227.2.8

Holthe, T., 1975. *A simple key to the Northern European species of Terebellomorphe Polychaeta*. Universitetsforlaget. Scandinavian University Books, Oslo, 32pp.

Holthe, T., 1986. *Polychaeta Terebellomorpha*. Marine Invertebrates of Scandinavia, No. 7, 194pp.

Holthe, T., 1986. Polychaeta Terebellomorpha from the northern Norwegian Sea and the Polar Sea, with descriptions of *Mugga bathyalis* sp.n. and *Ymerana pteropoda* gen. and sp.n. *Sarsia*, 71, 227-234.

Hutchings, P. & & Peart, R., 2002. A review of the genera of Pectinariidae (Polychaeta) together with a description of the Australian fauna. *Records of the Australian Museum*, 54, 99-127.

### Hutchings, P., Carrerette, O., Nogueira, J.M.M., Hourdez, S. & Lavesque, N. 2021. The Terebelliformia - Recent Developments, Future Directions. *Diversity*, 13, 60. https://doi.org/10.3390/d13020060

Jirkov I.A. & Leontovich, M.K., 2013. Identification keys for Terebellomorpha (Polychaeta) of the eastern Atlantic and the North Polar Basin. *Invertebrate Zoology*, 10(2), 217-243.

Lucas, J.A.W. & Holthuis, L.B., 1975. On the identity and nomenclature of "*Pectinaria belgica* (Pallas, 1766)" (Polychaeta, Amphictenidae). *Zoologische Mededelingen Leiden*, 49(9), 85-90.

Nielsen, C., Kirkegaard, J.B. & Lemche, H., 1977. *Pectinaria* Lamarck, 1818 (Polychaeta), and the species names *P. belgica* (Pallas, 1766) and *P. koreni* (Malmgren, 1866) to be validated under the plenary powers. *Bulletin of Zoological Nomenclature*, 34, 112-122.

### Parapar, J., Palomanes, V., Helgason, G.V. & Moreira, J., 2020. Taxonomy and distribution of Pectinariidae (Annelida) from Iceland with a comparative analysis of uncinal morphology. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 666, 1-32.

Pleijel, F., 2001. *Terebellomorphs. Keys to Northern European Pectinarids, Ampharetids, Terebellids, & Trichobranchids.* 11 pp. IRTU/ECSA Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry Oct.2001, (unpublished).

### Stiller, J. Tilic, E., Rousset, V., Pleijel, F.& Rouse, G.W., 2020. Spaghetti to a tree: a robust phylogeny for Terebelliformia (Annelida) based on transcriptomes, molecular and morphological Data. *Biology*, 9(4), 73, 29pp. + supplementary material. https://doi.org/10.3390/biology9040073

### Van Haaren, T., 2021. Historical review of Dutch Pectinariidae with *Pectinaria belgica* as a new taxon for the Netherlands (Annelida: Polychaeta: Pectinariidae). *Oceanological and Hydrobiological Studies*, 50(3), 278-298.

### *2.23.62 Terebellidae ##*

### Cepeda, D. & Lattig, P., 2016. A new species of Polycirridae (Annelida: Terebellida) and three new reports for Cantabrian and Mediterranean Seas. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 57, 371-387.

De Matos Nogueira, J.M., Fitzhugh, K., & Hutchings, P., 2013. The continuing challenge of phylogenetic relationships in Terebelliformia (Annelida: Polychaeta). *Invertebrate Systematics*, 27(2), 186-238.

De Matos Nogueira, J.M., Hutchings, P. & Fukuda, M.V. 2010. Morphology of terebelliform polychaetes (Annelida: Polychaeta: Terebelliformia), with a focus on Terebellidae. *Zootaxa*, 2460, 1-185.

Fitzhugh, K., De Matos Nogueira, J.M., Carrerette, O. & Hutchings, P., 2015. An assessment of the status of Polycirridae genera (Annelida: Terebelliformia) and evolutionary transformation series of characters within the family. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 174, 666-701 with 16 figures.

Garwood P.R., 1994. *Family Terebellidae, Subfamily Polycirrinae*. Polychaete Colloquium,

Newcastle April 1994, 7pp. (Unpublished).

### Hessle, C., 1917. Zur Kenntnis der terebellomorphen Polychaeten. *Zoologiska bidrag från Uppsala*, 5, 39-258, plates I-V., https://biodiversitylibrary.org/page/38891407

Holthe, T., 1975. *A simple key to the Northern European species of Terebellomorphe Polychaeta*. Universitetsforlaget. Scandinavian University Books, Oslo, 32pp.

Holthe, T., 1986. *Polychaeta Terebellomorpha*. Marine Invertebrates of Scandinavia, No. 7, 194pp.

Holthe, T., 1986. Polychaeta Terebellomorpha from the northern Norwegian Sea and the Polar Sea, with descriptions of *Mugga bathyalis* sp.n. and *Ymerana pteropoda* gen. and sp.n. *Sarsia*, 71, 227-234.

Hutchings, P.A. & Glasby, C.J., 1986. A revision of the genus *Euthelepus* (Terebellidae: Thelepinae). *Records of the Australian Museum*, 38, 105-117.

### Hutchings, P.A. & Glasby, C.J., 1988. The Amphitritinae (Polychaeta: Terebellidae) from Australia. *Records of the Australian Museum.* 40(1). 1-60. http://doi.org/10.3853/j.0067-1975.40.1988.150

### Hutchings, P., Carrerette, O., Nogueira, J.M.M., Hourdez, S. & Lavesque, N. 2021. The Terebelliformia - Recent Developments, Future Directions. *Diversity*, 13, 60. https://doi.org/10.3390/d13020060

### Jimi, N., Bessho-Uehara, M., Nakamura, K., Sakata, M., Hayashi, T., Kanie, S., Mitani, Y., Ohmiya, Y., Tsuyuki, A., Ota, Y. and Woo, S.P., 2023 Investigating the diversity of bioluminescent marine worm *Polycirrus* (Annelida), with description of three new species from the Western Pacific. *Royal Society open science*, 10(3), 230039, 1-13. https://doi.org/10.1098/rsos.230039

Jirkov, I., 2018. Three new species of *Thelepus* Leuckart, 1849 from Europe and a re-description of *T. cincinnatus* (Fabricius, 1780) (Annelida, Terebellidae). *ZooKeys*, 759, 29-56, https://doi.org/10.3897/zookeys.759.22981.

### Jirkov, I.A., 2020. Review of the European *Amphitrite* (Polychaeta: Terebellidae) with description of two new species. *Invertebrate Zoology*, 17(4), 311-360. https://kmkjournals.com/journals/Inv_Zool/IZ_Index_Volumes/IZ_17/IZ_17_4_311_360

Jirkov I.A. & Leontovich, M.K., 2013. Identification keys for Terebellomorpha (Polychaeta) of the eastern Atlantic and the North Polar Basin. *Invertebrate Zoology*, 10(2), 217-243.

Jirkov I.A. & Leontovich, M.K., 2017. Review of genera within the *Axionice/Pista* complex (Polychaeta, Terebellidae), with discussion of the taxonomic definition of other Terebellidae with large lateral lobes. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 97(5), 911-934. doi:10.1017/S0025315417000923

Labrune, C., Lavesque, N., Bonifácio, P. & Hutchings, P., 2019. A new species of *Pista* Malmgren, 1866 (Polychaeta, Terebellidae) from the north-western Mediterranean Sea. *ZooKeys*, 838, 71-84. https://doi.org/10.3897/zookeys.838.28634.

### Lavesque, N., 2021. *Révision des vers spaghetti (Annélides, Terebellidae sensu lato) des côtes françaises* (Doctoral dissertation, Université de Bordeaux).

### Lavesque, N., Bonifácio, P., Londoño-Mesa, M., Le Garrec, V., & Grall, J., 2017. *Loimia ramzega* sp. nov., a new giant species of Terebellidae (Polychaeta) from French waters (Brittany, English Channel). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 97(5), 935-942. doi:10.1017/S0025315417000571

### Lavesque, N., Daffe, G., Londoño-Mesa, M.H. & Hutchings, P., 2021. Revision of the French Terebellidae sensu stricto (Annelida, Terebelliformia), with descriptions of nine new species. *Zootaxa*, 5038(1), 1-63. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.5038.1.1

### Lavesque, N., Hutchings, P., Londoño-Mesa, M.H., Nogueira, J.M.M., Daffe, G., Nygren, A., Blanchet, H., Bonifácio, P., Broudin, C., Dauvin, J.-C., Droual, G., Gouillieux, B., Grall, J., Guyonnet, B., Houbin, C., Humbert, S., Janson, A.-L., Jourde, J., Labrune, C.,; Lamarque, B., Latry, L., Le Garrec, V., Pelaprat, C., Pezy, J.-P., Sauriau, P.-G. & De Montaudouin, X., 2021. The "Spaghetti Project": the final identification guide to European Terebellidae (sensu lato) (Annelida, Terebelliformia). *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 782, 108-156.

Leontovich, M.K. & Jirkov I.A., 2011. *Identification keys for Terebellomorpha (Polychaeta) of the Eastern Atlantic and the North Polar Basin. I. Pectinariidae and Terebellidae.* From NMBAQC 2008 Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 11pp., (unpublished).

### Leontovich, M.K. & Jirkov, I.A., 2011. New data on chaetal morphology of Terebellinae (Polychaeta: Terebellomorpha). *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 78(sup1), 242-248. DOI: 10.1080/11250003.2011.580568

### Martin, D., Capa, M., Martínez, A. & Costa, A.C., 2022. Taxonomic implications of describing a new species of *Loimia* (Annelida, Terebellidae) with two size-dependent morphotypes. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 833, 60-96. https://europeanjournaloftaxonomy.eu/index.php/ejt/article/view/1887

### McHugh, D., 1995. Phylogenetic analysis of the Amphitritinae (Polychaeta: Terebellidae). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 114, 405-429.

Mikac, B. & hutchings, P., 2017. One new species of *Pista* Malmgren, 1866 (Annelida:, Terebellidae) and one new species of *Pistella* Hartmann-Shröder, 1996 (Annelida:, Terebellidae) from the Adriatic Sea (Mediterranean). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 97(5), 943-953. doi:10.1017/S0025315417000868

Leontovich, M.K. & Jirkov I.A., 2011. New data on chaetal morphology of Terebellinae (Polychaeta: Terebellomorpha). *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 78(sup1), 242-248.

Nogueira, J.M.M., 2019. Redescriptions of *Streblosoma bairdi* (Malmgren, 1866) and *Thelepus cincinnatus* (Fabricius, 1780), based on types and material from type localities. *Zootaxa*, 4544(3), 419-428.

Pearson, T.H., 1969. *Scionella lornesis* sp. nov., a new terebellid (Polychaeta: Annelida) from the west coast of Scotland, with notes on the genus *Scionella* Moore, and a key to the

genera of the Terebellidae recorded from European waters. *Journal of Natural History*, 3, 509-516.

Pleijel, F., 2001. *Terebellomorphs. Keys to Northern European Pectinarids, Ampharetids, Terebellids, & Trichobranchids.* 11 pp. IRTU/ECSA Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry Oct.2001, (unpublished).

Saphronova, M.A., 1991. Redescription of some species of *Scionella* Moore, 1903, with a review of the genus and comments on some species of *Pista* Malmgren, 1866 (Polychaeta: Terebellidae). *Ophelia Supplement*, 5, 239-247.

### Stiller, J. Tilic, E., Rousset, V., Pleijel, F.& Rouse, G.W., 2020. Spaghetti to a tree: a robust phylogeny for Terebelliformia (Annelida) based on transcriptomes, molecular and morphological Data. *Biology*, 9(4), 73, 29pp. + supplementary material. https://doi.org/10.3390/biology9040073

Wilson, D.P., 1928. The post-larval development of *Loimia medusa* Sav. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 15(1), 129-146.

### *2.23.63 ## Trichobranchidae*

### Barroso, M., Moreira, J., Capa, M., Nygren, A. & Parapar, J., 2022. A further step towards the characterisation of *Terebellides* (Annelida, Trichobranchidae) diversity in the Northeast Atlantic, with the description of a new species. *ZooKeys*, 1132, 85-126. https://doi.org/10.3897/zookeys.1132.91244

### Barroso, M., Candás, M., Moreira, J. & Parapar, J., 2023. Interspecific variability in internal anatomy in *Terebellides* Sars, 1835 (Annelida, Trichobranchidae) revealed with micro-CT. *Zoologischer Anzeiger*, 306, 79-89.

Garraffoni, A.R.S., Lana, P.C. &. Hutchings, P., 2005. A catalogue of the Trichobranchinae (Polychaeta: Terebellidae) of the world. *Zootaxa*, 1065, 1-27.

Glasby, C.J. & Hutchings, P., 2014. Revision of the taxonomy of *Polycirrus* Grube, 1850 (Annelida: Terebellida: Polycirridae). *Zootaxa*, 3877(1), 1-117.

Holthe, T., 1975. *A simple key to the Northern European species of Terebellomorphe Polychaeta*. Universitetsforlaget. Scandinavian University Books, Oslo, 32pp.

Holthe, T., 1986. *Polychaeta Terebellomorpha*. Marine Invertebrates of Scandinavia, No. 7, 194pp.

Holthe, T., 1986. Polychaeta Terebellomorpha from the northern Norwegian Sea and the Polar Sea, with descriptions of *Mugga bathyalis* sp.n. and *Ymerana pteropoda* gen. and sp.n. *Sarsia*, 71, 227-234.

### Hutchings, P., Carrerette, O., Nogueira, J.M.M., Hourdez, S. & Lavesque, N. 2021. The Terebelliformia - Recent Developments, Future Directions. *Diversity*, 13, 60. https://doi.org/10.3390/d13020060

Jirkov I.A. & Leontovich, M.K., 2013. Identification keys for Terebellomorpha (Polychaeta) of the eastern Atlantic and the North Polar Basin. *Invertebrate Zoology*, 10(2), 217-243.

Kingston, P.F. & Mackie, A.S.Y., 1980. *Octobranchus floriceps* sp.nov. (Polychaeta: Trichobranchidae) from the northern North Sea with a re-examination of *O. antarcticus* Monro. Sarsia, 65(4), 249-254.

### Lavesque, N., 2021. *Révision des vers spaghetti (Annélides, Terebellidae sensu lato) des côtes françaises* (Doctoral dissertation, Université de Bordeaux).

Lavesque, N., Hutchings, P., Daffe, G., Nygren, A. & Londoño-Mesa, M.H., 2019. A revision of the French Trichobranchidae (Polychaeta), with descriptions of nine new species. *Zootaxa*, *4664*(2), 151-190.

### Lavesque, N., Hutchings, P., Londoño-Mesa, M.H., Nogueira, J.M.M., Daffe, G., Nygren, A., Blanchet, H., Bonifácio, P., Broudin, C., Dauvin, J.-C., Droual, G., Gouillieux, B., Grall, J., Guyonnet, B., Houbin, C., Humbert, S., Janson, A.-L., Jourde, J., Labrune, C.,; Lamarque, B., Latry, L., Le Garrec, V., Pelaprat, C., Pezy, J.-P., Sauriau, P.-G. & De Montaudouin, X., 2021. The "Spaghetti Project": the final identification guide to European Terebellidae (sensu lato) (Annelida, Terebelliformia). *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 782, 108-156.

Muir, A.I., 2011. A redescription of *Unobranchus* (Annelida: Terebellida: Trichobranchidae), with notes on the systematics of Trichobranchidae, *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 78 (Supplement 1), 140-147.

Nygren, A., Parapar, J., Pons, J., 2018. Meißner, K., Bakken, T. Kongsrud, A., Oug, E., Gaeva, D., Sikorski, A., Hutchings, P.A., Laversque, N. & Capa, M., 2018. A mega-cryptic species complex hidden among one of the most common annelids in the North East Atlantic. *PLoS ONE*, 13(6), e0198356. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0198356.

### Parapar, J., & Hutchings, P., 2015. Redescription of *Terebellides stroemii* (Polychaeta, Trichobranchidae) and designation of a neotype. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 95(2), 323-337. doi:10.1017/S0025315414000903

Parapar, J., Mikac, B. & Fiege, D., 2013. Diversity of the genus *Terebellides* (Polychaeta: Trichobranchidae) in the Adriatic Sea with the description of a new species. *Zootaxa*, 3691(3), 333-350.

Parapar, J., Moreira, J., & Helgason, V., 2011. Taxonomy and distribution of *Terebellides* (Polychaeta, Trichobranchiidae) in Icelandic waters, with the description of a new species. *Zootaxa*, 2983, 1-20.

Parapar, J., Moreira, J. & O'Reilly, M., 2016. A new species of *Terebellides* (Polychaeta: Trichobranchidae) from Scottish waters with an insight into branchial morphology. *Marine Biodiversity*, 46(1), 211-225.

### Parapar, J., Capa, M., Nygren, A. & Moreira, J., 2020. To name but a few: descriptions of five new species of *Terebellides* (Annelida, Trichobranchidae) from the North East Atlantic. *ZooKeys*, 992, 1-58. https://doi.org/10.3897/ zookeys.992.55977

Pleijel, F., 2001. *Terebellomorphs. Keys to Northern European Pectinarids, Ampharetids, Terebellids, & Trichobranchids.* 11 pp. IRTU/ECSA Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry Oct.2001, (unpublished).

Schüller, M. & Hutchings, P.A., 2013. New species of *Terebellides* (Polychaeta: Tricobranchidae) from the deep Southern Ocean, with key to all described species. *Zootaxa.* 1(1), 001-045.

### Stiller, J. Tilic, E., Rousset, V., Pleijel, F.& Rouse, G.W., 2020. Spaghetti to a tree: a robust phylogeny for Terebelliformia (Annelida) based on transcriptomes, molecular and morphological Data. *Biology*, 9(4), 73, 29pp. + supplementary material. https://doi.org/10.3390/biology9040073

### *2.23.64 Sabellariidae*

### Allen, E., 1904. *Pallasia murata*, n. sp.: A new British sabellarian. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 7(2), 299-304. doi:10.1017/S0025315400073495

### Capa, M. & Hutchings, P., 2019. *Sabellariidae* Johnston, 1865. In: Helmcke, J.G., Starck, D., Wermuth, H., Purschke, G., Böggemann, M. & Westheide, W. (eds). *Handbook of Zoology, Annelida, Vol. 2: Pleistoannelida, Sedentaria II*: 144-163. De Gruyter, Berlin, Germany.

Capa, M., Hutchings, P. & Peart, R., 2012. Systematic revision of Sabellariidae (Polychaeta) and their relationships with other polychaetes using morphological and DNA sequence data. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 164, 245-284, with 10 figures.

Kirtley, D.W., 1994. A review and taxonomic revision of the family Sabellariidae Johnston, 1865 (Annelida; Polychaeta). *Science Series number 1*, 1-223. Sabecon Press. Vero Beach, Florida.

### Nishi, E. & Nunez, J., 1999. A new species of shallow water Sabellariidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) from Madeira Island, Portugal, and Canary Islands, Spain. *Arquipelago Boletim da Universidade dos Acores Ciencias Biologicas e Marinhas*, 17A, 37-42. https://www.researchgate.net/publication/238086850_A_new_species_of_shallow_water_Sabellariidae_Annelida_Polychaeta_from_Madeira_Island_Portugal_and_Canary_Islands_Spain

Wilson, D.P., 1929. The Larvae of the British Sabellarians. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 16(1), 221-270.

Wilson, D.P., 1977. The distribution, development and settlement of the sabellarian polychaete *Lygdamis muratus* (Allen) near Plymouth. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 57, 761-792.

### *2.23.65 ## Fabriciidae*

Bartolomaeus, T., 2002. Structure and formation of thoracic and abdominal uncini in *Fabricia stellaris* (Müller, 1774). Implication for the evolution of Sabellida (Annelida). *Zoologischer Anzeiger*, 24, 1-17.

Bick, A., 1996. Reproduction and larval development of *Manayunkia aestuarina* (Bourne, 1883) (Polychaeta, Sabellidae) in a coastal region of the southern Baltic. *Helgoländer Meeresuntersuchungen*, 50, 287-298.

Bick, A., 2004. Redescription of *Pseudoaugeneriella nigra* (Langerhans, 1880), new combination (Polychaeta, Sabellidae), with remarks on some characters of Fabriciinae. *Zoologischer Anzelger*, 243, 53-63.

Bick, A., 2005. Redescription of *Fabriciola tonerella* Banse, 1959, and a new record of *Novafabricia infratorquata* (Fitzhugh, 1983) from the Mediterranean Sea, with a key for the Fabriciinae (Annelida: Polychaeta) of the Mediterranean Sea and the north-east Atlantic. *Zoologischer Anzelger*, 244, 137-152.

Fitzhugh, K., 1990. A revision of the genus *Fabricia* Blainville, 1828 (Polychaeta: Sabellidae: Fabriciinae). *Sarsia*, 75, 1-16.

Fitzhugh, K., 1990. A revision of the genus *Fabriciola* Friedrich, 1939 (Polychaeta: Sabellidae). *Zoologica Scripta*, 19(2), 153-164.

### Fitzhugh, K., 2010. Revised systematics of *Fabricia oregonica* Banse, 1956 (Polychaeta: Sabellidae: Fabriciinae): an example of the need for a uninomial nomenclatural system. *Zootaxa*, 2647(1), 35-50.

Fitzhugh, K., Giangrande, A. & Simboura, N., 1994. New species of *Pseudofabriciola* Fitzhugh, 1990 (Polychaeta: Sabellidae: Fabriciinae), from the Mediterranean Sea. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 110(3), 219-241.

Giangrande, A. & Cantone, G., 1990. Redescription and systematic position of *Pseudofabricia aberrans* Cantone, 1972 (Polychaeta, Sabellidae, Fabriciinae), *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 57(4), 361-364.

### Giangrande, A., Licciano, M., & Castelli, A., 2013. The genus *Echinofabricia* (Annelida: Fabriciidae) in the Mediterranean Sea with the description of *E. rousei* sp. nov. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 93(7), 1773-1776. doi:10.1017/S0025315413000386

### Giangrande, A., Gambi, M., Micheli, F., & Kroeker, K., 2014. Fabriciidae (Annelida, Sabellida) from a naturally acidified coastal system (Italy) with description of two new species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 94(7), 1417-1427. doi:10.1017/S0025315414000678

Giangrande, A., Licciano, M. & Wasson, B., 2015. Guide to Identification of Sabellidae and Fabriciidae (Polychaeta) in north east Atlantic and Mediterranean waters. NMBAQC 2014 taxonomic workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 91pp. (unpublished).

Huang, D., Fitzhugh, K. & Rouse, G.W., 2011. Inference of phylogenetic relationships within Fabriciidae (Sabellida, Annelida) using molecular and morphological data. *Cladistics*, 27, 356-379.

Junoy, J. & Viéitez, J.M., 1990. *Manayunkia aestuarina* (Bourne, 1883) (Polychaeta. Sabellidae) en la Ría ele Foz (Galicia. España). *Boletín de la Real Sociedad Española de Historia Natural (Sección Biológica)*, 86, 83-94.

Knight-Jones, P., 1981. Behaviour, setal inversion and phylogeny of Sabellida (Polychaeta). *Zoologica Scripta*, 10, 183-202.

Knight-Jones, P., 1983. Contributions to the taxonomy of Sabellidae (Polychaeta). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 79, 245-295.

Knight-Jones, P., 1984. Draft Keys to families Sabellidae, Serpulidae and Spirorbidae, 12, 8, & 3pp. EBWSA Sedentary Polychaete Workshop, Swansea, April 1984, (unpublished).

Knight-Jones, P., 1990. *28. Sabellidae*. In: *The marine fauna of the British Isles and North-West Europe: Volume 1: Introduction and protozoans to arthropods*. Ed.: Hayward, P.J. & Ryland, J.S. Clarenden Press, Oxford, 271-281.

Licciano, M. & Giangrande, A., 2006. The genus *Novafabricia* Fitzhugh, 1990 (Polychaeta: Sabellidae: Fabriciinae) along the Italian coast (Mediterranean Sea) with a description of *N. posidoniae* n. sp. *Scientia Marina*, 70(4), 673-678.

### López, E. & Cepeda, D., 2017. Catálogo de las especies de Sabellidae Latreille, 1825 y Fabriciidae Rioja, 1923 (Annelida; Sabellida) citadas en la Península Ibérica e islas Baleares y Chafarinas. *Graellsia*, 73(2), e064-e064. http://dx.doi.org/10.3989/graellsia.2017.v73.184

Mackie A.S.Y., 1990. Sabellidae. Key to Genera, 4pp. ECSA Polychaete Workshop, Fort Popton, 1990, (unpublished).

Mackie A.S.Y., 2001. Key to Sabellidae. 5pp. IRTU/ECSA Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry Oct.2001, (unpublished).

Martin, D. & Giangrande, A., 1991. *Novafabricia bilobata* sp. nov. (Polychaeta, Sabellidae, Fabricinae) from the Mediterranean. *Ophelia*, 33(2), 113-120.

Randel, N. & Bick, A., 2011. Development, morphology and ultrastructure of the branchial crown of *Fabricia stellaris* (Müller, 1774) (Polychaeta: Sabellida: Fabriciinae). *Acta Zoologica* (Stockholm), 00:1-13.

Rouse, G.W., 1993. New *Fabriciola* species (Polychaeta, Sabellidae, Fabriciinae) from the eastern Atlantic, with a description of sperm and spermathecal ultrastructure. *Zoologica Scripta*, 22(3), 249-261.

### *2.23.66 Sabellidae*

Banse, K., 1970. The small species of *Euchone* Malmgren (Sabellidae, Polychaeta). *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington, 83,* 387-408.

Banse, K., 1972. Redescription of some species of *Chone* Kröyer and *Euchone* Malmgren, and three new species (Sabellidae, Polychaeta). *Fishery Bulletin. Fish and Wildlife Service.United States Department of Interior*, 70(2), 459-495.

Bick, A., Bastrop, R., Kotta, J., Meißner, K., Meyer, M. & Syomin, V.. 2018. Description of a new species of Sabellidae (Polychaeta, Annelida) from fresh and brackish waters in Europe, with some remarks on the branchial crown of *Laonome*. *Zootaxa*, 4483(2), 349-364.

Bick, A. & Randel, N., 2005. Ontogenetic variations in characters of *Euchone analis* (Kroyer, 1856) (Polychaeta, Sabellidae, Sabellinae) from Spitsbergen, and new assignments of

*Oriopsis ingelorae* Plate, 1995 and *O. liefdefjordensis* Plate, 1995. *Acta Zoologica*, 86, 145-157.

### Bick, A., Bastrop, R., Kotta, J., Meißner, K., Meyer, M. & Syomin, V., 2018. Description of a new species of Sabellidae (Polychaeta, Annelida) from fresh and brackish waters in Europe, with some remarks on the branchial crown of *Laonome*. *Zootaxa*, 4483(2), 349-364. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4483.2.7

### Bishop, J.D.D. & Darbyshire, T., 2023. The first UK records of the purple fan-worm, *Bispira polyomma* Giangrande & Faasse, 2012 (Annelida: Sabellidae). *BioInvasions Records*, 12(1), 186-195.

### Bonifazi, A., Lombardo, M.F., De Bonis, S., Caprioli, R., Fustolo, M., Morgana, S., Pierdomenico, M. & Mancini, E., 2023. First record of the alien and invasive polychaete *Laonome triangularis* Hutchings & Murray, 1984 (Annelida, Sabellidae) in Italian waters. *Diversity*, 15, 771, 1-5. https:// doi.org/10.3390/d15060771

Bok, M.J., Capa, M. & Nilsson, D.-E., 2016. Here, there and everywhere: the radiolar eyes of fan worms (Annelida, Sabellidae). *Integrative and Comparative Biology*, 56(5), 784-795. doi:10.1093/icb/icw089

Capa, M., 2007. Taxonomic revision and phylogenetic relationships of apomorphic sabellids (Polychaeta) from Australia. *Invertebrate Systematics*, 21(5), 537-567.

Capa, M., 2008. The genera *Bispira* Krøyer, 1856 and *Stylomma* Knight-Jones, 1997 (Polychaeta, Sabellidae): systematic revision, relationships with close related taxa and new species from Australia. *Hydrobiologia*, 596, 301-327.

Capa, M., Hutchings, P., Aguado, M.T. & Bott, N.J., 2011. Phylogeny of Sabellidae (Annelida) and relationships with other taxa inferred from morphology and multiple genes. *Cladistics*, 27, 449-469.

Capa, M., Nogueira, J.M.M. & Rossi, M.C.S., 2011. Comparative internal structure of dorsal lips and radiolar appendages in sabellidae (Polychaeta) and phylogenetic implications. *Journal of Morphology*, 302-319.

Capa, M., van Moorsel, G. & Tempelman, D., 2014. The Australian feather-duster worm *Laonome calida* Capa, 2007 (Annelida: Sabellidae) introduced into European inland waters? *BioInvasions Records*, 3(1), 1-11.

### Cepeda, D. & Lattig, P., 2017. New reports and description of a new species of Sabellidae (Annelida) for the Iberian Peninsula and Balearic Archipelago. *Marine Biology Research*, 1-22. http://www.tandfonline.com/doi/full/10.1080/17451000.2017.1303576

Cochrane, S.J., 2000. *Taxonomy and Systematics of Selected Marine Soft-Bottom Fan-Worms (Polychaeta: Sabellidae: Sabellinae)*. PhD thesis, University of St. Andrews, Scotland, 296 pp.

Cochrane, S.J. 2003. Snowflakes and feather-dusters – some challenges for soft-bottom fanworm systematics. *Hydrobiologia,* 496, 49-62.

### Darbyshire, T., 2023. Designation of a neotype for *Myxicola infundibulum* (Montagu, 1808) (Annelida: Sabellidae) and a new species from the UK. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 900, 106-137. https://europeanjournaloftaxonomy.eu/index.php/ejt/article/view/2305

### Darbyshire, T., 2024. Status and distribution of eyelash worms (*Myxicola* spp.) in the UK. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 21, 10-18.

### Droual, G., Curd, A., Gauff, R., Gouillieux, B., Gélinaud, G., Cabelguen, J. & Grall, J., 2024. The French benthic newcomers: new records of *Ampithoe valida* S.I. Smith, 1873 and *Polydora colonia* Moore, 1907 in Brittany, first record of *Bispira polyomma* Giangrande & Faasse, 2012 in the North-East Atlantic and northernmost record of *Prostheceraeus moseleyi* Lang, 1884 in Europe. *BioInvasions Records*, 13(1), 37-56, https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2024.13.1.05

### El Haddad, M., Azzati, R.C. & García-Carrascosa, A.M., 2008. *Branchiomma luctuosum* (Polychaeta: Sabellidae): a non-indigenous species at Valencia Port (western Mediterranean Sea, Spain). *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 1, p.e61.

Faasse, M., 2016. Dispersal of the invasive tubeworms *Desdemona ornata* and *Pseudopolydora paucibranchiata* to the Netherlands (Polychaeta : Sedentaria). *Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen*, 46, 49-56.

Faasse, M. & Giangrande, A., 2012. Description of *Bispira polyomma* n. sp. (Annelida: Sabellidae): a probable introduction to The Netherlands. *Aquatic Invasions*, 7(2), 591-598.

Fitzhugh, K., 1989. A systematic revision of the Sabellidae-Caobangiidae-Sabellongidae complex (Annelida: Polychaeta). *Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History*, 192, 1-104.

Giangrande, A., 1992. The genus *Chone* (Polychaeta, Sabellidae) in the Mediterranean Sea with description of *C. longiseta* n.sp. *Bolletino Zoologico*, 59, 517-529.

Giangrande, A., 1994. The genus *Demonax* (Polychaeta, Sabellidae) in the Mediterranean Sea, with description of *D. tommasi* n.sp. *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 61(3), 229-233.

Giangrande, A., & Licciano, M., 2006. The genus *Euchone* (Polychaeta, Sabellidae) in the Mediterranean Sea, addition of two new species and discussion on some closely related taxa. *Journal of Natural History*, 40(21-22), 1301-1330.

Giangrande, A. & Licciano, M., 2008. Revision of the species of *Megalomma* (Polychaeta, Sabellidae) from the Mediterranean Sea, with the description of *M. messapicum* n. sp. *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 75(2), 207-217.

Giangrande, A., Licciano, M. & Castriota, L., 2006. Description of *Chone usticensis* sp. nov. (Polychaeta, Sabellidae) from the Mediterranean Sea. *Zootaxa*, 1168, 51-58.

Giangrande, A., Licciano, M. & Wasson, B., 2015. Guide to Identification of Sabellidae and Fabriciidae (Polychaeta) in north east Atlantic and Mediterranean waters. NMBAQC 2014 taxonomic workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 91pp. (unpublished).

Giangrande, A., Montanaro, P. & Castelli, A., 1999. On some *Amphicorina* (Polychaeta, Sabellidae) species from the Mediterranean coast, with the description of *A. grahamensis*. *Italian Jornal of Zoology*, 66, 195-203.

### Giangrande, A., Putignano, M., Licciano, M. & Gambi, M.C. 2021. The Pandora's box: Morphological diversity within the genus *Amphiglena* Claparède, 1864 (Sabellidae, Annelida) in the Mediterranean Sea, with description of nine new species. *Zootaxa*, 4949(2), 202-239.

Giangrande, A., Wasson, B., Lezzi, M. & Licciano, M., 2017. Description of *Euchone anceps* sp. nov. (Annelida: Sabellidae) from the Mediterranean Sea and northeast Atlantic, with remarks on the difficulty of generic definition. *The European Zoological Journal*, 84(1), 193-207.

Gil, J. & Nishi, E., 2017. Nomenclatural checklist for *Acromegalomma* species (Annelida, Sabellidae), a *nomen novum* replacement for the junior homonym *Megalomma* Johansson, 1926. *ZooKeys*, 677, 131-150.

### Jones, M.L., 1974. On the Caobangiidae, a new family of the Polychaeta, with a redescription of *Caobangia billeti* Giard. *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 175, 1-55. https://doi.org/10.5479/si.00810282.175

### Keppel, E., Tovar Hernández, M.A. & Ruiz, G.M., 2015. First record and establishment of *Branchiomma coheni* (Polychaeta: Sabellidae) in the Atlantic Ocean and review of non-indigenous species of the genus. *Zootaxa*, 4058(4), 499-518. http://dx.doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4058.4.3.

### Keppel, E., Tovar-Hernández, M.A. & Ruiz, G., 2018. New records of the non-indigenous species *Branchiomma bairdi* and *B. conspersum* (Polychaeta: Sabellidae) on the Pacific coast of North America. *BioInvasions Records*, 7(3), 229-236. DOI: https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2018.7.3.03

### Keppel, E., Ruiz, G.M. & Tovar–Hernández, M.A., 2020. Re-description of *Parasabella fullo* (Grube, 1878) (Polychaeta: Sabellidae) and diagnostic characteristics for detection in California, *The European Zoological Journal*, 87(1), 105-115. DOI: 10.1080/24750263.2020.1721578

Knight-Jones, P., 1981. Behaviour, setal inversion and phylogeny of Sabellida (Polychaeta). *Zoologica Scripta*, 10, 183-202.

Knight-Jones, P., 1983. Contributions to the taxonomy of Sabellidae (Polychaeta). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 79, 245-295.

Knight-Jones, P., 1984. Draft Keys to families Sabellidae, Serpulidae and Spirorbidae, 12, 8, & 3pp. EBWSA Sedentary Polychaete Workshop, Swansea, April 1984, (unpublished).

Knight-Jones, P., 1990. *28. Sabellidae*. In: *The marine fauna of the British Isles and North-West Europe: Volume 1: Introduction and protozoans to arthropods*. Ed.: Hayward, P.J. & Ryland, J.S. Clarenden Press, Oxford, 271-281.

Knight-Jones, P., 1994. Two new species of *Branchiomma* (Sabellidae) with redescriptions of closely related species and comments on *Pseudobranchiomma* and *Sabellastarte*. In: J.-C. Dauvin, L. Laubier & D.J. Reish (eds), *Actes de la 4ème Conférence internationale des Polychètes*, 162, 191-198.

Knight-Jones, P., Darbyshire, T., Petersen, M.E. & Tovar-Hernandez, M.A., 2017. What is *Pseudopotamilla reniformis* (Sabellidae)? Comparisons of populations from Britain, Iceland and Canada with comments on *Eudistylia* and *Schizobranchia*. *Zootaxa*, 4254(2), 201-220.

Knight-Jones, P. & Giangrande, A., 2003. Two new species of an atypical group of *Pseudobranchiomma* Jones (Polychaeta: Sabellidae). *Hydrobiologia*, 496, 95-103.

Knight-Jones, P. & Mackie, A.S.Y., 2003. A revision of *Sabellastarte* (Polychaeta: Sabellidae). *Journal of Natural History*, 37, 2269-2301.

Knight-Jones, P. & Perkins, T.H., 1998. A revision of *Sabella*, *Bispira* and *Stylomma* (Polychaeta: Sabellidae). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 123, 385-467.

Knight-Jones, P. & Walker, A.J.M., 1985. Two new species of *Demonax* (Sabellidae: Polychaeta) from Liverpool Bay. *Journal of Natural History*, 19(3), 605-612.

Kupriyanova, E.K. & Rouse, G.W., 2008. Yet another example of paraphyly in Annelida: molecular evidence that Sabellidae contains Serpulidae. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*, 46, 1174-1181.

Licciano, M. & Giangrande, A., 2008. The genus *Branchiomma* (Polychaeta: Sabellidae) in the Mediterranean Sea, with the description of *B. maerli* n. sp. *Scientia Marina*, 72(2), 383-391.

### López, E. & Cepeda, D., 2017. Catálogo de las especies de Sabellidae Latreille, 1825 y Fabriciidae Rioja, 1923 (Annelida; Sabellida) citadas en la Península Ibérica e islas Baleares y Chafarinas. *Graellsia*, 73(2), e064-e064. http://dx.doi.org/10.3989/graellsia.2017.v73.184

Mackie A.S.Y., 1990. Sabellidae. Key to Genera, 4pp. ECSA Polychaete Workshop, Fort Popton, 1990, (unpublished).

Mackie A.S.Y., 2001. Key to Sabellidae. 5pp. IRTU/ECSA Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry Oct.2001, (unpublished).

### Pabis, K., Krodkiewska, M. & Cebulska, K., 2017. Alien freshwater polychaetes *Hypania invalida* (Grube 1860) and *Laonome calida* Capa 2007 in the Upper Odra River (Baltic Sea catchment area). *Knowledge & Management of Aquatic Ecosystems*, 418, 46, 1-3.

PaDIL, 2008. Fan worm *Euchone limnicola* Reish, 1959 Annelida: Polychaeta: Sabellidae. *PaDIL Fact Sheet*, 1133, 1-7.

Patti, F.P., Gambi, M.C. & Giangrande, A., 2003. Preliminary study on the systematic relationships of Sabellinae (Polychaeta, Sabellidae), based on the C1 domain of the 28S rDNA, with discussion of reproductive features. *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 70(3), 269-278.

Perkins, T.H., 1984. Revision of *Demonax* Kinberg, *Hypsicomus* Grube, and *Notaulax* Tauber, with a review of *Megalomma* Johansson from Florida (Polychaeta: Sabellidae). *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 97(2), 285-368.

### Putignano, M., Gravili, C. & Giangrande, A., 2023. The peculiar case of *Myxicola infundibulum* (Polychaeta: Sabellidae): echo from a science 200 years old and description of

four new taxa in the Mediterranean Sea, *The European Zoological Journal*, 90(1), 506-546. DOI: 10.1080/24750263.2023.2219710

### Putignano, M., Çinar, M.E., Pelaprat, C., & Giangrande, A., 2023. New combinations of two *Pseudobranchiomma* species (Annelida: Sabellidae): The difficulty in establishing a boundary layer among genera within the Sabellinae. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 24(2), 292-298. https://doi.org/10.12681/mms.32610

Rouse, G.W. & Gambi, M.C., 1998. Evolution of reproductive features and larval development in the genus *Amphiglena* (Polychaeta: Sabellidae). *Marine Biology*, 131, 743-753.

Ruff, R.E. & Brown, B., 1989. A new species of *Euchone* (Polychaeta: Sabellidae) from the northwest Atlantic with comments on ontogenetic variability. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 102(3), 753-760.

Smith, P., Perrett, J., Garwood, P. & Moore, G., 1999. Two additions to the UK marine fauna: *Desdemona ornata* Banse, 1957 (Polychaeta, Sabellidae) and *Grandidierella japonica* Stephensen, 1938 (Amphipoda, Gammaridea). *Newsletter of the Porcupine Natural History Society*, 2, 8-11.

Tilic, E., Feerst, K. & Rouse, G.W., 2019. Two new species of *Amphiglena* (Sabellidae, Annelida), with an assessment of hidden diversity in the Mediterranean. *Zootaxa*, 4648(2), 337-353.

Tovar-Hernández, M.A. & Sosa-Rodríguez, T., 2006. Redescription of *Chone infundibuliformis* Krøyer, 1856 (Polychaeta: Sabellidae) and histology of the branchial crown appendages, collar and glandular ridge. *Zootaxa*, 1115, 31-59.

Tovar-Hernández, M.A., 2007. Revision of *Chone* Krøyer, 1856 (Polychaeta: Sabellidae) from North America and descriptions of four new species. *Journal of Natural History*, 41(9), 511-566.

Tovar-Hernández, M.A., 2007. On some species of *Chone* Krøyer, 1856 (Polychaeta: Sabellidae) from world-wide localities. *Zootaxa*, 1518, 31-68.

Tovar-Hernándes, M.A., 2008. Phylogeny of *Chone* Krøyer, 1856 (Polychaeta: Sabellidae) and related genera. *Journal of Natural History*, 42(33-34), 2193-2226.

Tovar-Hernándes, M.A., Lucciano, M. & Giangrande, A., 2007. Revision of *Chone* Kroyer, 1856 (Polychaeta: Sabellidae) from the eastern central Atlantic and Mediterranean Sea with descriptions of two new species. *Scientia Marina*, 71(2), 315-338.

Tovar-Hernándes, M.A. & Harris, L.H., 2010. *Parasabella* Bush, 1905, replacement name for the polychaete genus *Demonax* Kinberg, 1867 (Annelida, Polychaeta, Sabellidae). *ZooKeys*, 60, 13-19.

Tovar-Hernández, M.A. & Carrera-Parra, L.F., 2011. *Megalomma* Johansson, 1925 (Polychaeta: Sabellidae) from America and other world-wide localities, and phylogenetic relationships within the genus. *Zootaxa*, 2871, 1-71.

### Van Haaren, T., Van Moorsel, G. & Faasse, M., 2017. *Euchone limnicola* (Polychaeta: Sabellidae) in Lake Grevelingen, a tubeworm new to the Netherlands. *Het Zeepaard*, 77(1), 35-42.

Wasson, B., Giangrande, A. & Tovar-Hernández, M.A., 2017. Re-establishment of *Chone filicaudata* Southern, 1914 (Annelida: Sabellidae) and the first record of the Mediterranean species *Dialychone dunerificta* (Tovar-Hernández et al., 2007) (Annelida: Sabellidae) in British waters. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 58, 371-378.

Wasson, B. & Sheehan, E., 2016. The first records of *Megalomma lanigera* (Polychaeta: Sabellidae) from British waters. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 57, 281-283.

Wells, G.P., 1952. The respiratory significance of the crown in the polychaete worms *Sabella* and *Myxicola*. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London. Series B, Biological Sciences*, 140(898), 70-82.

### *2.23.67 Serpulidae*

Bastida-Zavala, J.R., McCann, L.D., Keppel, E. & Ruiz, G.M., 2017. The fouling serpulids (Polychaeta: Serpulidae) from United States coastal waters: an overview. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 344, 1-76.

Bianchi, C.N., 1992. *Pomatoceros lamarckii* (Polychaeta:Serpulidae) in south-west Cornwall with further notes on the distinction of the species of *Pomatoceros*. *Porcupine Newsletter* 5(6), 127-130.

##Breton, G. & Vincent, T, 1999. Invasion du port du Havre (France, Manche) par *Hydroides ezoensis* (Polychaeta, Serpulidae), espèce d'origine japonaise. *Bulletin trimestriel de la Société géologique de Normandie et Amis Muséum du Havre*, 86(2), 33-34.

Charles, M., Faillettaz, R., Desroy, N., Fournier, J. & Costil, K., 2018. Distribution, associated species and extent of biofouling "reefs" formed by the alien species *Ficopomatus enigmaticus* (Annelida, Polychaeta) in marinas, *Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science* (2018), doi: 10.1016/j.ecss.2018.07.007.

### Çinar, M.E., 2006. Serpulid species (Polychaeta: Serpulidae) from the Levantine coast of Turkey (eastern Mediterranean), with special emphasis on alien species. *Aquatic invasions*, 1(4), 223-240. DOI 10.3391/ai.2006.1.4.6

### Hall, S.A., Stewart-Clark, S.E. & Kupriyanova, E., 2022. Spatial and temporal monitoring of invasive *Hydroides dianthus* (Verrill, 1873) (Annelida, Serpulidae) in Eel Lake, Argyle, Nova Scotia using a species-specific molecular assay. *Management of Biological Invasions*, 13(2), 326-343. DOI: 10.3391/mbi.2022.13.2.05

Harris, T., 1968. *Spirorbis* species (Polychaeta Serpulidae) from the Isles of Scilly, including descriptions of two new species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom,* 48, 593-602.

### Hille, S., Kunz, F., Markfort, G., Ritzenhofen, L. & Zettler, M.L., 2021. First record of mass occurrence of the tubeworm *Ficopomatus enigmaticus* (Fauvel, 1923) (Serpulidae: Polychaeta) in coastal waters of the Baltic Sea. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(4), 859-868. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir. 2021.10.4.10

Knight-Jones, P., 1984. Draft Keys to families Sabellidae, Serpulidae and Spirorbidae, 12, 8, & 3pp. EBWSA Sedentary Polychaete Workshop, Swansea, April 1984, (unpublished).

Knight-Jones, P., Fordy, M.R., 1979. Setal structure, functions, and interrelationships in Spirorbidae (Polychaeta, Sedentaria). *Zoologica Scripta*, 8, 119-138.

Knight-Jones, P., Knight-Jones, E.W. & Kawahara, T., 1975. A review of the genus *Janua*, including *Dexiospira* (Polychaeta: Spirorbinae). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 56, 91-129.

Knight-Jones, P. & Knight-Jones, E.W., 1977. Taxonomy and ecology of British Spirorbidae (Polychaeta). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom,* 57, 453-499.

Kupriyanova, E.K. & Jirkov, I.A., 1997. Serpulidae (Annelida, Polychaeta) of the Arctic Ocean. *Sarsia*, 82, 203-236.

### Montefalcone, M., Oprandi, A., Azzola, A., Morri, C. & Bianchi, C.N., 2022. Serpulid reefs and their role in aquatic ecosystems: A global review. *Advances in Marine Biology*, 92, 1-54. https://doi.org/10.1016/bs.amb.2022.06.001

Nelson-Smith, A. & Gee, J.M., 1966. Serpulid Tubeworms (Polychaeta: Serpulidae) around Dale, Pembrokeshire. *Field Studies*, 2, 331-357.

Read, G.B., ten Hove, H., Sun, Y. & Kupriyanova, E.K., 2017. *Hydroides* Gunnerus, 1768 (Annelida, Serpulidae) is feminine: a nomenclatural checklist of updated names. *ZooKeys*, 642, 1-52.

Rzhavsky, A.V., Kupriyanova, E.K. & Sikorski, A.V., 2013. Two new species of serpulid polychaetes (Annelida) from the Barents Sea. *Fauna Norvegica*, 32, 27-38.

Rzhavsky, A.V., Kupriyanova, E.K. & Sikorski, A.V., 2018. *Field guide to calcareous tubeworms (Polychaeta, Serpulidae) of the Arctic Ocean*. KMK Scientific Press, Moscow, 187pp.

### Rzhavsky, A.V. & Kupriyanova, E.K., 2019. Evolution of spirorbin brooding: a phylogenetic analysis and a test of an oxygen limitation hypothesis. *Invertebrate Zoology*, 16(4), 409-430. DOI: 10.15298/invertzool.16.4.09

Sanfilippo, R. 2001. *Bathyvermilia islandica* (Polychaeta, Serpulidae): a new deep-water species from south of Iceland. *Sarsia*, 86, 177-182.

### Styan, C.A., McCluskey, C.F., Sun, Y. & Kupriyanova, E.K., 2017. Cryptic sympatric species across the Australian range of the global estuarine invader *Ficopomatus enigmaticus* (Fauvel, 1923) (Serpulidae, Annelida). *Aquatic Invasions*, 12(1), 53-65. DOI: https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2017.12.1.06

Sun, Y., Wong, E., ten Hove, H.A., Hutchings, P.A., Williamson, J.E. & Kupriyanova, E., 2015. Revision of the genus *Hydroides* (Annelida: Serpulidae) from Australia. *Zootaxa*, 4009(1), 1-99.

Ten Hove, H.A. & Kupriyanova, E.K., 2009. Taxonomy of Serpulidae (Annelida, Polychaeta): The state of affairs. *Zootaxa*, 2036, 1-126.

Thorp, C.H., Knight-Jones, P. & Knight-Jones, E.W., 1986. New records of tubeworms established in British harbours. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 66(4), 881-888.

Thorp, C.H., Pyne, S., & West, S., 1987. *Hydroides ezoensis* Okuda, a fouling serpulid new to British coastal waters. *Journal of Natural History,* 21, 863-877.

Zibrowius, H.E., 1969. Review of some little known genera of Serpulidae (Annelida: Polychaeta). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 42, i-ii + 1-22.

### Zibrowius, H., 1971. Revision of *Metavermilia* Bush (Polychaeta, Serpulidae), with descriptions of three new species from off Portugal, Gulf of Guinea, and western Indian Ocean. *Journal of the Fisheries Research Board of Canada*, 28(10), 1373-1383.

Zibrowius, H., 1978. Introduction du polychète Serpulidae japonaise *Hydroides ezoensis* sur la côte Atlantique Française et remarques sur la repartition d'autres espèces de Serpulidae. *Téthys*, 8, 141-150.

Zibrowius, H. & Thorp, C.H., 1989. A review of the alien serpulid and spirorbid Polychaetes in the British Isles. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 30, 271-285.

### *2.23.68 Siboglinidae*

### Eilertsen, M.H., Dahlgren, T.G. & Rapp, H.T., 2020. A new species of *Osedax* (Siboglinidae: Annelida) from colonization experiments in the Arctic deep sea. *Frontiers in Marine Science*, 7, 443, 1-8. doi: 10.3389/fmars.2020.00443

### George, J.D. 1975. Observations on the pognophore, *Siboglinum fiordicum* Webb from Fanafjorden, Norway. *Underwater Association Report. New Series*, 1, 17-26.

### George, J.D. 1977. Ecology of the pogonophore *Siboglinum fiordicum* Webb, in a shallow-water fjord community. In: *Biology of Benthic Organisms*: *11th European Symposium on Marine Biology.* Pergamon Press.

Glover, A.G., Kallstrom, B., Smith, C.R. & Dahlgren, T.G., 2005. World-wide whale worms? A new species of *Osedax* from the shallow north Atlantic. *Proceedings of the Royal Society B-Biological Sciences*, 272(1581), 2587-2592.

Schander, C., Rapp, H.T. & Dahlgren, T.G., 2010. *Osedax mucifloris* (Polychaeta, Siboglinidae), a bone-eating marine worm new to Norway. *Fauna norvegica*, 30, 5-8.

Schander, C., Rapp, H.T., Halanych, K.M., Kongsrud, J.A. & Sneli, J-A., 2010. A case of co-occurrence between *Sclerolinum* pogonophoran (Siboglinidae: Annelida) and *Xylophaga* (Bivalvia) from a north-east Atlantic wood-fall. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 3,e43, 1-3.

### Sen, A., Didriksen, A., Hourdez, S., Svenning, M.M. & Rasmussen, T.L., 2020. Frenulate siboglinids at high Arctic methane seeps and insight into high latitude frenulate distribution. *Ecology and Evolution*, 10, 1339-1351. doi: 10.1002/ece3.5988

### Smirnov, R., Zaitseva, O. & Vedenin, A., 2020. A remarkable pogonophoran from a desalted shallow near the mouth of the Yenisey River in the Kara Sea, with the description of a new species of the genus *Galathealinum* (Annelida: Pogonophora: Frenulata). *Zoosystematica Rossica*, 29(1): 138-154. https://www.zin.ru/journals/zsr/publication.asp?id=1372

Southward, E.C. & Southward, A.J., 1958. On some Pogonophora from the north-east Atlantic, including two new species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 37, 627-632.

Southward, E.C., 1959. Two new species of Pogonophora from the north-east Atlantic. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 38, 439-444.

### *2.23.69 ## Diurodrillidae*

### Besteiro, C., 2018. *Familia Diurodrilidae* Kristensen & Niilonen, 1982. In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida Polychaeta V*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 493-497.

### Kajihara, H., Ikoma, M., Yamasaki, H. & Hiruta, S.F., 2019. *Diurodrilus kunii* sp. nov. (Annelida: Diurodrilidae) and a molecular phylogeny of the genus. *Zoological Science*, 36(3), 250-258. https://doi.org/10.2108/zs180197

Westheide, W., 2008. *Polychaetes: interstitial families. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 44 (Second Edition). Published for the Linnaean Society of London by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 169 pp.

### *2.23.70 ## Psammodrilidae*

Westheide, W., 2008. *Polychaetes: interstitial families. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 44 (Second Edition). Published for the Linnaean Society of London by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 169 pp.

### *2.23.71 ## Saccocirridae*

### Besteiro, C., 2018. *Familia Saccocirridae* Bobretsky, 1872. In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida Polychaeta V*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 483-493.

Westheide, W., 2008. *Polychaetes: interstitial families. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 44 (Second Edition). Published for the Linnaean Society of London by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 169 pp.

### *2.23.72 Protodrillidae*

### Besteiro, C., 2018. *Familia Protodrilidae* Czerniavsky, 1881. In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E.,

Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida Polychaeta V*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 466-482.

Jouin, C., 1970. Recherches sur les Protodrilidae (Archiannelides): 1 Etude morphologique et systematique du genre *Protodrilus. Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 11, 367-434.

### Martínez, A., Di Domenico, M., Rouse, G.W. & Worsaae, K., 2015. Phylogeny and systematics of Protodrilidae (Annelida) inferred with total evidence analyses. *Cladistics*, 31(3), 250–276. https://doi.org/10.1111/cla.12089

Westheide, W., 2008. *Polychaetes: interstitial families. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 44 (Second Edition). Published for the Linnaean Society of London by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 169 pp.

### *2.23.73 Protodriloididae*

Westheide, W., 2008. *Polychaetes: interstitial families. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 44 (Second Edition). Published for the Linnaean Society of London by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 169 pp.

### *2.23.74 Polygordidae*

### Besteiro, C., 2018. *Familia Polygordiidae* Czerniavsky, 1881. In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida Polychaeta V*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 460-466.

### Ramey, P., 2008. Life history of a dominant polychaete, *Polygordius jouinae*, in inner continental shelf sands of the Mid-Atlantic Bight, USA. *Marine Biology*, 154, 443-452.

Ramey, P.A. Fiege, D. & Leander, B.S., 2006. A new species of *Polygordius* (Polychaeta: Polygordiidae): from the inner continental shelf and in bays and harbours of the north-eastern United States. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 86, 1025-1034.

### Ramey-Balcı, P.A. & Ambler, J.W., 2014. Distribution and seasonal abundance of *Polygordius* spp. (Class: Polychaeta; Family: Polygordiidae) exo-and endolarvae in the southern Mid-Atlantic Bight, USA. *Marine biology*, 161, 1565-1581.

### Ramey-Balci, P.A., Fiege, D. & Purschke, G., 2013. Polygordiida: Polygordiidae Czerniavsky, 1881. *Zoology Online.* Boston: De Gruyter, Berlin.

Westheide, W., 2008. *Polychaetes: interstitial families. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 44 (Second Edition). Published for the Linnaean Society of London by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 169 pp.

### *2.23.75 Oligochaeta*

Baker, H.R., 1980. A redescription of *Tubificoides pseudogaster* (Dahl) (Oligochaeta: Tubificidae). *Transactions of the American Microscopical Society*, 99(3), 337-342.

Baker, H.R., 1981. A redescription of *Tubificoides heterochaetus* (Michaelsen) (Oligochaeta: Tubificidae). *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 94(2), 564-568.

Baker, H.R., 1983. New Species of *Tubificoides* Lastockin (Oligochaeta; Tubificidae) from the Pacific Northeast and the Arctic. *Canadian Journal of Zoology*, 61(6), 1270-1283.

Baker, H.R., 1984. Diversity and zoogeography of marine Tubificidae (Annelida, Oligochaeta) with notes on variation in widespread species. *Hydrobiologia* 115, 191-196.

Baker, H.R., & Brinkhurst, R.O., 1981. A revision of the genus *Monopylephorus* and redefinition of the subfamilies Rhyacodrilinae and Branchiurinae (Tubificidae: Oligocheata). *Canadian Journal of Zoology*, 59, 939-965.

Balik, S., Ustaoğlu, M.R. & Yildiz, S., 2004. Oligochaeta and Aphanoneura (Annelida) Fauna of the Gediz Delta (Menemen-Ízmir). *Turkish Journal of Zoology*, 28, 183-197.

Beauchamp, K.A., Kathman, R.D., McDowell, T.S. & Hedrick, R.P., 2001. Molecular phylogeny of tubificid oligochaetes with special emphasis on *Tubifex tubifex* (Tubificidae). *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*, 19(2), 216-224.

Benham, W.B., 1892. A new English genus of aquatic Oligochaeta (*Sparganophilus*) belonging to the family Rhinodridae. *Quarterly Journal of Microscopical Science*, 134, 155-179.

Bonomi, G & Erséus, C., 1984. A taxonomic and faunistic survey of the marine Tubificidae and Enchytraeidae (Oligochaeta) of Italy. Introduction and preliminary results. *Hydrobiologia,* 115, 207-215.

Brinkhurst, R.O., 1962. A re-description of *Peloscolex variegatus* Leidy (Oligochaeta, Tubificidae) with a consideration of diagnosis of the genus *Peloscolex*. *Internationale* Revue *der Gesamten Hydrobiologie,* 47(2), 301-306.

Brinkhurst, R.O., 1963. *Taxonomical studies on the Tubificidae (Annelida, Oligochaeta)*. *Internationale Revue der Gesamten Hydrobiologie*, (*Systematische Beihefte* 2), 48, 1-89.

Brinkhurst, R.O., 1963. Notes on the brackish-water and marine species of Tubificidae (Annelida, Oligochaeta). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 43, 709-715.

Brinkhurst, R.O., 1966. Taxonomical studies on the Tubificidae (Annelida, Oligochaeta). Supplement. *Internationale Revue der Gesamten Hydrobiologie*, 51, 727-742.

Brinkhurst, R.O., 1971. *A guide to the identification of British aquatic Oligichaeta*. Freshwater Biological Association Scientific publication, No.22., 55pp., (2nd Edition).

Brinkhurst, R.O., 1981. A contribution to the taxonomy of the Tubificinae (Oligochaeta: Tubificidae). *Procedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 94(4), 1048-1067.

Brinkhurst, R.O., 1982. *British and Other Marine and Estuarine Oligochaetes*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 21. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences

Association by Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, London, New York, New Rochelle, Melbourne, Sydney, 127pp.

Brinkhurst, R.O., 1985. A further contribution to the taxonomy of the genus *Tubificoides* Lastockin (Oligochaeta: Tubificidae). *Canadian Journal of Zoology*, 63, 400-410.

Brinkhurst, R.O., 1985. The generic and subfamilial classification of the Naididae (Annelida: Oligochaeta). *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 98(2), 470-475.

Brinkhurst, R.O., 1986. Taxonomy of the genus *Tubificoides* Lastockin (Oligochaeta, Tubificidae): species with bifid setae. *Canadian Journal of Zoology*, 64, 1270-1279.

Brinkhurst, R.O. & Baker, H.R., 1979. A review of the marine Tubificidae (Oligochaeta) of North America. *Canadian Journal of Zoology*, 57(8), 1553-1569.

Brinkhurst, R.O. & Coates, K.A., 1985. The genus *Paranais* (Oligochaeta: Naididae) in North America. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 98(2), 303-313.

Brinkhurst, R.O. & Jamieson, B.G.M., 1971. *Aquatic Oligochaeta of the world*. Oliver and Boyd, Edinburgh, 860pp.

Brinkhurst, R.O. & Kathman, R.D., 1983. A Contribution to the taxonomy of the Naididae (Oligochaeta) of North America. *Canadian Journal of Zoology,* 61(10), 2307-2312.

Brinkhurst, R.O. & Wetzel, M.J., 1984. Aquatic Oligochaeta of the World: Supplement - A catalogue of new freshwater species, descriptions and revisions. Canadian Technical Report of Hydrography and Ocean Sciences, No.44, 102pp. Pub. by Institute of Ocean Sciences, British Columbia/ Section of Faunistic Surveys and Insect Identification, Illinois Natural history Survey.

Casellato, S., 1994. Oligochaete fauna of estuarine areas and lagoons on the northern Adriatic coast (Italy), *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 61(3), 261-269.

Chapman, P.M. & Brinkhurst, R.O., 1986. Setal morphology of the Oligochaetes *Tubifex tubifex* and *Ilyodrilus frantzi* (*Capillatus*) as revealed by SEM. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 99(2), 323-327.

Cook, D.G., 1970. *Peloscolex dukei* n. sp. and *P. aculeatus* n. sp. (Oligochaeta, Tubificidae) from the north-west Atlantic, the latter being from abyssal depths. *Transactions of the American Microscopical Society*, 88(4), 492-497.

Dahl, I.O., 1960. The Oligochaete fauna of three Danish brackish water areas. *Meddelelser, Danmarks Fiskeri og Havundersogelses*, 2(26), 3-19.

De Wit, P., 2010. *Systematics of Grania (Clitellata: Enchytraeidae), an interstitial annelid taxon*. PhD thesis, University of Gothenburg, pp.

De Wit, P. & Erséus, C., 2010. Genetic variation and phylogeny of Scandinavian species of *Grania* (Annelida: Clitellata: Enchytraeidae), with the discovery of a cryptic species. *Journal of Zoological Systematics and Evolutionary Research*, 48(4), 285-293.

Dumnicka, E., Jabłońska-Barna, I. & Rychter, A., 2014. The first record of a new alien species *Limnodrilus cervix* Brinkhurst, 1963 (Annelida, Clitellata) in the Vistula Lagoon (southern Baltic Sea). *Oceanologia*, 56(1), 151-158.

Dumnicka, E. & Poznanska, M., 2006. Novel Polish recordings of rare aquatic Oligochaeta species. *Oceanological and Hydrobiological Studies*, 35(2), 111-120.

Erséus, C., 1974. *Grania pusilla* sp.n. (Oligochaeta, Enchytraeidae) from the west coasts of Norway and Sweden with some taxonomic notes on the genus *Grania. Sarsia*, 56, 87-94.

Erséus, C., 1975. On the systematic position of *Rhyacodrilus prostatus* Knollner (Oligochaeta, Tubificidae). *Zoologica Scripta,* 4, 33-35.

Erséus, C., 1975. *Peloscolex amplivasatus* sp.n. and *Macroseta rarisetis* gen.et sp.n. (Oligochaeta, Tubificidae) from the west coast of Norway. *Sarsia*, 58, 1-8.

Erséus, C., 1976. Marine subtidal Tubificidae and Enchytraeidae (Oligochaeta) of the Bergen area, western Norway. *Sarsia,* 62, 25-48,.

Erséus, C., 1976. Littoral Oligochaeta (Annelida) from Eyjafjordur, north coast of Iceland. *Zoologica Scripta*, 5(5), 5-11.

Erséus, C., 1977. Marine Oligochaeta from the Koster area, west coast of Sweden, with descriptions of two new Enchytraeid species. *Zoologica Scripta*, 6, 293-298.

Erséus, C., 1978. Two new species of the little-known genus *Bacescuella* Hrabe (Oligochaeta, Tubificidae) from the North Atlantic. *Zoologica Scripta,* 7, 263-267.

Erséus, C., 1978. New species of *Adelodrilus* and a revision of the genera *Adelodrilus* & *Adelodriloides* (Oligochaeta, Tubificidae). *Sarsia*, 63,135-144.

Erséus, C., 1979. Taxonomic revision of the marine genera *Bathydrilus* Cook and *Macroseta* Erséus (Oligichaeta,Tubificidae), with descriptions of six new species and subspecies. *Zoologica Scripta*, 8, 139-151.

Erséus, C., 1979. Taxonomic revision of the marine genus *Phallodrilus* Pierantoni (Oligochaeta, Tubificidae), with descriptions of thirteen new species. *Zooligica Scripta*, 8, 187-208.

Erséus, C., 1979. Re-examination of the marine genus *Spiridion* Knollner (Oligochaeta, Tubificidae). *Sarsia*, 64, 183-187.

Erséus, C., 1980. Specific and generic criteria in marine Oligochaeta, with special emphasis on Tubificidae. Pp. 9-24 in: *Aquatic Oligochaete Biology*. Eds. Brinkhurst, R.O. & Cook, D.G. Plenum Publishing Corporation.

Erséus, C., 1980. Redescriptions of *Phallodrilus parthenopaeus* Pierantoni and *P. obscurus* Cook (Oligochaeta, Tubificidae). *Zoologica Scripta*, 9, 93-96.

Erséus, C., 1980. Taxonomic studies on the marine genera *Aktedrilus* Knöllner and *Bacescuella* Hrabe (Oligochaeta: Tubificidae), with descriptions of seven new species. *Zoologica Scripta*, 9, 97-111.

Erséus, C., 1980. New species of *Phallodrilus* (Oligochaeta: Tubificidae) from the Arctic deep sea and Norwegian fjords. *Sarsia*, 65, 57-60.

Erséus, C., 1981. Taxonomy of the marine genus *Thalassodrilides* (Oligochaeta: Tubificidae). *Transactions of the American Microscopical Society*, 100(4), 333-334.

Erséus, C., 1982. Taxonomic revision of the marine genus *Limnodriloides* (Oligochaeta: Tubificidae). *Verh. Naturwiss. Ver. Hamburg*, 25, 205-277.

Erséus, C., 1982. Three new species of the marine genus *Coralliodrilus* (Oligochaeta, Tubificidae) from Italy. *Bolletina di Zoologia*, 49, 241-147.

Erséus, C., 1983. New records of *Adelodrilus* (Oligochaeta, Tubificidae), with descriptions of two new species from the North-west Atlantic. *Hydrobiologia*, 106, 73-83.

Erséus, C., 1984. Aspects of the phylogeny of the marine Tubificidae. *Hydrobiologia*, 115, 37-44.

Erséus, C., 1984. Taxonomy and phylogeny of the gutless Phallodrilinae (Oligochaeta, Tubificidae), with descriptions of one new genus and twenty-two new species. *Zoologica Scripta* 13(4), 239-272.

Erséus, C., 1987. Seven new marine species of *Phallodrilus* (Oligochaeta: Tubificidae) from various parts of Europe, and a re-examination of the type species *P. parthenopaeus* Pierantoni. *Journal of Natural History*, 21, 4, 915-931.

Erséus, C. & Lasserre, P., 1976. Taxonomic status and geographic variation of the Marine Enchytraeid genus *Grania* Southern (Oligochaeta). *Zoologica Scripta*, 5, 121-132.

Erséus, C. & Kossmagk-Stephan, K-J., 1982. A new species of *Aktedrilus* (Oligochaeta, Tubificidae) from the North Sea Coast of the Federal Republic of Germany. *Zoologischer Anzeiger, Jena*, 209(1/2), 91-96.

Erséus, C. & Kossmagk-Stephan, K-J., 1983. Redescription of *Phallodrilus minuta* (Oligochaeta, Tubificidae) based on new material from the North Sea coast of Germany. *Sarsia*, 68, 229-231.

Erséus, C., Rota, E., Timm, T., Grimm, R., Healy, B., & Lundberg, S., 2005. Riverine and riparian clitellates of three drainages in southern Sweden. *Annales de Limnologie - International Journal of Limnology*, 41(3), 183-194.

Holmquist, C., 1978. Revision of the Genus *Peloscolex* (Oligochaeta, Tubificidae). 1. Morpological and anatomical scrutiny; with discussion on the generic level. *Zoologica Scripta*, 7, 187-208.

Holmquist, C., 1979. Revision of the Genus *Peloscolex* (Oligochaeta, Tubificidae). 2. Scrutiny of species. *Zoologica Scripta*, 8, 37-60.

Kendall, M.A. 1986. *Oligochaeta*. The Marine Fauna of the Cullercoats District, Number 23. Report of the Dove Marine Laboratory, Third Series, Number 36, 13pp.

Klinth, M.J., Rota, E. & Erséus, C., 2017. Taxonomy of North European *Lumbricillus* (Clitellata, Enchytraeidae). *Zookeys*, 703, 15-96.

### Klinth, M.J., Rota. E., Martinsson, S & Erséus, C., 2024. *Paralumbricillus* gen. nov. and other new marine enchytraeids from the North Atlantic. *Fauna norvegica*, 43, 110-134.

Kossmagk-Stephan, K-J, & Erséus, C., 1985. *Phallodrilus bakeri* sp.n. (Oligochaeta,Tubificidae) from the Baltic Coast of Western Germany and Denmark. *Microfauna Marina*, 2, 383-388.

Kvist, S. & Erséus, C., 2018. Two new European species of the marine genus *Tubificoides* (Annelida: Clitellata: Naididae) with notes on the morphology of *T. pseudogaster* (Dahl, 1960). *Zootaxa*, 4433(3), 561-573.

Kvist, S., Dreyer, J. & Erséus, C., 2008. Two new species of *Tubificoides* (Annelida: Clitellata: Naididae) from the Blake Ridge methane seep in the northwest Atlantic Ocean. *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 121(4), 531-540.

Kvist, S., Sarkar, I.N. & Erséus, C., 2010. Genetic variation and phylogeny of the cosmopolitan marine genus *Tubificoides* (Annelida: Clitellata: Naididae: Tubificinae). *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*, 57, 687-702.

Lasserre, P., 1971. The marine Enchytraeidae (Annelida, Oligochaeta) of the eastern coast of North America with notes on their geographical distribution and habitat. *Biological Bulletin*, 140, 440-460.

Learner, M.A., Lochhead, G. & Hughes, B.D., 1978. A review of the biology of British Naididae (Oligochaeta) with emphasis on the lotic environment. *Freshwater Biology*, 8, 357-375.

Martinez-Ansemil, E. & Giani, N., 1987. Une nouvelle espèce marine de Tubificidae (Oligochaeta) d'Espagne: *Tubificoides galiciensis* n. sp. *Vie Milieu*, 37(1), 53-58.

### Munts, R. & Soes, D.M., 2012. *Limnodrilus tortilipenis* Wetzel, 1987 (Oligochaeta), a new alien species for the Netherlands. *Lauterbornia*, 75, 43-47.

### Neijenhuis, P.H.M.W., van Haaren, T., Munts, R. & Kruijt, D.B., 2022. A new aquatic oligochaete species for the Netherlands and Palaearctic region: *Aulophorus vagus* (Annelida: Naididae). *Lauterbornia*, 88, 203-208. D-86424 Dinkelscherben, 2022-04-26.

Neilsen, C.O. & Christensen, B., 1959. The Enchytraeidae: Critical review and taxonomy of European species. *Natura Jutlandica,* 9, 1-160.

Nijboer, R.C., Wetzel, M.J. & Verdonschot, P.F.M., 2004. Diversity and distribution of Tubificidae, Naididae, and Lumbriculidae (Annelida: Oligochaeta) in the Netherlands: an evaluation of twenty years of monitoring data. *Hydrobiologia*, 520, 127-141.

Ohtaka, A. & Iwakuma, T., 1993. Redescription of *Ophidonais serpentina* (Müller, 1773) (Naididae, Oligochaeta) from Lake Yunoko, central Japan, with record of the oligochaete composition in the lake. *Japanese Journal of Limnology*, 54, 251-259.

### Parapar, J., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Caramelo, C., Collado, R. & Schmelz, R., 2009. Polychaetes and oligochaetes associated with intertidal rocky shores in a semi-enclosed industrial and urban embayment, with the description of two new species. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 63(4), 293-308. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10152-009-0158-7

Pinder, A.M., Sweeney, P. & Smith, P.R.J., 2013. First confirmed record of the genus *Insulodrilus* (Benham, 1903) (Annelida: Clitellata: Phreodrilidae) in Europe. *BioInvasions Records*, 2(3), 195-199.

Prantoni, A., Lana, P.C. & Erséus, C., 2017. Global checklist of species of *Grania* (Clitellata: Enchytraeidae) with remarks on their geographic distribution. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 391, 1-44.

Rota, E., 2013. From Corsica to Britain: new outdoor records of Ocnerodrilidae (Annelida: Clitellata) in western Europe. *Biodiversity Data Journal*, 1: e985. doi: 10.3897/BDJ.1.e985.

Rota, E., Erséus, C., 2003. New records of *Grania* (Clitellata, Enchytraeidae) in the northeast Atlantic (from Tromsø to the Canary Islands), with descriptions of seven new species. *Sarsia*, 88, 210-243.

### Schmelz, R.M., Erséus, C., Martin, P., van Haaren, T. & Timm, T., 2021. A proposed order-level classification in Oligochaeta (Annelida, Clitellata). *Zootaxa*, 5040(4), 589-591.

Seys, J., Vincx, M. & Meire, P., 1999. Spatial distribution of oligochaetes (Clitellata) in the tidal freshwater and brackish parts of the Schelde estuary (Belgium). *Hydrobiologia*, 406, 119-132.

Sims, R.W. & Gerard, B.M., 1999. *Earthworms*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species.* Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 31. (Revised) Published for the Linnaean Society of London and the Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 169pp.

Sjölin, E., 2007. Tubificids with trifid chaetae: morphology and phylogeny of *Heterodrilus* (Clitellata, Annelida). Doctoral dissertation to Department of Zoology, Stockholm University.

Sjölin, E. & Erséus, C., 2001. New species of *Heterodrilus* (Oligochaeta, Tubificidae) and records of *H. maiusculus* from the Mediterranean Sea. *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 68(3), 223-228.

Soors, J., van Haaren, T., Timm, T. & Speybroeck, J., 2013. *Bratislavia dadayi* (Michaelsen, 1905) (Annelida: Clitellata: Naididae): a new non-indigenous species for Europe, and other non-native annelids in the Schelde estuary. *Aquatic Invasions*, 8(1), 37-44.

Sperber C., 1948. A taxonomical study of the Naididae. *Zoologiska Bidrag fran Uppsala,* 28, 1-296.

Sweeney, P., Trodd, W. & Quinn, M.K., 2003. Two Ponto-Caspian freshwater oligochaetes new to Irish rivers. *The Irish Naturalists' Journal*, 27(8), 319-320.

Taylor, C.J.L., 1990. A key for the coastal and estuarine Oligochaeta of the Forth, Scotland. *Porcupine Newsletter*, 4(10), 246-248.

Tynen, M.J. & Nurminen, M., 1969. A key to the European littoral Enchytraeidae (Oligochaeta). *Annales Zoologici Fennici*, 6, 150-155.

Timm, T., 2009. A guide to the freshwater Oligochaeta and Polychaeta of northern and central Europe. *Lauterbornia*, 66, 1-235.

Timm, T. & Veldhuijzen van Zanten, H.H., 2002. *Freshwater Oligochaeta of north-west Europe*. World Biodiversity Database CD-ROM Series. Expert Center for Taxonomic Identification (ETI), Amsterdam.

Trodd, W.R. & Kelly-Quinn, M., 2003. New record of *Bothrioneurium vejdovskyanum* Štolc, 1888 (Annelida: Oligochaeta) in Ireland. *Bulletin of the Irish Biogeographical Society*, 27, 200-201.

Unicomarine, 1994. Oligocheate Workshop – Preston Montford – Timetable, delegates, general notes, Marine Tubificid Taxonomy, Collection, Tubificidae reported at workshop, Tubificidae Features Table, V1 & V2, Preliminary key to Tubificids, British Species List, World Species List, References, 90pp. (unpublished).

Unicomarine, 1996. Tufificidae features table (ver.3), 2pp. (unpublished).

Unicomarine, 2000. Marine / Brackish Oligochaetes Features Table, 3pp. (unpublished).

Van Haaren, T., 2016. Oligochaeten van brake en zout wateren in Nederland (Annelida: Oligochaeta). *Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen*, 46, 115-164.

Van Haaren, T., 2018. Oligochaetes from brackish and marine waters in The Netherlands (Annelida: Oligochaeta), 30pp. (unpublished English translation of Van Haaren, 2016).

Van Haaren, T. & Soors, J., 2013. *Aquatic Oligochaeta of the Netherlands and Belgium*. KNNV Publishing, Zeist, 302 pp.

### Van Haaren, T., Martin, P. & Dubois, A., 2021. Authorship and date of five family-series nomina in Oligochaeta (Annelida): Lumbricidae, Naididae, Enchytraeidae, Tubificidae and Lumbriculidae. *Bionomina*, 21(1), 140-145.

Worsfold, T., 2003. *Introduction to oligochaetes*. NMBAQC 2003 Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory (Unpublished), 2 pp.

Worsfold, T.M., & Kazubek, M.K., 2017. First UK record of the probable non-native aquatic worm *Paranais frici* (Oligochaeta: Naididae) from Deptford Creek (tidal Thames catchment). *The London Naturalist*, 96, 63-70.

### *2.23.76 Hirudinea*

### Bulguroğlu, S.Y., Korun, J., Gökoğlu, M. & Özvarol, Y., 2014. The marine leech *Stibarobdella moorei* (Oka, 1910) (Hirudinea, Piscicolidae) parasitic on the thornback ray *Raja clavata* Linnaeus, 1758 and angelshark *Squatina squatina* (Linnaeus, 1758) in Antalya Bay, Mediterranean Sea of Turkey. *Helminthologia*, 51, 250-252.

### Bulguroğlu, S.Y., Korun, J. & Gökoğlu, M., 2015. New information on distribution of a marine leech, *Pontobdella muricata* (Linnaeus, 1758), from the Mediterranean coast of Turkey. *Check List*, 11(2), 1588-1588.

### Burreson, E.M. & Passarelli, J.K., 2015. A new species of *Pontobdella* (Hirudinida: Piscicolidae) from California with a redescription of the genus *Pontobdella*. *Comparative Parasitology*, 82(2), 235-239.

Elliott, J.M., & Mann, K.H., 1979. *A key to the British freshwater leeches with notes on their life cycles and ecology*. Freshwater Biological Association Scientific Publication No. 40, 72pp.

### Grosser, C., 2015. Differentiation of some similar species of the subfamily Trochetinae (Hirudinida: Erpobdellidae). *Ecologica Montenegrina*, 2(1), 29-41.

Hussain, N.A. & Knight-Jones, E.W., 1995. Fish and fish-leeches on rocky shores around Britain. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 75(2), 311-322.

### Kutschera, U., 2010. A new leech species from Southern Germany, *Trocheta intermedia* nov. sp.(Hirudinea: Erpobdellidae). *Lauterbornia*, 70, 1-9.

### Lecaplain, B., 2021. Sur la présence en France de *Trocheta taunensis* Grosser, 2015 (Hirudinida, Erpobdellidae). *Naturae*, 2021(25), 345-349.

### Sawyer, R.T. & Sawyer, D.R., 2018. The alien Asian leech *Barbronia weberi* (Blanchard, 1897) (Hirudinea: Salifidae) reported from two disjunct localities in North Carolina, United States, with observations on its biology and potential for laboratory research. *BioInvasions Records*, *7*(1), 61-64. DOI: https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2018.7.1.09

Van Haaren, T., Hop, H., Soes, M. & Tempelman, D., 2004. The freshwater leeches (Hirudinea) of The Netherlands. *Lauterbornia*, 52, 113-131.

### *2.23.77 ## Dinophilidae*

### Besteiro, C., 2018. *Familia Dinophilidae* Johnston, 1835. In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida Polychaeta V*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 457-460.

Westheide, W., 2008. *Polychaetes: interstitial families. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 44 (Second Edition). Published for the Linnaean Society of London by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 169 pp.

### *2.23.78 Myzostomidae*

Eeckhaut, I. & Jangoux, M., 1993. Life cycle and mode of infestation of *Myzostoma cirriferum* (Annelida), a symbiotic myzostomid of the comatulid crinoid *Antedon bifida* (Echinodermata). *Diseases of Aquat Organisms*, 15, 207-217.

Eeckhaut, I. & Lanterbecq, D., 2005. Myzostomida: a review of phylogeny and ultrastructure. *Hydrobiologia*, 535/536, 253-275.

Helm, C., Weigert, A., Mayer, G. & Bleidorn, C., 2013. Myoanatomy of *Myzostoma cirriferum* (Annelida, Myzostomida): implications for the evolution of the myzostomid body plan. *Journal of Morphology*, 274, 456-466.

### Moreira, J., 2018. *Familia Myzostomatidae* Graff, 1884. In: *Annelida Polychaeta V*. Parapar, J., Adarraga, I., Aguado, M.T., Aguirrezabalaga, F., Arias, A., Besteiro, C., Bleidorn, C., Capa, M., Capacciano-Azzati, R., El-Haddad, M., Fernández-Álamo, M.A., López, E., Martínez, A., Martínez-Ansemil, E., Moreira, J., Núñez, J. & Ravara, A. *Annelida Polychaeta V*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 45. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 497-507.

Summers, M.M., Al-Hakim, I.I. & Rouse, G.W., 2014. Turbo-taxonomy: 21 new species of Myzostomida (Annelida). *Zootaxa*, 3873(4), 301-344.

### *2.23.79 Echiura ##*

Biseswar, R., 2005. Report on some deep-sea echiurans (Echiura) of the North-East Atlantic. *Zoosystema*, 27(1), 37-46.

Biseswar, R., 2006. Additions to the deep-sea echiuran (Echiura) fauna of the North-East Atlantic. *Zoosystema*, 28(4), 853-864.

Biseswar, R., 2009. The geographic distribution of echiurans in the Atlantic Ocean (Phylum Echiura). *Zootaxa*, 2222, 17-30.

### Brito, M.C., Martínez, A. & Núñez, J. 2009. Changes in the stygobiont polychaete community of the Jameos del Agua, Lanzarote, as a result of bioturbation by the echiurid *Bonellia viridis*. *Marine Biodiversity*, 39, 183-187. DOI 10.1007/s12526-009-0025-4

Cuénot, L., 1922. *Sipunculiens, Echiuriens, Priapuliens*. Faune de France, 4. Lechevalier, Paris, 29 pp.

DattaGupta, A.K., 1981. Atlantic echiurans. Part 1. Report on twenty-two species of deep-sea echiurans of the North and the South Atlantic Oceans. *Bulletin du Muséum national d'Histoire naturelle, sér. 4, A,* 3, 353-378.

Faasse, M., 2016. Eerste vondst van de vulkaanworm *Maxmuelleria lankesteri* in Nederland (Echiura). *Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen*, 47, 27-30.

Herdman, W.A., 1898. Note on a new British echiuroid gephyrean, with remarks on the genera *Thalassema* and *Hamingia*. *Quarterly Journal of Microscopical Science S2*, 40(3), 367-384.

Hughes, D.J., Ansell, A.D. & Atkinson, R.J.A. 1996. Distribution, ecology and life-cycle of *Maxmuelleria lankesteri* (Echiura: Bonelliidae): a review with notes on field identification. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 76(), 897-908.

### Connor, D.W., 1990. *Amalosoma eddystonense* Stephen 1956, an echiuran new to Scotland, with notes on its proboscis and habitat. *Porcupine Newsletter*, 4(9), 226-228.

### Schembri, P.J. & Jaccarini, V., 1978. Some aspects of the ecology of the echiuran worm *Bonellia viridis* and associated fauna. *Marine Biology*, 47, 55-61.

Stephen, A.C., 1934. The Echiuridae, Sipunculidae and Priapulidae of Scottish and adjacent waters. *Proceedings of the Royal Physical Society of Edinburgh,* 22, 159-185.

Stephen, A.C., 1956. *Amalosoma eddystonense* sp.n., a new species of Bonelliidae. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 35, 605-608.

Stephen, A.C., 1960. *British echiurids (Echiuroidea), sipunculids (Sipunculoidea) and priapulids (Priapuloidea). With keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna, 12. The Linnean Society of London, London, 27pp.

Wesenberg-Lund, E., 1930. Priapulidae and Sipunculidae. *The Danish Ingolf-Expedition*, 4(7), pls, 1-6.

### *2.23.80 Sipuncula ##*

Açik, Ş., 2014. Check-list of Sipuncula from the coasts of Turkey. *Turkish Journal of Zoology*, 38, 1-11.

### Açik, S., 2018. Alien Sipuncula species in the Mediterranean Sea. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 98(1), 33-39. doi:10.1017/S0025315417000728

Cuénot L., 1922. *Sipunculiens, echiuriens, priapuliens*. Faune de France, 4. Lechevalier, Paris, 29 pp.

### Cutler, E.B. & Cutler, N.J., 1985. A revision of the genera *Phascolion* Théel, and *Onchnesoma* Koren and Danielssen (Sipuncula). *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 98(4), 809-850.

Cutler, N.J. & Cutler, E.B., 1990. A revision of the subgenus *Phascolosoma* (Sipuncula: Phascolosoma). *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 103, 691-730.

Gibbs, P.E., 1973. On the genus *Golfingia* (*Sipuncula*) in the Plymouth area with a description of a new species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 53, 73-86.

Gibbs, P.E., 1974. *Golfingia margaritacea* (Sipuncula) in British waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 54, 871-877.

Gibbs, P.E., 1985. On the genus *Phascolion* (Sipuncula) with particular reference to the north-east Atlantic species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 65(2), 311-323.

Gibbs, P.E., 1986. The taxonomy of some little-known Sipuncula from the north-east Atlantic region including new records. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 66(2), 335-341.

Gibbs, P.E., 2001. *British sipunculans. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 12. (Second Edition.) Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 46 pp.

### Goto, R., Monnington, J., Sciberras, M., Hirabayashi, I. & Rouse, G.W., 2020. Phylogeny of Echiura updated, with a revised taxonomy to reflect their placement in Annelida as sister group to Capitellidae. *Invertebrate Systematics*, 34(1), 101-111. https://doi.org/10.1071/IS19020

Kędra, M. & Murina, G.V., 2007. The sipunculan fauna of Svalbard. *Polar Research*, 26, 37-47.

Kędra, M. & Shields, M.A., 2011. On the deep-sea *Nephasoma* species in the eastern North Atlantic - a taxonomic guide. *Marine Biology Research*, 7(1), 43-53, first published on: 04 December 2010 (iFirst), DOI: 10.1080/17451001003660293

Murina, V. & Sørensen, J., 2004. Marine worms of the Phylum Sipuncula in Faroese waters. *Fróðskaparrit*, 51, 280-291.

Pancucci-Papadopoulou, M.A., Murina, G.V.V. & Zenetos, A., 1999. *The Phylum Sipuncula in the Mediterranean Sea*. National Centre for Marine Research, Monographs on Marine Sciences, No 2, Athens.

Saiz Salinas, J.I., 1993. *Sipuncula*. In: Fauna Ibérica, 4. Ramos, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 200pp.

### Schulze, A. & Kawauchi, G.Y., 2021. How many sipunculan species are hiding in our oceans? *Diversity*, 13, 43. https://doi.org/10.3390/ d13020043

Sørensen, J. & Murina, V., 2018. The Distribution of sipunculan worms (phylum Sipuncula) in Icelandic waters. *In: Proceedings of the Second International Symposium on the Biology of the Sipuncula*, Ed. By M.J. Boyle & G.Y. Kawauchi., 143-157.

Stephen, A.C., 1934. The Echiuridae, Sipunculidae and Priapulidae of Scottish and adjacent waters. *Proceedings of the Royal Physical Society of Edinburgh,* 22, 159-185.

Stephen, A.C., 1960. *British echiurids (Echiuroidea), sipunculids (Sipunculoidea) and priapulids (Priapuloidea). With keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna, 12. The Linnean Society of London, London, 27pp.

## 2.24 Arthropoda

### *2.24.1 ## Arthropoda - General*

### Ashelby, C.W., McIlwaine, P., Callaway, A. & Pears, S., 2022. Notable Crustacea (Mysida, Amphipoda and Decapoda) from England's deepest and most remote Marine Conservation Zone. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 102(3-4), 237-243. https://doi.org/10.1017/ S002531542200042X

Barnard, J.L., Menzies, R.J., & Băcescu, M.C., 1962. *Abyssal Crustacea*. Columbia University Press, 223 pp.

### Bate, C.S. & Westwood, J.O., 1868. *A history of the British sessile-eyed Crustacea* (Vol. 2). J. van Voorst, 536pp.

### De Grave, S. & Boyko, C.B., 2024. The carcinological *oeuvre* of Charles Spence Bate (1819–1889): Checklist of species and genera, dates of publication, and a list of publications (Crustacea: Amphipoda, Cirripedia, Cumacea, Decapoda, Tanaidacea). *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 44(2), p.ruae010. https://doi.org/10.1093/jcbiol/ruae010

Dobson, M., 2013. *Identifying Invasive Freshwater Shrimps and Isopods. Revised edition*. Freshwater Biological Association, Defra, May 2013, 29pp.

### Le Mao, P., Godet, L., Fournier, J., Desroy, N., Gentil, F., Thiébaut, E., Pourinet, L., Cabioch, L., Retière, C. & Chambers, P., 2020. *Atlas de la faune marine invertébrée du golfe Normano-Breton - Volume 4/7 - Arthropodes*. Éditions de la Station biologique de Roscoff, 2020, 9782951802964. ffhal-02490428

Martin, J.W. & Davis, G.E., 2001. *An updated classification of the recent Crustacea*. Natural history Museum of Los Angeles County. Science Series, No. 39, 124pp.

### Norman, A.M. & Brady, G.S., 1909. The Crustacea of Northumberland and Durham. *Transactions of the Natural History Society of Northumberland, new series*, 3(2), 252-417, pls. 8-9.

### Sars, G.O., 1879. Crustacea et Pycnogonida nova in itinere 2do et 3tio expeditionis Norvegicae anno 1877 & 78 collecta (prodromus descriptionis). [New Crustacea and Pycnogonida collected during the 2nd and 3rd voyages of the Norwegian expedition in 1877 & 78 (prologue to the description). *Archiv for Mathematik og Naturvidenskab*, 4, 427-476.

### Watling, L. & Buhl-Mortensen, L., 2023. Crustaceans associated with cold water corals: a comparison of the North Atlantic and North Pacific octocoral assemblages. *Records of the Australian Museum*, 75(4), 601-608. https://doi.org/10.3853/j.2201-4349.75.2023.1895

### *2.24.2 Myriapoda*

Barber, A.D., 2009. *Centipedes*. Synopses of British Fauna (New Series), No. 58, Published for the Linnean Society of London by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 228 pp.

### Iorio, É. & Bonato, L., 2024. A new species of the rare genus *Endogeophilus* from southern France, with a key to the European genera of Geophilidae s.l. (Chilopoda). *ZooKeys*, 1213, 199-224. https://doi. org/10.3897/zookeys.1213.133171

Smith, P. & Barber, A.D., 2011. *Geophilus seurati* from core samples in muddy sand from the Hayle Estuary, Cornwall. *Bulletin of the British Myriapod & Isopod Group*, 25, 51.

### *2.24.3 Acari*

Bartsch, I. 2006. Halacaroidea (Acari): a guide to marine genera. *Organisms Diversity & Evolution,* 6, Electronic Supplement 6:, 1-104.

Green, J. & Macquitty, M., 1987. *Halacarid Mites (Arachnida: Acari)*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 36. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E.J. Brill/ Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, Köln, København, 178 pp.

### Pešić, V., Bańkowska, A., Zawal, A., Rewicz, T. & Smit, H., 2023. Molecular diversity and species delimitation in the genus *Mideopsis* Neuman, 1880 in Europe (Acari, Hydrachnidia, Mideopsidae). *Ecologica Montenegrina*, 70, 101-115. https://dx.doi.org/10.37828/em.2023.70.12

### Shields, M.M., Roth, T. & Pesapane, R., 2024. A pictorial key to the adult and larval nasal mites (Halarachnidae) of marine mammals. *ZooKeys*, 1216, 101-114. https://doi.org/10.3897/zookeys.1216.135359

Somerfield, P.J. & Jeal, F., 1996. Distribution of Halacaridae (Acari: Prostigmata) among macroalgae on sheltered rocky shores. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 76(1), 279-283.

### *2.24.4 Pycnogonida*

Bamber, R.N., 1985. The itinerant sea spider *Ammothea hilgendorfi* (Böhm) in British waters. *Proceedings of Hampshire Field Club & Archaeological Society*, 41, 269-270.

Bamber, R.N., 1988. Confirmation of a new record. *Porcupine Newsletter*, 4, 37.

Bamber, R.N. & Thurston, M.H., 1995. The deep-water pycnogonids (Arthropoda: Pycnogonida) of the northeastern Atlantic Ocean. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 115, 122-162.

Bamber, R.N., 2009. Two new species of *Sericosura* Fry & Hedgpeth, 1969 (Arthropoda: Pycnogonida: Ammotheidae), and a reassessment of the genus. *Zootaxa*, 2140, 56-68.

Bamber, R.N., 2010. *Sea-Spiders (Pycnogonida) of the north-east Atlantic*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 5. (Second Edition). Published for The Linnean Society of London by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 250 pp.

Bamber, R.N., 2012. Anthropogenic spread of the immigrant seaspider *Ammothea hilgendorfii* (Arthropoda: Pycnogonida: Ammotheidae) in UK waters. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 5, August 2012, e78, 1-5.

Bamber, R.N. & Thurston, M.H., 1995. The deep-water pycnogonids (Arthropoda: Pycnogonida) of the northeastern Atlantic Ocean. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 115, 117-162.

Bouvier, E.-L., 1923. *Pycnogonides*. Faune de France, 7, 1-71.

Cranmer, G.J., 1982. *Nymphon* (Pycnogonida) in the eastern Arctic. *Luton College of Higher Education, thesis submitted to the Council for National Academic Awards.* 250pp.

Child, C.A., 1982. Deep sea pycnogonida from the North and South Atlantic basins. *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 349, i-iv + 54pp.

Faasse, M., 2013. Further dispersal of the sea-spider *Ammothea hilgendorfi* (Böhm, 1879) in the North Sea to The Netherlands. *BioInvasions Records*, 2(4), 287-289.

King, P.E., 1974. *British Sea Spiders*. *Arthropoda: Pycnogonida. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 5. Published for The Linnean Society of London by Academic Press, London and New York, 68 pp.

King, P.E., 1986. Sea spiders. A revised key to the adults of littoral pycnogonids in the British Isles. *Field Studies*, 6, 493-516.

Meinert, F., 1899. Pycnogonida. *The Danish Ingolf Expedition.* 3(1), 1-71.

Müller, H.-G., 1993. *World catalogue and bibliography of the recent Pycnogonida*. Distributed on disk.

Soler-Membrives, A. & Tomás, M., 2011. A new species of *Nymphon* Fabricius, 1794 (Pycnogonida: Nymphonidae) from northern Spain. *Zootaxa*, 2798, 31-36.

Staples, D.A., 2014. A revision of the callipallenid genus *Pseudopallene* Wilson, 1878 (Pycnogonida, Callipallenidae). *Zootaxa*, 3765(4), 339-359.

Stock, J.H., 1952. Revision of the European representatives of the genus *Callipallene* Flynn, 1929 (Pycnogonida). *Beuafortia Series of Miscellaneous Publications, Zoological Museum – Amsterdam*, 13, 1-14.

Stock, J.H., 1964. Deep-sea Pycnogonida collected by the 'Cirrus' in the northern atlantic. *Beuafortia Series of Miscellaneous Publications, Zoological Museum – Amsterdam*, 11(135), 45-51.

Stock, J.H., 1978. Abyssal Pycnogonida from the north-eastern Atlantic basin, part 1. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 14, 189-219.

Stock, J.H., 1978. Abyssal Pycnogonida from the north-eastern Atlantic basin, part 2. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 14, 397-413.

Stock, J.H., 1984. Deep-water Pycnogonida of the INCAL, BIOGAS, GEOMANCHE and SAFARI cruises. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 64(4), 743-749.

### *2.24.5 Insecta*

### Cheng, L., 2009. *Marine insects*. In *Encyclopedia of insects* (pp. 600-604). Academic Press.

Chinery, M., 1976. *A Field Guide To The Insects Of Britain And Northern Europe*. Second Edition. Collins, London, 352 pp.

Dobson, M., 2013. Family-level keys to freshwater fly (Diptera) larvae: a brief review and a key to European families avoiding use of mouthpart characters. *Freshwater Reviews,* 6, 1-32.

### Dominiak, P. & Szadziewski, R., 2010. Distribution and new synonymy in European biting midges of the genus *Dasyhelea* Kieffer (Diptera: Ceratopogonidae). *Zootaxa*, 2437(1), 1-37.

### Giberson, D.J., Bilyj, B. & Burgess, N., 2001. Species diversity and emergence patterns of nematocerous flies (Insecta: Diptera) from three coastal salt marshes in Prince Edward Island, Canada. *Estuaries*, 24, 862-874.

### Keys, J., 1918. A list of the maritime, sub-maritime and coast-frequenting Coleoptera of south Devon and south Cornwall, with especial reference to the Plymouth district. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 11(4), 497-513. doi:10.1017/S0025315400073902

O'Reilly, M., 2008. Marine midges (Diptera, Chironomidae) at Wemyss Bay in the Firth of Clyde. *Glasgow Naturalist*, 25(1), 96-97.

### Pak, N., Wu, S. & Gibson, J.F., 2021. The evolution of marine dwelling in Diptera. *Ecology and Evolution*, 11(16), 11440-11448. DOI: 10.1002/ece3.7935

Raunio, J., Paasivirta, L. & Brodin, Y., 2009. Marine midge *Telmatogeton japonicus* Tokunaga (Diptera: Chironomidae) exploiting brackish water in Finland. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(2), 405-408.

Smith, K.G.V., 1989. *An introduction to the immature stages of British flies; Diptera larvae, with notes on eggs, puparia and pupae*. Handbooks for the identification of British insects, Vol 10, Part 14. Published for the Royal Entomological Society of London by Henry Ling Ltd., Dorchester, 163pp.

### Strandberg, J. & Johanson, K.A., 2015. New records of *Dasyhelea* Kieffer, 1911 from Sweden, with descriptions of two new species (Diptera: Ceratopogonidae). *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 131, 1-22. http://dx.doi.org/10.5852/ ejt.2015.131

Sundermann, A., Lohse, S., Beck, L.A. & Haase, P., 2007. Key to the larval stages of aquatic true flies (Diptera), based on the operational taxa list for running waters in Germany. *Annales de Limnologie - International Journal of Limnology*, 43(1), 61-74.

### Tarakhovskaya, E., & Garbary, D., 2009. *Halocladius variabilis* (Diptera: Chironomidae): A marine insect symbiotic with seaweeds from the White Sea, Russia. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 89(7), 1381-1385. doi:10.1017/S0025315409000071

### *2.24.6 Remipedia*

García-Valdecasas, A., 1984. Morlockiidae new family of Remipedia (Crustacea) from Lanzarote (Canary Islands). *Eos,* 60, 329-333.

Koenemann, S., Bloechl, A., Martínez, A., Iliffe, T.M., Hoenemann, M. & Oromi, P., 2009. A new, disjunct species of *Speleonectes* (Remipedia, Crustacea) from the Canary Islands. *Marine Biodiversity*, 39, 215-225.

### *2.24.7 Cladocera*

Croce, N.D., 1974. Cladocera. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 143, 4pp.

Gledhill, T., Sutcliffe, D.W. & Williams, W.D., 1993. British freshwater Crustacea Malacostraca: a key with ecological notes. Freshwater Biological Association Scientific Publication No. 52, Ambleside, 173pp.

Rodionova, N.V. & Panov, V.E., 2006. Establishment of the Ponto-Caspian predatory cladoceran *Evadne anonyx* in the eastern Gulf of Finland, Baltic Sea. *Aquatic Invasions*, 1(1), 7-12.

Røen, U., 1987. *Chydorus arcticus* n. sp., a new cladoceran crustacean (Chydoridae: Chydorinae) from the North Atlantic Arctic and Subarctic areas. *Hydrobiologia*, 145, 125-130.

### *2.24.8 Cephalocarida*

Carcupino, M., Floris, A., Addis, A., Castelli, A. & Curini-Galletti, M., 2006. A new species of the genus *Lightiella*: the first record of Cephalaocarida (Crustacea) in Europe. *Zoological Journal of the Linnaean Society*, 148, 209-220.

### *2.24.9 Mystacocarida*

Cals, P. & Cals-Usciati, J., 1982. Développement postembryonnaire des crustacés Mystacocarides. Le problème des differences présumées entre les deux espèces voisines *Derocheilocaris remanei* Delamare-Deboutteville et Chappuis et *Derocheilocaris typicus* Pennak et Zinn. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des Sciences* Sér. III, 294(11), 505-510.

Delamare-Deboutteville, C.& Chappuis, P.A., 1951. Presence de l'ordre des Mystacocarida Pennak & Zinn dans le sable des plages du Roussillon: *Derocheilocaris remanei* n. sp. *Comptes rendus hebdomadaires des séances de l'Académie des Sciences,* 233, 437–439.

Haug, J.T., Olesen, J., Maas, A., & Waloszek, D., 2011. External morphology and post-embryonic development of *Dercheilocaris remanei* (Mystacocarida) revisited, with a comparison to the Cambrian taxon *Skara*. *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 31, 668-692.

Masry, D. & Por, F.D., 1970. A new species and a new subspecies of Mytacocarida (Crusacea) from the Mediterranean shores of Isreal. *Isreal Journal of Zoology*, 19, 95-103.

Olesen, J., 2001. External morphology and larval development of *Derocheilocaris remanei* Delamare-Deboutteville and Chappuis, 1951 (Crustacea, Mystacocarida), with a comparison of crustacean segment and tagmosis patterns. *Biologiske Skrifter udgivet af Det Kongelige Danske Videnskabernes Selskab*, 53, 1-59.

Pennak, R.W., & Zinn, D.J., 1943. Mystacocarida, a new order of Crustacea from intertidal beaches in Massachusetts and Connecticut. *Smithsonian Miscellaneous Collections*, 103, 1-11.

### *2.24.10 ## Arguloida*

### Cuénot, L., 1912, Contribution à la faune du Bassin d'Arcachon, VI. Argulides, description d' *Argulus arcassonensis*, nov. sp., *Bulletin de la Station de Biologie d'Arcachon*, 14, 117-127, Plates 1 & 2. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/item/29891#page/121/mode/1up

### Lomouzin, H., Noël, P., & Maran, V., 2020. *In :* DORIS (Données d'Observations pour la Reconnaissance et l'Identification de la faune et la flore Subaquatiques), 17/11/2020: *Argulus arcassonensis* Cuénot, 1912, https://doris.ffessm.fr/ref/specie/3818

### Ramdane, Z. & Trilles, J-P., 2012. *Argulus vittatus* (Rafinesque-Smaltz, 1814) (Crustacea: Branchiura) parasitic on Algerian fishes. *Parasitological Research*, 110, 1501-1507. doi: 10.1007/s00436-011-2654-3

### Rushton-Mellor, S.K. 1994. The genus *Argulus* (Crustacea: Branchiura) in Africa: redescriptions of type-material collected by W.A. Cunnington during the Lake Tanganyika Expedition in 1913, with notes on *A. giganteus* Lucas and *A. arcassonensis* Cuénot. *Systematic Parasitol*ogy, 28, 33–49. https://doi.org/10.1007/BF00006908

### Taylor, N.G.H., Sommerville, C. & Wootten, R., 2005. A review of *Argulus* spp. occurring in UK freshwaters. Science Report SC990019/SR1. *Environment Agency, Bristol, UK*. 30pp.

### *2.24.11 ## Pentastomida*

### Bakke, T.A., 1972. *Reighardia sternae* (Diesing, 1864) Ward 1899 [Pentastomida; Cephalobaenida] from the common gull (*Larus canus* L.) in a Norwegian locality. *Norwegian Journal of Zoology*, 20, 273-277.

### Brosens, L., Jauniaux, T., Siebert, U., Benke, H., & Coignoul, F., 1996. Observations on the helminths of harbour porpoises (*Phocoena phocoena*) and common guillemots (*Uria aalge*) from the Belgian and German coasts. *Veterinary Record*, 139, 254-257.

### Christoffersen, M.L. & De Assis, J.E., 2013. A systematic monograph of the recent Pentastomida, with a compilation of their hosts. *Zoologische Mededelingen* 87, 1-207.

### Dyck, D., 1975. *Reighardia lomvie sp. nov*., a new pentastomid from guillemot. *Norwegian Journal of Zoology*, 23, 97-109.

### Kanarek, G., Rolbiecki, L. & Misztal, M., 2005. *Reighardia sternae* (Diesing, 1864) – a pentastomid (Pentastomida) species new for the fauna of Poland. *Fragmenta Faunistica*, 48 (1), 101-106.

### Nolsø, A., 2002. Ecology of Endoparasites of the Atlantic Puffin (*Fratercula arctica grabae*) (Alcidae: Charadriiformes). *Fróðskaparrit* 50,131-142.

### Poore, G.C.B., 2012. The nomenclature of the recent Pentastomida (Crustacea), with a list of species and available names. *Systematic Parasitology*, 82, 211-240.

### *2.24.12 Ostracoda*

Angel, M.V., 1993. *Marine Planktonic Ostracods*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species.* Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 48. Published for The Linnean

Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 240pp.

Athersuch, J., Holme, D.J. & Whittaker, J.E., 1989. *Marine and brackish water ostracods. (Superfamilies Cypridacea and Cytheracea). Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 43. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association By E. J. Brill/Dr. W. Backhuys, Leiden, New York, København, Köln, 343pp.

Bamber, R. 1987. Some aspects of the biology of the North American ostracod *Sarsiella zostericola* Cushman in the vicinity of a British power station. *Journal of Micropaleontology*, 6, 57-62.

Danielopol, D.L., 1971. Définition de la tribu des *Hartiellini* nov. et remarques sur la poecilogynie de *Hartiella dudichi* (Ostracoda, Entocytheridae, Sphaeromicolinae). *Travaux de l'institut de Spéologie Émile Racovitza,* 10, 189-207.

Faasse, M., 2013. The North American ostracod *Eusarsiella zostericola* (Cushman, 1906) arrives in mainland Europe. *BioInvasions Records*, 2(1), 47-50.

Karanovic, I., 2010. A new *Euphilomedes* Kornicker, 1967 (Myodocopida: Philomedidae) from Tasmania with a key to the species of the genus. *Marine Biodiversity*, 40, 219-236.

Kornicker, L.S., 1974. Revision of the Cypridinacea of the Gulf of Naples (Ostracoda). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology,* 178, 1-64.

Kornicker, L.S., 1982. A restudy of the amphiatlantic ostracod *Philomedes brenda* (Baird, 1850) (Myodocopina). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology,* 358, 1-28.

### Poulsen, E.M. 1962. Ostracoda-Myodocopa, 1: Cypridiniformes-Cypridinidae: In Dana-Report, 57, 1-414, 181 figures. Copenhagen: Carlsberg Foundation.

### Poulsen, E.M. 1965. Ostracoda-Myodocopa, 2: Cypridiniformes-Rutidermatidae, Sarsiellidae, and Asteropidae. In Dana Report, 65, 1-484, 156 figures. Copenhagen: Carlsberg Foundation.

Poulsen, E.M., 1969. Ostracoda I – Myodocopa, sub-order: Cypridiniformes, Families: Cypridinidae, Rutidermatidar, Sarsiellidae, Asteropidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer.* Zooplankton Sheet 115, 5 pp.

Roelofs, J., 1966. Redescription de l'ostracode marin *Sphaeromicola dudichi* Kile, 1938, et sa présence dans l'Atlantique. *Beaufortia*, 13 (No.161), 207-212. (Zoological Museum Amsterdam)

Sars G.O., 1896. *Fauna Norvegiae. Bd. 1. Beskrivelse af de hidtil kjendte norske arter av underordnerne Phyllocarida og Phyllopoda*. Aktie-bogtrykkeriet. Christiania. (140+XX s.).

Sars, G.O., 1928. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species.* Vol. IX. *Ostracoda*. Bergen Museum, Cammermeyers Forlag, Oslo. 277pp, 119 Plates.

Syme, A.E. & Poore, G.C.B., 2008. A supplementary description of *Cypridina mariae* and rediagnosis of the genus *Cylindroleberis* (Ostracoda: Myodocopa: Cylindroleberidae). Published online, *PloS ONE* 3(4): e1960. Doi:10.1371/journal.pone.001960

Vos, A.P.C. de, 1953. Three new commensal ostracods from *Limnoria lignorum* (Rathke). *Beaufortia*, 4 (No.34), 21-31. (Zoological Museum Amsterdam)

Vos, A.P.C. de & Stock, J.H., 1956. On commensal ostracoda from the wood-infestng isopod *Limnoria*. *Beaufortia*, 5 (No.55), 133-139. (Zoological Museum Amsterdam)

### *2.24.13 Thecostraca (Cirripedia and Ascothoracida) ##*

Bassindale, R., 1964. *British Barnacles, with keys and notes for the identification of species.* Synopses of the British Fauna, No. 14, 68 pp., Linnean Society, London.

### Boschma, H., 1928. Rhizocephala of the North Atlantic region. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 3(10), 1-49.

### Boschma, H., 1955. The described species of the family Sacculinidae. *Zoologische Verhandelingen*, 27, 1-76.

### Bourdon, R., 1963. Épicarides et rhizocéphales de Roscoff. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 4, 415-434.

### Brattström, H. 1936. *Ulophysema oresundense* n. gen. et sp., eine neue Art der Ordnung Cirripedia Ascothoracica. (Vorläufige Mitteilung). *Arkiv för Zoologi*, 28A(23), 1-10.

### Brattström, H. 1937. On the genus *Ulophysema* Brattström with description of a new species from east Greenland. *Meddelelser om Grønland*, 118(7), 5-26.

### Broch, H., 1953. Cirripedia Thoracica. *Danish Ingolf Expedition* 3(14), 1-17.

### Buhl-Mortensen, L. & Hassel, A., 2021. Distribution and habitat of Scalpellidae (Cirripedia: Thoracica) in the Norwegian and Barents Seas. *Marine Biology Research*, 17(3), 223-233. https://doi.org/10.1080/17451000.2021.1928220

### Chan, B.K.K., Dreyer, N., Gale, A.S., Glenner, H., Ewers-Saucedo, C., Pérez-Losada, M., Kolbasov, G.A., Crandall, K.A. & Høeg, J.T., 2021. The evolutionary diversity of barnacles, with an updated classification of fossil and living forms. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean* Society, 193, 789-846. https://doi.org/10.1093/zoolinnean/zlaa160

### Grygier, M.J., 1983. Revision of *Synagoga* (Crustacea: Maxillopoda: Ascothoracida). *Journal of Natural History*, 17, 213-239.

### Grygier, M.J., 1987. Classification of the Ascothoracida (Crustacea). *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington* 100, 452-458.

### Grygier, M.J., 1990. Five new species of bathyal Atlantic Ascothoracida (Crustacea, Maxillopoda) from the equator to 50°N latitude. *Bulletin of Marine Science*, 46, 655–676.

### Hayashi, R., 2013. A checklist of turtle and whale barnacles (Cirripedia: Thoracica: Coronuloidea). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 93, 143-182. https://doi.org/10.1017/S0025315412000847

### Henry, D.P. & McLaughlin, P.A., 1986. The recent species of *Megabalanus* (Cirripedia: Balanomorpha) with special emphasis on *Balanus tintinnabulum* (Linnaeus) sensu lato. *Zoologische Verhandelingen*, 235(1), 1-60.

Høeg, J. & Liitzen, J. 1985. *Crustacea Rhizocephala*. Marine invertebrates of Scandinavia, 6. Norwegian University Press.

Holthuis, L.B. & Fransen, C.H.J.M., 2004. Interesting records of whale epizoic crustaceans from the Dutch North Sea coast (Cirripedia, Amphipoda). *Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen*, 21, 11-16.

Kerckhof, F., 2002. Barnacles (Cirripedia, Balanomorpha) in Belgian waters, an overview of the species and recent evolutions, with emphasis on exotic species. *Bulletin de l'Institut Royal des Sciences Naturelles de Belgique*, 72 Supplement, 93-104.

Kerckhof, F. & Cattrijsse, A., 2001. Exotic Cirripedia (Balanomorpha) from buoys off the Belgian coast. *Senckenbergiana Maritima*, 31(2), 245-254.

Kerckhof, F., De Mesel, I. & Degraer, S., 2018. First European record of the invasive barnacle *Balanus glandula* Darwin, 1854. *BioInvasions Records*, 7(1), 21-31.

### Kolbasov, G.A. & Newman, W.A., 2018. A new species of *Synagoga* (Crustacea: Thecostraca: Ascothoracida) parasitic on an antipatharian from the Azores and Cape Verde Islands, with notes on its morphology, sexuality, host specificity, and biogeography. *Marine Biodiversity*, 49(3), 1101–1122. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12526-018-0892-7

### Kolbasov, G.A. & Petrunina, A.S., 2019. The family Ascothoracidae Grygier, 1987, a review with descriptions of new abyssal taxa parasitizing ophiuroids and remarks on the invalidity of the genus *Parascothorax* Wagin, 1964 (Crustacea:Thecostraca: Ascothoracida). *Marine Biodiversity*, 49, 1417-1447. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12526-018-0921-6

Lange, S., 1999. Rhizocephala (Crustacea, Cirripedia) of the Faroe Islands. *Sarsia*, 84, 79-83.

### McDermott, J.J., Williams, J.D. & Boyko, C.B., 2010. The unwanted guests of hermits: a global review of the diversity and natural history of hermit crab parasites. *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology*, 394(1-2), 2-44.

McGrath, D. & Holmes, J.M.C., 2003. The Acrothoracican Barnacles, *Trypetesa lampas* (Hancock) and *Trypetesa nassarioides* Turquier, in Irish Waters. *The Irish Naturalists' Journal*, 27(6), 234-235.

### Moyse, J., 1983. *Isidascus bassindalei* gen.nov., sp.nov. (Ascothoracida: Crustacea) from North-East Atlantic with a note on the origin of barnacles. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 63, 161-180.

Nilsson-Cantell, C.-A., 1978. *Cirripedia Thoracica and Acrothoracica*, Marine Invertebrates of Scandinavia, No. 5. Oslo: Universitetsforlaget, 135pp.

### Norman A.M., 1913. *Synagoga mira*, a crustacean of the order Ascothoracica. *Transactions of the Linnaen Socety of London*, *2nd Ser, Zoology*, 11, 161-166.

### O'Reilly, M., Brownlow, A., Doeschate, M. ten, Fenwick, D. & Penrose, R., 2022. Marine turtles and their barnacles from Scottish waters and adjacent seas. *The Glasgow Naturalist*, 27(4). https://doi.org/10.37208/tgn27419

Rainbow, P.S., 1984. An introduction to the biology of British littoral barnacles. *Field Studies*, 6, 1-51.

Southward, A.J., 1976. On the taxonomic status and distribution of *Chthamalus stellatus* (Cirripedia) in the North-East Atlantic region: with a key to the common intertidal barnacles of Britain. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 56, 1007-1028.

Southward, A.J. 1995. Occurrence in the English Channel of a warm-water cirripede, *Solidobalanus fallax*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom,* 75, 199-210.

Southward, A.J., 2008. *Barnacles. Keys and notes for the identification of British species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 57. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 140 pp., Plates 1-4.

Southward, A.J. & Crisp, D.J., 1963. Catalogue of the main marine fouling organisms (found on ships coming into European waters):. Vol.1 Barnacles. Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development, Paris, 46 pp.

Southward, A.J., Hiscock, K., Kerckhof, F., Moyse, J. & Elfimov, A.S., 2004. Habitat and distribution of the warmwater barnacle *Solidobalanus fallax* (Crustacea: Cirripedia). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of United Kingdom*, 84, 1169-1177.

### Stone, C.J., 1987. Four new species of *Dendrogaster* (Ascothoracida: Maxillopoda) from the north-east Atlantic, with note on the zoogeography of the family Dendrogastridae. *Journal of Natural History,* 21,1035-1048. https://doi.org/10.1080/00222938700770641

### Want, A., Goubard, A., Jonveaux, S., Leaver, D. & Bell, M.C., 2023. Key biofouling organisms in tidal habitats targeted by the offshore renewable energy sector in the North Atlantic Include the massive barnacle *Chirona hameri*. *Journal of Marine Science and Engineering*, 11, 2168. https://doi.org/ 10.3390/jmse11112168

Zintzen, V. & Kerckhof, F., 2009. The sponge-inhabiting barnacle *Acasta spongites* (Poli, 1795) (Crustacea, Cirripedia), a first record for the southern North Sea : how artificial habitats may increase the range of a species. *Belgian Journal of Zoology*, 139, 166-168.

### *2.24.14 Tantulocarida*

Boxshall, G.A. & Lincoln, R.J., 1983. Tantulocarida, a new class of Crustacea ectoparasites on other crustaceans. *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 3, 1-16.

Boxshall, G.A. & Lincoln, R.J., 1987. The life cycle of Tantulocarida. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London,* Ser.B, 315, 267-303.

Boxshall, G.A., Huys, R. & Lincoln, R.J., 1989. A new species of *Microdajus* (Crustacea : Tantulocarida) parasitic on a tanaid in the northeastern Atlantic, with observations of *M. langi. Systematic Parasitology,* 14, 17-30.

Boxshall, G.A. & Vader, W., 1993. A new genus of Tantulocarida (Crustacea) parasitic on an amphipod host from the North Sea. *Journal of Natural History*, 27(4), 977-988.

Huys, R., Andersen, P.F. & Kristensen, R.M., 1992. *Tantulacus hoegi* gen. et sp. nov. (Tantulocarida: Deoterthridae) from the meiobenthos of the Faroe Bank, North Atlantic. *Sarsia*, 76, 287-297.

Huys, R., Boxshall, G.A. & Casanova, J-P., 1989. A redescription of *Cumoniscus* (Crustacea: Tantulocarida) from a cumacean host in the Bay of Biscay. *Systematic Parasitology,* 26, 75-79.

Huys, R., Boxshall, G.A. & Lincoln, R.J., 1993. The Tantulid Life Cycle: The circle closed? *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 13(3), 432-442.

### Kolbasov, G.A. & Savchenko, A.S., 2010. *Microdajus tchesunovi* sp. n. (Tantulocarida, Microdajidae) - a new crustacean parasite of from the White Sea. *Experimental Parasitology*, 125(1), 13-22. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.exppara.2009.08.009

Kornev, P. Tchesunov, A., & Rybnikov, P., 2004. *Arcticotantulus pertzovi* gen et sp. n. (Tantulocarida, Crustacea) – a new tantulocaridean from the pseudobathyal region of the White Sea. *Sarsia*, 89(5), 355-361.

O'Reilly, M., 2006. New records of Tantulocarida, parasites of marine crustaceans, from Scottish waters. *Glasgow Naturalist*, 24(4), 119-124.

### *2.24.15 Copepoda*

### Anton, R., Schories, D., Wilson, N., Wolf, M., Abad, M., & Schrödl, M., 2018. Host specificity versus plasticity: Testing the morphology-based taxonomy of the endoparasitic copepod family Splanchnotrophidae with COI barcoding. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 98(2), 231-243. doi:10.1017/S002531541600120X

Bandera, M.E. & Conradi, M., 2009. Two copepod species largely confused: *Asterocheres echinicola* (Norman, 1868) and *A. violaceus* (Claus, 1889). Taxonomical implications. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 63, 261-276.

Baptie, M.C. & Foster, R.J., 2016. First record of the marine copepod *Tortanus (Boreotortanus) discaudatus* (Thompson & Scott, 1897) in North Sea waters. *The Glasgow Naturalist*, 26(2), 90-92.

Baptie, M.C., Foster, R.J. & Cook, K.B., 2016. First record of the copepod *Eurytemora herdmani* in the Firth of Forth, Scotland. *Marine Biodiversity*, 46(4), 819-825.

Bodin, P. & Jackson, D.F., 1989. A comparison of the intertidal harpacticoid copepod assemblages of sandy beaches in Galway Bay (Ireland) and northern Brittany, France. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of United Kingdom*, 69(3), 573-588.

### Borkens, Y. & Koppe, P., 2022. *Mytilicola orientalis*. *Aquaculture International*, 30(6), 2741-2749. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10499-022-00928-1

Boxshall, G.A. & Halsey, S.H., 2004. *An introduction to copepod diversity*. The Ray Society, London, Vol. 166, i-xv + 966pp.

Boxshall, G.A. & O'Reilly, M., 2015. The first parasitic copepod from a scaphopod mollusc host. *Systematic Parasitology,* 90, 113-124.

Boxshall, G.A., O'Reilly, M., Sikorski, A. & Summerfield, R., 2015. A new genus and family of copepods (Crustacea: Copepoda) parasitic on polychaetes of the genus *Jasmineira* Langerhans, 1880 (family Sabellidae) in the northeastern Atlantic. *Zootaxa,* 4018(3), 426-436.

### Boxshall, G.A., O'Reilly, M., Sikorski, A. & Summerfield, R., 2019. Mesoparasitic copepods (Copepoda: Cyclopoida) associated with polychaete worms in European seas. *Zootaxa*, 4579(1), 1-69. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4579.1.1

### Brady, G.S., 1878. *A monograph of the free and semi-parasitic Copepoda of the British Islands; Vol. I*. Ray Society, London. 148pp., pls. 1-33.

### Brady, G.S., 1880. *A monograph of the free and semi-parasitic Copepoda of the British Islands; Vol. II*. Ray Society, London. 182pp., pls. 34-82.

### Brady, G.S., 1880. *A monograph of the free and semi-parasitic Copepoda of the British Islands; Vol. III*. Ray Society, London. 83pp., pls. 83-93.

Brandorff, G.-O., 2011. The copepod invader *Skistodiaptomus pallidus* (Herrick, 1879) (Crustacea, Copepoda, Diaptomidae) from North America in water bodies of Bremen, northern Germany. *Aquatic Invasions*, 6, Supplement 1, S1–S5.

### Brenner, M., Schulze, J., Fischer, J. & Wegner, K.M., 2019. First record of the parasitic copepod (*Mytilicola orientalis* Mori, 1935) in blue mussels (*Mytilus* spp.) of the Baltic Sea. *BioInvasions Records*, 8(3), 623-632. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir. 2019.8.3.19

Brylinski, J.M., Courcot, L., David, V. & Sautour, B., 2016. Expansion of the North Pacific copepod *Eurytemora pacifica* Sato, 1913 (Copepoda: Calanoida: Temoridae) along the Atlantic coast of France. *BioInvasions Records*, 5, 245-250.

Clément, M. & Moore, C.G., 2000. A revision of the genus *Halectinosoma* (Copepoda: Harpacticoida: Ectinosomatidae): the *H. herdmani* (Scott & Scott) group of species. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 128, 237-267.

Clément, M. & Moore, C.G., 2007. Towards a revision of the genus *Halectinosoma* (Copepoda, Harpacticoida, Ectinosomatidae): new species from the North Atlantic and Arctic regions. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 149, 453-475.

Clément, M. & Ólafsson, E., 2001. A redescription of the common harpacticoid *Pseudobradya arctica* (Olofsson, 1917) comb. nov. (Crustacea, Copepoda) from the Baltic Sea with ecological notes. *Sarsia*, 86, 221-228.

Conroy-Dalton, S., 2003. Systematics and phylogeny of the Ancorabolidae (Copepoda, Harpacticoida). III. Description of two new species of *Ceratonotus* Sars and *Dendropsyllus* New Genus. *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 23(1), 69-93.

Conroy-Dalton, S. & Huys, R., 1998. Towards a revision of *Ameira* Boeck, 1865 (Harpacticoida, Ameiridae): reinstatement of *Psammameira* Noodt, 1952. *Zoologica Scripta*, 16(2), 136-150.

Deschutter, Y., Vergara, G., Mortelmans, J., Deneudt, K., De Schamphelaere, K. & De Troch, M., 2018. Distribution of the invasive calanoid copepod *Pseudodiaptomus marinus* (Sato, 1913) in the Belgian part of the North Sea. *BioInvasions Records*, 7(1), 33-41.

### Feis, M.E., Goedknegt, M.A., Arzul, I., Chenuil, A., Boon, O.D., Gottschalck, L., Kondo, Y., Ohtsuka, S., Shama, L.N., Thieltges, D.W. & Wegner, K.M., 2019. Global invasion genetics of two parasitic copepods infecting marine bivalves. *Scientific Reports*, 9(1), 12730.

### Feis, M.E., Gottschalck, L., Ruf, L.C., Theising, F., Demann, F. & Wegner, K.M., 2022. Invading the occupied niche: how a parasitic copepod of introduced oysters can expel a congener from native mussels. *Frontiers in Marine Science*, 9, p.915841.

Gee, J.M., 2001. A reappraisal of the taxonomic position of *Enhydrosoma curvirostre* (Copepoda: Harpaticoida: Cletodidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of United Kingdom*, 81(1), 33-42.

Gee, J.M., 2005. Two new species of *Bulbamphiascus* Lang (Copepoda: Harpacticoida: Diosaccidae) from Scotland and the Isles of Scilly, with additional observations on *B. denticulatus* (Thompson). *Journal of Natural History*, 39(22), 1961-1979.

Gee, J.M., 2006. Parastenheliidae (Copepoda: Harpacticoida) from the Isles of Scilly. *Journal of Natural History*, 40(47–48), 2611-2652.

Gee, J.M., 2009. Some new and rare species of Ameiridae (Copepoda: Harpacticoida) from the Isles of Scilly, UK. *Journal of natural History*, 43(45-48), 2809-2851.

### Goedknegt, M.A., Thieltges, D.W., van der Meer, J., Wegner, K.M. & Luttikhuizen, P.C., 2018. Cryptic invasion of a parasitic copepod: Compromised identification when morphologically similar invaders co-occur in invaded ecosystems. *PLoS ONE*, 13(3), e0193354. https://doi.org/ 10.1371/journal.pone.0193354

Gotto, V., 2004. *Commensal and parasitic copepods associated with marine invertebrates*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 46 (Second Edition). Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 352pp.

### Hansen, H.J., 1897. *The Choniostomatidae: A family of Copepoda, parasites on Crustacea Malacostraca.* 206pp, plates 1 -13. A.F. Host & Son, Copenhagen.

### Hansen, H.J., 1923. Crustacea Copepoda II: Copepoda parasita and hemiparasita. *Danish Ingolf Expedition*, 3(5), 1-92, pls. 1-5.

Harris, V.A., 2014. Porcellidiidae of Australia (Harpacticoida, Copepoda). I. A reassessment of the European species of *Porcellidium*. *Records of the Australian Museum*, 66(2), 63-110.

### Holmes, J.M.C., & Minchin, D., 1995. Two exotic copepods imported into Ireland with the Pacific oyster *Crassostrea gigas* (Thunberg). *The Irish Naturalists' Journal*, 17-20.

Huys, R., Gee, J.M., Moore, C.G. & Hamond, R., 1996. *Marine and Brackish Water Harpacticoid Copepods*. *Part 1*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 51. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 352pp.

Huys, R. & Lee, W., 2009. Proposal of *Marbefia,* gen. n. and *Inermiphonte,* gen. n., including updated keys to the species of *Pseudonychocamptus* Lang, 1944 and *Paralaophonte* Lang, 1948 (Copepoda, Harpacticoida, Laophontidae). *Zookeys*, 23, 1-38.

### Jolma, E.R.E., Born-Torrijos, A., Heesterbeek, H., van Leeuwen, A., van Leeuwen, S.M., Twijnstra, R.H., Wegner, K.M., & Thieltges, D.W., 2024. Warming effects on the life cycles of two parasitic copepods with different invasion histories. *Ecology and Evolution*, 14(6), e11485. https://doi.org/10.1002/ece3.11485

Kabata, Z., 1979. *Parasitic Copepoda of British Fishes*. The Ray Society, London, Vol. 152, 469pp. + 199plates.

Kabata, Z., 2003. *Copepods Parasitic on Fishes*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 47. (Second Edition). Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 274pp.

Kim, I-H., Sikorski, A., O'Reilly, M. & Boxhall, G.A., 2013. Copepods associated with polychaete worms in European seas. *Zootaxa*, 3651(1), 1-62.

### Koch, W., Boer, P., Witte, J., Van der Veer, H., & Thieltges, D., 2014. Inventory and comparison of abundance of parasitic copepods on fish hosts in the western Wadden Sea (North Sea) between 1968 and 2010. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 94(3), 547-555. doi:10.1017/S0025315413001677

Lang, K., 1948. *Monographie der Harpacticiden.* Håkan Ohlsson, Lund. 1682 pp. (2 volumes).

### Laubier, L. & Bouchet, P., 1976. Un nouveau copépode parasite de la cavité palléale d'un gastéropode bathyal dans le Golfe de Gascogne, *Myzotheridion seguenziae* gen. sp. nov. *Archives de Zoologie Expérimentale et Générale.*, 117(4), 469-484.

Lincoln, R.J. & Boxshall, G.A., 1983. Deep-sea asellote isopods of the north-east Atlantic: the family Dendrotionidae and some new ectoparasitic copepods. *Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology*, 79, 297-318.

Marshall, H.C. & Hayward, P.J., 2006. The effects of *Splanchnotrophus willemi* infecting *Ancula gibbosa* (Gastropoda: Opisthobranchia: Nudibranchia). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of United Kingdom*, 84, 1169-1177.

Moore, C.G. & O'Reilly, M.G., 1989. A re-examination of some problematical species of *Haloschizopera* (Copepoda, Harpacticoida). *Journal of Natural History*, 23, 93-110.

Moore, C.G. & O'Reilly, M.G., 1993. A description of *Haloschizopera bulbifer* (Sars) and three similar new species of harpacticoid copepod. *Journal of Natural History*, 28, 53-74.

### Mortelmans, J., Debusschere, E., Vranken, S., Deneudt, K., Hernandez, F. & Mees, J., 2017. Two marine parasitic crustaceans new to the Belgian fauna. *Belgian Journal of Zoology*, 147(2), 143-153. https://doi.org/10.26496/bjz.2017.12

McCormack, E., 2006. *Carraroenia ruthae* gen. et sp. nov. (Copepoda, Harpacticoida, Laophontidae) from maerl substrates of the Irish west coast. *Zootaxa*, 1202, 39-52.

Nicholas, K.R. & Nash, R.D.M., 1999. Rare records of *Euchaeta* species (Crustacea: Copepoda) in the Irish Sea. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of United Kingdom*, 79(2), 367-368.

### Novikov, A., Sharafutdinova, D., Abramova, E., Mayor, T., Chertoprud, E., 2025. An integrative approach to the delimitation of pseudocryptic species in the *Eucyclops speratus* complex (Copepoda, Cyclopoida) with a description of a new species. *ZooKeys*, 1226, 217–260. https://doi. org/10.3897/zookeys.1226.138389

### Ondračková, M., Tkachenko, M.Y., Vetešník, L., Hronek, J. & Janáč, M., 2024. Distribution and host range of a highly invasive parasitic copepod. *Hydrobiologia*, 1-19. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10750-024-05577-4

Ooishi, S., 1996. Two Ascidicolid Copepods, *Botryllophilus macropus* Canu and *B. norvegicus* Schellenberg, from British Waters. *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 16(1), 169-191.

O'Reilly, M., 1989. *A guide to Nicothoid parasites of British Amphipods, Cumaceans and Isopods*. Estuarine & Brackish-Water Sciences Association, Small Crustacean Workshop, Bangor, Wales, 1988, (revised 1989), 14pp (unpublished).

O'Reilly, M., 1991. A guide to polychaete-infesting copepods from British waters. *Porcupine Newsletter*, 5(3), 63-70.

O'Reilly, M.G., 1995. A new genus of copepod (Copepoda: Poecilostomatoida) commensal with the maldanid polychaete *Rhodine gracilior*, with a review of the Family Clausiidae. *Journal of Natural History, 29, 47-64.*

O'Reilly, M.G., 1995. Parasitic and commensal Copepoda, *in*: Mackie, A.S.Y. *et al.* (1995). *Benthic biodiversity in the Southern Irish Sea. Studies in Marine Biodiversity and Systematics from the National Museum of Wales. BIOMÔR Reports,* 1, pp. 62-69.

O'Reilly, M., 2001. A new species of parasitic copepod *Sphaeronella gottoi* n.sp. (Siphonostomatoida: Nicothoidae) from an ostracod collected off the east coast of Scotland. *Glasgow Naturalist*, 23(6),. 43-46.

O'Reilly, M., 2002. A new species of parasitic copepod, *Sphaeronella keppelensis* n.sp. (Siphonostomatoida: Nicothoidae), from the amphipod *Orchomene nanus* (Kroyer, 1846) in the Firth of Clyde, Scotland. *Glasgow Naturalist*, 24(1), 83-91.

O'Reilly, M., 2008. New records of copepods associated with ascidians from Scottish waters, including the description of a new species, *Enterocola ooishiae* n.sp. (Cyclopoida, Ascidicolidae), from a simple ascidian. *Glasgow Naturalist,* 25(1), 57-74.

O'Reilly, M., 2016. Parasitic and commensal polychaetes (Fams. Arabellidae and Sphaerodoridae) and copepods (Fam. Saccopsidae) associated with lamella-worms (*Terebellides spp.*) in Scottish, and nearby, waters. *The Glasgow Naturalist*, 26, 61-70.

Rose, M., 1933. *Copépodes Pélagiques*. Faune de France 26, Lechevalier, Paris. 374pp.

Sars, G.O., 1901. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Vol. IV. Copepoda Calanoida. Part I and II. Calanidae, Eucalanidae, Paracalanidae, Pseudocalanidae, Aetideidae (part)*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 1-28, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1902. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Vol. IV. Copepoda Calanoida. Part III and IV. Aetideidae (concluded), Euchaetidae, Phaennidae*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 29-48, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1902. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Vol. IV. Copepoda Calanoida. Part V and VI. Scolecithricidae, Diaixidae, Stephidae, Tharybidae, Pseudocyclopiidae*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 49-72, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1902. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Vol. IV. Copepoda Calanoida. Part VII and VII. Centropagidae, Diaptomidae*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 73-96, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1902. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Vol. IV. Copepoda Calanoida. Part IX and X. Temoridae, Metridiidae, Heterorhabdidae*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 97-120, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1902. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Vol. IV. Copepoda Calanoida. Part XI and XII. Heterorhabdidae (continued), Arietellidae, Pseudocyclopidae, Candaciidae, Pontellidae*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 121-144, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1903. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Vol. IV. Copepoda Calanoida. Parts XIII and XIV. Parapontellidae, Acartiidae, supplement*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 145-171, 12 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1903. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Copepoda Harpacticoida. Vol. V. Parts I & II, Misophriidae, Longipediidae, Cerviniidae, Ectinosomidae (part)*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 1-28, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1904. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Copepoda Harpacticoida. Vol. V. Parts III & IV, Ectinosomidae, Harpactidae (part)*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 29-56, 16 Plates.

Sars, GO., 1904. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway, with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Copepoda Harpacticoida. Vol. V. Parts V & VI. Harpacticidae (concluded), Peltidiidae, Tegastidae, Porcellidiidae, Idyidae (part)*. Bergen Museum, 57-80, 16 Plates.

Sars, GO., 1905. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway, with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Copepoda Harpacticoida. Vol. V. Parts VII & VIII. Idyidae (concluded), Thalestridae (part)*. Bergen Museum, 81-108, 16 Plates.

Sars, GO., 1905. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway, with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Copepoda Harpacticoida. Vol. V. Parts IX & X. Thalestridae (cotinued)*. Bergen Museum, 109-132, 16 Plates.

Sars, GO., 1906. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway, with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Copepoda Harpacticoida. Vol. V. Parts XI & XII. Thalestridae (concluded), Diosaccidae (part)*. Bergen Museum, 133-156, 16 Plates.

Sars, GO., 1906. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway, with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Copepoda Harpacticoida. Vol. V. Parts XIII & XIV. Diosaccidae (cotinued)*. Bergen Museum, 157-172, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1906. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway, with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Copepoda Harpacticoida. Vol. V. Parts XV & XVI. Diosaccidae (concluded), Canthocamptidae (part)*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 173-196, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1907. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway, with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Copepoda Harpacticoida. Vol. V. Parts XVII & XVIII. Canthocamptidae (cotinued)*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 197-220, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1907. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway, with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Copepoda Harpacticoida. Vol. V. Parts XIX & XX. Canthocamptidae (concluded), Laophontidae (part)*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 221-240, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1908. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway, with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Copepoda Harpacticoida. Vol. V. Parts XXI & XXII. Laophontidae (continued)*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 241-256, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1908. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway, with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Copepoda Harpacticoida. Vol. V. Parts XXIII & XXIV, Laophontidae (continued)*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 257-276, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1909. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Copepoda Harpacticoida*. *Vol. V. Parts XXV & XXVI, Laophontidae (concluded), Cletodidae (part)*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 277-304, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1909. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Copepoda Harpacticoida*. *Vol. V. Parts XXVII & XXVIII, Cletodidae (concluded), Anchorabolidae, Cylyndropsilidae, Tachinidae (part)*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 305-336, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1910. *An Account of the Crustacea of Norway, with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Copepoda Harpacticoida. Vol. V. Parts XXIX & XXX. Tachidiidae (concluded), Metidae, Balaenophilidae, supplement (part)*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 337-368, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1911. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Copepoda Harpacticoida*. *Vol. V. Parts XXXI & XXXII. Supplement (continued)*. Bergen Museum. Bergen, 369-396, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1911. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Copepoda Harpacticoida*. *Vol. V. Parts XXXIII & XXXIV. Supplement (continued)*. Bergen Museum. Bergen, 397-420, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1911. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Copepoda Harpacticoida*. *Vol. V. Parts XXXV & XXXVI. Supplement (concluded), index etc*. Bergen Museum. Bergen, 321-449, 12 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1913. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VI. Copepoda Cyclopoida*. *Parts I & II. Oithonidae, Cyclopinidae, Cyclopidae (part)*. Bergen Museum. Bergen, 1-32, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1913. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VI. Copepoda Cyclopoida*. *Parts III & IV. Cyclopidae (continued)*. Bergen Museum. Bergen, 33-56, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1914. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VI. Copepoda Cyclopoida*. *Parts V & VI. Cyclopidae (continued)*. Bergen Museum. Bergen, 57-80, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1915. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VI. Copepoda Cyclopoida*. *Parts VII & VIII. Cyclopidae (concluded), Ascomyzontidae*. Bergen Museum. Bergen, 81-104, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1915. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VI. Copepoda Cyclopoida*. *Parts IX & X. Ascomyzontidae (concluded), Acontiophoridae, Myzopontiidae, Dyspontiidae, Artotrogidae, Cancerillidae*. Bergen Museum. Bergen, 105-140, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1917. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VI. Copepoda Cyclopoida*. *Parts XI & XII. Clausiidae, Lichomolgidae (part)*. Bergen Museum. Bergen, 141-172, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1917. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VI. Copepoda Cyclopoida*. *Parts XIII & XIV. Lichomolgidae (concluded), Oncaeidae, Corycaeidae, Ergasilidae, Clausiidae, Eunicicolidae, supplement*. Bergen Museum. Bergen, 173-225, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1919. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VII. Copepoda Supplement. Parts I and II. Calanoida, Harpacticoida (part)*. Bergen Museum. Bergen, 1-24, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1920. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VII. Copepoda Supplement. Parts III and IV. Harpacticoida (continued)*. Bergen Museum. Bergen. 25-52, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1920. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VII. Copepoda Supplement. Parts V and VI. Harpacticoida (continued)*. Bergen Museum. Bergen. 53-72, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1920. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VII. Copepoda Supplement. Parts VII and VIII. Harpacticoida (continued)*. Bergen Museum. Bergen. 73-92, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1921. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VII. Copepoda Supplement. Parts IX and X. Harpacticoida (concluded), Cyclopoida*. Bergen Museum. Bergen. 93-121, 12 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1921. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VIII. Copepoda Monstrilloida & Notodelphyoida. Parts I & II. Thaumatopsyllidae, Monostrillidae, Notodelphyidae (part)*. Bergen Museum. Bergen. 1-32, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1921. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VIII. Copepoda Monostrilloida & Notodelphyoida. Parts III & IV. Notodelphyidae (concluded), Doropygidae, Buproridae, Ascidicolidae*. Bergen Museum. Bergen. 33-68, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1921. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VIII. Copepoda Monostrilloida & Notodelphyoida. Parts V & VI. Botryllophilidae, Enterocolidae, supplement*. Bergen Museum. Bergen. 69-91, 16 Plates.

Seifried, S. & Veit-Köhler, G., 2010. Redescription of *Bradya typica* Boeck, 1873 (Copepoda: Harpacticoida: Ectinosomatidae) with the first description of the male. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 64, 1-20.

### Song, S.J., Dahms, H.U. and Khim, J.S., 2012. A review of *Leptocaris* including a description of *L. ryukyuensis* sp. nov. (Copepoda: Harpacticoida: Darcythompsoniidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 92(5), 1073-1081.

### Steele, S. & Mulcahy, M.F., 2001. Impact of the copepod *Mytilicola orientalis* on the Pacific oyster *Crassostrea gigas* in Ireland. *Diseases of aquatic organisms*, 47(2), 145-149.

### Stephensen, K., 1935. Two Crustaceans (a cirriped and a copepod) endoparasitic in ophiurids. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 3(12), 1-18.

### Uttieri, M., Anadoli, O., Banchi, E., Battuello, M., Beşiktepe, Ş., Carotenuto, Y., Marques, S.C., de Olazabal, A., Di Capua, I., Engell-Sørensen, K. et al., 2023. The distribution of *Pseudodiaptomus marinus* in European and neighbouring Waters — a rolling review. *Journal of Marine* Science *and* Engineering, 2023, 11, 1238, 1-20. https://doi.org/10.3390/jmse11061238

Ventham, D., 2011. *Harpacticoid copepods from the Sussex coast (eastern English Channel): records 1992-1997*. The Booth Museum of Natural History, Brighton, 134pp.

### Wells, J.B.J. 1976. Keys to aid in the identification of marine harpacticoid copepods. Department of Zoology, University of Aberdeen, 215pp.

### Wells, J.B.J. 1978. Keys to aid in the identification of marine harpacticoid copepods. Amendment Bulletin No. 1. Zoology Publications from Victoria University of Wellingston, 73, 1-8.

### Wells, J.B.J. 1979. Keys to aid in the identification of marine harpacticoid copepods. Amendment Bulletin No. 2. Zoology Publications from Victoria University of Wellingston, 70, 1-11.

### With, C., 1915. Copepoda I: Calanoidea, Amphascandria. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 3(4), 1-260, pls. 1-8.

### Yıldız, N.Ö. & Karaytuğ, S., 2024. Taxonomic revision of the *Nitocra affinis* Gurney, 1927 species complex (Harpacticoida, Ameiridae) with descriptions of four new species and re-evaluation of its subspecies. *ZooKeys*, 1191, 35-74. https://doi.org/10.3897/zookeys.1191.115545

### *2.24.16 Leptostraca*

Dahl, E., 1985. Crustacea Leptostraca, principles of taxonomy and a revision of European shelf species. *Sarsia*, 70, 135-165.

Garwood, P.R., 1989. *Cumacea & Leptostraca*. The Marine Fauna of the Cullercoats District No. 26. Report of the Dove Marine Laboratory, Third Series, No. 39, 36 pp.

### Hansen, H.J., 1920. Crustacea Malacostraca IV: Cumacea and Nebaliacea. *The Danish Ingolf Expedition*, 3(6), 1-86, pls. 1-4.

Koçak, C. & Moreira, J., 2015. A new *Nebalia* species (Crustacea, Phyllocarida, Leptostraca) from the eastern Mediterranean Sea. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 95(8), 1667-1675.

### Mauchline, J. & Gage, J.D., 1983. The Nebaliacea (Crustacea: Leptostraca) of the Rockall Trough. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 63(3), 627-631. DOI: https://doi.org/10.1017/S0025315400070934

Mauchline, J., 1984. *Euphausiid, stomatopod and leptostracan crustaceans*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 30. Published for the Linnean Society of London and the Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E. J. Brill / Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, Köln, København, 99pp.

McCormack, E., Ashelby, C.W. & McGrath, D., 2016. A review of the Leptostraca of the British Isles with discussion of the genus *Sarsinebalia* Dahl. *Nauplius*, 24, e2016006, 1-19.

Moreira, J., Cacebelos, E. & Domínguez, M., 2003. *Nebalia troncosi* sp. nov., a new species of leptostracan (Crustacea: Phyllocarida: Leptostraca) from Galicia, Iberian Peninsula (north-

east Atlantic). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 83, 341-350.

Moreira, J., Díaz-Agras, G., Candás, M., Señarís, M.P. & Urgorri, V., 2009. Leptostracans (Crustacea: Phyllocarida) from the Ría de Ferrol (Galicia, NW Iberian Peninsula), with description of a new species of *Nebalia* Leach, 1814. *Scientia Marina*, 73(2), 269-285.

Moreira, J., Gestoso, L. & Troncoso, J.S., 2003. Two new species of *Sarsinebalia* (Crustacea, Leptostraca) from the Northeast Atlantic, with comments on the genus. *Sarsia*, 88, 189-209.

Moreira, J. & Junoy, J. 2017. First record of the genus *Paranebalia* Claus, 1880 from the Mediterranean Sea (Crustacea: Leptostraca). *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 18(2), 332-339.

Moreira, J., Kocak, G. & Katagan, T., 2007. *Nebalia kocatasi* sp. nov., a new species of leptostracan (Crustacea: Phyllocarida) from Izmir Bay (Aegean Sea, eastern Mediterranean). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 87, 1247-1254.

Moreira, J., Sezgin, M., Kataĝan, T., Gönülal, O. & Topaloĝlu, B., 2012. First record of a bathyal leptostracan, *Nebalia abyssicola* Fage, 1929 (Crustacea: Malacostraca: Phyllocarida), in the Aegean Sea , easten Mediterranean. *Turkish Journal of Zoology*, 36(3), 351-360.

### *2.24.17 Stomatopoda*

Mauchline, J., 1984. *Euphausiid, stomatopod and leptostracan crustaceans*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (NS), No. 30. Published for the Linnean Society of London and the Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E. J. Brill / Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, Köln, København, 99pp.

O'Ceidigh, P., 1970. The occurrence of *Platysquilla eusebia* (Risso, 1816) on the west coast of Ireland (Stomatopoda). *Crustaceana*, 19(2), 205-206.

### *2.24.18 ## Syncarida*

### Knight, L.R.F.D. & Penk, M.R., 2010. Groundwater Crustacea of Ireland: a survey of the stygobitic Malacostraca in caves and springs. Biology and Environment: *Proceedings of the Royal Irish Academy*, 110B(3), 211-235. DOI: 10.3318/ BIOE.2010.110.3.211.

### *2.24.19 Mysidacea*

### Berezina, N., Razinkovas-Baziukas, A., & Tiunov, A., 2017. Non-indigenous amphipods and mysids in coastal food webs of eastern Baltic Sea estuaries. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 97(3), 581-590. doi:10.1017/S0025315416000643

### Bowman, T.E. and Orsi, J.J., 1992. *Deltamysis holmquistae*, a new genus and species of Mysidacea from the Sacramento-San Joaquin estuary of California (Mysidae: Mysinae: Heteromysini). *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 105(4), 733-742.

Dumont, S., 2006. A new invasive species in the north-east of France, *Hemimysis anomala* G.O. Sars, 1907 (Mysidacea). *Crustaceana* 79(10), 1269-1274.

Faasse, M., 1998. The Pontocaspian mysid *Hemimysis anomala* Sars, 1907, new to the Fauna of the Netherlands. *Bulletin Zoologisch Museum, Universiteit van Amsterdam*, 16 (10), 73-76.

Hall, D.J., 2007. Key to coastal species of British Mysidae (from Makings with *Heteromysis* / *Heteromysoide*s revisions – note *Hetermysis formosa* is an American species). 5pp. + 2pls. (Unpublished).

### Hansen, H.J., 1908. Crustacea Malacostraca I: Decapoda, Euphausiacea, Mysidacea. *Danish Ingolf Expedition*, 3(2), 1-120, pls. 1-5.

Hargreaves, P.M. & Murano, M., 1996. Mysids of the genus *Boreomysis* from abyssopelagic regions of the north-eastern Atlantic. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 76(3), 665-674.

Holdich, D., Gallagher, S., Rippon, L., Harding, P. & Stubbington, R., 2006. The invasive Ponto-Caspian mysid, *Hemimysis anomala*, reaches the UK. *Aquatic Invasions*, 1(1), 4-6.

Janas, U. & Wysocki, P., 2005. *Hemimysis anomala* G. O. Sars, 1907 (Crustacea, Mysidacea) – first record in the Gulf of Gdańsk. *Oceanologia*, 47(3), 405-408.

Lagardère, J.P., 1983. Les Mysidacés de la plaine abyssale du golfe de Gascogne. I. Families des Lophogastridae, Eucopiidae et Petalophthalmidae. *Bulletin du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris, 4e série*, 5, Section A (3), 809-843.

Makings, P., 1977. *A Guide to the British Coastal Mysidacea*. Field Studies, 4, 575-595.

Mauchline, J., 1971. *Crustacea: Mysidacea with a key to the species. The Fauna of the Clyde Sea Area*. Scottish Marine Biological Association, 26 pp.

Mauchline, J., 1986. The biology of the deep-sea species of Mysidacea (Crustacea) of the Rockall Trough. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 66(4), 803-824.

### Meland, K. & Willassen, E., 2004. Molecular phylogeny and biogeography of the genus *Pseudomma* (Peracarida: Mysida). *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 24(4), 541-557.

Meland, K. & Willassen, E., 2007. The disunity of “Mysidacea” (Crustacea). *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*, 44(3), 1083-1104.

Müller, H.-G., 1993. *World catalogue and bibliography of the recent Mysidacea*. Laboratory for Tropical Ecosystems, Research & Information Service, Wetzlar, Germany, 491pp.

Nouvel, H., 1940. Observations sur la sexualité d’un mysidacé, *Heteromysis armoricana* n. sp. *Bulletin de l’Institut Océanographique*, 789, 1-11.

Pezy, J.-P., Raoux, A., Timsit, O. & Dauvin, J.-C., 2019. A rapidly established population of the invader mysid *Neomysis americana* (S.I. Smith, 1873) in the Seine estuary. *Marine Biodiversity*, 49(3), 1573–1580.

Remerie, T., Bourgois, T., Peelaers, D., Vierstraete, A., Vanfleteren, J. & Vanreusel, A., 2006. Phylogeographic patterns of the mysid *Mesopodopsis slabberi* (Crustacea, Mysida) in Western Europe: evidence for high molecular diversity and cryptic speciation. *Marine Biology*, 149, 465-481.

### San Vicente, C., Frutos, I., & Sorbe, J., 2013. *Mysidopsis cachuchoensis* sp. nov. (Crustacea: Mysida: Mysidae), a new suprabenthic mysid from bathyal soft-bottoms of the Le Danois Bank (southern Bay of Biscay). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 93(3), 769-780. doi:10.1017/S0025315412000987

Sars, G.O., 1870. *Carcinologiske Bidrag til Norges Fauna. I. Monographi over de ved Norges Kyster forekommende Mysider. Pt. 1.* Det Kongl. Norske Videnskabsselskab i Trondhjem. Brogger & Christies Bogtrykkeri, Christiania. 1-64 (5 plates).

### Soors, J., de Beukelaer, J., Bezdenjesnji, O., Buerms, D., Lefranc, C., Speybroeck, J. & Van de Meutter, F., 2022. Two new alien crustacean invaders *Grandidierella japonica* (Stephensen, 1938) and *Neomysis americana* (S.I. Smith, 1873) in Belgium. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(3), 747-757.

Tattersall, W.M. & Tattersall, O.S., 1951. *The British Mysidacea*. Ray Society, London, 460pp.

Verslycke, T., Janssen, C., Lock, K. & Mees, J., 2000. First occurrence of the Pontocaspian invader *Hemimysis anomala* (Sars, 1907) in Belgium (Crustacea: Mysidacea). *Belgian Journal of Zoology*, 130(2), 157-158.

Wittmann, K.J., 1992. Morphogeographic variations in the genus *Mesopodopsis* Czerniavsky with descriptions of three new species (Crustacea, Mysidacea). *Hydrobiologia*, 241, 71-89.

Wittmann, K.J., 2000. *Heteromysis arianii* sp.n., a new benthic mysid (Crustacea, Mysidacea) from coralloid habitats in the Gulf of Naples (Mediterranean Sea). *Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museums in Wien. Serie B, Für Botanik und Zoologie*, 102, 279-290.

### Wittmann, K.J. & Ariani, A.P., 1998. *Diamysis bacescui* n. sp., a new benthopelagic mysid (Crustacea: Peracarida) from Mediterranean seagrass meadows: description and comments on statolith composition. *Travaux du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle "Grigore Antipa"*, 40, 35-49.

Wittmann, K.J, Vanagt, T.J., Faasse, M.A. & Mees, J., 2012. A New Transoceanic Invasion? First records of *Neomysis americana* (Crustacea: Mysidae) in the East Atlantic. *The Open Marine Biology Journal*, 6, 62-66.

### Wittmann, K.J., van Haaren, T. & Vlierboom, R., 2024. The world-wide invader *Deltamysis holmquistae* expanded to the East Atlantic and *Diamysis lagunaris* to the North Sea (Crustacea, Mysida). *Aquatic Invasions*, 19(4), 413-429. https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2024.19.4.141425

### *2.24.20 ## Thermosbaenacea*

### Wagner, H.P., 1994. A monographic review of the Thermosbaenacea (Crustacea: Peracarida). A study on their morphology, taxonomy, phylogeny and biogeography. *Zoologische Verhandelingen*, 291, 3, 1-338. http://repository.naturalis.nl/document/148882

### *2.24.21 Amphipoda*

#### *2.24.21.1 ## Amphipoda – General*

### Arbačiauskas, K., 2002. Ponto-Caspian amphipods and mysids in the inland waters of Lithuania: history of introduction, current distribution and relations with native malacostracans. In: *Invasive aquatic species of Europe. Distribution, impacts and management* (pp. 104-115). Dordrecht: Springer Netherlands.

Bachelet, G., Dauvin, J.C. & Sorbe, J.-C., 2003. An updated checklist of marine and brackish water Amphipoda (Crustacea: Peracarida) of the southern Bay of Biscay (NE Atlantic). *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 44, 121-151.

Barnard, J.L. & Karaman, G.S., 1991. The families and genera of marine Gammaridean amphipoda (except marine Gammaroids). Part 1. *Records of the Australian Museum*, Supplement 13, 1-417.

Barnard, J.L. & Karaman, G.S., 1991. The families and genera of marine Gammaridean amphipoda (except marine Gammaroids). Part 2. *Records of the Australian Museum*, Supplement 13, 419-866.

Bate, C.S. & Westwood, J.O., 1868. *A history of the hritish sessile-eyed Crustacea*. Vol. I. John Van Voorst, London, 507 pp.

### Beermann, J. & Franke, H.D., 2011. A supplement to the amphipod (Crustacea) species inventory of Helgoland (German Bight, North Sea): indication of rapid recent change. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 4, e41, 1-14. doi = {10.1017/s1755267211000388

### Bellan-Santini, D., 2007. New amphipods of hydrothermal vent environments on the Mid-Atlantic Ridge, Azores Triple junction zone, *Journal of Natural History*, 41(9-12), 567-596, DOI: 10.1080/00222930701262537

### Berezina, N., Razinkovas-Baziukas, A., & Tiunov, A., 2017. Non-indigenous amphipods and mysids in coastal food webs of eastern Baltic Sea estuaries. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 97(3), 581-590. doi:10.1017/S0025315416000643

Boeck, A., 1871. Crustacea Amphipoda borealia et arctica. *Forhandlingar Videnskabsselskabet i Kristiania* 1870, 83-279.

Boeck, A., 1871. Crustacea Amphipoda borealia et arctica. *Forhandlinger i Videnskabs-Selskabet i Christiana*, 1870, 83-280.

Boeck, A. 1872. *De Skandinaviske og Arktiske Amphipoder Pt. 1.* Christiania, 1-160.

Boeck, A. 1876. *De Skandinaviske og Arktiske Amphipoder Pt. 2.* Christiania, 161-713.

Brix, S., Lörz, A.-N., Jażdżewska, A.M., Hughes, L., Tandberg, A.H.S., Pabis, K., Stransky, B., Krapp-Schickel, T., Sorbe, J.C., Hendrycks, E., Vader, W., Frutos, I., Horton, T., Jażdżewski, K., Peart, R., Beermann, J., Coleman, C.O., Buhl-Mortensen, L., Corbari, L., Havermans, C., Tato, R. & Jimenez Campean, A., 2018. Amphipod family distributions around Iceland. In: Brix, S.,

Lörz, A.-N., Stransky, B. & Svavarsson, J. (Eds). Amphipoda from the IceAGE-project (Icelandic marine Animals: Genetics and Ecology). *ZooKeys*, 731, 1-53.

Bruzelius, R.M., 1859. Bidrag till kannedomen om Skandinaviens Amphipoda Gammaridea. *Kongliga Svenska Vetenskaps-Akadiem Handlingar, New Series*, 3, 1-104, plates 1-4.

Chevreux, É. & Fage, L., 1925. *Amphipodes.* Faune de France, 9. P. Lechevaler, Paris, 487 pp.

### Conradi, M. & López-González, P.J., 1999. The benthic Gammaridea (Crustacea, Amphipoda) fauna of Algeciras Bay (Strait of Gibraltar): distributional ecology and some biogeographical considerations. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 53, 2-8.

### Copilaş-Ciocianu, D. & Šidagytė-Copilas, E., 2022. A substantial range expansion of alien Ponto-Caspian amphipods along the eastern Baltic Sea coast. *Oceanologia*, 64(1), 227-232.

Costello, M.J., Holmes, J.M.C., McGrath, D., & Myers, A.A., 1990. *A review and Catalogue of the Amphipoda (Crustacea) in Ireland*. Irish Fisheries Investigations, Series B (Marine) No.33, 1989, 70pp.

### Dauvin, J.-C., 2022. An Update of Amphipoda Checklist for the English Channel. *Diversity*, 14, 783, 1-19. https://doi.org/10.3390/d14100783

Dauvin, J.C. & Bellan-Santini, D., 2004. Biodiversity and the biogeographic relationships of the Amphipoda: Gammaridea on the French coastline. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 84(3), 621-628.

De Grave, S. & Myers, A.A., 1999. Records of macrobenthic Crustacea from maerl habitats in Irish waters. *Bulletin of the Irish Biogeographical Society*, 23, 101-123.

Dewarumez, J-M., Davoult, D., & Glacon, R., 1992. Nouvelles signalisations d'especes macrobenthiques sur les cotes francaises de la Manche orientale et de la Mer du Nord. III. Crustacea Amphipodes. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 33, 469-476.

Enequist, P., 1949. Studies on the Soft bottom Fauna of the Skagerak. *Zoologische Bijdragen,* 28, 297-492.

Eno, N.C., Clark, R.A. & Sanderson, W.G., 1997. *Non-native marine species in British waters: a review and directory*. Joint Nature Conservation Committee, 152 pp.

Grabowski, M., Jażdżewski, K. & Konopacka, A., 2007. Alien Crustacea in Polish waters – Amphipoda. *Aquatic Invasions*, 2(1), 25-38.

### Grintsov, V. & Sezgin, M., 2011. *Manual for identification of Amphipoda from the Black Sea*. A.O. Kovalevsky Institute of Biology of the Southern Seas, National Academy of Sciences of Ukraine Sinop University Fisheries Faculty Department of Hydrobiology TR57000 Sinop/Turkey, 173pp. DDC 595.371(262.5)

Hamond, R., 1965. On some amphipods from the coast of Norfolk. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 45, 153-160.

Hamond, R., 1967. The Amphipoda of Norfolk. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 8, 113-152.

Jażdżewska, A.M., Corbari, L., Driskell, A., Frutos, I., Havermans, C., Hendrycks, E., Hughes, L., Lörz, A.-N., Stransky, B., Tandberg, A.H.S., Vader, W. & Brix, S., 2018. A genetic fingerprint of Amphipoda from Icelandic waters – the baseline for further biodiversity and biogeography studies. In: Brix, S., Lörz, A.-N., Stransky, B. & Svavarsson, J. (Eds). Amphipoda from the IceAGE-project (Icelandic marine Animals: Genetics and Ecology). *ZooKeys*, 731, 55-73.

Lincoln, R.J., 1979. *British marine Amphipoda: Gammaridea*. British Museum (Natural History), London, 658 pp.

### Lowry, J.K. & Myers, A.A., 2017. A phylogeny and classification of the Amphipoda with the establishment of the new order Ingolfiellida (Crustacea: Peracarida). *Zootaxa*, 4265(1), 1-89. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4265.1.1

Marchini, A. & Cardeccia, A., 2017. Alien amphipods in a sea of troubles: cryptogenic species, unresolved taxonomy and overlooked introductions. *Marine Biology*, 164(69), 1-14.

Moore, P.G., 1982. Little known Amphipoda from the Clyde Deeps. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 62, 237.

Moore, P.G., 1984. *The fauna of the Clyde Sea area Crustacea: Amphipoda*. Occasional Publication No. 2. University Marine Biological Station, Millport.

Moore, P.G., 1996. Manual for Workshop on Amphipod Identification, Millport, Oct .96, 140pp. NMBAQC Scheme, (unpublished).

Myers, A.A. & Lowry, J.K., 2003. A phylogeny and a new classification of the Corophiidea Leach, 1814 (Amphipoda). *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 23(2), 443-485.

O'Reilly, M., Hamilton, E. & Heaney, L., 2001. New records of amphipods and leptostracans from the Forth Sea Area, with notes on their copepod parasites (Siphonostomatoida: Nicothoidae). *Glasgow Naturalist*, 23,(6), 35-42.

Palerud, R. & Vader, W., 1991. Marine Amphipoda Gammaridea in North-East Atlantic and Norwegian Arctic. *TROMURA, Naturvitenskap*, 68, 1-97.

### Reid, D.M., 1951. Report on the Amphipoda (Gammaridea and Caprellidea) of the coast of tropical west Africa. *Atlantide Report, 2. Scientific results of the Danish expedition to the coasts of tropical West Africa 1945-1946*, 189-291.

Ruffo, S., 1982. The Amphipoda of the Mediterranean Part 1. Gammaridea (Acanthonotozomatidae to Gammaridae). *Mémoires de l'Institut Océanographique, Monaco*, 13, 1-364.

Ruffo, S., 1989. The Amphipoda of the Mediterranean Part 2. Gammaridea (Haustoriidae to Lysianassidae). *Mémoires de l'Institut Océanographique, Monaco*, 13, 365-576.

Ruffo, S., 1993. The Amphipoda of the Mediterranean Part 3. Gammaridea (Meliphidippidae to Talitridae), Ingolfiellidea, Caprellidea. *Mémoires de l'Institut Océanographique, Monaco*, 13, 577-813.

Sars, G.O., 1895. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species.* Vol. I. *Amphipoda*. ALB Cammermeyers Forlag, Christiania and Copenhagen, 711 pp; 240 plates; 8 suppl. plates.

Sars, G.O., 1885. *Zoology. Crustacea I. with 21 plates and 1 map*, The Norwegian North-Atlantic Expedition 1876-1878. Grøndahl and Søn, Christiania, 273 pp.

Sheader, M., 1983. *Amphipoda.* The Marine Fauna of the Cullercoats District, No 13. Report of the Dove Marine Laboratory, Third Series, No.26. 187 pp.

### Spikkeland, I. & Nilssen, J.P., 2021. Alien amphipods (Arthopoda; Crustacea) in the Tista Estuary, Halden, southeastern Norway. *Fauna norvegica*, 41, 34-40.

### Stebbing, T.R.R., 1906. Amphipoda. I. Gammaridea. *Das Tierreich,* 21, 1-806, 127 figs.

### Stephensen, K., 1923. Crustacea Malacostraca, V: Amphipoda I. *The Danish Ingolf Expedition* 3(8), 1-100.

### Stephensen, K., 1925. Crustacea Malacostraca, VI: Amphipoda II. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 3(9), 101-178.

### Stephensen, K., 1929. Amphipoda. Das Tierwelt der Nord-und Ostsee, herausgegeben von G. Grimpe. 14(10f), 1-188, figs 1-43.

### Stephensen, K., 1931. Crustacea Malacostraca. VII. (Amphipoda III). *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 3(11), 179-290.

### Stephensen, K., 1935. The Amphipoda of N. Norway and Spitsbergen with adjacent waters. *Tromso Museum Skrifter.* 3(1), 1-140.

### Stephensen, K., 1938. The Amphipoda of N. Norway and Spitsbergen with adjacent waters. *Tromso Museum Skrifter,* 3(2), 141-278.

### Stephensen, K., 1940. The Amphipoda of N. Norway and Spitsbergen with adjacent waters. *Tromso Museum Skrifter,* 3(3):,279-362.

### Stephensen, K., 1942. The Amphipoda of N. Norway and Spitsbergen with adjacent waters. Fasc. IV. *Tromso Museum Skrifter,* 3(4), 363-526; 26 figs.

### Stephensen, K., 1944. Crustacea Malacostraca, VIII: Amphipoda IV. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 3(13), 1-51.

### Takhteev, V., Berezina, N.A., & Sidorov, D.A., 2015. Checklist of the Amphipoda (Crustacea) from continental waters of Russia, with data on alien species. *Arthropoda Selecta*, 24(3), 335-370.

### Vader, W. & Tandberg, A.H.S., 2015. Amphipods as associates of other Crustacea: a survey. *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 35(4), 522-532.

Van Haaren, T., 2015. Amphipoda van de Nederlandse oppervlakte- en grondwateren. *Macrofaunanieuwsmail*, 121, 2-17.

Zettler, M.L. & Zettler, A., 2017. *Marine and freshwater Amphipoda from the Baltic Sea and adjacent territories*. Tierwelt Deutschlands, 83. Teil, Herxheim, 845pp.

### *2.24.21.2 ## Lysianassoidea*

Berge, J., Vader, W., & Johnsen, J.R., 2007. Studies on the genus *Onisimus* Boeck, 1871 (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Uristidae) II. The *barentsi* and *edwardsii* groups. Zootaxa, 1410, 55-68.

Bryazgin, V.F., 1974. Novje dlya fauny Barentzeva morja vidy amfipod sem. Lysianassidae (Amphipoda, Gammaridea) [Species of the family Lysianassidae (Amphipoda, Gammaridea) first recorded for the Barents Sea]. *Zoologicheskij Zhurnal*, 53(10), 1570-1574; 3 figs.

Dahl, E., 1964. The amphipod genus *Acidostoma*. *Zoologische Medelingen, Leiden*, 39, 48-58.

### De Broyer, C., 1984. Evolution du complexe *Orchomene* Boeck (Amphipoda, Lysianassidae). *Annales de la Société Royale Zoologique de Belgique.* 114(1), 197-198.

Horton, T. & Thurston, M., 2011. *Centromedon zoe* (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Lysianassoidea: Uristidae), a new deep-water scavenger species from the North Atlantic, with a key to the genus *Centromedon*. *Zootaxa*, 2869, 54-62.

Just, J., 1976. On the marine genus *Menigratopsis* Dahl, 1945 from North Atlantic and Arctic waters (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Lysianassidae). *Astarte*, 9, l-12.

Kaim-Malka, R.A., 2014. New Lysianassoid Amphipods from the North Eastern Atlantic Ocean. *Zootaxa*, 3821(5), 551-566.

### Kilgallen, N.M. & Lowry, J.K., 2014. The *Tryphosa* group (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Lysianassoidea: Lysianassidae: Tryphosinae). *Zootaxa*, 3768(5), 501-545. http://dx.doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.3768.5.1

Kilgallen, N.M., Myers, A.A. & McGrath, D., 2006. A review of the genus *Tryphosella* (Crustacea: Amphipoda) from Britain and Ireland, with the description of a new species *Tryphosella lowryi*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 86(5), 1067-1081.

Kilgallen, N.M., Myers, A.A. & McGrath, D., 2006. Re-establishment of *Orchomenella crenata* (Crustacea: Amphipoda) as a distinct species, with a first record of its occurrence in the British Isles. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 86(6), 1389-1400.

Kilgallen, N.M., Myers, A.A. & McGrath, D., 2006. A revision of the north Altlantic amphipod genus *Normanion* (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Lyssianassoidea). *Zootaxa*, 1363, 1-21.

Kilgallen, N.M., Myers, A.A. & McGrath, D., 2007. The genus *Sophrosyne* (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Lysianassoidea) in the North Atlantic, with a confirmation of the status of *S. robertsoni*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 87(5), 1243-1246.

Lincoln R.J., 1979. A new species of *Lysianassa* Milne-Edwards (Amphipoda: Lysianassidae)

from the Channel Isles. *Journal of Natural History*, 13, 251-255.

Lowry, J.K., 1984. Systematics of the pachynid group of lysianassoid Amphipoda (Crustacea). *Records of the Australian Museum* 36(2), 51-105.

Lowry, J.K. & Kilgallen, N.M., 2014. A generic review of the lysianassoid family Uristidae and descriptions of new taxa from Australian waters (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Uristidae). *Zootaxa*, 3867(1), 1-92.

Lowry, J.K. & Stoddart, H.E., 1992. A revision of the genus *Ichnopus* (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Lysianassoidea: Uristidae). *Records of the Australian Museum*, 44(2), 185-245.

Lowry, J.K. & Stoddart, H.E., 1993. The *Onisimus* problem (Amphipoda, Lysianassoidea, Uristidae). *Zoologica Scripta*, 22(2), 167-181.

Lowry, J.K. & Stoddart, H.E., 2010. Sophryosynidae, a new family in the Lysianassoidea (Crustacea: Amphipoda) with a revision of the genus *Sophryosye*. *Zootaxa*, 2370, 1-35.

### Lowry, J.K. & Stoddart, H.E., 2012. The Pachynidae fam. nov.(Crustacea: Amphipoda: Lysianassoidea). *Zootaxa*, 3246(1), 1-69.

Oleröd, R, 1987. *Tmetonyx norbiensis* sp.n. and *Tryphosella abyssalis* (Stephensen, 1925), two deep-sea lysianassids from the Norwegian Sea (Crustacea, Amphipoda). *Sarsia*, 72, 143-158.

### Steele D.H., 1967. A new species of the genus *Anonyx* (Amphipoda) from the Barents Sea. Crustaceana, 13(3), 257-264.

### Steele, D.H., 1968. A redescription of *Lysianassa martensi* Goës, 1865 (Amphipoda) and its tentative reassignment to the genus *Uristes*. *Crustaceana*, 15(3), 275-281.

### Steele, D.H., 1969. Additional comments on the genus *Anonyx* (Crustacea: Amphipoda) of the Atlantic and Arctic coasts of North America. *Journal of the Fisheries Board of Canada*, 26(3), 683-686.

### Steele, D.H., 1979. Clinal variation in the morphology of *Anonyx nugax* (Phipps) (Crustacea: Amphipoda). *Bulletin of the Biological Society of Washington*, 3, 41-46.

### Steele, D.H., 1979. Zoogeography of the genus *Anonyx* (Crustacea: Amphipoda). *Bulletin of the Biological Society of Washington*, 3, 47-53.

### Steele, D.H., 1982. The genus *Anonyx* (Crustacea, Amphipoda) in the North Pacific and Arctic Oceans: *Anonyx nugax* group. *Canadian Journal of Zoology*, 60, 7, 1754-1775.

Steele, D.H., 1986. The genus *Anonyx* (Crustacea, Amphipoda) in the North Pacific and Arctic oceans: *Anonyx laticoxae* group. *Canadian* Journal of *Zoology*, 64, 2603-2623.

Steele, D.H., 1989. The genus *Anonyx* (Crustacea, Amphipoda) in the North Pacific and Arctic oceans: *Anonyx compactus* group. *Canadian* Journal of *Zoology* 67: 1945-1954.

### Steele D.H., 1991. The genus *Anonyx* (Crustacea, Amphipoda) in the North Pacific and Arctic Oceans: the *Anonyx bispinosus* group. *Canadian Journal of Zoology*, 69(6), 1600-1611.

### Steele, D.H. & Brunel, P., 1968. Amphipoda of the Atlantic and Arctic coasts of North America: *Anonyx* (Lysianassidae). *Journal of the Fisheries Board of Canada*, 25(5), 943-1060.

Stephensen K., 1925. *Danaella mimonectes* (n.sp. n.gen.) a new bathypelagic Gammarid (Fam. Lysianassidae) from South Greenland waters. *Videnskabelige Meddelelser fra Dansk Naturhistorisk Forening*, 80, 423-428.

Stoddart, H.E. & Lowry, J.K. 2004. The deep-sea lysianassoid genus *Eurythenes* (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Eurytheneidae n. fam.). *Zoosystema*, 26(3), 425-468.

Stoddart, H.E. & Lowry, J.K., 2012. Revision of the lysianassoid genera *Acidostoma* and *Shackletonia* (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Acidostomatidae fam.nov.). *Zootaxa*, 3307, 1-34.
Vader, W., Johnsen, J.R. & Berge, J., 2005. Studies on the genus *Onisimus* Boeck, 1871 (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Lysianassoidea, Uristidae) 1. The *brevicaudatus* and *sextonae* species groups. *Organisms Diversity & Evolution*, 5(7), 1-48.

### Udekem d'Acoz, C. d' & Havermans, C., 2012. Two new *Pseudorchomene* species from the Southern Ocean, with phylogenetic remarks on the genus and related species (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Lysianassoidea: Lysianassidae: Tryphosinae). *Zootaxa*, 3310(1), 1-50.

### Vader, W., Johnsen J.R., & Tandberg, A.H.S., 2020. *Onisimus turgidus* (Sars, 1879) (Amphipoda, Uristidae), an overlooked amphipod from sea anemones in northern Norway. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 724, 34-50. https://doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2020.724.1155

#### *2.24.21.3 ## Synopiidae*

Barnard, J.L., 1972. A review of the family Synopiidae (=Tironidae), mainly distributed in the deep sea (Crustacea: Amphipoda). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 1-124, i-iv + 94.

### Fuchs, L., Coleman, C.O. & Lörz, A.N., 2019. The genus *Syrrhoe* (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Synopiidae) from the North Atlantic. *Evolutionary Systematics*, 3, 85-108. DOI 10.3897/evolsyst.3.35737

### Lorz, A.N. & Coleman, C.O., 2013. The marine fauna of New Zealand and the Ross Sea: Amphipoda, Synopiidae (Crustacea). *NIWA Biodiversity Memoir, 127.* National Institute of Water and Atmospheric Research (NIWA), Wellington, 160 pp. ISBN 978-0-478-23303-2.

#### *2.24.21.4 ## Amphilochidae*

### Beermann, J. & Franke, H.D., 2011. A supplement to the amphipod (Crustacea) species inventory of Helgoland (German Bight, North Sea): indication of rapid recent change. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 4, e41, 1-14. doi = {10.1017/s1755267211000388

### Duhig, M. & Humphries, C., 1955. *Amphilochus brunneus* Della Valle, an amphipod new to Britain and Ireland and notes on other amphipods not previously recorded in Irish coastal waters. *Proceedings of the Royal Irish Academy Section B: Biological, Geological, and Chemical Science*, 57 (1954-1956), 123-129.

### Tandberg, A.H.S. & Vader, W.V., 2018. On a new species of *Amphilochus* from deep and cold Atlantic waters, with a note on the genus *Amphilochopsis* (Amphipoda, Gammaridea, Amphilochidae). *ZooKeys*, 731, 103-134. https://doi.org/10.3897/zookeys.731.19899

Worsfold, T.M., 2005. Records of *Photis reinhardi* and *Amphilochoides boecki*, two marine amphipods new to Ireland, from Belfast Lough. *Irish Naturalists' Journal*, 28(3), 123-125.

#### *2.24.21.5 ## Cressidae*

Krapp-Schickel, T., 2005. Cressidae (Crustacea: Amphipoda) collected by the BIOFAR and BIOICE programmes near the Faroes and Iceland (N-Atlantic). *BIOFAR Proceedings*, 2005, 150-166.

#### *2.24.21.6 ## Pleustidae*

Faasse, M. & Moorsel, G. van, 2003. The North-American amphipods, *Melita nitida* Smith, 1873 and *Incisocalliope aestuarius* (Watling and Maurer, 1973) (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Gammaridea), introduced to the Western Scheldt estuary (The Netherlands). *Aquatic Ecology*, 37, 13-22.

Macnaughton, M.O., Thormar, J. & Berge, J., 2007. Sympagic amphipods in the Arctic pack ice: redescriptions of *Eusirus holmii* Hansen, 1887 and *Pleusymtes karstensi* (Barnard, 1959). *Polar Biology*, 30, 1013-1025.

#### *2.24.21.7 ## Stenothoidae*

### Bellan-Santini, D., 2005. Stenothoidae (Crustacea: Amphipoda) of hydrothermal vents and surroundings on the Mid-Atlantic Ridge, Azores Triple Junction zone. *Journal of Natural History*, 39(39), 3435-3452. ff10.1080/00222930500345749ff. ffhal-00095594

Krapp-Schickel, T.. 2006. New Australian stenothoids (Crustacea, Amphipoda) with key to all *Stenothoe* species. *Bollettino del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Verona Botanica Zoologia*, 30, 39-56.

### Krapp-Schickel, T., 2013. New or amended data on Mediterranean Amphipoda: genera *Dexamine*, *Ericthonius* and *Stenothoe*. *Zootaxa*, 3613(2), 125-145. http://dx.doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.3613.2.2

Krapp-Schickel, T., 2015. Minute but constant morphological differences within members of Stenothoidae: The *Stenothoe gallensis* – group with four new members, keys to *Stenothoe* world-wide, a new species of *Parametopa* and *Sudanea* n. gen. (Crustacea, Amphipoda). *Journal of Natural History*, 49(37-38), 2309-2377.

Krapp-Schickel, T. & Vader, W., 2015. Stenothoids living with or on other animals (Crustacea, Amphipoda). *Zoosystematics and Evolution*, 91, 215-246.

Myers, A.A. & McGrath, D., 1980. A new species of *Stenothoe* Dana (Amphipoda, Gammaridea) from Maerl deposits in Kilkieran Bay. *Journal of Life Sciences of the Royal Dublin Society*, 2, 15-18.

Tandberg, A.H.S., 2009. A redescription of *Metopa* species (Amphipoda, Stenothoidae) based on the type material. 2. The United States National Museum of Natural History (NMNH). *Zootaxa,* 2309, 43-68.

Tandberg, A.H.S., 2010. A redescription of *Metopa* species (Amphipoda, Stenothoidae) based on the type material. 3. Natural History Museum, Oslo (NHM). *Zootaxa,* 2465, 1-94.

Tandberg, A.H.S. & Vader, W., 2009. A redescription of *Metopa* species (Amphipoda, Stenothoidae) based on the type material. 1. Zoological Museum, Copenhagen (ZMUC). *Zootaxa,* 2093, 1-36.

#### *2.24.21.8 ## Acanthonotozomatidae*

Just, J., 1978. Taxonomy, biology and evolution of the circumarctic genus *Acanthonotozoma* (Amphipoda) with notes on *Panoploeopsis. Acta arctica,* 20, l-140.

Moore, P.G., 1984. *Acanthonotozoma serratum*, an Arctic amphipod new to Britain. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 64, 731-732.

#### *2.24.21.9 ## Epimeriidae*

Watling, L., 1981. Amphipoda from the northwestern Atlantic: The genera *Jerbarnia*, *Epimeria* and *Harpinia*. *Sarsia*, 66, 203-211.

#### *2.24.21.10 ## Iphimediidae*

Myers, A.A. McGrath, D. & Costello, M.J., 1987. The Irish species of *Iphimedia* Rathke (Amphipoda: Acanthonotozomatidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 67(2), 307-321.

#### *2.24.21.11 ## Lafystiidae*

#### *2.24.21.12 ## Stilipedidae*

### Frutos, I. & Sorbe, J.C., 2022. Seamounts, canyons and slope: The preference of a new stilipedid amphipod (Crustacea: Amphipoda) for the Bay of Biscay. *Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science*, 275, 107992, 1-17. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ecss.2022.107992

#### *2.24.21.13 ## Leucothoidae*

Crowe, S.E., 2006. A redescription of *Leucothoe spinicarpa* (Abildgaard, 1789) based on material from the North Atlantic (Amphipoda: Leucothoidae). *Zootaxa*, 1170, 57-68.

### Frutos, I., & Sorbe, J., 2013. *Leucothoe cathalaa* sp. nov. (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Leucothoidae), a new bathyal benthic species from the Le Danois Bank ('El Cachucho' Spanish MPA), southern Bay of Biscay. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 93(3), 659-666. doi:10.1017/S0025315412000574

Hoover, P.M. & Bousfield, E.L., 2001. The amphipod superfamily Leucothoidea on the Pacific coast of North America: Family Amphilochidae: systematics and distributional ecology. *Amphipacifica*, 3(1), 3-28; 10 figs.

Krapp-Schickel, T., 2018. *Leucothoe vaderotti*, a new Atlantic *Leucothoe* (Crustacea, Amphipoda) belonging to the "*spinicarpa*-clade" (Crustacea, Amphipoda). In: Brix, S., Lörz, A.-N., Stransky, B. & Svavarsson, J. (Eds). Amphipoda from the IceAGE-project (Icelandic marine Animals: Genetics and Ecology). *ZooKeys*, 731, 135-144.

Krapp-Schickel, T. & Menioui, M., 2005. *Leucothoe* species (Amphipoda, Crustacea) from Moroccan Atlantic coasts with discussion on the *spinicarpa*-group. *Bolletino del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Verona*, 39, 63-83.

Krapp-Schickel, T. & Vader, W., 2012. Leucothoid and Maerid Amphipods (Crustacea) from deep regions of the North Atlantic. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 67(3), 383-396.

Myers, A.A. & Costello, M.J., 1986. The Amphipod sibling pair *Leucothoe lilljeborgi* Boeck and *L. incisa* Robertson in British and Irish waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 66(1), 75-82.

Myers, A.A. & McGrath, D., 1982. Taxonomic studies on British and Irish amphipoda. Re-establishment of *Leucothoe procera*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 62, 693-698.

White, K., 2011. A taxonomic review of the Leucothoidae (Crustacea: Amphipoda) *Zootaxa* 3078, 1-113.

### *2.24.21.14 ## Eusiridae*

Coleman, C.O., 1999. On *Laothoes* (Crustacea, Amphipoda; Eusiridae) from the North Atlantic Ocean, with description of a new species. *Journal of Natural History*, 33, 799–811.

Lörz, A.-N., Tandberg, A.H.S., Willassen, E. & Driskell, A., 2018. *Rhachotropis* (Eusiroidea, Amphipoda) from the North East Atlantic. In: Brix, S., Lörz, A.-N., Stransky, B. & Svavarsson, J. (Eds). Amphipoda from the IceAGE-project (Icelandic marine Animals: Genetics and Ecology). *ZooKeys*, 731, 75-101.

Macnaughton, M.O., Thormar, J. & Berge, J., 2007. Sympagic amphipods in the Arctic pack ice: redescriptions of *Eusirus holmii* Hansen, 1887 and *Pleusymtes karstensi* (Barnard, 1959). *Polar Biology*, 30, 1013-1025.

### Peña Othaitz, J. & Sorbe, J.C., 2020. *Eusirus bonnieri* sp. nov. (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Eusiridae), a new deep species from the southeastern Bay of Biscay (NE Atlantic Ocean). *Zootaxa*, 4751(2), 238-256. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4751.2.2

Udekem d'Acoz, C., d', Vader, W. & Legezynska, J., 2007. On a new diminutive *Rhachotropis* species from the North Sea, with a key to European *Rhachotropis* (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Eusiridae). *Bollettino del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Verona*, 31, 31-49.

Weisshappel, J.B., 2000. Distribution and diversity of the hyperbenthic amphipod family Eusiridae in the different seas around the Greenland-Iceland-Faeroe-Ridge. *Sarsia*, 85, 227-236.

### *2.24.21.15 ## Liljeborgiidae*

Dauvin, J.C. & Gentil, F., 1983. Description de deux nouvelles espèces de Liljeborgiidae des côtes Françaises (Crustacea - Amphioda): *Listriella dentipalma* n. sp. et *Listriella spinifera* n. sp., *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 24, 429-442.

### Gouillieux, B., Bonifacio, P. & Lavesque, N., 2020. *Idunella bacheleti* sp. nov., a new Liljeborgiidae species (Crustacea: Amphipoda) from the Capbreton Canyon (Bay of Biscay, NE

Atlantic Ocean). *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 61, 311-322. https://doi.org/10.21411/CBM.A.597CD7A7

### Moreira, J., Veiga, P. & Rubal, M., 2024. Rediscovering the evasive amphipod *Idunella spinifera* (Dauvin and Gentil, 1983) in the northwest coast of the Iberian Peninsula. *Journal of Marine Science and Engineering*, 12, 1043. https://doi.org/10.3390/ jmse12071043

Myers, A.A. & McGrath, D., 1983. The genus *Listriella* (Crustacea: Amphipoda) in British and Irish waters, with the description of a new species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 83, 347-353.

Udekem d'Acoz, C., d', 2010. Contribution to the knowledge of European Liljeborgiidae (Crustacea, Amphipoda), with considerations on the family and its affinities. *Bulletin van het Koninklijk Belgisch Instituut voor Natuurwetenschappen*, 80, 127-259.

Udekem d'Acoz, C. d' & Vader, W., 2009. On *Liljeborgia fissicornis* (M. Sars, 1858) and three related new species from Scandinavia, with a hypothesis on the origin of the group *fissicornis. Journal of Natural History*, 43(33–34), 2087-2139.

### *2.24.21.16 ## Oedicerotidae*

Beare, D.J. & Moore, P.G., 1994. Observations on the biology of a rare British marine amphipod: *Monoculodes gibbosus* (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Oedicerotidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 74, 193-201.

Beare, D.J. & Moore, P.G., 1996. The distribution, growth and reproduction of *Pontocrates arenarius* and *P. altamarinus* (Crustacea: Amphipoda) at Millport, Scotland. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 76(4), 931-950.

Beare, D.J. & Moore, P.G., 1998. Aspects of the life histories of *Perioculodes longimanus, Pontocrates arcticus* and *Synchelidium maculatum* (Crustacea: Amphipoda) at Millport, Scotland. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 78, 193-209.

### Bousfield, E.L. & Chevrier, A., 1996. The amphipod family Oedicerotidae on the Pacific coast of North America. I. The *Monoculodes* and *Synchelidium* generic complexes: systematics and distributional ecology. *Amphipacifica*, 2, 75-148.

### Coleman, C.O. & Thurston, M.H., 2014. A redescription of the type species of *Oedicerina* Stephensen, 1931 (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Oedicerotidae) and the description of two new species. *Zoosystematics and Evolution*, 90(2), 225-247. DOI 10.3897/zse.90.8559

De Grave, S. & Myers, A.A., 1997. The occurrence of *Pontocrates arcticus* in Ireland and confirmation of *Gammarus chevreuxi* as an Irish species (Crustacea: Amphipoda). *Irish Naturalists Journal*, 25, 383.

Esquete, P, Moreira, J. & Troncoso, J.S., 2010. First record of *Perioculodes aequimanus* (Crustacea: Amphipoda) in the north-east Atlantic, with remarks on taxonomic characters. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 3, e112, 1-7.

### Jażdżewska, A.M., Brandt, A., Martínez Arbizu, P. & Vink, A., 2022. Exploring the diversity of the deep sea — four new species of the amphipod genus *Oedicerina* described using

morphological and molecular methods. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 194(1), 181-225.

Jansen, T., 2002. A taxonomic revision of *Westwoodilla* Bate, 1862 (Crustacea: Amphipoda), including descriptions of two new species. *Steenstrupia*, 27(1), 83-136.

Moore, P.G., 1984. The amphipod *Monoculodes gibbosus* (Crustacea) in British waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 64(2), 271-278.

Moore, P.G. & Beare, D.J., 1993. Taxonomic confusion in the genus *Pontocrates* (Crustacea: Amphipoda) and the presence of *P. arcticus* in Britain. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 73(3), 609-615.

### Myers, A.A. & Ashelby, C.W., 2022. A revision of the genus *Pontocrates* Boeck, 1871 (Amphipoda, Oedicerotidae) with the description of *P. moorei* sp. nov. and the re-establishment of *P. norvegicus* (Boeck, 1860). *Zootaxa*, 5115(4), 582-598. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.5115.4.8

### Tandberg, A.H.S., Vader, W., Olsen, B.R. & Rapp, H.T., 2018. *Monoculodes bousfieldi* sp. n. from the Arctic hydrothermal vent Loki's Castle. *Marine Biodiversity*, 48(2), 927-937. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12526-018-0869-6

### *2.24.21.17 ## Stegocephalidae*

Berge, J., 2001. Description of two new species of Stegocephalidae (Crustacea, Amphipoda): *Metandania wimi* and *Stegocephalina trymi*. *Sarsia*, 86, 213-220.

Berge, J & Vader, W., 1997. North Atlantic species of the genus *Stegocephaloides* Sars (Amphipoda, Stegacephaloidae). *Sarsia*, 82, 325-346.

Berge, J. & Vader, W., 1997. Stegocephalid (Crustacea, Amphipoda) species collected in the BIOFAR and BIOICE programmes. *Sarsia*, 82, 347-370.

Berge, J. & Vader, W., 2001. Revision of the amphipod (Crustacea) family Stegocephalidae. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 133, 531-592.

### *2.24.21.18 ## Ampeliscidae*

### Belattmania, Z., Chaouti, A., Machado, M., Engelen, A., Serrão, E.A., Reani, A. & Sabour, B., 2017. *Ampelisca lusitanica* (Crustacea: Amphipoda): new species for the Atlantic coast of Morocco. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 10(7), 1-5. DOI 10.1186/s41200-017-0110-5

Bellan-Santini, D. & Dauvin, J.C., 1981. Description d'une nouvelle espèce d'*Ampelisca* des côtes Francaises (Amphipoda). *Crustaceana*, 40, 242-252.

Bellan-Santini, D. & Dauvin, J.C., 1997. Ampeliscidae (Amphipoda) from Iceland with a description of a new species (contribution to the BIOICE research programme). *Journal of Natural History*, 31, 1157-1173.

Bellan-Santini, D. & Dauvin, J.C., 2008. Contribution to knowledge of the genus *Haploops*, a new location for *Haploops lodo* (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Ampeliscidae) from the bathyal

North Atlantic Ocean with a complement to the description of the species. *Journal of Natural History*, 42(13), 1065–1077.

### Bellan-Santini, D. & Kaïm-Malka, R.A., 1977. *Ampelisca* nouvelles de Méditerranée (Crustacea, Amphipoda). *Bolletino del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Verona*, 4, 479-523.

Bellan-Santini, D., Kaïm-Malka, R.A. & Dauvin, J., 2018. Two new *Haploops* species (Crustacea: Gammaridea: Ampeliscidae) from the North Atlantic Ocean: *H. bjarnii* and *H. quebecoisis* [Contribution to the knowledge of the *Haploops* genus. 9.]. *Zootaxa*, 4483(3), 480-496.

Dauvin, J.C. & Bellan-Santini, D., 1982. Description de deux nouvelles especes d'*Ampelisca* des cotes Francaises Atlantiques (Crustacea-Amphipoda): *Ampelisca toulemonti* n.sp. et *Ampelisca spooneri* n.sp. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 23, 253-268.

Dauvin, J.C. & Bellan-Santini, D., 1988. Illustrated Key to *Ampelisca* Species from the North-Eastern Atlantic. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 68(4), 659-676.

Dauvin, J.C. & Bellan-Santini, D., 1990. An overview of the amphipod genus *Haploops* (Ampeliscidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 70(4), 887-904.

Dauvin, J.C. & Bellan-Santini, D., 1996. Ampeliscidae (Amphipoda) from the Bay of Biscay. *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 16(1), 149-168.

### Dauvin, J.C., Alizier, S., Weppe, A. & Guðmundsson, G., 2012. Diversity and zoogeography of Icelandic deep-sea Ampeliscidae (Crustacea: Amphipoda). *Deep Sea Research Part I: Oceanographic Research Papers*, 68, 12-23.

### Dauvin, J.-C., Sampaio, L., Rodrigues, A.M. & Quintino, V., 2021. Taxonomy and ecology of sympatric *Ampelisca* species (Crustacea, Amphipoda) from the Strait of Gibraltar to the Strait of Dover, north-eastern Atlantic. *Frontiers in Marine Science*, 8, 643078. doi: 10.3389/fmars.2021.643078

Kaïm-Malka, R.A., 1976. Révision des *Haploops* (Crustacea, Amphipoda) de Méditerranée. *Bolletino del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale, Verona,* 3, 269-308.

Kaïm-Malka, R.A., 2000. Elevation of two eastern Atlantic varieties of *Ampelisca brevicornis* (Costa, 1853) (Crustacea, Amphipoda) to full specific rank with redescription of the species. *Journal of Natural History*, 34, 1939-1966.

Kaim-Malka, R.A., 2010. *Haploops longiseta, a* new species from the Atlantic Ocean (Crustacea, Gammaridea, Ampeliscidae) [Contribution to the knowledge of the *Haploops* genus. 6.]. *Zootaxa*, 2356, 57-68.

Kaim-Malka, R.A., 2012. *Haploops antennata, a* new species from the North Atlantic Ocean (Crustacea, Gammaridea, Ampeliscidae) [Contribution to the knowledge of the *Haploops* genus. 7.]. *Zootaxa*, 3320, 36-46.

### Kaïm-Malka, R.A., Bellan-Santini, D. & Dauvin, J.C., 2016. On some *Haploops* species collected in the North Atlantic Ocean with the description of *Haploops islandica* n. sp.

(Crustacea: Gammaridea: Ampeliscidae) [Contribution to the knowledge of the *Haploops* genus. 8.]. *Zootaxa*, 4179(1), 042-076. http://www.mapress.com/j/zt/

### Kaïm-Malka, R.A., Bellan-Santini, D. & Dauvin, J.C., 2021. Complement to the knowledge of the *Haploops* species (Crustacea, Gammaridea, Ampeliscidae), with the description of two new species from North Atlantic Ocean. [Contribution to the knowledge of the *Haploops* genus. 10.]. *Zootaxa*, 5048(2), 151-175. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.5048.2.

Kanneworff, E., 1966. On some amphipod species of the genus *Haploops*, with special reference to *H. tubicola* Liljeborg and *H. tenuis* sp. nov. from the Oresund. *Ophelia,* 3, 183-207.

King, R.A., Myers, A.A. & McGrath, D., 2004. The *Ampelisca aequicornis* group of species (Amphipoda: Ampeliscidae) with a key, and a description of *Ampelisca eclimensis* sp. nov. from Ireland. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 84, 155-164.

Myers, A.A. & McGrath, D., 1991. The *Ampelisca diadema* group of species (Amphipoda: Gammaridea) in British and Irish waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 71, 265-279.

Myers, A.A. & McGrath, D., 1994. *Ampelisca dalmatina* and *A. provincialis* (Amphipoda: Gammaridea) in Irish waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 74, 403-412.

Peart, R.A., 2018. Ampeliscidae (Crustacea, Amphipoda) from the IceAGE expeditions. In: Brix, S., Lörz, A.-N., Stransky, B. & Svavarsson, J. (Eds). Amphipoda from the IceAGE-project (Icelandic marine Animals: Genetics and Ecology). *ZooKeys*, 731, 145-173.

### Tato, R., Esquete, P. & Moreira, J., 2012. A new species of *Ampelisca* (Crustacea, Amphipoda) from NW Iberian Peninsula: *Ampelisca troncosoi* sp. nov. *Helgoland Marine Research.* 66(3), 319-330. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10152-011-0273-0

Unicomarine Ltd., 1996. *Ampelisca* pictorial key. 2pp. (Unpublished).

### *2.24.21.19 ## Atylidae*

Bousfield, E.L. & Kendall, J.A., 1994. The Amphipod superfamily Dexaminoidea on the North American Pacific coast; families Atylidae and and Dexaminidae: systematics and distributional ecology. *Amphipacifica*, 1(3), 3-66.

### *2.24.21.20 ## Dexaminidae*

Bousfield, E.L. & Kendall, J.A., 1994. The Amphipod superfamily Dexaminoidea on the North American Pacific coast; families Atylidae and and Dexaminidae: systematics and distributional ecology. *Amphipacifica*, 1(3), 3-66.

### Krapp-Schickel, T., 2013. New or amended data on Mediterranean Amphipoda: genera *Dexamine*, *Ericthonius* and *Stenothoe*. *Zootaxa*, 3613(2), 125-145. http://dx.doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.3613.2.2

### *2.24.21.21 ## Lepechinellidae*

Barnard, J.L., 1973. Deep-sea Amphipoda of the genus *Lepechinella* (Crustacea). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 33, 1-31.

### Johansen, P.O. & Vader, W., 2015. New and little known species of *Lepechinella* (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Lepechinellidae) and an allied new genus *Lepesubchela* from the North Atlantic. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 127, 1-35. http://dx.doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2015.127

### Lörz, A.-N., Brix, S., Jażdżewska, A.M. & Hughes, L.E., 2020. Diversity and distribution of North Atlantic Lepechinellidae (Amphipoda: Crustacea). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 190, 1095-1122.

### *2.24.21.22 ## Melphidippidae*

Udekem d'Acoz, C., d', 2006. On a new *Melphidippa* species from Svalbard (Amphipoda, Melphidippidae). *Crustaceana*, 79(4), 489-499.

### *2.24.21.23 ## Pardaliscidae*

Birstein, J.A. & Vinogradov, M.E., 1962. Notes on the family Pardaliscidae (Amphipoda) with the description of a new genus. *Crustaceana*, 3(4), 249-258.

Johansen, P.-O. & Vader, W., 2018. *Halicoides borealis*, a new species of Pardaliscidae (Crustacea: Amphipoda) from the northern North Sea, *Journal of Natural History*, 52(17-18), 1133-1145.

### Johansen, P.-O. & Vader, W., 2020. *Nicippe isaki*, a new species of Pardaliscidae (Crustacea: Amphipoda) from Svalbard, *Marine Biology Research*, 16(6-7), 521-531. DOI: 10.1080/17451000.2020.1828593

Karaman, G.S., 1974. Revision of the family Pardaliscidae with diagnosis of genera, distribution of species and bibliography (XLIII Contribution to the Knowledge of the Amphipoda). *Acta Adriatica*, 15(7), 1-46.

### Tomikawa, K., Kakui K, & Fujiwara, Y., 2020. A new species of *Nicippe* from the Bering Sea (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Pardaliscidae), with a redescription of *N. tumida*. *ZooKeys*, 965, 37-53. https://doi.org/10.3897/ zookeys.965.51749

### *2.24.21.24 ## Haustoriidae*

Bellan-Santini, D., 2005. European species of *Haustorius* (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Haustoriidae), with description of a new Mediterranean Species. *Journal of Natural History*, 39(15), 1101-1110.

### *2.24.21.25 ## Phoxocephalidae*

King, R.A., Myers, A.A. & McGrath, D., 2004. A review of shallow-water Irish and British *Harpinia* Boeck (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Phoxocephalidae) species including the first detailed descriptions of the males of *Harpinia laevis* Sars and *Harpinia pectinata* Sars. *Journal of Natural History*, 38, 1263-1286.

Watling, L., 1981. Amphipoda from the northwestern Atlantic: The genera *Jerbarnia*, *Epimeria* and *Harpinia*. *Sarsia*, 66, 203-211.

### *2.24.21.26 ## Urothoidae*

### Bellan-Santini, D. & Menioui, M., 2004. Une nouvelle espèce d'*Urothoe*, *Urothoe atlantica* (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Urothoidae) de la côte atlantique du Maroc. *Cahiers de Biologie marine*, 45(4), 305-312. https://doi.org/10.21411/CBM.A.FDCC5196

### Conradi, M., Lopez-Gonzalez, P.J. & Bellan-Santini, D., 1995. A new species of *Urothoe* (Amphipoda, Gammaridea) from the Iberian Peninsula. *Cahiers de Biologie marine*, 36(1), 9-13.

Jaume, D. & Sorbe, J.-C., 2001. A new bathyal amphipod from the Bay of Biscay: *Carangolia barnardi* sp.nov. (Gammaridea: Urothoidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 81(1), 49-60.

### *2.24.21.27 ## Pleustidae*

Bousfield, E.L. & Hendrycks, E.A., 1994. A revision of the family Pleustidae (Amphipoda: Gammaridea). Part 1. Systematics and Biogeography of Component Subfamilies. *Amphipacifica*, 1(1), 17-57.

Faasse, M. & Moorsel, G. van, 2003. The North-American amphipods, *Melita nitida* Smith, 1873 and *Incisocalliope aestuarius* (Watling and Maurer, 1973) (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Gammaridea), introduced to the Western Scheldt estuary (The Netherlands). *Aquatic Ecology*, 37, 13-22.

### Gouillieux, B., Sorbe, J.-C., Bachelet, G. & Daffe, G., 2024. *Incisocalliope aestuarius* (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Pleustidae), an old introduced species in the Gironde Estuary (SW France). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 104, e116, 1-6. https://doi.org/ 10.1017/S0025315424000997

### Leitinger, J., Schüler, L. & Nestler, S., 2021. Among us: first record of the non-indigenous amphipod *Incisocalliope aestuarius* (Watling and Maurer, 1973) in Germany. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(4), 875-884. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2021.10.4.12

### Myers, A.A. & Hall-Spencer, J.M., 2004. A new species of amphipod crustacean, *Pleusymtes comitari* sp. nov., associated with gorgonians on deep-water coral reefs off Ireland. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 84(5), 1029-1032. https://doi.org/10.1017/s0025315404010367h

### *2.24.21.28 ## Epimeriidae*

Beermann, J., Westbury, M.V., Hofreiter, M., Hilgers, L., Deister, H.N. & Raupach, M.J., 2018. Cryptic species in a well-known habitat: applying taxonomics to the amphipod genus *Epimeria* (Crustacea, Peracarida). *Nature, Scientific Reports*, 8, 6893.

### *2.24.21.29 ## Crymostygidae*

### Kristjánsson, B.K. & Svavarsson, J., 2004. Crymostygidae, a new family of subterranean freshwater gammaridean amphipods (Crustacea) recorded from subarctic Europe. *Journal of Natural History*, 38(15), 1881-1894.

### *2.24.21.30 ## Crangonyctidae*

### Arbačiauskas, K., 2008. *Synurella ambulans* (F. Müller, 1846), a new native amphipod species of Lithuanian waters. *Acta Zoologica Lituanica*, 18(1), 66-68.

### Baars, J.-R., Minchin, D., Feeley, H.B., Brekkhus, S. & Mauvisseau, Q., 2021. The first record of the invasive alien freshwater amphipod *Crangonyx floridanus* (Bousfield, 1963) (Crustacea: Amphipoda) in two Irish river systems. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(3), 629-635. DOI: https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2021.10.3.13

Mauvisseau, Q., Davy-Bowker, J., Bryson, D., Souch, G.R., Burian, A. & Sweet, M., 2018. First detection of a highly invasive freshwater amphipod *Crangonyx floridanus* (Bousfield, 1963) in the United Kingdom, *BioInvasions Records*, 8(1), 1-7.

### *2.24.21.31 ## Niphargidae*

### Hänfling, B., Douterelo-Soler, I., Knight, L.R.F.D. & Proudlove, G., 2009. Molecular studies on the *Niphargus kochianus* group (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Niphargidae) in Great Britain and Ireland. *Cave and Karst Science*, 35(1-2), 35-40.

### Knight, L.R. & Johns, T., 2015. Auto-ecological studies on *Niphargus aquilex* (Schiödte, 1855) and *Niphargus glenniei* (Spooner, 1952) (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Niphargidae). *Cave and Karst Science*, 42(2), 63-77.

### Knight, L.R.F.D. & Penk, M.R., 2010. Groundwater Crustacea of Ireland: a survey of the stygobitic Malacostraca in caves and springs. Biology and Environment: *Proceedings of the Royal Irish Academy*, 110B(3), 211-235. DOI: 10.3318/ BIOE.2010.110.3.211.

### Kokalj, A.J., Fišer, Ž., Dolar, A., Novak, S., Drobne, D., Bračko, G. & Fišer, C., 2022. Screening of NaCl salinity sensitivity across eight species of subterranean amphipod genus *Niphargus*. *Ecotoxicology and environmental safety*, 236, 113456.

### *2.24.21.32 ## Gammaridae*

### Blackman, R.C., Constable, D., Hahn, C., Sheard, A.M., Durkota, J., Hänfling, B. & Handley, L.L., 2017. Detection of a new non-native freshwater species by DNA metabarcoding of environmental samples -- first record of *Gammarus fossarum* in the UK. *Aquatic Invasions*, 12(2), 177-189.

Boets, P., Lock, K., Tempelman, D., Van Haaren, T., Platvoet, D. & Goethals, P.L.M., 2012. First occurrence of the Ponto-Caspian amphipod *Echinogammarus trichiatus* (Martynov, 1932) (Crustacea: Gammaridae) in Belgium. *BioInvasions Records*, 1(2), 115–120.

### Bollache, L., Kaldonski, N., Troussard, J.P., Lagrue, C. & Rigaud, T., 2006. Spines and behaviour as defences against fish predators in an invasive freshwater amphipod. *Animal Behaviour*, 72(3), 627-633. doi:10.1016/j.anbehav.2005.11.020

### Copilaş-Ciocianu, D. & Šidagytė-Copilas, E., 2022. A substantial range expansion of alien Ponto-Caspian amphipods along the eastern Baltic Sea coast. *Oceanologia*, 64(1), 227-232.

### Copilaș-Ciocianu, D. & Sidorov, D., 2022. Taxonomic, ecological and morphological diversity of Ponto-Caspian gammaroidean amphipods: a review. *Organisms Diversity & Evolution*, 22(2), 285-315. doi: https://doi.org/10.1101/2021.01.21.427559

### Copilaș-Ciocianu, D., Palatov, D., Rewicz, T., Sands, A.F., Arbačiauskas, K., Van Haaren, T., Hebert, P.D., Grabowski, M. & Marin, I., 2023. A widespread Ponto-Caspian invader with a mistaken identity: integrative taxonomy elucidates the confusing taxonomy of *Trichogammarus trichiatus* (= *Echinogammarus*) (Crustacea: Amphipoda). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 198(3), 821-846.

De Grave, S. & Myers, A.A., 1997. The occurrence of *Pontocrates arcticus* in Ireland and confirmation of *Gammarus chevreuxi* as an Irish species (Crustacea: Amphipoda). *Irish Naturalists Journal*, 25, 383.

### Gabrielczak, H., Copilaș-Ciocianu, D., Grabowski, M., Son, M.O. & Rewicz, T., 2025. The amphipod *Amathillina cristata* Sars, 1894 is an overlooked native species in the Black Sea basin: insights from molecular data, historical records and SEM imaging. *The European Zoological Journal*, 92(1), 292-307. DOI: 10.1080/24750263.2025.2455615

### García-París, M., Jurado-Angulo, P., Rodríguez-Flores, P.C. & Rosas-Ramos, N., 2023. Nomenclatural changes in a taxonomically complex group (Amphipoda: Gammaridae). *Zootaxa*, 5230(5), 595-600. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.5230.5.7

### Goedmakers, A., 1972. *Gammarus fossarum* Koch, 1835: redescription based on neotype material and notes on its local variation (Crustacea, Amphipoda). *Bijdragen Tot de Dierkunde*, 42, 124-138.

### Goedmakers, A., 1980. Microgeographic races of *Gammarus fossarum* Koch, 1836. *Crustaceana*, Supplement 6, 216-224.

### Grabowski, M., Jabłońska, A., Weydmann-Zwolicka, A., Gantsevich, M., Strelkov, P., Skazina, M. & Węsławski, J.M., 2019. Contrasting molecular diversity and demography patterns in two intertidal amphipod crustaceans reflect Atlantification of High Arctic. *Marine Biology*, 2019, 166-155. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00227-019-3603-4

Hou, Z. & Sket, B., 2016. A review of Gammaridae (Crustacea: Amphipoda): the family extent, its evolutionary history, and taxonomic redefinition of genera. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 176(2), 323-348.

### Jażdżewski, K., 1970: *Gammarus inaequicauda* Stock in the Baltic Sea (Amphipoda, Gammaridea). Crustaceana, 19, 216-217.

### Jażdżewski, K., 1977. Remarks on the morphology of *Gammarus fossarum* Koch, 1835, and *Gammarus kischineffensis* Schellenberg, 1937. *Crustaceana*, Supplement 4, 201-211.

### Jażdżewska, A.M., Rewicz, T., Mamos, T., Wattier, R., Bącela-Spychalska, K. & Grabowski, M., 2020. Cryptic diversity and mtDNA phylogeography of the invasive demon shrimp, *Dikerogammarus haemobaphes* (Eichwald, 1841), in Europe. *NeoBiota*, 57, 53-86. https://doi.org/10.3897/neobiota.57.46699

Johns, T., Smith, D.C., Homann, S. & England, J.A., 2018. Time-series analysis of a native and a non-native amphipod shrimp in two English rivers. *BioInvasions Records*, 7(2), 101-110.

Karaman, G.S., 1991. The survey of described and cited freshwater *Gammarus* species (Fam. Gammaridae) from Soviet Union with redescription of two taxa. *Poljoprivreda I Šumarstvo*, 37, 37-73.

### Korpinen, S. & Westerbom, M., 2010. Microhabitat segregation of the amphipod genus *Gammarus* (Crustacea: Amphipoda) in the northern Baltic Sea. *Marine Biology*, 157(2), 361-370. DOI 10.1007/s00227-009-1323-x

### Karaman, G.S. & Pinkster, S., 1977. Freshwater *Gammarus* species from Europe, North Africa and adjacent regions of Asia (Crustacea, Amphipoda). Part I. *Gammarus pulex*-group and related species. *Bijdragen Tot de Dierkunde*, 47, 1-97.

Mauvisseau, Q., Troth, C., Young, E., Burian, A. & Sweet, M., 2019. The development of an eDNA based detection method for the invasive shrimp *Dikerogammarus haemobaphes*. *Management of Biological Invasions*, 10(3), 449-460.

### Morhun, H., Copilas-Ciocianu, D., Rewicz, T., Son, M.O., Khomenko, A., Huseynov, M., Utevsky, S. & Grabowski, M., 2022. Molecular markers and SEM imaging reveal pseudocryptic diversity within the Ponto-Caspian low-profile amphipod invader *Dikerogammarus bispinosus*. *The European Zoological Journal*, 89(1), 94-108. DOI: 10.1080/24750263.2021.2018056

Rygg, B., 1974. Identification of juvenile Baltic gammarids (Crustacea, Amphipoda). *Annales Zoologici Fennici*, 11, 216-219.

### Segerstråle, S.G., 1947. New observations on the distribution and morphology of the amphipod, *Gammarus zaddachi* Sexton, with notes on related species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 27(1), 219-244.

Sexton, E.W., 1939. On a new species of *Gammarus* (*G. tigrinus*) from Droitwich District. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 23(2), 543-551.

Sexton, E.W., 1942. The relation of *Gammarus zaddachi* Sexton to some other species of *Gammarus* occurring in fresh, estuarine and marine waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom,* 25, 575-606.

Sexton, E.W. & Spooner, M.A., 1940. An account of *Marinogammarus* (Schellenberg) gen nov. [Amphipoda], with a description of a new species, *M. pirloti. Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 24, 633-682.

Spooner G. M. ,1947. Distribution of *Gammarus* species in Estuaries. Part 1. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 27, 1-52.

Spooner, G.M., 1951. On *Gammarus zaddachi oceanicus* Segerstrale. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 23(1), 211-236.

Stock, J.H., 1982. Validite du genre *Pectenogammarus* Reid, 1940 et distribution de son espece-type, *P. planicrurus* (Reid, 1940) (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Gammaridae). *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 23, 325-329.

### Stock, J.H., 1967. A revision of the European species of the *Gammarus locusta*-group (Crustacea, Amphipoda). *Zoologische verhandelingen*, 90(1), 1-56.

### Stock, J.H. & Kant, P., 1966. What is *Gammarus campylops* of Sars, 1894. *Bulletin Zoologisch Museum*, 1(2), 7-13.

Strode, E., Berezina, N.A., Kalnins, M. & Balode, M., 2013. New records of the amphipods *Gammarus tigrinus* Sexton, 1939 and *Pontogammarus robustoides* G.O. Sars, 1894 in Latvian waters of the Baltic Sea. *BioInvasions Records*, 2(1), 63-68.

### Vader, W. & Tandberg, A.H.S., 2019. Gammarid amphipods (Crustacea) in Norway, with a key to the species. *Fauna norvegica*, 39, 12-25.

### Weiss, M., Macher, J.N., Seefeldt, M.A. & Leese, F., 2014. Molecular evidence for further overlooked species within the *Gammarus fossarum*. *Hydrobiologia*, 721, 165-184. https://doi.org/10.1007/ s10750-013-1658-7

### Westram, A., Jokela, J., Baumgartner, C. & Keller, I., 2011. Spatial distribution of cryptic species diversity in European freshwater amphipods (*Gammarus fossarum*) as revealed by pyrosequencing. *PLoS One*, 6, e23879.

#### *2.24.21.33 ## Gammarellidae*

Karaman, G.S., 1981. Genus *Gammarellus* Herbst and the value of its species (fam. Gammaridae) (Contribution to the Knowledge of the Amphipoda 122). *Poljoprivreda I Šumarstvo*, 274, 27-43.

#### *2.24.21.34 ## Micruropidae*

### Barabanova, L., Galkina, S., & Mikhailova, E., 2019. Cytogenetic study on the invasive species *Gmelinoides fasciatus* in the ecosystem of the Gulf of Finland. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 99(3), 611-618. doi:10.1017/S0025315417001357

#### *2.24.21.35 ## Pontogammaridae*

### Boonstra, H., Wiggers, R. & Swarte, M., 2016. First record of the Ponto-Caspian amphipod *Obesogammarus obesus* (Sars, 1894) (Amphipoda: Pontogammaridae) from the Netherlands. *BioInvasions Records*, 5(3), 155-158. http://dx.doi.org/10.3391/bir.2016.5.3.06

### Copilaş-Ciocianu, D. & Šidagytė-Copilas, E., 2022. A substantial range expansion of alien Ponto-Caspian amphipods along the eastern Baltic Sea coast. *Oceanologia*, 64(1), 227-232.

### Copilaș-Ciocianu, D. & Sidorov, D., 2022. Taxonomic, ecological and morphological diversity of Ponto-Caspian gammaroidean amphipods: a review. *Organisms Diversity & Evolution*, 22(2), 285-315. doi: https://doi.org/10.1101/2021.01.21.427559

Nehring, S., 2006. The Ponto-Caspian amphipod *Obesogammarus obesus* (Sars, 1894) arrived the Rhine River via the Main-Danube Canal. *Aquatic Invasions*, 1(3), 148-153.

Strode, E., Berezina, N.A., Kalnins, M. & Balode, M., 2013. New records of the amphipods *Gammarus tigrinus* Sexton, 1939 and *Pontogammarus robustoides* G.O. Sars, 1894 in Latvian waters of the Baltic Sea. BioInvasions Records, 2(1), 63-68.

### *2.24.21.36 ## Bathyporeiidae*

Barclay, I.M.T., 1982. New records of *Bathyporeia* (Amphipoda) from West Scotland. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 62, 229-231.

Toulmond, A., 1966. Description of *Bathyporeia nana* n.sp. (Amphipoda, Haustoriidae). *Archives de Zoologie Experimentale et Generale*, 107, 219-236.

Udekem d'Acoz, C., d', 2004. The genus *Bathyporeia* Lindstrom in western Europe (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Pontoporeiidae). *Zoologische Verhandelingen*, Leiden, 348, 180pp.

Udekem d'Acoz, C., d', 2006. Systematic, phylogenetic and biological considerations on the genera *Bathyporeia*, *Amphiporeia*, *Pontoporeia* and *Priscillina*, with redescription of the West-Atlantic *Bathyporeia* species and description of a new *Priscillina* from Svalbard (Crustacea, Amphipoda). *Bulletin van het Koninklijk Belgisch Instituut voor Natuurwetenschappen*, 76, 33-110.

Udekem d'Acoz, C., d', Echchaoui, H.M.C. & Menioui, M., 2005. Further observations on North African and South Iberian *Bathyporeia* (Crustacea, Amphipoda), with the description of a new species. *Beaufortia*, 55, 1-22.

Udekem d'Acoz, C., d' & Menioui, M., 2004. On three new *Bathyporeia* species from the Atlantic coasts of North Africa (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Pontoporeiidae). *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 45(2), 175-195.

Udekem d'Acoz, C. d' & Vader, W., 2005. The Mediterranean *Bathyporeia* revisited (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Pontoporeiidae), with the description of a new species. *Bolletino del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Verona: Botanica Zoologia*, 29, 3-38.

Vader, W., 1970. The status of *Bathyporeia gracilis* Sars (Amphipoda, Haustoriidae). *Sarsia*, 43, 155-162.

Watkin, E.E., 1939. A revision of the amphipod genus *Bathyporeia* Lindstrom. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 23(1), 211-236.

### *2.24.21.37 ## Calliopiidae*

### Boyko, C.B. & De Grave, S., 2023. *Gossea* Spence Bate & Westwood, 1862 (Amphipoda) and *Gossea* Agassiz, 1862 (Cnidaria, Hydrozoa): reversal of presumed precedence and review of the complicated nomenclatural history. *Crustaceana*, 96(8), 791-796.

### Krapp-Schickel, T. & Kulla, J., 2001. Where is the true *Apherusa bispinosa* (Bate, 1857) in the 'haystack' of citations? Bollettino del *Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Verona. Botanica Zoologia*, 16, 81-103.

Krapp-Schickel, T. & Sorbe, J.C., 2006. *Apherusa delicata*, a new suprabenthic amphipod (Crustacea, Eusiridae) from the northern Bay of Biscay ("Grande Vasière" fishing grounds), with a discussion about the genus. *Organisms Diversity & Evolution*, 6, 57-65.

### Lörz, A.-N., Nack, M., Tandberg, A.-H.S., Brix, S. & Schwentner, M., 2024. A new deep-sea species of *Halirages* Boeck, 1871 (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Calliopiidae) inhabiting sponges. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 930, 53-78. https://doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2024.930.2487

Ringvold, H. & Tandberg, A.H.S., 2014. A new deepwater species of Calliopiidae, *Halirages helgae* (Crustacea, Amphipoda), with a synoptic table to *Halirages* species from the northeast Atlantic. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 98, 1-13.

Udekem d'Acoz, C., d', 2007. The genera *Haliragoides* and *Neohela* in the North Atlantic, with the description of two new deepwater species from Norway and Svalbard (Crustacea: Amphipoda). *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 48(1), 17-35.

Weisshappel J.B., 2001. Distribution and diversity of the hyperbenthic amphipod family Calliopiidae in the different seas around the Greenland-Iceland-Faeroe-Ridge. *Sarsia*, 86, 143-151.

### Wang, Y.-R., Zhu, C.-D., Sha, Z.-L. & Ren, X.-Q., 2020. *Bathya brevicarpus* gen et sp. nov. (Amphipoda: Senticaudata: Calliopiidae): new taxa from hydrothermal vents, Okinawa Trough, north-west Pacific. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 693, 1-12.

### *2.24.21.38 ## Cheirocratidae*

Gouillieux, B., 2019. *Cheirocratus pseudosundevallii* (Amphipoda, Cheirocratidae), a new species from Arcachon Bay, Bay of Biscay. *Crustaceana*, 92(8), 943-955.

Myers, A.A., McGrath, D. & Musk, W., 2017. First recorded occurrence of *Cheirocratus robustus* Sars, 1894 in the British Isles. *Marine Biodiversity Records* (2017), 10(3), 1-4.

### *2.24.21.39 ## Eriopisidae*

### *2.24.21.40 ## Maeridae*

Gouillieux, B. & Sorbe, J.C., 2015. *Elasmopus thalyae* sp. nov. (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Maeridae), a new benthic species from soft and hard bottoms of Arcachon Bay (SE Bay of Biscay). *Zootaxa*, 3905(1), 107-118.

Hughes, L.E. & Lowry, J.K., 2010. Establishing a neotype for *Elasmopus rapax* Costa, 1853 and its presence as an invasive species in temperate Australian waters. Journal of *Crustacean Biology*, 30(4), 699-709.

Krapp-Schickel, T. & Vader, W., 2009. On some maerid genera (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Maeridae) collected by the Hourglass Cruises (Florida). Part 1: Genera *Anamaera*, *Ceradocus*, *Clessidra* gen. nov., *Jerbarnia*, *Maera*, *Meximaera*, with a key to world *Ceradocus*. *Journal of Natural History*, 43(33), 2057-2086.

Krapp-Schickel, T. & Vader, W., 2012. Leucothoid and Maerid Amphipods (Crustacea) from deep regions of the North Atlantic. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 67(3), 383-396.

Watling, L., 1981. Amphipoda from the northwestern Atlantic: The genera *Jerbarnia*, *Epimeria* and *Harpinia*. *Sarsia*, 66, 203-211.

### *2.24.21.41 ## Melitidae*

Faasse, M. & Moorsel, G. van, 2003. The North-American amphipods, *Melita nitida* Smith, 1873 and *Incisocalliope aestuarius* (Watling and Maurer, 1973) (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Gammaridea), introduced to the Western Scheldt estuary (The Netherlands). *Aquatic Ecology*, 37, 13-22.

Gouillieux, B., Lavesque, N., Blanchet, H. & Bachelet, G., 2016. First record of the non-indigenous *Melita nitida* Smith, 1873 (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Melitidae) in the Bay of Biscay (NE Atlantic). *BioInvasions Records*, 5(2), 85-92.

Jarrett, N.E. & Bousfield, E.L., 1996. The amphipod superfamily Hadzioidea on the Pacific coast of North America: Family Melitidae. Part I. The *Melita* group: systematics and distributional ecology. *Amphipacifica*, 2(2), 3-74.

Lowry, J.K. & Springthorpe, R.T., 2007. A revision of the tropical/temperate amphipod genus *Dulichiella* Stout, 1912, and the description of a new Atlantic genus *Verdeia* gen. nov. (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Melitidae). *Zootaxa*, 1424, 1-62.

Normant-Saremba, M., Marszewska, L. & Kerckhof, F., 2017. First record of the North American amphipod *Melita nitida* Smith, 1873 in Polish coastal waters. *Oceanological and Hydrobiological Studies*, 46(1), 108-115.

Reichert, K. & Beermann, J., 2011. First record of the Atlantic gammaridean amphipod *Melita nitida* Smith, 1873 (Crustacea) from German waters (Kiel Canal). *Aquatic Invasions*, 6(1), 103-108.

### *2.24.21.42 ## Hyalidae*

Faasse, M., 2014. Introduction of *Ptilohyale littoralis* to The Netherlands. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 7(e28), 1-5, published online.

### Hiwatari, 2003. Taxonomic studies on *Hyale* (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Hyalidae) from the coast of Japan and adjacent waters. *Publications of the Seto Marine Biological Laboratory*, 39(4-6), 229-262.

### Krapp-schickel, T. & Bousfield, E.L., 2002. The talitroidean amphipod genus *Hyale* Rathke, 1837, sens. str. In the North Atlantic and Mediterranean regions. *Amphipacifica*, 3(3), 1-14.

Lo Brutto, S. & Iaciofano, D., 2018. A taxonomic revision helps to clarify differences between the Atlantic invasive *Ptilohyale littoralis* and the Mediterranean endemic *Parhyale plumicornis* (Crustacea, Amphipoda). *ZooKeys*, 754, 47-62.

McGrath, D. & Myers, A.A., 1989. The drift amphipod *Hyale grimaldii* in Irish and British waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 69 (4), 913-918.

Spilmont, N., Hachet, A., Faasse, M.A., Jourde, J., Luczak, C., Seuront, L. & Rolet, C., 2016. First records of *Ptilohyale littoralis* (Amphipoda: Hyalidae) and *Boccardia proboscidea* (Polychaeta: Spionidae) from the coast of the English Channel: habitat use and coexistence with other species. *Marine Biodiversity*, 1-11.

### *2.24.21.43 ## Talitridae*

Curry, A., Grayson, R.F. & Milligan, T.D., 1972. New British records of the semi-terrestrial amphipod *Orchestia cavimana*. *Freshwater Biology*, 2, 55-56.

Gordon, I., 1944. An amphipod, *Orchestia bottae,* new to Britain. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London*, 155, 70.

Gregory, S.J., 2016. On the terrestrial landhopper *Arcitalitrus dorrieni* (Hunt, 1925) (Amphipoda: Talitridae): identification and current distribution. *Bulletin of the British Myriapod & Isopod Group*, 29, 1-13.

Herkül, K., Kotta, J. & Kotta, I., 2006. Distribution and population characteristics of the alien talitrid amphipod *Orchestia cavimana* in relation to environmental conditions in the Northeastern Baltic Sea. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 60, 121-126.

Hunt, O.D., 1925. On the amphipod genus *Talitrus*, with a description of a new species from the Scilly Isles, *T. dorrieni* n. sp. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 13(4), 854-869, 5 figs., 5 pls.

### Konopacka, A., Grabowski, M., Bącela-Spychalska, K. & Rewicz, T., 2009. *Orchestia cavimana* Heller, 1865 (Amphipoda: Talitridae) enters freshwater inland habitats in the Vistula River, Poland. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(4), 689-691. DOI 10.3391/ai.2009.4.4.16

Lowry, J.K. & Fanini, L., 2013. Substrate dependent talitrid amphipods from fragmented beaches on the north coast of Crete (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Talitridae), including a redefinition of the genus *Orchestia* and descriptions of *Orchestia xylino* sp. nov. and *Cryptorchestia* gen. nov., *Zootaxa*, 3709(3), 201-229.

Lowry, J. & Myers, A., 2019. New genera of Talitridae in the revised Superfamily Talitroidea Bulycheva 1957 (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Senticaudata). *Zootaxa*, 4553(1), 1-100.

Lowry, J. & Myers, A., 2019. *Talitrus saltator* (Montagu, 1808), a species complex (Amphipoda, Senticaudata, Talitroidea, Talitridae). *Zootaxa*, 4664(4), 451-480.

### Myers, A.A. & Lowry, J.K., 2020. A revision of the genus *Orchestia* Leach, 1814 with the reinstatement of *O. inaequalipes* (KH Barnard, 1951), the designation of a neotype for *Orchestia gammarellus* (Pallas, 1776) and the description of three new species (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Talitridae: Talitrinae). *Zootaxa*, 4808(2), 201-250. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4808.2.1

### Myers, A.A. and Lowry, J.K., 2023. The beach-hopper genus *Platorchestia* (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Talitridae) on Atlantic Ocean coasts and on those of associated seas. *Records of the* Australian *Museum*, *75*(4), 485-505. https://doi.org/10.3853/j.2201-4349.75.2023.1887

Ruffo, S., Tarocco, M. & Latella, L., 2014. *Cryptorchestia garbinii* n. sp. (Amphipoda: Talitridae) from Lake Garda (Northern Italy), previously referred to as *Orchestia cavimana* Heller, 1865, and notes on the distribution of the two species. *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 81(1), 92-99.

Wildish, D.J., 1969. A new subspecies of *Orchestia* Leach (Amphipoda, Talitridae) from Britain. *Crustaceana*, 16, 288-290.

Wildish, D.J., 1987. Estuarine species of *Orchestia* (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Talitroidea) from Britain. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 67(3), 571-583.

### Wildish, D.J., 2014. New genus and two new species of driftwood hoppers (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Talitridae) from northeast Atlantic and Mediterranean coastal regions. *Zoosystematics and Evolution*, 90(2), 133-146. https://doi.org/10.3897/zse.90.8410

### *2.24.21.44 ## Aoridae*

Ashelby, C.W. 2006. Records of the introduced amphipod *Grandidierella japonica* Stephensen 1938 (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Gammaridea: Aoridae) from the Orwell Estuary, Suffolk. *Suffolk Natural History*, 42, 48-54.

Chapman, J.W. & Dorman, J.A., 1975. Diagnosis, systematics and notes on *Grandidierella japonica* (Amphipoda: Gammaridea) and its introduction to the Pacific coast of the United States. *Bulletin of the Southern California Academy of Sciences*, 74, 104-108.

Faasse, M.A., Verboom, L. & van der Loos, L., 2018. De Pacifische vlokreeft *Aoroides semicurvatus* in Nederland. *Macrofaunanieuwsmail*, 140, 21-23.

Gouillieux, B., Lavesque, N., Leclerc, J.C., Le Garrec, V., Viard, F. & Bachelet, G., 2016. Three non-indigenous species of *Aoroides* (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Aoridae) from the French Atlantic coast. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 96(8), 1651-1659.

Jourde, J., Sauriau, P.-G., Guenneteau, S. & Caillot, E., 2013. First record of *Grandidierella japonica* Stephensen, 1938 (Amphipoda: Aoridae) from mainland Europe. *BioInvasions Records*, 2(1), 51-55.

### L'Hardy, J.P. & Truchot, J.P., 1964. Description d' *Uncinotarsus pellucidus* nov. gen., nov. sp., nouvel amphipode gammarien mesopsammique de la famille des Aoridae. *Bulletin de la Société Zoologique de France,* 89, 125-135.

Munari, C., Bocchi, N. & Mistri, M., 2016. *Grandidierella japonica* (Amphipoda: Aoridae): a non-indigenous species in a Po delta lagoon of the northern Adriatic (Mediterranean Sea). *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 9(12), 1-8.

### Myers, A.A., 1969. A revision of the amphipod genus *Microdeutopus* Costa (Gammaridea: Aoridae). *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History) Zoology*, 17(4), 91-148.

### Myers A.A., 1976. Studies on the genus *Lembos* Bate. IV. *L. megacheir* (Sars), *L. borealis* sp. nov., *L. hirsutipes* Stebbing, *L. karamani* sp. nov., *L. setimerus* sp. nov. *Bolletino del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Verona,* 3, 445-477, figs. 90-111.

### Myers A.A., 1979. Studies on the genus *Lembos* Bate. IX. Atlantic species 6: *L. longipes* (Liljeborg), *L. websteri* Bate, *L. longidigitans* (Bonnier), *L.* (*Arctolembos* sub-gen. nov.) *arcticus* (Hansen). *Bolletino del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Verona,* 6, 249-275.

Myers, A.A., 1998. New and little known Corophioidea (Amphipoda: Gammaridea) from Faroese and Icelandic waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 78(1), 211-222.

Myers, A.A., 1981. *Amphipod Crustacea. I. Family Aoridae. Memoirs of the Hourglass Cruises*. Published by Florida Department of Natural Resources, Marine Research Laboratory, St Petersburg, Florida. ISSN–0085-0683.

Myers, A.A. & Costello, M.J., 1984. The amphipod genus *Aora* in British and Irish waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 64(2), 279-283.

Smith, P., Perrett, J., Garwood, P. & Moore, G., 1999. Two additions to the UK marine fauna: *Desdemona ornata* Banse, 1957 (Polychaeta, Sabellidae) and *Grandidierella japonica* Stephensen, 1938 (Amphipoad, Gammaridea). *Porcupine Newsletter*, 8-11.

### Soors, J., de Beukelaer, J., Bezdenjesnji, O., Buerms, D., Lefranc, C., Speybroeck, J. & Van de Meutter, F., 2022. Two new alien crustacean invaders *Grandidierella japonica* (Stephensen, 1938) and *Neomysis americana* (S.I. Smith, 1873) in Belgium. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(3), 747-757.

Tato, R., Moreira, J. & Urgorri, V., 2018. Redescription and first record of *Camacho faroensis* Myers, 1998 (Crustacea, Amphipoda) from the continental slope off Galicia (NW Iberian Peninsula). *Marine Biodiversity*, 49(2), 897-904.

### *2.24.21.45 ## Unciolidae*

### Hughes, L.E. & Lörz, A.-N., 2023. Unciolidae of deep-sea Iceland (Amphipoda, Crustacea). *Diversity*, 15, 546, 1-21. https://doi.org/ 10.3390/d15040546

Udekem d'Acoz, C., d', 2007. The genera *Haliragoides* and *Neohela* in the North Atlantic, with the description of two new deepwater species from Norway and Svalbard (Crustacea: Amphipoda). *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 48(1), 17-35.

### *2.24.21.46 ## Cheluridae*

### *2.24.21.47 ## Ampithoidae*

### Droual, G., Curd, A., Gauff, R., Gouillieux, B., Gélinaud, G., Cabelguen, J. & Grall, J., 2024. The French benthic newcomers: new records of *Ampithoe valida* S.I. Smith, 1873 and *Polydora colonia* Moore, 1907 in Brittany, first record of *Bispira polyomma* Giangrande & Faasse, 2012 in the North-East Atlantic and northernmost record of *Prostheceraeus moseleyi* Lang, 1884 in Europe. *BioInvasions Records*, 13(1), 37-56, https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2024.13.1.05

Faasse, M.A., 2015. New records of the non-native amphipod *Ampithoe valida* in Europe. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 8, e87, 1-4.

Myers, A.A., 1974. *Amphitholina cuniculus* (Stebbing), a little-known marine amphipod crustacean new to Ireland, *Proceedings of the Royal Irish Academy*, 74, 463-469.

### *2.24.21.48 ## Corophiidae*

### Albano, M.J., Rumbold, C., Chiesa, I.L., Vazquez, G., Spivak, E.D. & Obenat, S.M., 2018. DNA barcode, taxonomic and ecological notes for the identification of the invasive amphipod *Monocorophium acherusicum* (Costa, 1851). *New Zealand Journal of Marine and Freshwater Research*, 53(1), 15-32. DOI: 10.1080/00288330.2018.1469514

Bousfield, E.L. & Hoover, P.M., 1997. The amphipod superfamily Corophioidea on the Pacific coast of North America. Part V. Family Corophiidae: Corophiinae, new subfamily. Systematics and distributional ecology. *Amphipacifica*, 11, 67-140.

Chapman, J.W., 1988. Invasions of the northeast Pacific by Asian and Atlantic gammaridean amphipod crustaceans, including a new Species of *Corophium*. *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 8(3), 364-382.

### Copilaş-Ciocianu, D. & Šidagytė-Copilas, E., 2022. A substantial range expansion of alien Ponto-Caspian amphipods along the eastern Baltic Sea coast. *Oceanologia*, 64(1), 227-232.

### Copilaş-Ciocianu, D. & Sidorov, D., 2022. Taxonomic, ecological and morphological diversity of Ponto-Caspian gammaroidean amphipods: a review. *Organisms Diversity & Evolution*, 22(2), 285-315. doi: https://doi.org/10.1101/2021.01.21.427559

Crawford, G.I., 1937. A review of the amphipod genus *Corophium*, with notes on the British species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 21(2), 589-630.

Faasse, M., 2014. The Pacific amphipod *Monocorophium uenoi* (Stephensen, 1932) introduced to The Netherlands (NE Atlantic). *BioInvasions Records*, 3(1), 29-33.

### Forcellini, M., 2012. First record of the ponto-caspian invasive crustacean *Chelicorophium sowinskyi* (martinov, 1924) (amphipoda, corophiidae) in the French Rhone River. *Crustaceana*, 85(14), 1781-1785.

Gouillieux, B. & Massé, C., 2019. First record of *Monocorophium uenoi* (Stephenson, 1932) (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Corophiidae) in the Bay of Biscay, French Atlantic coast. *BioInvasions Records*, 8(1), 87-95.

### Guerra-García, J.M., Revanales, T., Saenz-Arias, P., Navarro-Barranco, C., Ruiz-Velasco, S., Pastor-Montero, M., Sempere-Valverde, J., Chebaane, S., Vélez-Ruiz, A., Martínez-Laiz, G. & Santos-Simón, M., 2023. Quick spreading of the exotic amphipod *Laticorophium baconi* (Shoemaker, 1934): another small stowaway overlooked? *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 24(3), 644–655. https://www.researchgate.net/publication/376418959

Keller, R.P., Habeeb, G., Henry, T. & Brenner, J., 2017. Non-native amphipod, *Apocorophium lacustre* (Vanhoffen, 1911), in the Illinois River and Chicago Area Waterway System. *Management of Biological Invasions*, 8(3), 377-382.

Marquiegui, M.A. & Perez, V., 2006. *Corophium urdaibaiense* (Amphipoda: Corophiidae: Corophiinae: Corophiini) a new species from the Cantabrian Sea (Bay of Biscay, north-east Atlantic). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 86(4), 729-136.

Moore, P.G., 1980. *Corophium sextonae* in Scottish waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 60, 1075.

Myers, A.A., McGrath, D. & Cunningham, P., 1989. A presumed male of the parthenogenetic amphipod *Corophium bonnellii* (Milne-Edwards). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 69, 319-321.

Myers, A.A. & Riera, R., 2013. First record of the genus *Medicorophium* (Amphipod: Corophiidae) from outside the Mediterranean. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 6, e66, 1-4.

Prato, E. & Biandolino, F., 2006. Life history of the amphipod *Corophium insidiosum* (Crustacea: Amphipoda) from Mar Piccolo (Ionian Sea, Italy). *Scientia Marina*, 70(3), 355-362.

### Sibley, P., Ferreira, M. & Innes, C., 2022. First record of the Ponto-Caspian amphipod *Chelicorophium robustum* (G.O. Sars, 1895) in Great Britain with notes on the method of collection. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(3), 758-765.

Wijnhoven, S., Velde, G. & van der Hummel, H., 2011. Is *Corophium multisetosum* Stock, 1952 an exotic invasive species in Europe? Distribution, habitat and recent observations in the Netherlands. *Crustaceana*, 84, 975-1011.

### *2.24.21.49 ## Ischyroceridae*

### Beermann, J., Hall-Mullen, A.K., Havermans, C., Coolen, J.W., Crooijmans, R.P., Dibbits, B., Held, C. & Desiderato, A., 2020. Ancient globetrotters—connectivity and putative native ranges of two cosmopolitan biofouling amphipods. *PeerJ*, 8, e9613. DOI 10.7717/peerj.9613

Conlan, K.E., 1990. A revision of the Crustacean Amphipod Genus *Jassa* Leach (Corophioidea: Ischyroceridae). *Canadian Journal of Zoology*, 68, 2031-2075.

### Conlan, K.E., 2021. New genera for species of *Jassa* Leach (Crustacea: Amphipoda) and their relationship to a revised Ischyrocerini. *Zootaxa*, 4921(1), 1-72. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4921.1.1

### Conlan, K.E., Desiderato, A. & Beermann, J., 2021. *Jassa* (Crustacea: Amphipoda): a new morphological and molecular assessment of the genus. *Zootaxa*, 4939(1), 1-191. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4939.1.1

### De-La-Ossa-Carretero, J.A. & Martí, A., 2014. A new species of *Siphonoecetes* Krøyer, 1845 *Siphonoecetes* (*Centraloecetes*) *bulborostrum* sp. nov. (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Ischyroceridae) from the western Mediterranean, coast of Iberian Peninsula. *Zootaxa*, 3765(1), 69-76. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.3765.1.4

Faasse, M. & Ligthart, M., 2020. Eerste waarnemingen van de vlokreeft *Jassa slatteryi* Conlan, 1990 in Nederland. *Macrofaunanieuwsmail*, 149, 9-10.

### Gouillieux, B., Ariyama, H., Costa, A.C., Daffe, G., Marchini, A., Micael, J. & Ulman, A., 2020. New records of *Ericthonius didymus* Krapp-Schickel, 2013 (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Ischyroceridae) in European waters with a focus in Arcachon Bay, France and key to *Ericthonius* species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 100(3), 401-112. https://doi.org/10.1017/ S0025315420000247

### Just, J., 2017. A fresh look at the higher classification of the Siphonoecetini Just, 1983 (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Ischyroceridae) 12: with a key to all taxa. *Zootaxa*, 4320(2), 321-338. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4320.2.7

King, R.A. & Holmes, J.M.C., 2004. A new species of *Ischyrocerus* (Crustacea: Amphipoda) from Ireland, with a review of *Ischyrocerus anguipes* and *Ischyrocerus minutus* from the North-East Atlantic. *Journal of Natural History*, 38 (14), 1757-1772.

### Krapp-Schickel, T., 2013. New or amended data on Mediterranean Amphipoda: genera *Dexamine*, *Ericthonius* and *Stenothoe*. *Zootaxa*, 3613(2), 125-145. http://dx.doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.3613.2.2

Myers, A.A. & McGrath, D., 1979. The British and Irish species of *Siphonoecetes* Kroyer (Amphipoda - Gammaridea). *Journal of Natural History*, 13, 211-220.

Myers, A.A. & McGrath, D., 1984. A revision of the north-east Atlantic species of *Ericthonius* (Crustacea: Amphipoda). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 64(2), 379-400.

### *2.24.21.50 ## Photidae*

Bakir, K., Sezgin, M. & Myers, A.A., 2011. A new species of amphipod, *Megamphopus katagani* sp. nov. (Crustacea: Peracarida: Photidae) from the Sea of Marmara (Turkey), with a key to the species of *Megamphopus* in the North Atlantic, Mediterranean and associated Seas. *Zootaxa*, 2791, 63-67.

### Conlan, K.E., 1994. New species of the amphipod crustacean genera *Photis* and *Gammaropsis* (Corophioidea: Isaeidae) from California. *Amphipacifica,* 1(3), 67-74.

### Krapp-schickel, G. & Myers, A.A., 1979. The Mediterranean species of *Gammaropsis* Liljeborg (Crustacea, Amphipoda). *Bolletino del Museo Civico di Storia Naturale di Verona.* 6, 441-467.

### Myers, A.A., 1976. The genera *Megamphopus* Norman and *Microprotopus* Norman (Amphipoda-Gammaridea) in the Mediterranean. *Bulletin du Museum National d'Histoire Naturelle*, 250, 121-132.

Myers, A.A., 1998. New and little known Corophioidea (Amphipoda: Gammaridea) from Faroese and Icelandic waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 78(1), 211-222.

Myers, A.A. & McGrath, D., 1981. Taxonomic studies on British and Irish Amphipoda. The genus *Photis* with the re-establishment of *P. pollex* ( = *P. macrocoxa*). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 61, 759-768.

Myers, A.A. & McGrath, D., 1982. Taxonomic studies on British and Irish amphipoda. The genus *Gammaropsis*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 62, 93-100.

Myers, A.A., Rigolet, C., Thiébaut, E. & Dubois, S.F., 2012. A new species of amphipod, *Photis inornatus* sp. nov. (Corophiidea, Photidae) from a '*Haploops* community' in Brittany. *Zootaxa*, 3236, 55-61.

Worsfold, T.M., 2005. Records of *Photis reinhardi* and *Amphilochoides boecki*, two marine amphipods new to Ireland, from Belfast Lough. *Irish Naturalists' Journal*, 28(3), 123-125.

### *2.24.21.51 ## Caprellidae*

Ashton, G., Stevens, M.I., Hart, M.C., Green, D.H., Burrows, M,, Cook, E.J. & Willis, K.J., 2008. Mitochondrial DNA reveals multiple Northern Hemisphere introductions of *Caprella mutica* (Crustacea, Amphipoda). *Molecular Ecology*, 17, 1293-1303.

Bocquet, C., & Peltier, A-M., 1964. Redescription de l'amphipode *Caprella erethizion* Mayer. *Bulletin de la Société Linnéeane de Normandie* 4, 152-165.

### Cabezas, M.P., Guerra-García, J.M. & Santos, A.M., 2022. Disentangling the taxonomic status of *Caprella penantis* sensu stricto (Amphipoda: Caprellidae) using an integrative approach. *Life*, 12, 155. https://doi.org/10.3390/ life12020155

Cook, E.J., Jahnke, M., Kerckhof, F., Minchin, D., Faasse, M. & Boos, K., 2007. European expansion of the introduced amphipod *Caprella mutica* Schurin 1935. *Aquatic Invasions*, 2(4), 411-421.

Daneliya, M.E. & Laakkonen, H., 2012. The Japanese skeleton shrimp *Caprella mutica* (Amphipoda: Caprellidae) in Sweden (Eastern Skagerrak). *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 5, e36, published online.

Faasse, M., 2005. Notes on diagnostic characters and morphological variability of *Caprella mutica* Schurin, 1935 in the Netherlands (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Caprellidea). *Het Zeepaard*, 65(1), 22-28.

### Faasse, M.A., 2017. The first record of the skeleton shrimp *Caprella scaura* in northwestern Europe (Crustacea: Amphipoda). *Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen*, 48, 75-78.

Guerra-García, J.M., 2002. Re-descriptions of *Caprella linearis* (Linnaeus, 1767) and *C. septentrionalis* Kröyer, 1838 (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Caprellidea) from Scotland, with an ontogenetic comparison between the species and a study of the clinging behaviour. *Sarsia*, 87, 216-235.

Guerra-García, J.M., 2003. Revision of the genus *Deutella* (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Caprellidea) with description of a new species, redescription of *Deutella venenosa* Mayer, 1890 and a key to the species of *Deutella*. *Journal of Natural History*, 37, 1059-1084.

Guerra-García, J.M., 2014. *Caprellidea. Identification guide to British caprellids*. v3.3, NMBAQC 2012 Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 17pp., (unpublished).

### Guerra-García, J.M. & Ros, M., 2012. Presence of abdominal appendages in females of *Caprella equilibra* Say, 1818 (Peracarida, Amphipoda): is Metacaprella Mayer, 1903 a valid genus? *Crustaceana*, 85(1), 71-79. DOI:10.1163/156854011X612901

### Guerra-García, J.M. & Takeuchi, I., 2002. The Caprellidea (Crustacea: Amphipoda) from Ceuta, north Africa, with the description of three species of *Caprella*, a key to the species of *Caprella*, and biogeographical discussion. *Journal of Natural History*, 36(6), 675-713. DOI: 10.1080/00222930010025923

Guerra-García, J.M., García-Asencia, I. & Sánchez-Moyano, J.E., 2001. *Parvipalpus onubensis*, a new species (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Caprellidea) from the Atlantic coast of Spain. *Scientia Marina*, 65(4), 333-339.

Guerra-García, J.M., Sorbe, J.C. & Frutos, I., 2008. A new species of *Liropus* (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Caprellidae) from Le Danois bank (southern Bay of Biscay). *Organisms, Diversity & Evolution*, 7, 253e1-253e12.

Guerra-García, J.M., Cabezas, M.P., Baeza-Rojano, E., Izquierdo, D., Corzo, J., Ros, M., Sánchez, J.A., Dugo-Cota, A., Flores, A.M., Soler, M.M., 2010. Distribution patterns of intertidal and shallow water caprellids associated with macroalgae along the Iberian Peninsula. *Zoologica baetica,* 21, 101-129.

### Guerra-García, J.M., Navarro-Barranco, C., Corzo, J. Cobos-Muñoz, V., García-Adiego, E.M., Sempere Giménez F. & García-Gómez, J.C., 2013. An illustrated key to the soft-bottom caprellids (Crustacea: Amphipoda) of the Iberian Peninsula and remarks to their ecological distribution along the Andalusian coast. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 67, 321-336.

Harrison, R.J., 1944. *Caprellidea (Amphipoda, Crustacea)*. Synopses of the British Fauna, 2, 27pp.

Krapp-Schickel, T. & Vader, W., 1998. What is, and what is not, *Caprella acanthifera* Leach, 1814 (Amphipoda, Caprellidea)? Part 1: the *acanthifera*-group. *Journal of Natural History*, 32, 949-967.

Lacerda, M.B. & Masunari, S., 2014. A new species of *Paracaprella* Mayer, 1890 (Amphipoda: Caprellida: Caprellidae) from southern Brazil. *Zootaxa*, 3900(3), 437-445.

Larsen, K., 1996. A redescription of *Protellina ingolfi* (Crustacea, Amphipoda, Caprellida) from the north-eastern Atlantic. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 76(3), 657-664.

Larsen, K., 1998. Caprellidea (Crustacea, Amphipoda) from Faroe Islands waters with a key to the North-Atlantic species. *Frodskaparrit*, 46, 81-90.

### Laubitz, D.R., 1972. The Caprellidae (Crustacea, Amphipoda) of Atlantic and Arctic Canada. *National Museums of Canada, Publications in Biological Oceanography*, 4, 1-82.

### Martinez-Laiz, G., Guerra-Garcia, J.M., Ros, M., Fenwick, D., Bishop, J.D.D., Horton, T., Faasse, M.A. & Cabezas, M.P., 2021. Hitchhiking northwards: on the presence of the invasive skeleton shrimp *Caprella scaura* in the UK. *Marine Biodiversity*, 51, 78, 1-8. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12526-021-01222-8

McCain, J.C., 1968. *The Caprellidae (Crustacea:Amphipoda) of the Western North Atlantic.* Smithsonian Institution Press. Washington, D.C., 147 pp.

Minchin, D. & Holmes, J.M.C., 1993. A skeleton shrimp *Caprella andreae* Mayer (Crustacea: Amphipoda) new to Ireland, and other strandings in September 1991. *The Irish Naturalists' Journal*, 24(7), 285-286.

Platvoet, D., De Bruyne, R.H. & Gmelig Meyling, A.W., 1995. Description of a new *Caprella*-species from the Netherlands: *Caprella macho* nov. spec. (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Caprellidea). *Bulletin Zoologisch Museum, Universiteit van Amsterdam*, 15(1). 1-4.

Preston, J., Scott-Somme, K. & Chevene, R., 2015. Recent observations of the non-indigenous species *Caprella mutica* Schurin, 1935 (Crustacera, Amphipoda) in Langstone Harbour confirms a new eastward limit in the English Channel. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 4, 30-36.

### Revanales, T., Guerra-García, J.M. & Ros, M., 2022. Colonization dynamics of potential stowaways inhabiting marinas: lessons from caprellid crustaceans. *Water*, 14, 2659. https://doi.org/10.3390/w14172659

Willis, K.J., Cook, E.J., Lozano-Fernandez, M. & Takeuchi, I., 2004. First record of the alien caprellid amphipod, *Caprella mutica*, for the UK, *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 84, 1027-1028.

Winfield, I. & Ortiz, M., 2013. The Caprellidea (Crustacea: Peracarida: Amphipoda) from the Gulf of Mexico with a description of a new species of *Paracaprella*. *Scientia Marina*, 77(1), 161-168.

### *2.24.21.52 ## Cyamidae*

Fransen, C.H.J.M. & Smeenk, C., 1991. Whale-lice (Amphipoda: Cyamidae) recorded from The Netherlands. Zoologische Mededelingen Leiden, 65(29), 393-405, figs. 1-20.

Leung, Y.-M., 1967. An illustrated key to the species of whale-lice (Amphipoda, Cyamidae), ectoparasites of Cetacea, with a guide to the literature. *Crustaceana*, 12(3), 279-291, figs. 1-5.

Margolis, L., McDonald, T.E. & Bousfield, E.L., 2000. The whale lice (Amphipoda, Cyamidae) of the northeastern Pacific region. *Amphipacifica*, 2(4), 63-117.

### *2.24.21.53 ## Dulichiidae*

### Ariyama, H., 2019. Four species of Dulichiidae (Crustacea: Amphipoda) from Japan, with the description of a new genus and two new species. *Species Diversity*, 24(1), 29-48. https://doi.org/10.12782/specdiv.24.29

### Johansen P.O & Vader W. 2019. *Paradulichia spinifera* Gurjanova, 1946 (Amphipoda, Dulichiidae), a valid species? *Fauna norvegica*, 39, 111-118.

Laubitz, D.R., 1977. A revision of the genera *Dulichia* Krøyer and *Paradulichia*. Boeck (Amphipoda, Podoceridae). *Canadian Journal of Zoology*, 55(6), 942-982.

Laubitz, D.R., 1983. A revision of the family Podoceridae (Amphipoda: Gammaridea). *Australian Museum Memoir*, 18(6), 77-86.

### *2.24.21.54 ## Podoceridae*

Laubitz, D.R., 1983. A revision of the family Podoceridae (Amphipoda: Gammaridea). *Australian Museum Memoir*, 18(6), 77-86.

### *2.24.21.55 ## Parampithoidae*

Coleman, C.O., 1999. *Spindlerella groenlandica* Brandt and Vassilenko, 1995, a junior synonym of *Paramphithoe hystrix* Ross, 1835. *Journal of Natural History*, 33, 813–818.

### *2.24.21.56 ## Hyperiidea*

Bowman, T.E., 1973. Pelagic amphipods of the genus *Hyperia* and closely related genera (Hyperiidea: Hyperiidae). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 136, 1-76.

Bowman, T.E., 1978. Revision of the pelagic amphipod genus *Primno* (Hyperiidea: Phrosinidae). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 275, 1-23.

Bowman, T.E. & Gruner, H.E., 1973. The families and genera of Hyperiidea (Crustacea, Amphipoda). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 146, 1-64.

Browne, W.E., Haddock, S.H.D. & Martindale, M.Q., 2007. Phylogenetic analysis of lineage relationships among hyperiid amphipods as revealed by examination of the mitochondrial gene, cytochrome oxidase I (COI). *Integrative and Comparative Biology*, 1-66.

Sheader, M. & Evans, F., 1974. The taxonomic relationship of *Parathemisto gaudichaudi* (Guerin) and *P. gracilipes* (Norman), with a key to the genus *Parathemisto*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 54, 915-924.

Tencati, J.R. & Geiger, S.R., 1968. Pelagic amphipods of the slope waters of Northeast Greenland. *Journal of the Fisheries Research Board of Canada*, 25, 1637-1650.

Thurston, M., 1976. New pelagic Amphipods (Crustacea: Amphipoda) collected on the sond cruise. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom,* 56, 143-159.

Vinogradov, M.E., Volkov, A.F. & Semenova, T.N., 1996 (date of English translated edition). Hyperiid amphipods (Amphipoda, Hyperiidea) of the world Ocean. i-xv + 1-632.

Zeidler, W., 2003. A review of the hyperiidean amphipod family Cystisomatidae Willemöes-Suhm, 1875 (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Hyperiidea). *Zootaxa*, 141, 1-43.

Zeidler, W., 2003. A review of the hyperiidean amphipod superfamily Vibilioidea Bowman & Gruner, 1973 (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Hyperiidea). *Zootaxa*, 280, 1-104.

Zeidler, W., 2004. A review of the hyperiidean amphipod Superfamily Lycaeopsoidea Bowman & Gruner 1973 (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Hyperiidea). *Zootaxa*, 520, 1-18.

Zeidler, W., 2004. A review of the families and genera of the hyperiidean amphipod superfamily Phronimoidea Bowman & Gruner 1973 (Crustacea: Amphipoda). *Zootaxa*, 567, 1-66.

Zeidler, W., 2006. A review of the hyperiidean amphipod superfamily Archaeoscinoidea Vinogradov & Semenova, 1982 (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Hyperiidea). *Zootaxa*, 1125, 1-37.

Zeidler, W., 2009. A review of the hyperiidean amphipod superfamily Lanceoloidea Bowman & Gruner 1973 (Crustacea: Amphipoda). *Zootaxa*, 2000, 1-117.

### *2.24.22 ## Ingolfiellida*

### Lowry, J.K. & Myers, A.A., 2017. A phylogeny and classification of the Amphipoda with the establishment of the new order Ingolfiellida (Crustacea: Peracarida). *Zootaxa*, 4265(1), 1-89. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4265.1.1

Spooner, G.M., 1960. The occurrence of *Ingolfiella* in the Eddystone shell gravel, with description of a new species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 39, 319-329.

### *2.24.23 Isopoda*

#### *2.24.23.1 ## Isopoda – General*

Adema, J.P.H.M. & Huwae, P.H.M., 1982. New and supplementary records of marine Isopoda for the Netherlands and the southern North Sea since 1956, with a note on *Peltogaster paguri* (Crustacea, Cirrepedia). *Zoologische Bijdragen*, 28, 33-57.

Bate, C.S. & Westwood, J.O., 1868. *A history of the British sessile-eyed Crustacea*. Vol. II. John Van Voorst, London, 536 pp.

De Grave, S. & Holmes, J.M.C., 1998. The distribution of marine Isopoda (Crustacea) in Lough Hyne. *Biology and Environment: Proceedings of the Royal Irish Academy*, 98B(1), 23-30.

Hansen, H.J., 1916. *Crustacea Malacostraca III: Isopoda. The Danish Ingolf Expedition*. Bianco Luno, Copenhagen, 3(5), 1-262, plates 1-16.

### Hessler, R.R. & Thistle, D., 1975. On the place of origin of deep-sea Isopods. *Marine Biology*, 32, 155-165.

Holdich, D.M. & Bird, G., 1988. British shallow water Isopoda – species list and family key. Estuarine & Brackish-Water Sciences Association, Small Crustacean Workshop, Bangor, Wales, 1988, 4pp., (unpublished).

Junoy, J. & Castelló, J., 2003. Catálogo de las especies ibéricas y baleares de isópodos marinos (Crustacea: isopoda). *Boletín Instituto Español de Oceanografía*, 19(1-4), 293-325.

Kavanagh, F.A., 2009. A catalogue of the Asellota (Crustacea: Isopoda) off the west coast of Ireland and Britain from 100-5000m. *Bulletin of the Irish Biogeographical Society*, 33, 14-75.

### Kim, S.H. & Yoon, S.M., 2021. Four new species of isopods (Crustacea, Isopoda) from South Korea. *ZooKeys*, 1010, 133-164.

### Martínez-Laiz, G., Ros, M. & Guerra-García, J.M., 2018. Marine exotic isopods from the Iberian Peninsula and nearby waters. *PeerJ*, 6, e4408 https://doi.org/10.7717/peerj.4408

Menzies, R.J., 1962. The isopods of abyssal depths in the Atlantic Ocean. *Vema Research Series*, 1, 79-206.

Naylor, E., 1972. *British marine isopods*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 3. Published for The Linnean Society of London by Academic Press, London & New York, 86pp.

Naylor, E. & Brandt, A., 2015. *Intertidal marine isopods*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 3. (Second Edition), Published for The Linnean Society of London by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 144pp

Norman, A.M., 1904. British Isopoda of the families Aegidae, Cirolanidae, Idoteidae, and Arcturidae. *Annals and Magazine of Natural History*, 7(14), 430-450.

### Poore, G.C., 2001. Isopoda Valvifera: diagnoses and relationships of the families. *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 21(1), 205-230.

### Rodríguez-Sánchez, L., Serna, E. & Junoy, J., 2001. Crustáceos isópodos de la campaña oceanográfica Fauna I (sur de la península Ibérica). *Boletín del Instituto Español de Oceanografía*, 17(1-2), 149-161.

Sars, G.O., 1899. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Vol II. Isopoda*. Bergen Museum, Bergen. 261pp.

Schotte et al., 2008 onwards. *World list of Marine, Freshwater and Terrestrial Crustacea Isopoda*. National Museum of Natural History Smithsonian Institution: Washington D.C., USA., *available online at* http://invertebrates.si.edu/isopod.

### *2.24.23.2 ## Gnathiidae*

Cohen, B.F. & Poore, G.C.B., 1994. Phylogeny and biogeography of the Gnathiidae, (Crustacea, Isopoda) with descriptions of new genera and species, most from south-eastern Australia. *Memoirs of the Museum of Victoria*, 54(2), 271-397.

Monod, T., 1926. Les Gnathiidae. Essai monographique (morphologie, biologie, systematique). *Memoires de la Societe des Sciences Naturelles du Maroc*, 12, 1-667.

### *2.24.23.3 ## Anthuridae*

Barnard, K.H., 1925. A revision of the family Anthuridae (Crustacea Isopoda), with remarks on certain morphological peculiarities. *Journal of the Limnean Society (London) (Zoology)*, 36, 109-160.

Kensley, B., 1982. Deep-water Atlantic Anthuridea (Crustacea: Isopoda). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 346, 1-60.

Müller, H.-G., 1994. *World catalogue of the anthuridean isopods*. Wissenschafler Verlag, Laboratory for Tropical Ecosystems, Research and Information Service: Wetzlar. ISBN 3-930311-08-9. 173 pp.

Negoescu, I. & Svavarsson, J., 1997. Anthurideans (Crustacea, Isopoda) from the North Atlantic and the Arctic Ocean. *Sarsia*, 82, 159-202.

### *2.24.23.4 ## Paranthuridae*

Frutos, I., Sorbe, J.C. & Junoy, J., 2011. The first blind *Paranthura* species (Crustacea, Isopoda, Paranthuridae) from the 'El Cachucho' Marine Protected Area (Le Danois Bank, southern Bay of Biscay). *Zootaxa*, 2971, 17-32.

Lavesque, N., Sorbe, J.-C., Bachelet, G., Gouillieux, B., de Montaudouin, X., Bonifacio, P., Blanchet, H. & Sophie Dubois, S., 2013. Recent discovery of *Paranthura japonica* Richardson, 1909 (Crustacea: Isopoda: Paranthuridae) in European marine waters (Arcachon Bay, Bay of Biscay). *BioInvasions Records*, 2(3), 215-219.

Pezy, J.-P., Raoux, A. & Dauvin, J.C., 2020. First record of the non-native isopod *Paranthura japonica* Richardson, 1909 in the English Channel. *BioInvasions Records*, 9(2), 239-248, https://doi.org/10. 3391/bir.2020.9.2.09.

Poore, G.C.B., 1980. A revision of the genera of the Paranthuridae (Crustacea: Isopoda: Anthuridea) with a catalogue of species. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 68, 53-67.

### *2.24.23.5 ## Limnoriidae*

Castelló, J., 2011. The genus *Limnoria* (Limnoriidae, Isopoda, Crustacea) in Europe, including a key to species. *Zootaxa*, 2968, 1-25.

### *2.24.23.6 ## Arcturidae*

### Castelló, J., 1997. Description of a rare isopod crustacean, *Arcturella poorei* sp. nov. (Isopoda: Valvifera: Arcturidae), from the Atlantic seaboard of Cadiz (Iberian Peninsula). *Scientia Marina*, 61(3), 305-311.

Castelló, J. & Carballo, J.L., 2000. Two new species of *Astacilla* from the Straits of Gibraltar, with a key to Iberian and North African species. *Ophelia*, 52(1), 45-56.

### Hartmann, V.L., Pereira, E., Mercado-Salas, N.F., Lörz, A.N., Svavarsson, J. & Brix, S., 2024. Filter feeders living on suspension feeders: New insights into the lifestyle and distribution of Arcturidae Dana, 1849 (Crustacea: Isopoda) around Iceland. *Marine Ecology*, p.e12826.

King, R.A. & Poore, G.C.B., 2001. Diagnosis of *Arcturopsis* Koehler, 1911 and redescription of *A. giardi* (Bonnier, 1896) (Crustacea, Isopoda, Arcturidae). *Zoosystema*, 23(3), 467-477.

### Rincon, B., Arranz, S. & Junoy, J., 2018. Isopods of the genus *Astacilla* (Valvifera, Arcturidae) from the LIFE+ INDEMARES project off Alborán Island (S Spain), with the description of a rare species *A. carlosoteroi* (Reboreda, Wägele & Garmendia, 1994). *Mediterranean marine science*, 19(3), pp.504-512.

Rodríguez Sánchez, L. & Junoy, J., 2002. Isopods of the genus *Arcturella* (Valvifera: Arcturidae) from the expedition FAUNA I (S Spain), with description of a new species. *Scientia Marina*, 66(1), 33-41.

Stransky, B. & Svavarsson, J., 2006. *Astacilla boreaphilis* sp. nov. Crustacea: Isopoda: Valvifera) from shallow and deep North Atlantic waters. *Zootaxa*, 1259, 1-23.

### Taboada, S., Altuna, Á., Sánchez, F. & Junoy, J., 2019. A new species of *Astacilla* (Crustacea: Isopoda: Valvifera) from the Le Danois Bank (N Spain, NE Atlantic), living on *Placogorgia* sp. (Cnidaria: Octocorallia) with notes on the cnidarian host. *Deep Sea Research Part I: Oceanographic Research Papers*, 148, 108-122.

### *2.24.23.7 ## Idoteidae*

Brandt, A. & Andres, H.G., 1997. *Bestimmungsschlòssel fòr die Arten der Gattung Idotea einheimischer Gewsser einschliesslich der Westkòste Gross Britanniens. Praktikum 14.447: Taxonomie*. Von der Determination bis zur Publikation am Beispiel peracarider Crustacea, WS 1997/98, 13pp.

Castellanos, C. & Junov, J., 2005. *Synisoma albertoi*, a new species from the Strait of Gibralta (southern Spain) with a key to known species of the genus (Crustacea: Isopoda: Ioteidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 85(6), 1461-1466.

### Leidenberger, S., Harding, K. & Jonsson, P.R., 2012. Ecology and distribution of the isopod genus *Idotea* in the Baltic Sea: key species in a changing environment. *Journal of crustacean biology*, 32(3), 359-389.

Massé, C., Gouillieux, B., Chouquet, B., Durand, F. & Dancie, C., 2019. First record of the non-indigenous Isopoda *Synidotea laticauda* Benedict, 1897 in the Seine Estuary (Normandy, France). *An* Aod, 8, 1-9.

Mees, J. & Fockedey, N., 1993. First record of *Synidotea laevidorsalis* (Miers, 1881) (Crustacea: Isopoda) in Europe (Gironde estuary, France). *Hydrobiologia*, 264, 61-63.

Menzies, R.J. & Miller, M.A., 1972. Systematics and zoogeography of the genus *Synidotea* (Crustacea: Isopoda) with an account of Californian species. *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 102, 1-33.

### Naylor, E., 1955. The comparative external morphology and revised taxonomy of the British species of *Idotea*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, *34*(3), 467-493.

Santos, A.M. dos, Xavier, R., Zenboudji, S., Branco, T. & Branco, M., 2011. *Stenosoma stephenseni* sp. n. (Isopoda, Idoteidae), from the southwestern Mediterranean, with a note on the nomenclatural status of *Synisoma* Collinge, 1917. *ZooKeys*, 141, 29-44.

### Yee, E. & Elliston, J., 2021. *Idotea balthica* comparison: Anatomy, locomotion, and seaweed preference of Massachusetts isopods. *Journal of Emerging Investigators*, 5, 1-6.

#### *2.24.23.8 ## Lepidocharontidae*

Coineau, N., Boutin, C. & Artheau, M., 2013. Origin of the interstitial isopod *Microcharon* (Crustacea, Microparasellidae) from the western Languedoc and the northern Pyrenees (France) with the description of two new species. *Subterranean Biology*, 10, 1-16.

### Galassi, D.M.P., Bruce, N.L., Fiasca, B. & Dole-Olivier, M.-J., 2016. A new family Lepidocharontidae with description of *Lepidocharon* gen. n., from the Great Barrier Reef, Australia, and redefinition of the Microparasellidae (Isopoda, Asellota). *ZooKeys*, 594, 11-50. doi: 10.3897/zookeys.594.7539

Spooner, G.M., 1958. The occurrence of *Microcharon* in the Plymouth offshore bottom fauna, with description of a new species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 38, 57-63.

#### *2.24.23.9 ## Janiridae*

Bocquet, C. & Lévi, C., 1955. *Microjaera anisopoda* nov. gen., n.sp., isopode psammique de la sous-famille nouvelle des Microjanirinae. *Archives de Zoologie Expérimentale et Générale*. 9, 116-134.

### Brandt, A., 1993. Redescription of *Janiralata Pulchra* (Hansen, 1916) Oaniridae) from the Kolbeinsey Ridge, North Atlantic and Synonymy with *Ianthopsis Pulchra* (Acanthaspidiidae)

(Crustacea, Isopoda), *Ophelia*, 37(2), 127-141. http://dx.doi.org/10.1080/00785326.1993.10429913

Fenwick, D., 2018. Investigations into the little known and under-recorded isopod genus *Jaera*. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 10, 51-55.

Gouillieux, B., 2018. First record of the invasive species *Ianiropsis serricaudis* Gurjanova, 1936 (Crustacea: Isopoda) in Arcachon Bay, Bay of Biscay (NE Atlantic). *BioInvasions Records*, 7(2), 171-176.

Haahtela, I. & Naylor, E., 1965. *Jaera hopeana,* an intertidal isopod new to the British Fauna. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 45(2), 367-371.

Hobbs, N.-V. Lazo-Wasem, E, Faasse, M, Cordell, J.R., Chapman, J.W., Smith, C.S., Prezant, R, Shell, R. & Carlton, J.T., 2015. Going global: The introduction of the Asian isopod *Ianiropsis serricaudis* Gurjanova (Crustacea: Peracarida) to North America and Europe. *Aquatic Invasions*, 10(2), 177-187.

Hult, J., 1936. On some species and genera of Parasellidae. *Arkiv för Zoologi*, 29A, 1-14.

### Kussakin, O.G., 1962. On the fauna of Janiridae (Isopoda, Asellota) from the seas of the USSR. *Trudy Zoologicheskogo Instituta Akademiya Nauk USSR*, Leningrad, 30, 17-65 (in Russian).

### Linse, K., Jackson, J.A., Malyutina, M.V. & Brandt, A., 2014. Shallow-water Northern Hemisphere *Jaera* (Crustacea, Isopoda, Janiridae) found on whale bones in the Southern Ocean deep sea: Ecology and Description of *Jaera tyleri* sp. nov. PLoS ONE, 9(3), e93018, 1-20. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0093018

Naylor, E., Slinn, D.J. & Spooner, G.M. 1961. Observations on the British species of *Jaera* (Isopoda: Asellota). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 41, 817-828.

Wilson, G.D.F. & Wägele, J.W., 1994. Review of the family Janiridae (Crustacea: Isopoda: Asellota). *Invertebrate Systematics*, 8(3), 683-747.

### *2.24.23.10 ## Joeropsidae*

Bocquet, C. & Lemercier, A., 1958. Les *Jaeropsis* des côtes de France. *Archives de Zoologie Expérimentale et Générale*. 96, 38-53.

### *2.24.23.11 ## Thambematidae*

### Harrison, K., 1987. Deep-sea asellote isopods of the north-east Atlantic: the family Thambematidae. *Zoologica Scripta*, 16, 51-72.

### *2.24.23.12 ## Dendrotionidae*

Lincoln, R.J. & Boxshall, G.A., 1983. Deep-sea asellote isopods of the north-east Atlantic: the family Dendrotionidae and some new ectoparasitic copepods. *Journal of the Linnean Society of London, Zoology*, 79, 297-318.

### *2.24.23.13 ## Desmosomatdae*

Brix, S., 2007. Four new species of Desmosomatidae Sars, 1897 (Crustacea : Isopoda) from the deep sea of the Angola Basin. *Marine Biology Research*, 3(4), 205-230.

### *2.24.23.14 ## Haploniscidae*

### Kürzel, K., Kaiser, S., Lörz, A.-N., Rossel, S., Paulus, E., Peters, J., Schwentner, M., Martinez Arbizu, P., Coleman, C.O., Svavarsson, J. & Brix, S., 2022. Correct species identification and Its implications for conservation using Haploniscidae (Crustacea, Isopoda) in Icelandic waters as a proxy. *Frontiers in Marine Science*, 8, 795196. doi: 10.3389/fmars.2021.795196

### Lincoln, R.J., 1985. Deep-sea asellote isopods of the north-east Atlantic: the family Haploniscidae. *Journal of Natural History*, 19(4), 655-695. DOI: 10.1080/00222938500770411

### Paulus, E., Brix, S., Siebert, A., Martínez Arbizu, P., Rossel, S., Peters, J., Svavarsson, J. & Schwentner, M., 2022. Recent speciation and hybridization in Icelandic deep-sea isopods: an integrative approach using genomics and proteomics. *Molecular Ecology*, 31(1), 313-330. doi: 10.1111/mec.16234. Epub 2021 Nov 3. PMID: 34676606

### *2.24.23.15 ## Ischnomesidae*

Cunha, M.R. & Wilson, G.D.F., 2006. The North Atlantic genus *Heteromesus* (Crustacea: Isopoda: Asellota: Ischnomesidae), *Zootaxa*, 1192, 1-76.

Kavanagh, F.A. & Sorbe, J.-C., 2006. *Haplomesus longiramus* sp. nov. (Crustacea: Isopoda: Asellota), a new ischnomesid species from the Bay of Biscay, northeast Atlantic Ocean. *Zootaxa*, 1300, 51-68.

Kavanagh, F.A., Wilson, G.D.F. & Power, A.M., 2006. Heterochrony in *Haplomesus* (Crustacea: Isopoda: Ischnomesidae): revision of two species and description of two new species. *Zootaxa*, 1120, 1-33.

### Kavanagh, F.A. & Wilson, G.D., 2007. Revision of the genus *Haplomesus* (Isopoda: Asellota: Ischnomesidae) with erection of four new genera. *Invertebrate Systematics*, 21(5), 487-535.

### Kavanagh, F.A., Frutos, I. & Sorbe, J.C., 2015. *Ischnomesus harrietae* sp. nov., a new benthic asellote (Crustacea: Isopoda: Ischnomesidae) from bathyal bottoms of the southern Bay of Biscay. *Zootaxa*, 3911(2), 201-217. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.3911.2.3

### *2.24.23.16 ## Katianiridae*

### Svavarsson, J., 1987. Reevaluation of *Katianira* in Arctic waters and erection of a new family, Katianiridae (Isopoda: Asellota). *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 7(4), 704-720.

### *2.24.23.17 ## Nannoniscidae*

Brix, S. & Svavarsson, J., 2010. Distribution and diversity of desmosomatid and nannoniscid isopods (Crustacea) on the Greenland–Iceland–Faeroe Ridge. *Polar Biology*, 33, 515-530.

### Siebenaller, J.F. & Hessler, RR., 1981. The genera of the Nannoniscidae (Isopoda, Asellota). *Transactions of the San Diego Society of Natural History.* 19(16), 227-250.

### Wilson, G.D., 2008. A review of taxonomic concepts in the Nannoniscidae (Isopoda, Asellota), with a key to the genera and a description of *Nannoniscus oblongus* Sars. *Zootaxa*, 1680(1), 1-24.

#### *2.24.23.18 ## Mesosignidae*

### George, R.Y., 2003. *Bermudasignum frankenbergi* n. gen., n. sp. (Crustacea: Isopoda) off Bermuda and evolution within the deep-sea family Mesosignidae. *Bulletin of Marine Science.* 73(3), 699-712.

### Menzies, R.J. & Frankenberg, D., 1967. Systematics and distribution of the bathyal-abyssal genus *Mesosignum* (Crustacea: Isopoda). *Biology of the Antarctic Seas III*, 11, 113-140.

#### *2.24.23.19 ## Munnidae*

Amar, R., 1948. Une nouvelle espece mediterraneene du genre *Munna*, (Isopoda, Asellota). *Bulletin du Museum d'Histoire Naturelle de Marseille*, 8, 62-73.

Carton, Y., 1961. Étude des représentants du genre *Munna* Kröyer sur le côtes Françaises de la Manche. *Bull. Soc. linn. Normandie*, 10, 222-242.

### Esquete, P., Wilson, G.D.F. & Troncoso, J.S., 2014. Ecology and systematics of a new species of *Uromunna* (Crustacea: Isopoda) from Spanish eelgrass beds. *Helgoland Marine Research.* 68(2), 329-339. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10152-014-0393-4

Fresi, E. & Mazella, L. 1974. The genus *Munna* Kroyer (Isopoda: Asellota) in the Island of Ischia. *Pubbl. Staz. Zool. Napoli*, 39, 44-63.

Poore, G.C.B., 1984. Redefinition of *Munna* and *Uromunna* (Crustacea: Isopoda: Munnidae), with descriptions of five species from coastal Victoria. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Victoria*, 96(2), 61-81.

#### *2.24.23.20 ## Munnopsidae*

### Hessler, R.R. & Strömberg, J.-O., 1989. Behavior of janiroidean isopods (Asellota), with special reference to deep-sea genera. *Sarsia*, 74(3), 145-159. DOI: 10.1080/00364827.1989.10413424, 1989.

### Malyutina, M.V. & Brandt, A., 2006. A revaluation of the Eurycopinae (Crustacea, Isopoda, Munnopsidae) with a description of *Dubinectes* gen. nov. from the southern Atlantic deep sea. *Zootaxa*, 1272(1), 1-44.

### Merrin, K., 2006. The first record of the crustacean isopod genus *Pseudarachna* Sars, 1897 (Isopoda: Asellota: Munnopsidae) from the Southern Hemisphere, with description of a new species from New Zealand. *Zootaxa*, 1370, 39-68.

### Merrin, K.L., 2024 Nine new species of Ilyarachninae Hansen, 1916 (Crustacea: Isopoda: Munnopsidae) from Australia and New Zealand with an updated key of the subfamily from the Southwest Pacific. *Taxonomy*, 2024, 4, 250-302. https://doi.org/ 10.3390/taxonomy4020013

### Merrin, K.L., Malyutina, M.V. & Brandt, A., 2009. Revision of the genus *Bathybadistes* (Isopoda: Asellota: Munnopsidae), with descriptions of two new species from the southern hemisphere. *Invertebrate Systematics*, 23(1), 61-76.

Schnurr, S. & Malyutina, M.V., 2014. Two new species of the genus *Eurycope* (Isopoda, Munnopsidae) from Icelandic waters. *Polish Polar Research*, 35(2), 361-388.

### Schnurr, S.M. Malyutina, M.V. & Brix, S., 2022. The *Eurycope producta* Sars, 1868 species complex (Isopoda, Munnopsidae) at the transition of the northern North Atlantic and the Nordic Seas—including descriptions of six new species and a key. *Diversity*, 14, 545, 1-62. https:// doi.org/10.3390/d14070545

Thistle, D., 1980. A revision of *Ilyarachna* (Crustacea, Isopoda) in the Atlantic with four new species, *Journal of Natural History*, 14(1), 111-143.

Wilson, G.D. & Hessler, R.R., 1981. A revision of the genus *Eurycope* (Isopoda, Asellota) with descriptions of three new genera. *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 1(3), 401-423.

#### *2.24.23.21 ## Paramunnidae*

Bamber, R.N. & Robbins, R.S., 2010. Rediscovery, redescription and resurrection of *Metamunna typica* Tattershall, 1905 (Pericarida, Isopoda, Asellota, Paramunnidae). *Porcupine Marine Natural History Society Newsletter*, 28, 10-14.

### Just, J. & Wilson, G.D.F., 2004. Revision of the *Paramunna* complex (Isopoda: Asellota: Paramunnidae). *Invertebrate Systematics*, 18(4), 377-466. https://doi.org/10.1071/is0302

#### *2.24.23.22 ## Urstylidae*

### Riehl, T., Wilson, G.D.F. & Malyutina, M.V., 2014. Urstylidae – a new family of abyssal isopods (Crustacea: Asellota) and its phylogenetic implications. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 170, 245-296. https://doi.org/10.1111/zoj.12104

#### *2.24.23.23 ## Xenosellidae*

### Just, J., 2005. Xenosellidae, a new family of Janiroidea (Asellota: Isopoda: Crustacea), for *Xenosella coxospinosa* gen. nov., sp. nov., from the marine bathyal of eastern Australia. *Zootaxa*, 1085, 21-32.

#### *2.24.23.24 ## Asellidae*

### Richardson, H., 1908. Some new Isopoda of the superfamily Aselloidea from the Atlantic coast of North America. *Proceedings of the United States National Museum*, 35(1633), 71-86. https://doi.org/10.5479/si.00963801.35-1633.71

Verovnik, R., Prevorčnik, S. & Jugovic, J., 2009. Description of a neotype for *Asellus aquaticus* Linné, 1758 (Crustacea: Isopoda: Asellidae), with description of a new subterranean *Asellus* species from Europe. *Zoologischer Anzeiger*, 248, 101-118.

Williams, W.D., 1972. Occurrence in Britain of *Asellus communis* Say, 1818 a North American freshwater isopod. *Crustaceana Supplement*, 3, 134-138.

### Wouters, K. & Vercauteren, T., 2009. *Proasellus coxalis* sensu auct. (Crustacea, Isopoda) in a lowland brook in Heist-op-den-Berg: first record in Belgium. *Lauterbornia*, 67, 53-61.

### *2.24.23.25 ## Cirolanidae*

Hansen, H.J., 1905. Revision of the European forms of the Cirolaninae, a subfamily of Crustacea Isopoda. *Linnean Society Journal of Zoology*, 26, 339-375.

Jones, D.A., 1979. *Cirolana microphthalma* Hoek, 1882, (Isopoda, Cirolanidae) from the North Sea. *Crustaceana*, 37, 318-320.

Jones, D.A. & Naylor, E., 1967. The distribution of *Eurydice* (Crustacea: Isopoda) in British Waters, including *E. affinis*, new to Britain. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 47, 373-382.

Jones, D.A. & Pierpoint, C.J., 1997. Ecology and taxonomy of the genus *Eurydice* (Isopoda: Cirolanidae) from sand beaches on the Iberian Peninsula. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 77, 55-76.

Keable, S.J., 2006. Taxonomic Revision of *Natatolana* (Crustacea: Isopoda: Cirolanidae). *Records of the Australian Museum*, 58, 133-244.

Keable, S.J. & Bruce, N.L., 1997. Redescription of the North Atlantic and Mediterranean species of *Natatolana* (Crustacea: Isopoda: Cirolanidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 77, 655-706.

Wolff, W.J., 1966. Notes on *Eurydice* (Isopoda, Flabellifera) from the Netherlands. *Zoologische Mededelingen*, 41(14), 221-227.

### *2.24.23.26 ## Aegidae*

Kensley, B., 2004. Redescription and distribution of two species of *Syscenus* (Crustacea, Isopoda, Aegidae) in the North Atlantic. *Sarsia*, 89, 160-174.

### *2.24.23.27 ## Cymothoidae*

with a key to north-east Atlantic and Mediterranean *Ceratothoa*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 80(6), 1041-1052.

Horton, T. & Baillie, C., 2019. Cymothoid isopods in UK waters. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 11, 44-50.

Horton, T. & McGrath, D., 2021. Updates to records of cymothoids in UK & Irish waters. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 15, 28-32.

Horton, T. & Okamura, B., 2002. The distribution of *Ceratothoa steindachneri* (Crustacea: Isopoda: Cymothoidae) parasitic in *Echiichthys vipera* in the north-east Atlantic. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 82(3), 415-417.

Horton, T., 2000. *Ceratothoa steindachneri* (Isopoda: Cymothoidae) new to British waters

Trilles, J.-P., 1975. Les Cymothoidae (Isopoda, Flabellifera) des cotes francaises. II. Les Anilocridae Schioedte et Meinert, 1881. Genres *Anilocra* Leach, 1818, et *Nerocila* Leach, 1818. *Bulletin du Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris, 3e série*, 5, 290, Zoologie 200, 303-346.

Trilles, J.-P., 1977. Les Cymothoidae (Isopoda, Flabellifera: parasites de poisons) du Rijksmuseum van Natuurlijke Historie de Leiden. Méditerranée et Atlantique nord-oriental. *Zoologische Mededelingen Leiden*, 52(2), 7-17.

### *2.24.23.28 ## Sphaeromatidae*

Bruce, N.L. & Holdich, D.M., 2002. Revision of the isopod crustacean genus C*ampecopea* (Flabellifera: Sphaeromatidae) with discussion of the phylogenetic significance of dorsal processes. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 82, 51-68.

Dumay, D., 1972. Révision systématique du genre *Cymodoce* (Isopoda Flabellifera). I. Introduction et decription de deux especes: *Cymodoce truncata* (Montagu) et *C. (truncata) pilosa* Milne-Edwards. *Tethys*, 3(3), 639-654.

Dumay, D., 1972. Révision systématique du genre *Cymodoce* (Isopoda Flabellifera), II. Description de *Cymodoce hanseni* nov. sp. des cotes Mediterranéennes. *Crustaceana*, Supplement 3, 198-206.

Dumay, D., 1972. Révision systématique du genre *Cymodoce* (Isopoda Flabellifera). III. Decription de *C. spinosa* (Risso) et de *C. emarginata* sensu Torelli. *Tethys*, 4, 127-144.

Dumay, D., 1972. Révision systématique du genre *Cymodoce* (Isopoda Flabellifera). IV. Decription de *C. tattersalli* Torelli, *C. rubropunctata* (Grube), *C. tuberculata* Costa. Clef systématique et conclusion générale. *Tethys*, 4(2), 458-480.

Holdich, D.M., 1968. A systematic revision of the genus *Dynamene* (Crustacea: Isopoda) with descriptions of three new species. *Pubblicazioni Stazione Zoologica di Napoli*, 36, 401-426.

Holdich, D.M., 1970. The distribution and habitat preferences of the afro-European species of *Dynamene* (Crustacea: Isopoda). *Journal of Natural History*, 4, 419-438.

Jacobs, B.J.M., 1987. A taxonomic revision of the European, Mediterranean and NW. African species generally placed in *Sphaeroma* Bosc, 1802 (Isopda: Flabellifera: Spaeromatidae). *Zoologische Verhandelingen, Leiden*, 238, 1-71.

Omer-Cooper, J. & Rawson, J.H., 1932. Notes on the British Sphaeromatidae (Crustacea: Isopoda). *Report of the Dove Marine Laboratory*, 3, 22-58.

Torelli, B., 1930. Sferomidi del Golfo di Napoli. Revisione degli Sferomoidi mediterranei. *Pubbicazioni della Stazione Zoologica di Napoli*, 10, 297-343.

### *2.24.23.29 ## Bopyridae*

Astall, C.M., Taylor, A.C. & Atkinson, R.J.A., 1996. Notes on some branchial isopods parasitic on upogebiid mud-shrimps (Decapoda: Thalassinidea). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 76(3), 821-824.

### Bourdon, R., 1968. Les Bopyridae des mers européennes. *Mémoires du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle, Série A, Zoologie*. 50(2), 77-424.

Boyko, C.B., Williams, J.D. & Markham, J.C., 2012. Recent and fossil Isopoda Bopyridae parasitic on squat lobsters and porcelain crabs (Crustacea: Anomura: Chirostyloidea and Galatheoidea), with notes on nomenclature and biogeography. *Zootaxa*, 3150, 1-35.

### Mortelmans, J., Debusschere, E., Vranken, S., Deneudt, K., Hernandez, F. & Mees, J., 2017. Two marine parasitic crustaceans new to the Belgian fauna. *Belgian Journal of Zoology*, 147(2), 143-153. https://doi.org/10.26496/bjz.2017.12

#### *2.24.23.30 ## Entoniscidae*

Hartnoll, R.G., 1960. *Entionella monensis* sp. nov., an entoniscid parasite of the spider crab *Eurynome aspera* (Pennant). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 39, 101-107.

#### *2.24.23.31 ## Cryptoniscidae*

### Boyko, C.B., 2014. A revision of *Danalia* Giard, 1887, *Faba* Nierstrasz & Brender à Brandis, 1930 and *Zeuxokoma* Grygier, 1993 (Crustacea: Isopoda: Epicaridea: Cryptoniscoidea: Cryptoniscidae) with description of a new genus and four new species. *Bishop Museum Bulletin in Zoology*, 9, 65-92.

#### *2.24.23.32 ## Dajidae*

Gilson, G., 1909. *Prodajus ostendensis* n. sp. Étude monographique d'un epicaride parasite du *Gastrosaccus spinifer* Göes. *Bulletin Scientifique de la France et de la Belgique*, 43, 19-92, plates I-II.

Jones, M.B. & Smaldon, G., 1986. On the genus *Holophryxus* (Isopoda: Epicaridea), with description of the male and redescription of the female of *Holophryxus acanthephyrae*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 66(2), 303-314.

#### *2.24.23.33 ## Oniscidea*

Crawford, G.I., 1937. Notes on the distribution of burrowing Isopoa and Amphipoda in various soils on the sea bottom near Plymouth. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 21(2), 631-646.

Oliver, P.G. & Meecham, C.J., 1993. *Woodlice*. Synopses of British Fauna (New Series), No. 49, Published for the Linnean Society of London by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 136 pp.

### *2.24.24 Tanaidacea*

### Anderson, G., 2017, Tanaidacea - thirty years of scholarship. Version 2.5 (December 2017). https://aquila.usm.edu/tanaids30/4.

### Ashelby, C.W., 2022. Tanaid in the Thames: *Sinelobus vanhaareni* Bamber, 2014 (Crustacea: Tanaididae) arrives in Britain. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 63(4), 377-383.

Băcescu, M., 1981. Nouvelle contribution ă la connaissance de la faune d'Apseudoidea Leach, 1914 (Crustacea, Tanaidacea) des eaux profondes du nord-est de l'Atlantique. *Travaux du Muséum d'Histoire natuelle Grigore Antipa,* 23, 33-71.

Băcescu, M., 1982. Sur la position systematique de *Leviapseudes hanseni* (Lang, 1968) emend. Băcescu. *Travaux du Muséum d'Histoire naturelle Grigore Antipa*, 24, 69-77.

Băcescu, M., 1982. *Carpoapseudes laubieri* sp.n. et *C. curticarpus* sp.n. de l'Atlantique de NE (Bassin ouset-europeen) et quelques détails nouveaux sur la valabilité du genre. *Travaux du Muséum d'Histoire naturelle Grigore Antipa*, 24, 55-68.

Bamber, R.N., 1986. Tanaidacea. The Marine Fauna of the Cullercoats District, Number 20. Report of the Dove Marine Laboratory, Third Series, No.33, 14 pp.

Bamber, R.N., 1990. A new species of *Zeuxo* (Crustacea: Tanaidacea) from the French Atlantic coast. *Journal of Natural History*, 24, 1587-1596.

Bamber, R.N., 2010. In the footsteps of Henrik Nikolaj Krøyer: the rediscovery and redescription of *Leptochelia savignyi* (Krøyer, 1842) sensu stricto (Crustacea: Tanaidacea: Leptocheliidae). *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 123(4), 289-311.

Bamber, R.N., 2012. A re-assessment of *Hexapleomera* Dudich, 1931 (Crustacea: Tanaidacea: Tanaidae), with designation of three new species. *Zootaxa*, 3583, 51-70.

Bamber, R.N., 2014. Two new species of *Sinelobus* Sieg, 1980 (Crustacea: Tanaidacea: Tanaididae), and a correction to the higher taxonomic nomenclature, *Journal of Natural History*, DOI: 10.1080/00222933.2014.897767.

### Bamber, R.N., Bird, G., Blazewicz-Paszkowycz, M. & Galil, B., 2009. Tanaidaceans (Crustacea: Malacostraca: Peracarida) from soft-sediment habitats off Israel, eastern Mediterranean. *Zootaxa*, 2109, 1-44.

### Bird, G., 2001. *Tanaidacea of the Atlantic margin: the AFEN surveys of 1996 and 1998*. A report to UKOOA, funded by AFEN Bursary AMJIG/00/01, February 2001, 43 and 75pp.

Bird, G.J, 2002. A re-evaluation of the genus *Tanaissus* (Crustacea, Tanaidacea) in British and adjacent waters. *Sarsia*, 87, 152-166.

Bird, G.J, 2004. The Tanaidacea (Crustacea, Peracaridea) of the North-east Atlantic: the shelf and bathyal *Paratyphlotanais* of the 'Atlantic Margin'. *Journal of Natural History*, 38, 1359-1384.

Bird, G.J, 2004. Tanaidacea (Crustacea) of the Northeast Atlantic: non-filiform species of Anarthruridae Lang from the Atlantic margin. *Zootaxa*, 471, 1-44.

Bird, G.J, 2004. The Tanaidacea (Crustacea, Peracaridea) of the North-east Atlantic: the shelf and bathyal *Paratyphlotanais* of the 'Atlantic Margin'. *Journal of Natural History*, 38, 1359-1384.

Bird, G.J., 2010. Tanaidacea (Crustacea, Peracarida) of the North-east Atlantic: the Agathotanaidae of the AFEN, BIOFAR and BIOICE projects, with a description of a new species of *Paragathotanais* Lang. *Zootaxa*, 2730, 1-22.

Bird, G.J., 2014. Tanaidacea (Crustacea: Peracarida) of the North-east Atlantic: the genera *Leptognathioides* and *Portaratrum* of the 'Atlantic Margin'. *Journal of Natural History*, 48 (29-30), 1771-1815.

Bird, G.J. & Holdich, D.M., 1984. New deep-sea Leptognathiid Tanaids (Crustacea, Tanaidacea) from the Northeast Atlantic. *Zoologica Scripta*, 13(4), 285-315.

Bird, G.J. & Holdich, D.M., 1985. A remarkable tubicolous tanaid (Crustacea: Tanaidacea) from the Rockall Trough. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 65(3), 563-572.

Bird, G.J. & Holdich, D.M., 1988. Deep-sea Tanaidacea (Crustacea) of the Northeast Atlantic: the tribe Agathotanaini. *Journal of Natural History,* 22, 1591-1621.

Bird, G.J. & Holdich, D.M., 1989. Deep-sea Tanaidacea (Crustacea) of the Northeast Atlantic: the genus *Paranarthrura* Hansen. *Journal of Natural History,* 23, 137-167.

Bird, G.J. & Holdich, D.M., 1989. Recolinisation of artificial sediments in the deep Bay of Biscay by tanaidaceans (Crustacea: Peracaridea), with a description of a new species of *Pseudotanais*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 69(2), 307-318.

Bird, G.J. & Holdich, D.M., 1989. Tanaidacea (Crustacea) of the northeast Atlantic: the subfamily Pseudotanainae (Pseudotanaidae) and the family Nototanaidae. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 97, 233-298.

Błażewicz-Paszkowycz, M. & Bamber, R.N, 2011. Tanaidomorph Tanaidacea (Crustacea: Peracarida) from mud-volcano and seep sites on the Norwegian Margin. *Zootaxa*, 3061, 1-35.

Błażewicz, M., Bamber, R.N. & Cunha, M.R., 2011. Apseudomorph tanaidaceans (Crustacea: Peracarida) from mud-volcanoes in the Gulf of Cadiz (North-east Atlantic). *Zootaxa*, 2919, 1-36.

### Blazewicz-Paszkowycz, M., Bamber, R. & Anderson, G., 2012. Diversity of Tanaidacea (Crustacea: Peracarida) in the world's oceans – how far have we come? *PLoS ONE*, 7(4), e33068, 1-11. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0033068

Błażewicz, M., Jóźwiak, P., Jennings, R.M., Studzian, M. & Frutos, I., 2019. Integrative systematics and ecology of a new deep-sea family of tanaidacean crustaceans. *Scientific Reports*, *9*(1), 18720.

### Błażewicz, M., Jakiel, A., Bird, G.J. & Studzian, M., 2024. Integrative taxonomy supports the establishment of a new deep-sea family of Tanaidacea (Peracarida). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 20, 1-26. https://doi.org/10.1093/zoolinnean/zlae013

Brzana, R., Marszewska, L., Normant-Saremba, M. & Błazewicz, M., 2019. Non-indigenous tanaid *Sinelobus vanhaareni* Bamber, 2014 in the Polish coastal waters – an example of a successful invader. *Oceanological and Hydrobiological Studies*, 48(1), 76-84.

Esquete, P. & Fernandez-Gonzalez, V., 2016. Description, systematics and ecology of a new tanaidacean (Crustacea, Peracarida) species from mediterranean fish farms. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 70(1), 1-13.

Esquete, P., Bamber, R.N., Moreira, J. & Troncoso, J.S., 2012. Redescription and postmarsupial development of *Apseudopsis latreillii* (Crustacea: Tanaidacea). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 92, 1023-1041.

### Esquete, P., Bamber, R.N., Moreira, J., & Troncoso, J.S., 2012. *Apseudopsis adami*, a new species of tanaidacean (Crustacea: Peracarida) from the NW Iberian Peninsula: postmarsupial development and remarks on morphological characters. *Helgoland Marine* Research, 66, 601-619. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10152-012-0295-2

### Esquete, P., Rubal, M., Veiga, P. & Troncoso, J.S., 2015. A new species of heterochelous tanaidacean *Tanaissus* (Paratanaoidea: Tanaissuidae) from the north-west Iberian Peninsula. *Zootaxa*, 3995(1), 189-202. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.3995.1.17

### Esquete, P., Ramos, E. & Riera, R., 2016. New data on the Tanaidacea (Crustacea: Peracarida) from the Canary Islands, with a description of a new species of *Apseudopsis*. *Zootaxa*, 4093(2), 248-260. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4093.2.6

### Esquete, P., Fersi, A. & Dauvin, J.-C., 2019. The family Apseudidae Leach, 1814 (Crustacea: Tanaidacea) in the Gulf of Gabès (Mediterranean Sea): taxonomic and biogeographic remarks and description of *Apseudopsis gabesi* Esquete sp. nov. *Marine Biodiversity.* 49(4), 1695-1711. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12526-019-00937-z

### Faasse, M., 2013. Northward dispersal of the tanaid *Zeuxo holdichi* to The Netherlands (Crustacea: Tanaidae). *Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen*, 39, 95-98.

Foveau, A., Pezy, J.-P., Baux, N., Baffreau, A., Bachelet, Q., Chouquet, B., Dancie, C., Ruellet, T. & Dauvin, J.-C., 2018. Range extension of the tanaidid *Zeuxo holdichi* (Bamber, 1990) along the northern coasts of France? *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 59, 329-333.

### Gagnon, K., Herlevi, H., Wikström, J., Nordström, M.C., Salo, T., Salovius-Laurén, S. & Rinne, H., 2022. Distribution and ecology of the recently introduced tanaidacean crustacean *Sinelobus vanhaareni* Bamber, 2014 in the northern Baltic Sea. *Aquatic Invasions*, 17(1), 57-71. https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2022.17.1.04

### García-Herrero, Á., Esquete, P. & Cunha, M.R., 2021. Two new tanaidaceans (Crustacea: Peracarida) from Portuguese submarine canyons (NE Atlantic, West Iberian Margin). *European Journal of Taxonomy.* 740, 55-76. https://doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2021.740.1281

Gardiner, L.F., 1975. The systematics, postmarsupial development, and ecology of the deep-sea family Neotanaidae (Crustacea: Tanaidacea). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 170, 1-265.

### Gellert, M., Bird, G., Stępień, A., Studzian, M. & Błażewicz, M., 2022. A hidden diversity in the Atlantic and the SE Pacific: Hamatipedidae n. fam. (Crustacea: Tanaidacea). *Frontiers in Marine Science*, 8, 773437. doi: 10.3389/fmars.2021.77343

### Gellert, M., Palero, F. & Błażewicz, M., 2022. Mislabeling and nomenclatorial confusion of *Typhlotanais sandersi* Kudinova-Pasternak, 1985 (Crustacea: Tanaidacea) and establishment of a new genus. *PeerJ,* 10, e14272., 1-25. https://doi.org/10.7717/peerj.14272

### Gellert, M., Błażewicz, M., Mamos, T. & Bird, G.J., 2023. Diversity under a magnifier lens: the case of Typhlotanaidae (Crustacea: Tanaidacea) in the N Atlantic. *Scientific Reports*, 13(1), 10905. https://doi.org/10.1038/s41598-023-33616-y

### Gouillieux, B., Labrune, C. & Esquete, P., 2023. *Leviapseudes tethys* (Tanaidacea: Apseudidae), a new species from a submarine canyon of the French Mediterranean Sea, with remarks and a diagnosis for the genus. *European Journal of Taxonomy*. 879, 24-27. https://doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2023.879.2157

### Guerrero-Kommritz, J., 2005. Review of the genus *Chauliopleona* Dojiri and Sieg 1997 (Crustacea, Peracarida, Tanaidacea) and description of three new species. *Journal of Natural History*, 39(16), 1177-1210.

Guţu, M., 2001. *Ansphyrapus*, a new genus of the family Sphyrapidae (Crustacea: Tanaidacea: Apseudomorpha). *Truvaux du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle "Grigore Antipa"*, 43, 79-84.

### Guţu, M., 2002. Contributions to the knowledge of the genus *Apseudes* Leach, 1814 (Crustacea: Tanaidacea, Apseudomorpha) from the Mediterranean Basin and North African Atlantic. *Travaux du Muséum National d´Histoire naturelle "Grigore Antipa".* 44, 19-39.

Guţu, M., 2008. On the systematic position of the genera *Trichapseudes* Barnard and *Hoplomachus* Guţu, and the description of a new metapseudid subfamily (Crustacea: Tanaidacea: Apseudomorpha). *Travaux du Museum National d'Histoire Naturelle*, 51, 71-77.

### Guţu, M., 2016. Systematic novelties of the enigmatic universe of the leptocheliids (Crustacea: Tanaidacea). ePublishers, Bucharest, Romania.

Hansen, H.J., 1913. Crustacea Malacostraca II: Tanaidacea. *The Danish Ingolf Expedition.* Bianco Luno, Copenhagen, 3(3), 1-145; plates 1-12.

### Hirano, K. & Kakui, K., 2022. A new brackish tanaidacean, *Sinelobus kisui* sp. nov. (Crustacea, Peracarida, Tanaidacea), from Japan, with a key to *Sinelobus* species and barcode information from two loci. *Zoosystematics and Evolution.* 98(2), 245-256. https://doi.org/10.3897/zse.98.84818

Holdich, D.M. & Bird, G.J., 1986. Tanaidacea (Crustacea) from sublittoral waters off West Scotland, including the description of two new genera. *Journal of Natural History*, 20, 79-100.

Holdich, D.M. & Bird, G.J., 1988. British Shallow Water Tanaidacea. Estuarine & Brackish-Water Sciences Association, Small Crustacean Workshop, Bangor, Wales, 1988, 19pp., (unpublished).

Holdich, D.M. & Jones, J.A., 1983. *Tanaids. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 27. Published for The Linnean Society of London and the Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, London, New York, New Rochelle, Melbourne, Sydney, 98pp.

Holdich, D.M. and Jones, J.A., 1983. The distribution and ecology of British shallow-water tanaid crustaceans (Peracarida, Tanaidacea). *Journal of Natural History,* 17, 157-183.

Jakiel, A., Stępień, A. & Błażewicz, M., 2018. A tip of the iceberg—Pseudotanaidae (Tanaidacea) diversity in the North Atlantic. *Marine Biodiversity*, 48(2), 859-895.

### Jóźwiak, P., 2014. *Zoidbergus*, a new genus of Apseudidae (Tanaidacea) with remarks on *Apseudes siegi* and *Apseudes vitjazi*. *Polish Polar Research,* 35(2), 389-414. https://doi.org/10.2478/popore-2014-0020

### Jóźwiak, P., Stępień, A. & Błażewicz-Paszkowycz, M., 2009. A revision of the genus *Paranarthrurella* Lang, 1971a (Crustacea: Tanaidacea). *Zootaxa*, 2238(1), 56-68.

### Jóźwiak, P., Drumm, D.T., Bird, G.J. & Błażewicz, M., 2018. A new genus of family Akanthophoreidae and new species of genus *Parakanthophoreus* Larsen & Araújo-Silva, 2014 (Crustacea: Tanaidacea: Tanaidomorpha) from the North Atlantic. *Marine* Biodiversity, 48, 897-914.. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12526-018-0866-9

### Larsen, K., 2012. Tanaidacea (Crustacea) from Macaronesia I. The deep-water fauna off the Selvagem Islands, Portugal. *Crustaceana*, 85(4-5), 571-589.

### Larsen, K., 2012. Tanaidacea (Crustacea) from Macaronesia II. The deep-water fauna off the Azores archipelago, Portugal. *Zootaxa*, 3250, 26-42.

Larsen, K., 2014. New species of the genus *Zeuxo* (Peracarida, Tanaidacea). *Crustaceana,* 87(6), 715-754.

Larsen, K., Bertocci, I. & Froufe, E., 2011. *Apseudes talpa* revisited (Crustacea; Tanaidacea). The impact on apseudidaen systematics. *Zootaxa*, 2886, 19-30.

### Larsen, K., Nagaoka, r. & Froufe, E. 2012. Tanaidacea (Crustacea) from Macaronesia III. The shallow-water Tanaidomorpha from the Cape Verde archipelago. *Zootaxa*, 3498, 24-44.

Larsen, K., Tuya, F. & Froufe, E., 2014. Genetic divergence of tanaidaceans (Crustacea: Peracarida) with low dispersal ability. *Scientia Marina*, 78(1), 81-90.

### Lubinevsky, H., Tom, M. & Bird, G., 2022. Tanaidacea (Crustacea: Malacostraca: Peracarida) from soft-sediment shelf habitats off the Mediterranean coast of Israel (Levant Sea) – taxonomy, faunistics and ecological aspects. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 23(3), 561-598. https://doi.org/10.12681/mms.27699

### Morales-Núñez, A.G. & Heard, R.W., 2014). A new species of *Paratanais* Dana, 1852 (Crustacea, Peracarida, Tanaidacea, Paratanaidae) from Puerto Rico, northwestern Atlantic. *ZooKeys*, 397, 49-70. https://doi.org/10.3897/zookeys.397.6137

### Norman, A.M., 1906. A new *Heterotanais* and a new *Eurydice*, genera of Isopoda. *The Annals and Magazine of Natural History.* Series 7, 17, 167-171. https://doi.org/10.1080/00222930608562505

### Segadilha, J.L. & Araújo-Silva, C.L., 2024. The diversity, distribution, and taxonomic history of the Brazilian Tanaidacea (Crustacea). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 104, e71, 1-9. https://doi.org/10.1017/ S0025315424000808

### Segadilha, J.L., Bird, G. & Tavares, M., 2023. Stenotanais (Crustacea, Tanaidacea) from the Santos Basin: the first described species of the family Akanthophoreidae off the Brazilian coast. *Zoosystematics and Evolution.* 99(2), 423-437.https://doi.org/10.3897/zse.99.103003

### Stępień, A., Jażdżewska, A.M., Ribeiro, R.S., Santos, R. & Ros, M., 2023. The Tanaidacea challenge to invasion science: taxonomic ambiguities and small size result in another potential overlooked introduction to the Iberian coast and nearby areas. *Aquatic Invasions*, 18(4), 487-506. https://doi. org/10.3391/ai.2023.18.4.113092

Van Haaren, T. & Soors, J., 2009. *Sinelobus stanfordi* (Richardson, 1901): A new crustacean invader in Europe. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(4), 703-711.

Wolff, T., 1956. Crustacea Tanaidacea from depths exceeding 6000 meters. *Galathea Reports*, 2, 187-241.

### *2.24.25 Cumacea*

### Corbera, J., 1995. Check-list of Cumacea from Iberian waters. *Miscellania Zoologica*., 18, 57-75.

Corbera, J. & Garcia-Rubies, A, 1998. Cumaceans (Crustacea) of Medes Islands (Catalonia, Spain) with special attention to the genera *Bodotria* and *Iphinoe*. *Scientia Marina*, 62 (1-2), 101-112.

### Corbera, J. & Sorbe, J.C., 2020. Bathyal cumacean assemblages from the southern margin of the Cap Ferret Canyon (SE Bay of Biscay). Scientia Marina, 84(2), 167-179.

### Corbera, J., Segonzac, M. & Cunha, M.R., 2008. A new deep-sea genus of Nannastacidae (Crustacea, Cumacea) from the Lucky Strike hydrothermal vent field. *Marine Biology Research*, 4(3), 180-192. http://dx.doi.org/10.1080/17451000801898576

Garwood, P.R., 1989. Cumacea & Leptostraca. The Marine Fauna of the Cullercoats District No. 26. Report of the Dove Marine Laboratory, Third Series, No. 39, 36 pp.

### Hansen, H.J., 1920. Crustacea Malacostraca IV: Cumacea and Nebaliacea. *The Danish Ingolf Expedition*, 3(6), 1-86, pls. 1-4.

Haye, P.A., 2007. Systematics of the genera of Bodotriidae (Crustacea: Cumacea). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 2007, 151, 1-58, with 5 figures.

Jones, N.S., 1969. The systematics and distribution of Cumacea from depths exceeding 200 meters. *Galathea Report. Scientific Results of the Danish Expedition Round the World 1950-1952*, 10, 99-180.

Jones, N.S., 1976. *British Cumaceans. Arthropoda: Crustacea. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 7. Published for The Linnean Society of London by Academic Press, London, New York, San Francisco, 62pp.

### Just, J., 2010. Out of the doldrums: *Campylaspis stephenseni* Just, 1970 revived (Crustacea, Cumacea, Nannastacidae). *Steenstrupia*, 32(1), 45-50. ISSN 0375- 2909.

Le Loeuff, P. & Intès, A., 1977. Les *Bodotria* (Crustacea, Cumacea) des mers d'Europe et des côtes occidentales de l'Afrique tropicale. *Bulletin du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle*, 3rd Series, 347 (498), 1137-1164.

### Mazziotti, M & Lezzi, M., 2020. The cumacean genus *Iphinoe* (Crustacea: Peracarida) from Italian waters and *I. daphne* n. sp. from the northwestern Adriatic Sea, Mediterranean. *Zootaxa*, 4766(2), 331-357.

McCarthy, A.M., Gerken, S., McGrath, D. & McCormack, G.P., 2006. *Monopseudocuma* a new genus from the North East Atlantic and redescription of *Pseudocuma gilsoni* Băcescu, 1950 (Cumacea: Pseudocumatidae). *Zootaxa*, 1203, 39-56.

### Reyss, D., 1972. Résultats scientifiques de la campagne du NO "Jean Charcot" en Méditerranée Occidentale, Mai-Juin-Juillet 1970. Cumacés. *Crustaceana*, *Supplement III*, 77, 362-377.

Reyss, D., 1974. Contribution a l'etude des cumacés de profondeur de l'Atlantique nord: le Genre *Makrokylindrus* Stebbing. *Crustaceana*, 26(1), 5-28.

Reyss, D., 1978. Cumacés de profondeur de l'Atlantique nord. Famille des Lampropidae. *Crustaceana*, 35(1), 53-73.

Sars, G.O., 1899. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species.. Vol III. Cumacea. Part I & II. Cumidae, Lampropidae (part)*. Bergen Museum, Bergen. 115pp, 16 Plates.

### Schüler, L., Leitinger, J. & Schanz, A., 2020. First record of the Japanese cumacean *Nippoleucon hinumensis* (Gamô, 1967) (Crustacea: Cumacea: Leuconidae) from Europe. *BioInvasions Records*, 9(2), 249-258.

Shalla, S.H., 2001. *Cumaceans of the Atlantic margin*. The AFEN surveys of 1996 and 1998, Report to UKOOA. 20pp.

Shalla, S.H., 2011. *Cumacea*. *Identification guide to British cumaceans*. NMBAQC 2010 Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 46pp., (updated July 2011). (Unpublished.)

Shalla, S.H. & Bishop, J.D.D., 2004. Four new species of the genus *Leucon* (Crustacea: Cumacea) from the Atlantic Frontier Margin. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 84(1), 139-154.

Shalla, S.H. & Bishop, J.D.D., 2005. First record of the genus *Atlantistylis* Reyss, 1975 (Crustacea: Cumacea) from the North Atlantic, with the description of a new species. *Journal of Natural History*, 39(18), 1483-1489.

Shalla, S.H. & Bishop, J.D.D., 2007. Lampropidae (Crustacea: Cumacea) from the deep north-east Atlantic and the North Sea, with two new species of *Hemilamprops* and *Mesolamprops*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 87(5), 1191-1200.

Stebbing, T.R.R., 1913. Cumacea (Sympoda). *Das Tierreich*, 39, 1-210.

Watling, L., 1991. Revision of the family Leuconidae. *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 11(4), 569-582.

Watling, L., & Gerken, S., 1999. A new species of leuconid (Crustacea, Cumacea), *Leucon Crymoleucon) noerrevangi*, from the Faroe Islands. *Sarsia*, 84, 437-444.

Watling, L. & Gerken, S., 2005. *The Cumacea of the Faroe Islands region: water mass relationships and North Atlantic biogeography*. *In*: BIOFAR Proceedings 2005, BIOFAR Symposium, Tórshavn 24-26 April 2003, 137-149.

Zimmer, C., 1930. Untersuchungen an Diastyliden (Ordnung Cumacea). Mitteilungen aus dem Zoolog. Berlin Museum, 16(4), 583-658.

Zimmer, C., 1933. *Cumacea*. In: G. Grimpe & E. Wagler, Die Tierwelt der Nord- und Ostsee, 10, 70-120.

Zimmer, C. (eds. Bowman, T.E. & Watling, L.), 1980. Cumaceans of the American Atlantic boreal coast region (Crustacea: Peracarida). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 302, i-iv + 29.

### *2.24.26 ## Euphausiacea*

Allen, J.A., 1967. *The Fauna of the Clyde Sea Area Crustacea: Euphausiacea and Decapoda*. Scottish Marine Biological Association, Millport, 116 pp.

Guglielmo, L., Granata, A. & Guglielmo, R., 2015. Class: Malacostraca, Order Euphausiacea. Brief definition of the group and the main diagnostic characters. *Revista IDE@ - SEA*, 86B, 1-20.

### Hansen, H.J., 1908. Crustacea Malacostraca I: Decapoda, Euphausiacea, Mysidacea. *Danish Ingolf Expedition*, 3(2), 1-120, pls. 1-5.

Mauchline, J., 1971. Euphausiacea adults. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 134. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 8pp.

Mauchline, J., 1971. Euphausiacea larvae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 135/137. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 16pp.

Mauchline, J., 1984. *Euphausiid, stomatopod and leptostracan crustaceans*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 30. Published for the Linnean Society of London and the Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E. J. Brill / Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, Köln, København, 99pp.

### *2.24.27 Decapoda*

#### *2.24.27.1 ## Decapoda – General*

Allen, J.A., 1967. *The Fauna of the Clyde Sea Area Crustacea: Euphausiacea and Decapoda*. Scottish Marine Biological Association, Millport, 116 pp.

Ashelby, C.W., 2006. Contributions to the biogeographical knowledge of some decapod crustaceans in the British Isles. *Crustaceana*, 79(11), 1333-1345.

Ashelby, C.W., 2007. The crustaceans of Harwich Harbour and the Stour and Orwell estuaries. 1: Decapoda. *Essex Naturalist (New Series)*, 24, 128-156.

Bouvier, E.-L., 1940. *Decapodes Marcheurs*. Faune de France, 37. Paris, Paul Lechevalier et fils, 12, Rue de Tournon, 401pp.

De Grave, S., Pentcheff, N.D., Ahyong, S.T., Chan, T.-Y., Crandall, K.A., Dworschak, P.C., Felder, D.L., Feldmann, R.M., Fransen, C.H.J.M., Goulding, L.Y.D., Lemaitre, R., Low, M.E.Y., Martin, J.W., Ng, P.K.L., Schweitzer, C.E., Tan, S.H., Tshudy, D., & Wetzer, R., 2009. A classification of living and fossil genera of decapod crustaceans. *The Raffles Bulletin of Zoology* Supplement No. 21, 1-109.

### González-Ortegón, E., Jenkins, S., Galil, B.S., Drake, P. & Cuesta, J.A., 2020. Accelerated invasion of decapod crustaceans in the southernmost point of the Atlantic coast of Europe: a non-natives' hot spot? *Biological Invasions*, 22, 3487-3492. 10.1007/s10530-020-02345-y

### Hansen, H.J., 1908. Crustacea Malacostraca I: Decapoda, Euphausiacea, Mysidacea. *Danish Ingolf Expedition*, 3(2), 1-120, pls. 1-5.

Lagardère, J.-P., 1973. Distribution des Decapodes dans le Sud du Golfe de Gascogne. *Revue des Travaux de l'Institut des Peches Maritimes*, 37(1), 77-95.

Sivertsen, E. & Holthuis, L.B. 1956. Crustacea Decapoda (the Penaeidea and Stenopodidea excepted). Report on the Scientific Results of the "Michael Sars" North Atlantic Deep-Sea Expedition 1910. Vol. 5. 1-54.

Udekem d'Acoz, C. d', 1999. Inventaire et distribution des crustacés décapodes de l'Atlantique nord-oriental, de la Méditerranée et des eaux continentales adjacentes au nord de 25ºN. *Patrimoines Naturels*, 40. Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle. Service du Patrimoine Naturel, 383pp.

### *2.24.27.2 ## Dendrobranchiata*

### Demestre, M. & Abelló, P., 1993. Growth and distribution of *Solenocera membranacea* (Risso, 1816) (Decapoda, Dendrobranchiata) in the northwestern Mediterranean Sea. *Scientia Marina*, 57(2-3),161-166.

### Pérez-Farfante, I., 1988. Illustrated key to penaeoid shrimps of commerce in the Americas. *NOAA Technical Report, National Marine Fisheries Service*, 64, 1-32.

Pezy, J.-P., Baffreau, A. & Dauvin, J.-C., 2017. Records of two introduced Penaeidae (Crustacea: Decapoda) species from Le Havre Harbour, France, English Channel. *BioInvasions Records*, 6(4), 363-367.

Quigley, D.T.G., Herdson, D. & Flannery, K., 2013. Occurrence of the kuruma prawn *Marsupenaeus japonicus* (Spence Bate, 1888) in the Celtic Sea, English Channel, and North-West France. *BioInvasions Records*, 2(1), 51-55.

### Sadek, S., El-Soud, W.A. & Galil, B.S., 2018. The brown shrimp *Penaeus aztecus* Ives, 1891 (Crustacea, Decapoda, Penaeidae) in the Nile Delta, EgyptL: an exploitable resource for fishery and mariculture? *BioInvasions Records*, 7(1), 51-54.

### *2.24.27.3 ## Caridea*

Ashelby, C.W., De Grave, S. & Johnson, M.L., 2013. The global invader *Palaemon macrodactylus* (Decapoda, Palaemonidae): an interrogation of records and a synthesis of data. *Crustaceana*, 86(5), 594-624.

Ashelby, C.W., Worsfold, T.M. & Fransen, C.H.J.M., 2004. First records of the oriental prawn *Palaemon macrodactylus* (Decapoda: Caridea), an alien species in European waters, with a revised key to British Palaemonidae. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 84, 1041-1050.

Béguer, M., Girardin, M. & Boët, P., 2007. First record of the invasive oriental shrimp *Palaemon macrodactylus* Rathbun, 1902 in France (Gironde Estuary). *Aquatic Invasions*, 2(2), 132-136.

Bruce, A.J., 2009. A redescription of *Typton spongicola* Costa, 1844, the type species of the genus *Typton* Costa, 1844 (Crustacea: Decapoda: Pontoniinae). *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 50, 383-394.

### Bushuiev, S., Snigirov, S., Son, M.O., Sokolov, I., Kharlov, G. & Kvach Yu, 2023. Expansion of the alien East Asian river prawn *Macrobrachium nipponense* (De Haan, 1849) in southwestern Ukraine and assessment of its commercial usage prospects. *Aquatic Invasions*, 18(2), 231-246. https://doi.org/10.3391/ ai.2023.18.2.104092

Cavraro, F., Zucchetta, M. & Franzoi, P., 2014. First record of adult specimens of the Oriental shrimp *Palaemon macrodactylus* Rathbun, 1902 in the Venice Lagoon (north Adriatic Sea, Italy). *BioInvasions Records*, 3(4), 269-273.

Cuesta, J.A., González-Ortegón, E., Drake, P. & Rodríguez, A., 2004. First record of *Palaemon macrodactylus* Rathbun, 1902 (Decapoda, Caridea, Palaemonidae) from European waters. *Crustaceana*, 77, 377-380.

De Grave, S. & Ashelby, C.W., 2013. A re-appraisal of the systematic status of selected genera in Palaemoninae (Crustacea: Decapoda: Palaemonidae). *Zootaxa*, 3734(3), 331-344.

De Grave, S, Li, C.P., Tsang, L.M., Chu, K.H. & Chan, T.-Y., 2014. Unweaving hippolytoid systematics (Crustacea, Decapoda, Hippolytidae): resurrection of several families. *Zoologica Scripta*, 43, 496-507.

Doggett, M. & White, P., 2008. First records of the shrimp *Periclimenes sagittifer* (Norman, 1861) (Decapoda: Caridea: Palaemonidae: Pontoniinae), a new species in British mainland waters. *Porcupine Marine Natural History Society Newsletter*, 24, 21-23.

González-Ortegón E. & Cuesta J.A., 2006. An illustrated key to species of *Palaemon* and *Palaemonetes* (Crustacea: Decapoda: Caridea) from European waters, including the alien species *Palaemon macrodactylus*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 86, 93-102.

González-Ortegón, E., Cuesta, J.A. & Schubart, C.D., 2007. First report of the oriental shrimp *Palaemon macrodactylus* Rathbun, 1902 (Decapoda, Caridea, Palaemonidae) from German waters. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 61, 67-69.

Grabowski, M., 2006. Rapid colonization of the Polish Baltic coast by an Atlantic palaemonid shrimp *Palaemon elegans* Rathke, 1837. *Aquatic Invasions*, 1(3), 116-123.

Greve, L., 1963. The genera *Spirontocaris*, *Lebbeus*, *Eualus* and *Thoralus* in Norwegian waters (Crust., Dec.). *Sarsia,* 11, 29-42.

### Holthuis, L.B., 1946. Note on the genus *Pandalina* (Crustacea Decapoda), with the description of a new species from European waters. *Zoologische Mededeelingen*, 26, 281-286.

Holthuis, L.B., 1955. *The recent genera of Caridean and Stenopodidean shrimps (Class Crustacea, Order Decapoda, Supersection Natantia) with keys for their determination.* Zoologische Verhandelingen. E.J. Brill, Leiden, 26, 1-157.

Katajisto, T., Kotta, J., Lehtiniemi, M., Malavin, S.A. & Panov, V.E., 2013. *Palaemon elegans* Rathke, 1837 (Caridea: Palaemonoidea: Palaemonidae) established in the Gulf of Finland. *BioInvasions Records*, 2(2), 125-132.

Komai, T., 1999. A revision of the genus *Pandalus* (Crustacea: Decapoda: Caridea: Pandalidae). *Journal of Natural History*, 33, 1265-1372.

Kuprijanov, I., Herkül, K. & Kotta, J., 2017. Ecological niche differentiation between native and non-native shrimps in the northern Baltic Sea. *Aquatic Ecology*, 51, 389-404.

Lejeusne, C., Saunier, A., Petit, N., Béguer, M., Otani, M., Carlton, J.T., Rico, C. & Green, A.J., 2014. High genetic diversity and absence of founder effects in a worldwide aquatic invader. *Nature, Scientific Reports*, 4, 5808, DOI: 10.1038/srep05808.

Mistakidis, M.N., 1957. The biology of *Pandalus montagui* Leach. *Fisheries investigations*, series II , 4, 1-52.

Nouvel, H. & Holthuis, L.B., 1957. Les Processidae (Crustacea: Decapoda: Natantia) des eaux Europeennes. *Zoologische Verhandelingen, Leiden*, 32, 1-52.

Redant, F., 1984. An indexed bibliography on the common shrimp, *Crangon crangon* (L.), complementary to Tiews, 1967. Int Counc Explor Sea Comm Meet (Shellfish Comm), K:2:1-34.

Smaldon, G., 1979. *Coastal shrimps and prawns,* Synopses of the British fauna (New Series), No. 15. Published for the Linnaean Society of London and the Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Academic Press, 126pp.

Smaldon, G., Holthuis, L.B., Fransen, C.H.J.M., 1993. *Coastal shrimps and prawns. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British fauna (New Series), No. 15. (Second Edition) Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 142 pp.

### Spich, K., Witalis, B., Gromisz, S., Szymanek, L. & Woźniczka, A., 2024. Non-native shrimps in Polish coastal waters: first record of *Palaemon longirostris* H. Milne Edwards, 1837 and new sites for *P. macrodactylus* Rathbun, 1902. *Oceanologia*, 66(4), p.66408.

### Statkevich, S., 2022. Prawn *Palaemon macrodactylus* (Decapoda, Palaemonidae) in the Don River delta. *Russian Journal of Biological Invasions*, 13, 259-263. https://doi.org/10.1134/s2075111722020114

St. Raykov, V., Lepage, M. & Perez-Dominguez, R., 2010. First record of oriental shrimp, *Palaemon macrodactylus* Rathbun, 1902 in Varna Lake, Bulgaria. *Aquatic Invasions*, 5, Supplement 1, S91-S95.

### Surugiu, V., 2022. The spread of the alien oriental river prawn *Macrobrachium nipponense* (De Haan, 1849) (Decapoda: Palaemonidae) in the lower Danube, with the first record from Romania. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(4), 1056-1066. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2022.11.4.23

Udekem d'Acoz, C. d', 1996. The genus *Hippolyte* Leach, 1814 (Crustacea: Decapoda: Caridea: Hippolytidae) in the East Atlantic Ocean and the Mediterranean Sea, with a checklist of all species in the genus. *Zoologische Verhandelingen, Leiden*, 303, 1-133.

Udekem d'Acoz, C. d', 2005. Occurrence of *Periclimenes scriptus* (Risso, 1822) (Decapoda, Caridea, Pontoniinae) in Portuguese waters. *Crustaceana,* 78(3), 367-370.

Udekem d'Acoz, C. d', 2007. New records of Atlantic *Hippolyte*, with the description of two new species, and a key to all Atlantic and Mediterranean species (Crustacea, Decapoda, Caridea). *Zoosystema*, 29(1), 183-207.

Udekem d'Acoz, C. d', 1996. The genus *Hippolyte* Leach, 1814 (Crustacea: Decapoda: Caridea: Hippolytidae) in the East Atlantic Ocean and the Mediterranean Sea, with a checklist of all species in the genus. *Zoologische Verhandelingen, Leiden*, 303, 1-133.

Udekem d'Acoz, C. d', Faasse, M.A., Dumoulin, E.C.F. & de Blauwe, H., 2005. Occurrence of the Asian shrimp *Palaemon macrodactylus* Rathbun, 1902 in the Southern Bight of the North Sea, with a key to the Palaemonidae of north-west Europe (Crustacea, Decapoda, Caridea). *Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen*, 22, 95-111.

Udekem d'Acoz, C. d' & Sorbe, J.C., 2004. First record of *Bythocaris cosmetops* (Crustacea: Decapoda: Hippolytidae) in European Waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 84(5), 1039-1040.

Udekem d'Acoz, C., d' & Wirtz, P., 2002. Observations on some interesting coastal Crustacea Decapoda from the Azores, with a key to the genus *Eualus* Thallwitz, 1892 in the Northeastern Atlantic and the Mediterranean. *Arquipélago (Ciénc. Biol. Mar./Life Mar. Sci.)*, *19A*, 67-84.

### Udekem d'Acoz, C. d', Gully, F., Cochu, M. & Anker, A., 2022. First Atlantic record of the rare infaunal shrimp *Salmoneus erasimorum* Dworschak, Abed-Navandi & Anker, 2000 (Malacostraca: Decapoda: Alpheidae). *Zootaxa*, 13, 5091(2), 393-400. doi: 10.11646/zootaxa.5091.2.10. PMID: 35391242.

### Vejan, A., Patimar, R., Jafaryan, H., Gholizadeh, M., Adineh, H. & Aghilinezhad, S.M., 2024. First record of *Palaemon macrodactylus* Rathbun, 1902 (Crustacea: Decapoda: Caridea: Palaemonidae) from southern Caspian Sea. *BioInvasions Records*, 13(2), 469-482. https://doi.org/10. 3391/bir.2024.13.2.13

Warkentine, B.E. & Rachlin, J.W., 2010. *Palaemon macrodactylus* Rathbun 1902 (oriental shrimp) in New York: status revisited. *Northeastern Naturalist.* 19(Special Issue 6), 173-180.

### Weiss, R., Torrecilla, Z., González-Ortegón, E., González-Tizón, A., Martínez-Lage, A., & Schubart, C., 2018. Genetic differentiation between Mediterranean and Atlantic populations of the common prawn *Palaemon serratus* (Crustacea: Palaemonidae) reveals uncommon phylogeographic break. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 98(6), 1425-1434. doi:10.1017/S0025315417000492

Worsfold, T.M. & Ashelby, C.W., 2008. Additional UK records of the non-native prawn *Palaemon macrodactylus* (Crustacea: Decapoda). *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 1 (e48), 1-3.

### Zhmud, M.Ye, Yuryshynets, V.I., Liashenko, A.V., Zorina-Sakharova, K.Ye & Abramiuk I.I., 2022. The first record of oriental river prawn *Macrobrachium nipponense* (De Haan, 1849 [in De Haan, 1833–1850]) (Decapoda: Palaemonidae) in the Ukrainian part of the Danube Delta. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(1), 192-198. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2022.11.1.19

#### *2.24.27.4 ## Stenopodidea*

Holthuis, L.B., 1955. *The recent genera of Caridean and Stenopodidean shrimps (Class Crustacea, Order Decapoda, Supersection Natantia) with keys for their determination.* Zoologische Verhandelingen. E.J. Brill, Leiden, 26, 1-157.

#### *2.24.27.5 ## Astacidea*

Charmantier, G., Charmantier-Daures, M. & Aiken, D.E., 1991. Metamorphosis in the Lobster *Homarus* (Decapoda): a review. *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 11(4), 481-495.

### Damiano, G., Garassino, A., Scali, S. & Teruzzi, G., 2003. Morphometric analysis of extant *Nephrops norvegicus* (Linné, 1758) and *Solenocera membranacea* (Risso, 1826) applied to systematic palaeontology of fossil decapod crustaceans, *Contributions to Zoology*, *72*(2-3), 95-96. doi: https://doi.org/10.1163/18759866-0720203005

Ingle, R.W. & Christiansen, M.E., 2004. *Lobsters, mud shrimps and anomuran crabs*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 55. Published for the Linnean Society of London and the Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shewsbury, 271pp.

### Sardà, F. 1995. A review (1967-1990) of some aspects of the life history of *Nephrops norvegicus*. *ICES Marine Science Symposia*, 199, 78-88.

Stebbing, P., Johnson, P., Delahunty, A., Clark, P.F., McCollin, T., Hale, C. & Clark, S., 2012. Reports of American lobsters, *Homarus americanus* (H. Milne Edwards, 1837), in British waters. *BioInvasions Records*, 1(1), 17-23.

### Tinlin-Mackenzie, A., Ellis, C.D., Lodola, A., Martin-Ruiz, C., Stevens, J.R. & Fitzsimmons, C, 2022. New kid on the block: first record of juvenile American lobster, *Homarus americanus* H. Milne Edwards, 1837, in European waters. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(4), 991-1000. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2022.11.4.17

### *2.24.27.6 ## Axiidea*

Ingle, R.W. & Christiansen, M.E., 2004. *Lobsters, mud shrimps and anomuran crabs*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 55. Published for the Linnean Society of London and the Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shewsbury, 271pp.

Ngoc-ho, N., 2003. European and Mediterranean Thalassinidea (Crustacea, Decapoda). *Zoosystema*, 25, 439-555.

Ngoc-Ho, N., 2011. The genus *Calastacus* Faxon, 1893 in France with a new species from off Brittany (Crustacea, Decapoda, Axiidae). *Zoosystema*, 33(4), 515-521.

Sakai, K., 1999. Synopsis of the family Callianassidae, with keys to subfamilies, genera and species, and the description of new taxa (Crustacea: Decapoda: Thalassinidea). *Zoologische Verhandelingen, Leiden*, 326, 1-152.

### *2.24.27.7 ## Gebiidea*

Ingle, R.W. & Christiansen, M.E., 2004. *Lobsters, mud shrimps and anomuran crabs*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 55. Published for the Linnean Society of London and the Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shewsbury, 271pp.

Ngoc-ho, N., 2003. European and Mediterranean Thalassinidea (Crustacea, Decapoda). *Zoosystema*, 25, 439-555.

### Tempelman, D., van Moorsel, G.W.N.M. & Faasse, M.A., 2013. De molkreeften *Upogebia deltaura* en *U. stellata* en geassocieerde soorten in de Noordzee (Decapoda: Upogebiidae). *Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen*, 41, 15-29.

### *2.24.27.8 ## Anomura*

Ahyong, S.T., Baba, K., Macpherson, E. & Poore, G.C.B., 2010. A new classification of the Galatheoidea (Crustacea: Decapoda: Anomura). *Zootaxa*, 2676, 57-68.

### Almón, B., Cuesta, J.A., Schubart, C.D., Armenia, L. & García-Raso, J.E., 2021. Redescription of the hermit crab *Diogenes pugilator* (Decapoda: Anomura) reveals the existence of a species complex in the Atlanto-Mediterranean transition zone, resulting in the resurrection of *D. curvimanus* and the description of a new species. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 195(4), 1116-1146. [Dated 2022, published 2021]

### Almón, B., Cuesta, J.A.; & García-Raso, J.E., 2022. Two new hermit crab species of *Diogenes* (Crustacea: Decapoda: Diogenidae) from Atlanto-Mediterranean coasts of Iberian Peninsula: Poleward migrants or merely overlooked indigenous species? *Ecology and Evolution*, 12(5), e8844, 1-23. https://doi.org/10.1002/ece3.8844

Baba, K., MacPherson, E., Poore, G.C.B., Ahyong, S.T., Bermudez, A., Cabezas, P., Lin, C.-W., Nizinski, M., Rodrigues, C. & Schnabel, K.E., 2008. Catalogue of squat lobsters of the world (Crustacea: Decapoda: Anomura – Families Chirostylidae, Galatheidae and Kiwaidae). *Zootaxa*, 1905, 1-220.

Crothers, J. & Crothers, M., 1983. A key to the crabs and crab-like animals of British inshore waters. AIDGAP, 155; *Field Studies*, 5, 753-806. Field Studies Council.

### Ferreira, L. A. A. & Tavares, M., 2020. *Pisidia longimana* (Risso, 1816), a junior synonym of *P. bluteli* (Risso, 1816) (Crustacea: Decapoda: Anomura: Porcellanidae) and a species distinct from P. longicornis (Linnaeus, 1767). *Papeis Avulsos de Zoologie*, 60, e20206036. doi: 10.11606/1807-0205/2020.60.36

García Muñoz, J.E., Cuesta, J.A. & García Raso, J.E., 2014. Taxonomic study of the *Pagurus forbesii* "complex" (Crustacea: Decapoda: Paguridae). Description of *Pagurus pseudosculptimanus* sp. nov. from Alborán Sea (southern Spain, western Mediterranean Sea). *Zootaxa*, 3753,(1), 025-046.

Ingle, R.W., 1985. Northeastern Atlantic and Mediterranean hermit crabs (Crustacea: Anomura: Paguroidea: Paguridae). I. The genus *Pagurus* Fabricius, 1775. *Journal of Natural History*, 19, 745-769.

Ingle, R.W. & Christiansen, M.E., 2004. *Lobsters, mud shrimps and anomuran crabs*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 55. Published for the Linnean Society of London and the Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shewsbury, 271pp.

Matzen da Silva, J., dos Santos, A., Cunha, M.R., Costa, F.O., Creer, S. & Carvalho, G.R., 2011. Multigene Molecular Systematics Confirm Species Status of Morphologically Convergent *Pagurus* Hermit Crabs. *PLoS one*, 6(12), e28233, 1-10.

### McLaughlin, P.A., 2003. Illustrated keys to families and genera of the superfamily Paguroidea (Crustacea: Decapoda: Anomura), with diagnoses of genera of Paguridae. *Memoirs of Museum Victoria*, 60(1), 111-144.

### Neumann, H., Knebelsberger, T., Barco, A. & Haslob, H., 2022. First record and spread of the long-wristed hermit crab *Pagurus longicarpus* Say, 1817 in the North Frisian Wadden Sea (Germany). *BioInvasions Records*, 11(2), 482-494. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2022.11.2.21

### Palero, F., Ferrer-Mateu, I., Wray, B., Hughes, R., Morritt, D., Lepage, M., Kotterman, M., van der Meer, M., Tate, M., Kamanli, S.A., Smith, L., Llewellyn-Hughes, J. & Clark, P.F., 2022. Presence of a second *Eriocheir* species in Europe as confirmed by molecular and morphological data. *Aquatic Invasions*, 17(3), 374-392. DOI: 10.3391/ai.2022.17.3.03

Patterson, C., Slater, M., Early, R. & Laing, C., 2020. The status of *Clibanarius erythropus* after a recent range expansion to Great Britain, with the highest latitude recording of a gravid individual. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 13(3), 1-7.

Rice, A.L. & Saint Laurent, M. de, 1986. The nomenclature and diagnostic characters of 4 north-eastern Atlantic species of the genus *Munida* Leach: *M. rugosa* (Fabricius), *M. tenuimana*, G.O. Sars, *M. intermedia*, A. Milne Edwards & Bouvier, and *M. sarsi*. Huus (Crustacea, Decapoda, Galatheidae). *Journal of Natural History*, 20, 143-163.

### *2.24.27.9 ## Brachyura*

Adema, J.P.H.M., 1991. Een aanvulling op: 'de krabben van Nederland en Belgie'. De grijze zwemkrab, *Liocarcinus vernalis* (Risso, 1816) in de Noordzeegevonden. *Het zeepaard*, 51(5), 110-115.

Asakura, A. & Watanabe, S., 2005. *Hemigrapsus takanoi,* new species, a sibling species of the common Japanese intertidal crab *H. pencillatus* (Decapoda; Brachyura: Grapsoidea). *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 25(2), 279-292.

Ashelby, C.W., Sewell, J., Rostron, J., Shrubsole, R., Child, T. & Clark, P.F., 2017. Evidence for the invasion and successful establishment of *Hemigrapsus takanoi* Asakura & Watanabe, 2005 (Decapoda, Varunidae) in Great Britain. *Crustaceana*, 90(6), 695-708.

Becker, C. & Türkay, M., 2010. Taxonomy and morphology of European pea crabs (Crustacea: Brachyura: Pinnotheridae). *Journal of Natural History*, 44(25), 1555-1575.

Breton, G., 2002. A new alien crab in Europe: *Hemigrapsus sanguineus* (Decapoda: Brachyura: Grapsidae). *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 22(1), 184-189.

Castro, P., 2007. A reappraisal of the family Goneplacidae MacLeay, 1838 (Crustacea, Decapoda, Brachyura) and revision of the subfamily Goneplacinae, with the description of 10 new genera and 18 new species. *Zoosystema*, 29(4), 609-774.

Christiansen, M.E., 1969. *Crustacea Decapoda Brachyura*. Marine Invertebrates of Scandinavia 2. Universitetsforlaget, Oslo, Norway, 143pp.

Clark, P., 2006. *Eriocheir sinensis* H Milne Edwards: 1853 or 1854 – Grapsidae or Varunidae. *Aquatic Invasions*, 1(1), 17-27.

### Close, H., Barry, P., McIlwaine, P., Marzloff, M., Folliot, B., Vasquez, M., Laffargue, P. & Tan, S., 2023. *Distolambrus maltzami* (Miers, 1881) (Brachyura: Parthenopidae) with observed and modelled distribution in the North-east Atlantic. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 103, E23. doi:10.1017/S0025315423000127

Crothers, J. & Crothers, M., 1983. A key to the crabs and crab-like animals of British inshore waters. AIDGAP, 155; *Field Studies*, 5, 753-806. Field Studies Council.

Crothers, J. & Crothers, M., 1990. An amendment to the crab key. *Field Studies*, 7, 483-484.

Dauvin, J.-C., 2009. Establishment of the invasive Asian shore crab *Hemigrapsus sanguineus* (De Haan, 1835) (Crustacea: Brachyura: Grapsoidea) from the Cotentin Peninsular, Normandy, France. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(3), 467-472.

Dauvin, J.-C. & Delhay, J.-B., 2010. First record of *Hemigrapsus takanoi* (Crustacea: Decapoda: Grapsidae) on the western coast of northern Cotentin, Normandy, western English Channel. Marine *Biodiversity Records*, 3, e101, 1-3, published online.

Dauvin, J.-C., Rius, H.T. & Ruellet, T., 2009. Recent expansion of two invasive crabs species *Hemigrapsus sanguineus* (de Haan, 1835) and *H. takanoi* Asakura and Watanabe 2005 along the Opal Coast, France. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(3), 451-465.

### de Carvalho-Souza, G.F., Cuesta, J.A., Arana, D., Lobato, C. & González-Ortegón, E., 2023. Westward range expansion of the blue swimmer crab *Portunus segnis* (Forskål, 1775) (Crustacea, Decapoda, Portunidae) into Atlantic European waters. *BioInvasions Records*, 12(4), 1033-1044. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2023.12.4.16

### Faasse, M., Gheerardyn, H., Witbaard, R. & Cuperus, J., 2021. First record of the rare crab *Asthenognathus atlanticus* Monod, 1933 (Crustacea: Brachyura: Varunidae) in the North Sea. *Oceanological and Hydrobiological Studies*, 50(3), 352-358. https://doi.org/10.2478/oandhs-2021-0030

Freyhof, J. & Steinmann, I., 1998. *Rhithropanopeus harrisii* (Gould 1841) und *Palaemon longirostris* EDWARDS 1837 im Rhein bei Köln (Crustacea, Decapoda). *Lauterbornia*, 32, 25-26.

### García-Raso, J.E., d'Udekem d'Acoz, C., Moukrim, A., Schubart, C.D. & Cuesta, J.A., 2024. A new cryptic species of Polybiidae (Crustacea: Decapoda: Portunoidea) from the East Atlantic, with considerations on the genus *Polybius*. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 930, 277-313. https://doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2024.930.2501

Ingle, R.W., 1980. *British Crabs*. British Museum (Natural History), Oxford University Press, 222 pp.

Ingle, R.W., 1996. *Shallow Water Crabs*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 25. (Second Edition). Published for the Linnean Society of London and the Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 243pp.

Ingle, R.W. & Clarke, P.F., 1998. A swimming crab new to the British fauna, *Liocarcinus vernalis* (Crustacea: Brachyura: Portunidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 78, 223-229.

Ingle, R.W. & Clarke, P.F., 2008. First reported occurrences of the marbled crab, *Pachygrapsus marmoratus* (Crustacea: Brachyura: Grapsoidea) in southern coastal waters of the British Isles. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 1(e26), 1-5, published online.

Ip, B.H.Y., Schubart, C.D., Tsang, L.M. & Chu, K.H., 2015. Phylogeny of the shore crab family Grapsidae (Decapoda: Brachyura: Thoracotremata) based on a multilocus approach. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 174, 217-227 with 3 figures.

### Jarvis, S. & Clark, P.F., 2021. Reappearance of *Rhithropanopeus harrisii* (Gould, 1841) (Crustacea, Decapoda, Brachyura) in U.K. waters: a new record from the River Thames, London. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(3), 644-653.

### Jormalainen, V., Kiiskinen, E., Hauhia, V. & Merilaita, S., 2023. Functionally novel invasive predator eradicates herbivores of a littoral community. *Aquatic Invasions*, 18(3), 313-329. https://doi.org/10.3391/ ai.2023.18.3.103350

### Magnússon, J.T., Hawkins, S.J., Gunnarsdóttir, L., Svavarsson, J. & Gunnarsson, K., 2024. Range extension of invasive *Cancer irroratus* and native *Carcinus maenas* polewards in the *Ascophyllum*-dominated intertidal zone in north-west Iceland. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 104, p.e3.

Makino, W., Miura, O., Kaiser, F., Geffray, M., Katsube, T. & Urabe, J., 2017. Evidence of multiple introductions and genetic admixture of the Asian brush-clawed shore crab *Hemigrapsus takanoi* (Decapoda: Brachyura: Varunidae) along the Northern European coast. *Biological Invasions*, 1-18.

### Marco-Herrero, E., Drake, P., & Cuesta, J., 2018. Larval morphology and DNA barcodes as valuable tools in early detection of marine invaders: A new pea crab found in European waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 98(7), 1675-1683. doi:10.1017/S0025315417000996

Mavidis, M., Kitsos, M-S., Türkay, M. & Koukouras, A., 2008. The genera *Atergatis, Microcassiope, Monodaeus, Paractea, Paragalene*, and *Xantho* (Decapoda, Xanthidae) in the Mediterranean Sea. *Crustaceana*, 81(9), 1035-1053.

Mavidis, M., Kitsos, M-S., Türkay, M. & Koukouras, A., 2009. The taxonomical status of the genus *Pilumnus* Leach, 1815 (Pilumnidae, Decapoda, Crustacea) in the Mediterranean Sea, focusing on three species in the Agean Sea. *Journal of Biological Research-Thessaloniki*, 11, 13-20.

### Muñoz, I., García-Raso, J.E., Gónzalez, J.A., Lopes, E.P., Dos Santos, A.M. and Cuesta, J.A., 2023. Taxonomic revision and molecular phylogeny of *Pisa* (Decapoda: Majoidea: Epialtidae), including the description of a new genus of Pisinae. *Scientia Marina*, 87(4), e076, 1-23. https://doi.org/10.3989/scimar.05382.076

Neumann, V., 1998. A review of the *Maja squinado* (Crustacea: Decapoda: Brachyura) species-complex with a key to the eastern Atlantic and Mediterranean species of the genus. *Journal of Natural History*, 32, 1667-1684.

Ng, P.K.L., Guinot, D. & Davie, P.J.F., 2008. Systema Brachyurorum: Part 1. An annotated checklist of extant brachyuran crabs of the world. *The Raffles Bulletin of Zoology*, 17, 1-286.

Noort, G.J. van & Adema, J.P.H.M., 1985. The genus *Macropodia* Leach, 1814 in the North Sea and adjacent waters, with the description of a new species. *Zoologische Mededelingen, Leiden*, 59(28), 363-379.

Rappé, G. & d'Udekem d'Acoz, C., 1997. Verschijnen en verdwijnen van de grijze zwemkrab in de zuidelijke Noordzee. *De Levende Natuur*, 98(5), 194-198.

Seeley, B., Sewell, J. & Clark, P.F., 2015. First GB records of the invasive Asian shore crab, *Hemigrapsus sanguineus* from Glamorgan, Wales and Kent, England. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 8, e102, 1-4.

Udekem d'Acoz, C. d', 2011. Occurrence of the grey swimming crab *Polybius vernalis* (Risso, 1827) on Rathlin Island, Northern Ireland: northernmost record so far (Crustacea, Decapoda, Brachyura). *De Strandvlo*, 31(3-4), 78-79.

Wood, C.A., Bishop, J.D.D., Davies, C.J., Delduca, E.L., Hatton, J.C., Herbert, R.J.H. & Clark, P.F., 2015. *Hemigrapsus takanoi* Asakura and Watanabe, 2005 (Crustacea: Decapoda: Brachyura: Grapsoidea): first records of the brush-clawed shore crab from Great Britain. *BioInvasions Records*, 4(2), 109-113.

## 2.25 Tardigrada

Faurby, S., Jørgensen, A., Kristensen, R.M. & Funch, P., 2011. Phylogeography of North Atlantic intertidal tardigrades: refugia, cryptic speciation and the history of the Mid-Atlantic

Islands. *Journal of Biogeography,* 38(8), 1613-1624. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1365-2699.2011.02533.x

Fontoura, P., Bartels, P.J., Jørgensen, A., Kristensen, R.M. & Hansen J.G., 2017. A dichotomous key to the genera of the marine heterotardigrades (Tardigrada). *Zootaxa*, 4294(1), 1-45. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4294.1.1

### Gąsiorek, P., Stec, D., Morek, W. & Michalczyk, Ł., 2018. An integrative redescription of *Hypsibius dujardini* (Doyère, 1840), the nominal taxon for Hypsibioidea (Tardigrada: Eutardigrada). *Zootaxa*, 4415(1), 45-75. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4415.1.2

### Gąsiorek, P., Stec, D., Morek, W. & Michalczyk, Ł., 2019. Deceptive conservatism of claws: distinct phyletic lineages concealed within Isohypsibioidea (Eutardigrada) revealed by molecular and morphological evidence. *Contributions to Zoology*, 88(1), 78-132.

Hansen, J.G., 2005. The ongoing investigation of the Faroe Bank tardigrade fauna. Frodskaparrit supplementum: Proceedings from the BIOFAR Symposium, Tórshavn, Faroe Islands, 24-26, April 2003, *North-East Atlantic marine benthic organisms in the Faroes – taxonomy*, *distribution and ecology*, 220-223.

Kaczmarek, L., Bartels, P.J., Roszkowska, M. & Nelson, D.R., 2015. The zoogeography of marine tardigrada. *Zootaxa,* 4037(1), 1-189.

Kharkevych, K.O., 2013. Species composition and ecology of tardigrades of the Black Sea. *Natura Montenegrina, Podgorica,* 12(2), 357-368.

Lampard, D., 2000. Tardigrades: the missing link. *Porcupine Marine Natural History Society Newsletter*, No.5, 13-16.

Morgan, C.I. & King, P.E., 1976. *British Tardigrades*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of British Fauna (New Series), No. 9, Published for the Linnean Society of London by Academic Press, London and New York, 133 pp.

Morgan, C.I. & O'Reilly, M.G., 1989. Additions to the Scottish tardigrade fauna, including a description of *Megastygarctides seteloso* new species, with a revised key for the identification of Scottish marine species. *Glasgow Naturalist,* 21, 445-454.

O'Reilly, M., 1999. Notes on the marine tardigrade *Megastygarctides seteloso* Morgan & O'Reilly, 1989. *Glasgow Naturalist 23(4), 67-69.*

### Roszkowska, M., Grobys, D., Bartylak, T., Gawlak, M., Kmita, H., Kepel, A., Kepel, M., Parnikoza, I. & Kaczmarek, Ł., 2020. Integrative description of five *Pseudechiniscus* species (Heterotardigrada: Echiniscidae: the *suillus-facettalis* complex). *Zootaxa*, 4763(4), 451-484. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4763.4.1

Rubal, M., Veiga, P., Fontoura, P. & Sousa-Pinto, I., 2013b. A new intertidal arthrotardigrade, *Prostygarctus aculeatus* gen. nov., sp. nov. (Tardigrada: Heterotardigrada) from the north of Portugal (Atlantic Ocean). *Journal of Limnology,* 72, 8-14. https://doi.org/10.4081/jlimnol.2013.s1.e2

### Sands, C.J., McInnes, S.J., Marley, N.J., Goodall-Copestake, W.P., Convey, P. & Linse, K., 2008. Phylum Tardigrada: an "individual" approach. *Cladistics*, 24(6), 861-871. 10.1111/j.1096-0031.2008.00219.x

Santos, E., Rubal, M., Viega, P., da Rocha, C.M.C. & Fontoura, P., 2018. *Batillipes* (Tardigrada, Arthrotardigrada) from the Portuguese coast with the description of two new species and a new dichotomous key for all species. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 425, 1-32.

Villora-Moreno, S. & de Zio Grimaldi, S., 1996. New records of marine Tardigrada in the Mediterranean Sea. *Zoological Journal of the Linnaean Society*, 116, 149-166.

Zawierucha, K., Grzelak, K., Kotwicki, L., Michalczyk, Ł., Kaczmarek, Ł. & Kristensen, R.M., 2015. First observation of the marine tardigrades *Batillipes mirus* and *Batillipes noerrevangi* (Arthrotardigrada, Batillipedidae) from a strongly brackish part of the Polish Baltic Sea coast. *Marine Biology Research,* 11(8), 859-868. https://doi.org/10.1080/17451000.2015.1024133

## 2.26 Mollusca

### *2.26.1 Mollusca - General*

Allen, J.A., 1962. *Mollusca*. Fauna of the Clyde Sea Area. Scottish Marine Biological Association, Millport, 88 pp.

### Alonso Suárez, A. & Raven, J.G.M., 2020. Primeras citas de varios moluscos marinos para la costa de Asturias (NO de España). I. *Elona, Revista de Malacología Ibérica*, 2, 102-113.

Anderson, R., 2005. An annotated list of the non-marine Mollusca of Britain and Ireland. *Journal of Conchology*, 38(6), 607-638.

### Bouchet, P. & von Cosel, R., 2001. *Les coquillages des côtes françaises*. Éditions Ouest-France, Collection Découverte Nature, Rennes, 32 pp.

Bouchet, P. & Warén, A., 1979. The molluscan fauna of the Norwegian Sea and its relation to other faunas. *Sarsia*, 64, 211-243.

Bouchet, P., Danrigal, F. & Huyghens, C. (Eds.), 1979. *Living Seashells: Molluscs of the English Channel and Atlantic Coasts.* Blandford Press, Poole, Dorset. 144pp.

Chambers, P., 2009. *British Seashells; A guide for conchologists and beachcombers*. Pen & Sword, Barnsley, 233pp.

### Crocetta, F., 2011. Marine alien Mollusca in the Gulf of Trieste and neighbouring areas: a critical review and state of knowledge (updated in 2011). *Acta Adriatica*, 52(2), 247-260.

### Crocetta, F., Renda, W. & Vazzana, A., 2009. Alien Mollusca along the Calabrian shores of the Messina Strait area and a review of their distribution in the Italian seas. *Bollettino malacologico*, 45(1), 15-30.

### Crocetta, F., Macali, A., Furfaro, G., Cooke, S., Villani, G. & Valdes, A., 2013. Alien molluscan species established along the Italian shores: an update, with discussions on some Mediterranean "alien species" categories. *ZooKeys*, 277, 91-108. doi: 10.3897/zookeys.277.4362

### De Bruyne, R.H., van Leeuwen, S.J., Gmelig Meyling, A.W. & Daan, R., 2013. *Schelpdieren van het Nederlandse Noordzeegebied. Ecologische atlas van de mariene weekdieren (Mollusca). Ecologische atlas van de mariene weekdieren (Mollusca)*. Uitgeverij Tirion, Utrecht and Stichting ANEMOON, Lisse, 336pp.

### Delongueville, C., Pálsson, J., Scaillet, R. & Olafsdottir, S.H., 2021. Mollusca (Bivalvia, Gastropoda, Polyplacophora and Scaphopoda) around Iceland: Sampling effort in research surveys in 2013-2015. *Haf-og vatnarannsóknir= Marine and Freshwater Research in Iceland*, 34pp.

### Delongueville, C. & Scaillet, R., 2014. Inventaire des mollusques présents dans le tube digestif d'un *Spatangus purpureus* OF Müller, 1776 à Favignana (Iles Egades-Sicile-Italie). *NOVAPEX/Société*, 15(1), 3-6.

### García-Álvarez, O., Salvini-Plawen, L. von, Urgorri, V. & Troncoso, J.S., 2014. *Mollusca, Solenogastres, Caudofoveata, Monoplacophora*. In: *Fauna Ibérica*, 38. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 295 pp.

### Gofas, S., Luque, Á.A., Oliver, J.D., Templado, J. & Serrano, A., 2021. The Mollusca of Galicia Bank (NE Atlantic Ocean). *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 785, 1-114. https://doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2021.785.1605

### Gofas, S., Salas, C., Rueda, J.L., Canoura, J., Farias, C. & Gil, J., 2014. Mollusca from a species-rich deep-water *Leptometra* community in the Alboran Sea. *Scientia Marina*, 78(4), 537-553. doi: http://dx.doi.org/10.3989/scimar.04097.27A

Hansson, H.G. (Comp.), 1998. *NEAT (North East Atlantic Taxa): Scandinavian marine Mollusca Check-List*. Internet Ed., Aug. 1998. [http://www.tmbl.gu.se].

### Haspeslagh, J. & Cerpentier, S., 2005. A comprehensive bibliography on the recent marine Mollusca of Belgium (1777 - 2004). *Neptunea*, 4(1 & 2), 1-50.

### Herrera, J.A.C., Hoffman, L., Freiwald, A. & Gofas, S., 2023. The dispersal capacity of Mollusca — a test on the South Azorean Seamount Chain. *Marine Biodiversity*, 53(5), 59, 1-20. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12526-023-01366-9

### Hoffman, L. & Freiwald, A., 2017. A unique and diverse amalgamated mollusk assemblage from the Coral Patch Seamount, eastern Atlantic. *Miscellanea Malacologica*, 7(4), 61-79.

Høisæter, T., 1986. An annoted check-list of marine molluscs of the Norwegian coast and adjacent waters. *Sarsia*, 71, 73-145.

Holmes, A.M., 2016. Trans-Atlantic rafting – American molluscs on British and Irish shores. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 5, 44-46.

Holmes, A.M., Oliver, P.G., Trewhella, S., Hill, R. & Quigley, D.T.G., 2015. Trans-Atlantic rafting of inshore Mollusca on macro-litter: American molluscs on British and Irish shores, new records. *Journal of Conchology*, 42(1), 41-49.

Jones, A. & Baxter, J., 1987. *Molluscs: Caudofauveata, Solenogastres, Polyplacophora and Scaphopoda*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 37. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E. J. Brill/ Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, Köln, København, 123 pp.

Kerney, M., 1999. *Atlas of the land and freshwater molluscs of Britain and Ireland*. Harley Books, Colchester, 264 pp.

Killeen, I., & Light, J., 1994. *Mollusc Workshop - Estuarine & Coastal Sciences Association (ECSA)*, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, April 1994. Text & figures on Literature, Assemblages, Chitons, Limpets, Trochacea, Littorinacea, Rissoacea, Hydrobia, Neogastropoda-Hinia, Conacea, Pyramidellacea, Opistobranchia, Bivalvs, Nuculacea-Taxodonts, Mytilacea, Anomiacea, Pectinacea, Galleommatacea/Erycinacea, Lucinacea Cardiacea, Mactracea, Solenacea, Tellinacea, Veneracea, Myacea, Hiatellacea, Pandoracea, Thraciacea, 74pp, (unpublished). (Re-issued at IRTU/ECSA Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry Oct. 2001).

### Le Mao, P., Godet, L., Fournier, J., Desroy, N., Gentil, F., Thiébaut, E., Pourinet, L., Cabioch, L., Retière, C. & Chambers, P., 2020. *Atlas de la faune marine invertébrée du golfe Normano-Breton - Volume 3/7 - Mollusques*. Éditions de la Station biologique de Roscoff, 2020, 9782951802957. ffhal-02490404

Martinez, E., Rodriguez, G. & Rodriguez, M.J., 1993. Moluscos testaceos recolectados durante la campaña oceanográfica cap- 89 en aguas profundas. *Iberus*, 11(2), 67-73.

McKay, D.W. & Smith, S.M., 1979. *Marine Mollusca of East Scotland*. Royal Scottish Museum, Edinburgh, 185pp.

McMillan, N.F., 1968. *British Shells*. Wayside and Woodland Series, Warne & Co., 196 pp.

### Mulder, G. & Voskuil, R.P.A., 1996. On the Mollusca of the étangs (lagoons) of the French Mediteranean coast. *Vita Marina*, 43(3-4), 1-16.

Muus, B.J., 1959. *Skallus, søtænder og blæksprutter*. Danmarks Fauna, 65. G.E.C. Gads Forlag, Copenhagen, 239 pp.

### Nolf, F. & Kreps, J.-P., 2010. Comparison of some interesting molluscs, trawled by the Belgian fishery in the Bay of Biscay, with similar representatives from adjacent waters: part III. *Neptunea*, 9(1), 1-34.

### Nolf, F. & Kreps, J.-P., 2011. Comparison of some interesting molluscs, trawled by the Belgian fishery in the Bay of Biscay, with similar representatives from adjacent waters: part V. *Neptunea*, 10(3), 1-32.

### Nolf, F. & Kreps, J.-P., 2012. Comparison of some interesting molluscs, trawled by the Belgian fishery in the Bay of Biscay, with similar representatives from adjacent waters: part VIII. *Neptunea*, 11(2), 1-35.

### Nolf, F. & Vandenberge, Q., 2012. On an important collection of seashells from the Shetland Islands: part II. *Neptunea*, 11(4), 1-28.

### Ortega, J.R. & Gofas S., 2019. The unknown bathyal of the Canaries: new species and new records of deep-sea Mollusca. *Zoosystema*, 41(26), 513-551. https://doi.org/10.5252/zoosystema2019v41a26. http://zoosystema.com/41/26

### Peñas, A., Rolán, E., Luque, A.A., Templado, J., Moreno, D., Rubio, F., Salas, C., Sierra, A. and Gofas, S., 2006. Moluscos marinos de la isla de Alborán Marine Mollusca from the Alboran island. *Iberus: Revista de la Sociedad Espänola de Malacología*, 24(1), 23-151.

### Raven, H., 2020. Mollusken van zandopspuitingen op het Noorderstrand (Scheveningen, Zuid-Holland). *Spirula*, 423,.12-28.

### Raven, H. and van Leeuwen, S., 2019. Mollusken uit opgedoken visnetten. Duik de Noordzee Schoon juni 2018. *Spirula*, 418,.44-54.

Raven, H. & van Leeuwen, S., 2020. Molluscs from fishing nets retrieved from the North Sea, June 2018. *Mollusc World*, 52, 19-26.

### Raven, J.G.M., Alonso Suárez, A. & Sánchez, O., 2022. First records of several marine molluscs from Asturias and Cantabria (NW Spain). Part 2. *Elona, Revista de Malacología Ibérica*, 3, 91-104.

### Reynell, A., 1909. The Mollusca collected by the "Huxley" from the north side of the Bay of Biscay, in August, 1906. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 8(4), 359-391. doi:10.1017/S0025315400073641

Salvini-Plawen, L., 1984. Notes on Molluscan Meiofauna from Plymouth. Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom, 64, 497-502.

Sars, G.O., 1878. *Mollusca regionis Arcticae Norvegiae: oversigt over de i norges arktiske region forekommende Bløddyr*. A.W. Brögger, Christiania, 466pp.

### Scaperrotta, M., Bartolini, S. & Bogi, C., 2009. *Accrescimenti. Stadi di Accrescimento dei Molluschi Marini del Mediterraneo. Stages of growth of marine molluscs of the Mediterrranean Sea*. Vol. I. L'Informatore Piceno Ed., Ancona, 167 pp.

### Scaperrotta, M., Bartolini, S. & Bogi, C., 2010. *Accrescimenti. Stadi di Accrescimento dei Molluschi Marini del Mediterraneo. Stages of growth of marine molluscs of the Mediterrranean Sea*. Vol. II. L'Informatore Piceno Ed., Ancona, 176 pp.

### Scaperrotta, M., Bartolini, S. & Bogi, C., 2011. *Accrescimenti. Stadi di Accrescimento dei Molluschi Marini del Mediterraneo. Stages of growth of marine molluscs of the Mediterrranean Sea*. Vol. III. L'Informatore Piceno Ed., Ancona, 184 pp.

### Scaperrotta, M., Bartolini, S. & Bogi, C., 2012. *Accrescimenti. Stadi di Accrescimento dei Molluschi Marini del Mediterraneo. Stages of growth of marine molluscs of the Mediterrranean Sea*. Vol. IV. L'Informatore Piceno Ed., Ancona, 184 pp.

### Scaperrotta, M., Bartolini, S. & Bogi, C., 2013. *Accrescimenti. Stadi di Accrescimento dei Molluschi Marini del Mediterraneo. Stages of growth of marine molluscs of the Mediterrranean Sea*. Vol. V. L'Informatore Piceno Ed., Ancona, 192 pp.

### Scaperrotta, M., Bartolini, S. & Bogi, C., 2014. *Accrescimenti. Stadi di Accrescimento dei Molluschi Marini del Mediterraneo. Stages of growth of marine molluscs of the Mediterrranean Sea*. Vol. VI. L'Informatore Piceno Ed., Ancona, 192 pp.

### Scaperrotta, M., Bartolini, S. & Bogi, C., 2015. *Accrescimenti. Stadi di Accrescimento dei Molluschi Marini del Mediterraneo. Stages of growth of marine molluscs of the Mediterrranean Sea*. Vol. VII. L'Informatore Piceno Ed., Ancona, 192 pp.

### Scaperrotta, M., Bartolini, S. & Bogi, C., 2016. *Accrescimenti. Stadi di Accrescimento dei Molluschi Marini del Mediterraneo. Stages of growth of marine molluscs of the Mediterrranean Sea*. Vol. VIII. L'Informatore Piceno Ed., Ancona, 208 pp.

### Scaperrotta, M., Bartolini, S. & Bogi, C., 2018. *Accrescimenti. Stadi di Accrescimento dei Molluschi Marini del Mediterraneo. Stages of growth of marine molluscs of the Mediterrranean Sea*. Vol. IX. L'Informatore Piceno Ed., Ancona, 192 pp.

### Scaperrotta, M., Bartolini, S. & Bogi, C., 2019. Accrescimenti. Stadi di Accrescimento dei Molluschi Marini del Mediterraneo. Stages of growth of marine molluscs of the Mediterrranean Sea. Vol. X. L'Informatore Piceno Ed., Ancona, 212 pp.

Schiøtte, T., 2005. Marine, benthic molluscs common to North Greenland and the Faroes: A first investigation of a previously unrecognized, North Atlantic fauna element. *BIOFAR Proceedings*, 2005, 94-108.

### Schiøtte, T. & Warén, A., 1992. An annotated and illustrated list of the types of Mollusca described by HPC Møller from West Greenland. *Meddelelser op Grønland, Bioscience*, 35, 1-37. Museum Tusculanum Press.

Seaward, D.R., 1982. *Sea area atlas of the marine molluscs of Britain and Ireland*. Conchological Society by the Nature Conservancy Council, 53pp.

Seaward, D.R., 1990. *Additions and amendments to 'Distribution of the Marine Molluscs of North West Europe*. Joint Nature Conservation Committee Report JNCC-R-165, Peterborough, 22pp.

Smith, S.M., 1986. Mollusc Taxonomic Workshop - Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association (EBSA) – Oban April/May 1986. (Pictorial guide to British molluscs - 32 plates of collated figures copied from Tebble, Linn. Soc. Synopses etc. plus photo of 3 *Abra* species), (unpublished).

Smith, S.M. & Heppell, D., 1991. *Checklist of British marine Mollusca*. National Museums of Scotland Information Series, No. 11, 114pp.

Sneli, J-A., 2005. Amphi-Atlantic distribution of marine Mollusca based on the results of the BIOFAR investigations. *BIOFAR Proceedings*, 2005, 88-93.

### Trigo, J.E., Agras, G.J.D., Álvarez, Ó.L.G., Sierra, Á.G., da Rocha, J.M., Dieste, J.P., Rolán Mosquera, E., Troncoso, J.S. & Urgorri, V., 2018. *Guía de los Moluscos Marinos de Galicia*. Troncoso, J.S., Trigo, J.E. & Rolán Mosquera, E. (Eds). Servicio de Publicacións da Universidade de Vigo, 836 pp.

Vermeij, G.J., 2005. From Europe to America: Pliocene to Recent trans-Atlantic expansion of cold-water North Atlantic molluscs. *Proceedings of the Royal Society B*, 272, 545-2550.

### Verrill, A.E., 1885. Third catalogue of Mollusca recently added to the fauna of the New England coast and the adjacent parts of the Atlantic, consisting mostly of deep sea species, with notes on others previously recorded. *Transactions of the Connecticut Academy of Arts and Sciences*, 6, 395-452. http://biodiversitylibrary.org/page/7477444

Warén, A. 1989. New and little known Mollusca from Iceland. *Sarsia*, 74, 1-28.

Warén, A. 1991. New and little known Mollusca from Iceland and Scandinavia. *Sarsia*, 76, 53-124.

Warén, A., 1993. New and little known Mollusca from Iceland and Scandinavia. Part 2. *Sarsia*, 78, 159-201.

Warén, A., 1996. New and little known Mollusca from Iceland and Scandinavia. Part 3. *Sarsia* 81, 197-245.

### Welter-Schultes, F., 2012. *European non-marine molluscs, a guide for species identification*. Planet Poster Editions, Göttingen, 760pp.

Wesselingh, F.P., Neubauer, T.A., Anistratenko, V.V., Vinarski, M., Yanina, T., ter Poorten, J.J., Kijashko, P., Albrecht, C., Anistratenko, O.Y., D'Hont, A., Frolov, P., Gándara, A.M., Gittenberger, A., Gogaladze, A., Karpinsky, M., Lattuada, M., Popa, L., Sands, A.F., Van de Velde, S., Vandendorpe, J. & Wilke, T., 2019. Mollusc species from the Pontocaspian region – an expert opinion list. *ZooKeys*, 827, 31-124.

### Willing, M., 2022. The Wildlife & Countryside Act 1981: a historical review and outline of the current 7th Quinquennial Review. *Mollusc World*, 60, 12-17.

### Willing, M., 2024. The risk assessment of non-native mollusc species in Great Britain. *Mollusc World*, 64, 22-23.

Yonge, C.M. & Thompson T.E., 1976. *Living Marine Molluscs*. Collins, 288pp.

### *2.26.2 Caudofoveata*

Ivanov, D.L., Mikkelsen, N.T., Schander, C., 2009. *Falcidens sagittiferus* Salvini-Plawen, 1968: additional data on morphology and distribution (Mollusca, Aplacophora, Caudofoveata). *Fauna Norvegica*, 29, 3-9.

Jones, A. & Baxter, J., 1987. *Molluscs: Caudofauveata, Solenogastres, Polyplacophora and Scaphopoda*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 37. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E. J. Brill/ Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, Köln, København, 123 pp.

### Mikkelsen, N.T. & Todt, C., 2014. Diversity of Caudofoveata (Mollusca) around Iceland and description of *Psilodens balduri* sp. n. *Polish Polar Research*, 35(2), 279-290. https://journals.pan.pl/dlibra/publication/114525/edition/99578/content

Salvini-Plawen, L. von, 1975. *Mollusca Caudofoveata*. Marine Invertebrates of Scandinavia. 4. Oslo: Scandinavian University, 55 pp.

Salvini-Plawen, L. von, 1977. Caudofoveata (Mollusca) des Forschungsprojektes Polymède. *Bulletin du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle*, 447, 413-421.

### Salvini-Plawen, L. von & García-Álvarez, O., 2014. *Mollusca, Caudofoveata*. In: García-Álvarez, O., Salvini-Plawen, L. von, Urgorri, V. & Troncoso, J.S. *Mollusca, Solenogastres, Caudofoveata, Monoplacophora*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 38. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 165-220.

Scheltema, A. & Ivanov, D.L., 2000. Prochaetodermatidae of the Eastern Atlantic Ocean and the Mediterranean Sea (Mollusca: Aplacophora). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 66(3), 313-362.

### Señarís, M.P. García-Álvarez, Ó. & Urgorri, V., 2016. Four new species of Chaetodermatidae (Mollusca, Caudofoveata) from bathyal bottoms of the NW Iberian Peninsula. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 70, 28, 1-23. https://doi.org/10.1186/s10152-016-0475-6

### *2.26.3 Solenogastres*

Arnofsky, P., 2000. *Spiomenia spiculata*, gen. et sp. nov. (Aplacophora: Neomeniomorpha) collected from the deep waters of the West European Basin. *Veliger*, 43(2), 110-117.

Caudwell, C.M., Jones, A.M. & Killeen, I.J., 1995. Three Solenogastres from the Irish Sea, new to the British marine area. *Journal of Conchology*, 35(3), 257-269.

### Cobo, M.C. & Kocot, K.M., 2020. *Micromenia amphiatlantica* sp. nov.: First solenogaster (Mollusca, Aplacophora) with an amphi-Atlantic distribution and insight into abyssal solenogaster diversity. *Deep Sea Research Part I: Oceanographic Research Papers*, 157, 103189. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.dsr.2019.103189

### Eisenhut, A. & Salvini-Plawen, L. von., 2006. *Rhopalomenia glandulosa* spec. nov., and the restoration of *Entonomenia* Leloup (Mollusca: Solenogastres). *Zootaxa*, 1184 (1), 43-55. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.1184.1.3

García-Alvarez, O. & Salvini-Plawen, L von, 2001. *Urgorria compostelana* gen. et sp. nov. (Mollusca, Solenogastres, Rhopalomeniidae), a new species from off Galicia, northwest of Spain. *Sarsia*, 86, 183-189.

García-Alvarez, O. & Salvini-Plawen, L von, 2007. Species and diagnosis of the Families and Genera of Solenogastres (Mollusca). *Iberus*, 25(2), 73-143.

García-Alvarez, O., Urgorri, V. & Salvini-Plawen, L. von, 2000. *Sputoherpia galliciensis*, a new species from off Galicia (Mollusca, Solenogastres: Amphimeniidae). *Ophelia*, 53(3), 181-188.

### García-Álvarez, Ó., Salvini-Plawen, L. von & Urgorri, V., 2001. *Unciherpia hirsuta* a new genus and species of Aplacophoran (Mollusca Solenogastres: Pararrhopaliidae) from Galicia, northwest Spain. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 67, 113-119. https://dx.doi.org/10.1093/mollus/67.

### García-Álvarez, O., Salvini-Plawen, L. von & Urgorri, V., 2014. *Mollusca, Solenogastres*. In: García-Álvarez, O., Salvini-Plawen, L. von, Urgorri, V. & Troncoso, J.S. *Mollusca, Solenogastres, Caudofoveata, Monoplacophora*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 38. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 31-163.

### Handl, C., 2002. *Imeroherpia laubieri*, a new solenogaster from the Bay of Biscay. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 68, 329-335.

### Handl, C. & Büchiger, T., 1996. *Helluoherpia aegiri* gen. n. et sp. n. aus Norwegen (Mollusca: Solenogastres: Dondersiidae). *Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museums in* Wien, 98B, 65-70.

Handl, C.H. & Salvini-Plawen, L von, 2001. New records of Solenogastres-Pholidoskepia (Mollusca) from Norwegian fjords and shelf waters including two new species. *Sarsia*, 86, 367-381.

Handl, C.H. & Salvini-Plawen, L. von, 2002. New records of Solenogastres-Cavibelonia (Mollusca) from Norwegian fjords and shelf waters including three new species. *Sarsia*, 87, 423-450.

Jones, A. & Baxter, J., 1987. *Molluscs: Caudofauveata, Solenogastres, Polyplacophora and Scaphopoda*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 37. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E.J. Brill/ Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, Köln, København, 123 pp.

### Kocot, K.M., Todt, C., Mikkelsen, N.T. & Halanych, K.M., 2019. Phylogenomics of Aplacophora (Mollusca, Aculifera) and a solenogaster without a foot. *Proceedings of the Royal Society B: Biological Sciences*, 286 (1902), 1-9. https://royalsocietypublishing.org/doi/10.1098/rspb.2019.0115

Leloup, E., 1949. *Meromenia hirondellei* g. nov., sp. nov., solénogastre du Golfe de Gascogne. *Bulletin de l'Institut royal des Sciences Naturelles de Belgique*, 25(1), 1-6.

### Pedrouzo, L., García-Álvarez, Ó. & Urgorri, V., 2022. New species of Pruvotininae (Solenogastres, Cavibelonia) from bathyal bottoms off the NW Iberian Peninsula, with a taxonomical discussion about the family Pruvotinidae. *Iberus*, 40(2), 317-354.

Salvini-Plawen, L. von, 1988. Einige Solenogastres (Mollusca) den europäischen Meiofauna. *Annalen des Naturhistorischen Museums in Wien*, 90(B), 373-385.

Salvini-Plawen, L. von, 1997. Fragmented knowledge on West-European and Iberian Caudofoveata and Solenogastres. *Iberus*, 15(2), 35-50.

### Salvini-Plawen, L. von, 2006. Five new Iberian Neomeniamorpha (Mollusca, Solenogastres). *Iberus*, 24(2), 1-26.

Salvini-Plawen, L. von, 2008. Contributions to West European Cavibelonia (Mollusca, Solenogastres) with two new species. *Zoosystema*, 30(4), 873-897.

Salvini-Plawen, L. von, 2009. Two immature pruvotinids from the Irish Sea (Mollusca: Solenogastres). *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 2, 1-6; Published online.

### Scheltema, A.H., 1999. New eastern Atlantic neomenioid aplacophoran molluscs (Neomeniomorpha, Aplacophora). *Ophelia*, 51(1), 1-28. https://doi.org/10.1080/00785326.1999.10409397

Scheltema, A.H. & Schander, C., 2000. Discrimination and phylogeny of solenogaster species through the morphology of hard parts (Mollusca, Aplacophora, Neomeniomorpha). *Biological Bulletin*, 198, 121-151.

Scheltema, A.H., Schander, C. & Kocot, K.M., 2012. Hard and soft anatomy in two genera of Dondersiidae (Mollusca, Aplacophora, Solenogastres). *Biological Bulletin*, 222, 233-269.

Todt, C. & Kocot, K.M., 2014. New records for the solenogaster *Proneomenia sluiteri* (Mollusca) from Icelandic waters and description of *Proneomenia custodiens* sp.n. *Polish Polar Research*, 35(2), 291-310.

### Zamarro, M., García-Álvarez, Ó. & Urgorri, V., 2013. Three new species of Pruvotinidae (Mollusca: Solenogastres) from Antarctica and NW Spain. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 67(3), 423-443. [Published online 20 October 2012. http://link.springer.com/article/10.1007%2Fs10152-012-0333-0

### Zamarro, M., García-Álvarez, Ó. & Urgorri, V., 2015. On the biodiversity of the family Simrothiellidae (Mollusca, Solenogastres) in the upper-slope of the NW Iberian Peninsula with the description of three new species. *Marine Biodiversity*, 46, 655-680. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12526-015-0414-9

### Zamarro, M., García-Álvarez, Ó. & Urgorri, V., 2019. Biodiversity of the genus *Hemimenia* (Mollusca, Solenogastres, Neomeniamorpha) in Galician waters (NW Spain) with the description of three new species. *Iberus*, 37(2), 177-207.

### *2.26.4 Monoplacophora*

Warén, A. & Bouchet, P., 1990. *Laevipilina rolani*, a new monoplacophoran from off southwestern Europe. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 56, 449-453.

Schwabe, E., 2008. A summary of reports of abyssal and hadal Monoplacophora and Polyplacophora (Mollusca). *Zootaxa*, 1866, 205-222.

### Urgorri, V., García-Álvarez, O. & Luque, Á., 2005. *Laevipilina cachuchensis*, a new Neopilinid (Mollusca: Tryblidia) from off North Spain. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 71, 59-66, 59-66.

### Urgorri, V., García-Álvarez, O. & Troncoso, J.S., 2014. *Mollusca, Monoplacophora*. In: García-Álvarez, O., Salvini-Plawen, L. von, Urgorri, V. & Troncoso, J.S. *Mollusca, Solenogastres, Caudofoveata, Monoplacophora*. *Fauna Ibérica*, 38. Ramos Sánchez, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 221-252.

### *2.26.5 Polyplacophora*

Allcock, L. & Schwabe, E., 2013. "First" abyssal record of *Stenosemus exaratus* (G.O. Sars, 1878) Mollusca, Polyplacophora) in the North-Atlantic Ocean. *ZooKeys*, 283, 1-6.

Arias, A. & Anadon, N., 2013. *Tonicia atrata* and *Chiton cumingsii* (Polyplacophora: Chitonidae): First records in European waters. *Zootaxa*, 3626(4), 593-596.

Bonfitto, A., Dell'Angelo, B., Evangelisti, F. & Sabelli, B., 2011. The genus *Acanthochitona* (Mollusca: Polylacophora) in the Mediterranean Sea: morphological and molecular data. *Scientia Marina*, 75(1), 171-180.

### Carmona Zalvide, P. & Urgorri, V., 1999. Descripción de dos nuevas especies de Moluscos Poliplacóforos en el litoral Atlántico de la Península Ibérica: *Leptochiton (L.) gascognensis* Kaas y van Belle, 1985 y *L. (L.) compostellanum* n. sp. *Iberus*, 17(2), 97-107. http://biodiversitylibrary.org/page/32629538

### Carmona Zalvide, P., García, F.J. & Urgorri, V., 2000. Nuevos datos anatómicos y taxonómicos del género *Chiton* Linnaeus, 1758 (Mollusca, Polyplacophora) en la Península Ibérica. *Iberus*, 18(2), 1-15.

### Carmona Zalvide, P., Urgorri, V. & García, F.J., 2001. *Ischnochiton (Stenosemus) gallaecus* spec. nov. (Mollusca, Polyplacophora), an Atlantic species from the Iberian Peninsula. *Iberus*, 19(2), 1-7. https://zenodo.org/record/4514830

### Carmona Zalvide, P., Urgorri, V. & García, F.J., 2004. Two new species of *Leptochiton* Gray, 1847 (Polyplacophora) from the Iberian Peninsula (eastern Atlantic coast). *The Nautilus*, 118(4), 144-151. http://biodiversitylibrary.org/page/34681863

### Colomba, M., Sigwart, J.D., Renda, W., Gregorini, A., Sosso, M. & Dell'Angelo, B., 2022. Molecular analysis of *Lepidopleurus cajetanus* (Poli, 1791) (Polyplacophora, Leptochitonidae) from the Mediterranean and near Atlantic. *ZooKeys*, 1099, 29-40. https://doi.org/10.3897/zookeys.1099.75837

### Delongueville, C. & Scaillet, R., 2022. Presence of *Placiphorella atlantica* (Verrill & SI Smith, 1882) (Polyplacophora, Mopaliidae) in the Denmark Strait (West Iceland). *NOVAPEX*, 23(1), 41-44

Jones, A. & Baxter, J., 1987. *Molluscs: Caudofauveata, Solenogastres, Polyplacophora and Scaphopoda*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 37. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E. J. Brill/ Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, Köln, København, 123 pp.

Kaas, P. & Van Belle, R.A., 1985. *Monograph of living chitons (Mollusca: Polyplacophora) 1, Order Neoloricata: Lepidopleurina*. E.J. Brill / W. Backhuys, Leiden, 240 pp.

Kaas, P. & Van Belle, R.A., 1985. *Monograph of living chitons (Mollusca: Polyplacophora) 2, Suborder Ischnochitonina, Ischnochitonidae: Schizoplacinae, Callochitoninae and Lepidochitoninae*. E.J. Brill / W. Backhuys, Leiden, 198 pp.

Kaas, P. & Van Belle, R.A., 1987. *Monograph of living chitons. (Mollusca: Polyplacophora) 3, Ischnochitonidae: Chaetopleurinae, Ischnochitoninae (pars), additions to vols 1 & 2*, E.J. Brill / W. Backhuys, Leiden, 1-302 pp.

Kaas, P. & Van Belle, R.A., 1990. *Monograph of living chitons (Mollusca: Polyplacophora). 4, Suborder Ischnochitonina: Ischnochitonidae: Ischnochitoninae (continued). Additions to vols 1, 2 and 3*, E.J. Brill, Leiden, 1-298 pp.

Kaas, P. & Van Belle, R.A., 1994. *Monograph of living chitons (Mollusca: Polyplacophora) 5, Suborder Ischnochitonina, Ischnochitonidae: Ischnochitoninae (concluded), Callistoplacinae; Mopaliidae, additions to Volumes 1-4.* E.J. Brill / W. Backhuys, Leiden, 402pp.

Matthews, G., 1953. A key for the Identification of British Chitons. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society*, 29, 241-248.

Matthews, G., 1967. *The Identification of British Chitons*. The Conchological Society of Great Britain and Ireland. Papers for Students No.9., Diplock Press, 4pp.

Schwabe, E., 2008. A summary of reports of abyssal and hadal Monoplacophora and Polyplacophora (Mollusca). *Zootaxa*, 1866, 205-222.

Sleiker, F.J.A., 2000. *Chitons of the world. An illustrated synopsis of recent Polyplacophora*. L'Informatore Piceno, Ancona, 154 pp.

### Vončina, K., Mikkelsen, N.T., Morrow, C., Ang, R. & Sigwart, J.D., 2023. Clarification of the taxonomic status of *Acanthochitona discrepans* (Brown, 1827) with new data for the north-east Atlantic *Acanthochitona* (Polyplacophora, Acanthochitonidae). *Biodiversity Data Journal*, 11, e109554, 1-30. doi: 10.3897/BDJ.11.e109554

### *2.26.6 Scaphopoda*

### Beek, J. van der & B. Sahlmann, B., 2016. A shell of *Antalis valdiviae* (Plate 1908) – an ultrarare scaphopd from the deep North Atlantic (Mollusca: Scaphopoda)**.** *Schriften zur Malakozoologie aus dem Haus der Natur – Cismar*, 29, 49-52, plates 29-30**.**

Ivanov, D.L. & Zarubina, E.M., 2004. Distribution of scaphopod molluscs (Mollusca, Scaphopoda) in the North Atlantic and Arctic oceans, based on materials of Russian and Soviet expeditions. *Ruthenica*, 14(1), 89-104.

Jones, A. & Baxter, J., 1987. *Molluscs: Caudofauveata, Solenogastres, Polyplacophora and Scaphopoda*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 37. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish Water Sciences Association by E. J. Brill/ Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, Köln, København, 123 pp.

Martínez–Ortí, A. Cádiz, L., 2012. Living scaphopods from the Valencian coast (E Spain) and description of *Antalis caprottii* n. sp. (Dentaliidae). *Animal Biodiversity and Conservation*, 35.1, 71-94.

Nekhaev, I.O., 2015. New records of gadilid molluscs from the southwestern Barents Sea (Scaphopoda: Gadilidae). *Ruthenica*, 25(2), 69-71.

Öztürk, B., 2011. Scaphopod species (Mollusca) of the Turkish Levantine and Aegean seas. *Turkish Journal of Zoology*, 35(2). 199-211.

### Scarabino, V. & Scarabino, F., 2011. Ten new bathyal and abyssal species of Scaphopoda from the Atlantic Ocean. *The Nautilus*, 125(3), 127-136.

### Scarabino, V., Caetano, C.H. & Carranza, A., 2011. Three new species of the deep-water genus *Bathycadulus* (Mollusca, Scaphopoda, Gadilidae). *Zootaxa*, 3096, 59-63.

### Steiner, G., 1997. Scaphopoda from the Spanish coasts. *Iberus*, 15(1), 95-111.

### Steiner, G. & Kabat, A.R., 2001. Catalogue of supraspecific taxa of Scaphopoda (Mollusca). *Zoosystema*, 23(3), 433-460.

Steiner G. & Kabat A.R., 2004. Catalog of species-group names of Recent and fossil Scaphopoda (Mollusca). *Zoosystema*, 26(4), 549-726.

### *2.26.7 Gastropoda*

#### *2.26.7.1 ## Gastropoda – General*

Arnaud, P.M., Poizat, C. & Salvini-Plawen, L.v., 1986. Marine interstitial Gastropoda (including one freshwater interstitial species). In: *Stygofauna Mundi. A faunistic, distributional, and ecological synthesis of the world fauna inhabiting subterranean waters (including the marine interstitial)*. (Ed L. Botosaneanu.) pp. 153-173. (E.J. Brill., Leiden).

Bañón, R., Rolán, E. & García-Tasende, M., 2008. First record of the purple dye murex *Bolinus brandaris* (Gastropoda: Muricidae) and a revised list of non native molluscs from Galician waters (Spain, NE Atlantic). *Aquatic Invasions*, 3(3), 331-334.

### Bergh, R., 1900. Nudibranchiate Gastropoda. *Danish Ingolf Expedition* 2(3), 1-49, pls. 1-5.

### Broms F., 2024. Diversity of nudibranchs in shallow water habitats in the region of Tromsø, northern Norway. *Fauna norvegica*, 43, 84-109.

### Borges, L.M.S., Hollatz, C., Lobo J., Cunha, A.M., Vilela, A.P., Calado G., Coelho, R., Costa, A.C., Ferreira, M.S.G., Costa, M.H. & Costa., F.O., 2016. With a little help from DNA barcoding: investigating the diversity of Gastropoda from the Portuguese coast. *Scientific Reports*, 6, 20226.

### Bouchet, P., 1975. Opisthobranches de profondeur de l'océan Atlantique: I – Cephalaspidea. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 16(3), 317-365.

### Bouchet, P., 1977. Opisthobranches de profondeur de l'Ocean Atlantique: II-Notaspidea et Nudibranchiata. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 43(1), 28-66.

Bouchet, P. & Rocroi, J.-P., 2005. Classification and nomenclator of gastropod families. *Malacologia*, 47(1-2), 1-397.

### Bouchet, P., Rocroi, J.P., Hausdorf, B., Kaim, A., Kano, Y., Nützel, A., Parkhaev, P., Schrödl, M. & Strong, E.E., 2017. Revised classification, nomenclator and typification of gastropod and monoplacophoran families. *Malacologia*, 61(1-2), 1-526.

Bragt, P.H., van, 2004. The sea slugs, Sacoglossa and Nudibranchia (Gastropoda, Ophithobranchia), of the Netherlands. *Vita Malacologica*, 2, 3-32.

Brenzinger, B., 2015. Identification guide to northern European interstitial opisthobranchs (Gastropoda: Hetereobranchia). Version 2.1, NMBAQC 2014 taxonomic workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 23pp. (+ Appendices 3pp.) (unpubished).

Bogdanov, I. & Sirenko, B., 1993, *Seashells of Russia in colour*. Editrice La Conchiglia, Rome, 76pp.

### Cervera, J.L., Calado, G., Gavaia, C., Malaquias, M.A., Templado, J., Ballesteros, M.B.V., García-Gómez, J.C. & Megina, C., 2004. An annotated and updated checklist of the ophsthobranchs ((Mollusca: Gastropoda) from Spain and Portugal (including islands and archipelagos). *Boletín del Instituto Español de Oceanografía,* 20(1-4), 1-122.

Colman, J.G., Tyler, P.A. & Gage, J.D., 1986. Larval development of deep-sea gastropods (Prosobranchia: Neogastropoda) from the Rockall Trough. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 66(4), 951-965.

Criscione, F. & Ponder, W.F., 2013. A phylogenetic analysis of rissooidean and cingulopsoidean families (Gastropoda: Caenogastropoda). *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*, 66, 1075-1082.

Crothers, J.H., 2003. Rocky shore snails as material for projects (with a key for their identification). *Field Studies*, 10, 601-634.

Daan, R., Duineveld, G.C.A., Lavaleye, M.S.S. & Mulder, M., 2001. Four marine mollusc species new to the Dutch recent fauna. *Basteria*, 65. 93-99.

Evertsen, J. & Bakken, T., 2013. Diversity of Norwegian sea slugs (Nudibranchia): new species to Norwegian coastal waters and new data on distribution of rare species. *Fauna norvegica*, 32, 45-52.

Fretter, V. & Graham, A., 1962. *British Prosobranch Molluscs. Their Functional Anatomy and Ecology*. Ray Society (Vol. 144), London, 755pp.

Fretter, V. & Graham, A., 1976. The prosobranch molluscs of Britain and Denmark. Part 1 – Pleurotomariacea, Fissurellacea and Patellacea. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, Supplement 1, 1-37.

Fretter, V. & Graham, A., 1977. The prosobranch molluscs of Britain and Denmark. Part 2 - Trochacea. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, Supplement 3, 38-100.

Fretter, V. & Graham, A., 1978. The prosobranch molluscs of Britain and Denmark. Part 3 - Neritacea, Viviparacea, Valvatacea, terrestrial and freshwater Littorinacea and Rissoacea. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, Supplement 5, 1-152.

Fretter, V. & Graham, A., 1978. The prosobranch molluscs of Britain and Denmark. Part 4 - Marine Rissoacea. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, Supplement 6, 153–241.

Fretter, V. & Graham, A., 1980. The prosobranch molluscs of Britain and Denmark. Part 5 - Marine Littorinacea. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, Supplement 7, 242-284.

Fretter, V. & Graham, A., 1981. The prosobranch molluscs of Britain and Denmark, Part 6 - Cerithacea, Strombacea, Hipponicacea, Calyptraeacea, Lamellariacea, Cypraeacea, Naticacea, Tonnacea, Heteropoda. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, Supplement 9, *28*5-363.

Fretter, V. & Graham, A., 1982. The prosobranch molluscs of Britain and Denmark. Part 7 – 'Heterograstropoda' (Cerithiopsacea, Triphoracea, Epitoniacea, Eulimacea). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, Supplement 11, 363-434.

Fretter, V. & Graham, A., 1985. The prosobranch molluscs of Britain and Denmark. Part 8 - Neogastropoda. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, Supplement 15, 435-556.

Fretter, V. & Graham, A., 1986. The prosobranch molluscs of Britain and Denmark. Part 9 - Pyramidellacea. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, Supplement 16, 557-649.

Giannuzzi-Savelli, R., Pusateri, F., Palmeri, A. & Ebreo, C., 1994. *Atlante delle Conchıglie Marine del Mediterraneo. Vol. 1: Archaeogastropoda*. Edizioni Evolver, Rome, 126pp.

Giannuzzi-Savelli, R., Pusateri, F., Palmeri, A. & Ebreo, C., 1997. *Atlante delle Conchıglie Marine del Mediterraneo. Vol. 2: Caenogastropoda Parte 1: Discopoda-Heteropoda*. Edizioni Evolver, Rome, 258pp.

Giannuzzi-Savelli, R., Pusateri, F., Palmeri, A. & Ebreo, C., 1999. *Atlante delle Conchıglie Marine del Mediterraneo. Vol. 3*. Edizioni Evolver, Rome, 150pp.

### Giannuzzi-Savelli, R., Pusateri, F., Palmeri, A. & Ebreo, C., 2001. *Atlante delle Conchıglie Marine del Mediterraneo. Vol. 7 (Bivalvia: Protobranchia – Pteriomorpha)*. Edizioni Evolver, Rome, 246pp.

### Giannuzzi-Savelli, R., Pusateri, F., Palmeri, A. & Ebreo, C., 2003. *Atlante delle Conchıglie Marine del Mediterraneo. Vol. 4 parte prima (Neogastropoda: Muricoidea)*. Edizioni Evolver, Rome, 298pp.

### Giannuzzi-Savelli, R., Pusateri, F., Micali, P., Nofroni, I. & Bartolini, S., 2014. *Atlante delle Conchıglie Marine del Mediterraneo. Vol. 5 (Heterobranchia)*. Edizioni Evolver, Rome, 91pp.

### Goodheart, J.A., Bleidißel, S., Schillo, D., Strong, E.E., Ayres, D.L., Preisfeld, A.; Collins, A.G., Cummings, M.P. & Wägele, H., 2018. Comparative morphology and evolution of the cnidosac in Cladobranchia (Gastropoda: Heterobranchia: Nudibranchia). *Frontiers in Zoology*, 15, 43.

Graham, A., 1971. *British Prosobranch and other operculate Gastropod Molluscs*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 2. Published for The Linnean Society of London by Academic Press, London & New York, 112 pp.

Graham, A., 1988. *Molluscs: prosobranch and pyramidellid gastropods*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 2. (Second Edition). Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association By E. J. Brill/ Dr. W. Backhuys, Leiden, New York, København, Köln, 662 pp.

### Hoffman, L., Van Heugten, B. & Lavaleye, M.S.S., 2011. Gastropoda (Mollusca) from the Rockall and Hatton Banks, northeastern Atlantic Ocean. Part 2. *Miscellanea Malacologica*, 4(6), 85-118.

### Hoffman, L., Van Heugten, B. & Lavaleye, M.S.S., 2011. Gastropoda (Mollusca) from the Rockall and Hatton Banks, northeastern Atlantic Ocean. Part 3. *Miscellanea Malacologica*, 5(2), 23-52.

Høisæter, T., 2009. Distribution of marine, benthic, shell bearing gastropods along the Norwegian coast. *Fauna norvegica*, 28, 5-106.

Høisæter, T., 2010. The shell-bearing, benthic gastropods on the southern part of the continental slope off Norway. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 76(3), 234-244.

Hubendick, B. & Warèn, A., 1976. *Framgälade småsnäckor från svenska västkusten*. Göteborgs Naturhistoriska Museums årstryck 1969 – 1976, 43 pp.

Hunnam, P. & Brown, G., 1975. Sublittoral nudibranch mollusca (sea slugs) in Pembrokeshire waters. *Field Studies*, 4, 131-159.

Jangoux, M., 1987. Diseases of Echinodermata. II. Agents metazoans (Mesozoa to Bryozoa). *Diseases of Aquatic Organisms*, 2, 205-234.

Jensen, K.R., 2007. Distribution and zoogeographic affinities of the nudibranch fauna (Mollusca, Opisthobranchia, Nudibranchia) of the Faroe Islands. *BIOFAR Proceedings*, 2005, 109-124.

Jensen, K.R., 2007. Biogeography of the Sacoglossa (Mollusca, Opisthobranchia). *Bonner zoologische Beiträge*, 55, 255–281.

Kerney, M.P & Cameron, R.A.D., 1979. *A field guide to the land snails of Britain and north-west Europe*. Collins, London, 288pp.

Lemche, H., 1938. Gastropoda 0pisthobranchiata. *Zoology Iceland*, 4(61), 1-54.

Lemche, H., 1948. Northern and arctic tectibranch gastropods. Det *Kongelige Danske Videnskabernes Selskab (Biologiske Skrifter*, 5(3), 1-136.

Lemche, H. & Thompson, T.E., 1974. Three Opisthobranch Gastropods new to the British fauna. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London*, 41, 185-193.

### Li, F., Li, W., Zhang, Y., Wang, A., Liu, C., Gu, Z. & Yang, Y., 2024. The molecular phylogeny of Caenogastropoda (Mollusca, Gastropoda) based on mitochondrial genomes and nuclear genes. *Gene*, 928, p.148790.

Macan, T.T., 1994. *A key to British fresh- and brackish-water gastropods*. Freshwater Biological Association Scientific Publication No. 13, 46pp.

Nekhaev, I.O., 2014. Marine shell-bearing Gastropoda of Murman (Barents Sea): an annotated check-list. *Ruthenica*, 24(2), 75-121.

### Nolf, F. & Kreps, J.-P., 2008. Comparison of some interesting molluscs, trawled by the Belgian fishery in the Bay of Biscay, with similar representatives from adjacent waters: part I. *Neptunea*, 7(3), 1-33.

### Nolf, F. & Kreps, J.-P., 2009. Comparison of some interesting molluscs, trawled by the Belgian fishery in the Bay of Biscay, with similar representatives from adjacent waters: part II. *Neptunea*, 8(3), 1-28.

Nordsieck, F., 1968. *Die Europaischen Meeres-Gehauseschnecken (Prosobranchia) von Eismeer bis Kapverden und Mittelmeer*. Gustav Fischer Verlag, Stuttgart., 278pp.

Oskars, T.R., Bouchet, P. & Malaquias, M.A., 2015. A new phylogeny of the Cephalaspidea (Gastropoda: Heterobranchia) based on expanded taxon sampling and gene markers. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*, 89, 130-150.

Picton, B.E. & Morrow, C.C., 1994. *A Field Guide to the Nudibranchs of the British Isles.* Immel Publishing Ltd., London, 143pp.

### Picton, B. & Morrow, C., 2023. *Nudibranchs of Britain, Ireland and northwest Europe*. Princeton University Press, Princeton and Oxford, 360pp.

Poizat, C., 1981. Gasteropodes mesopsammiques de la Mer du Nord (Robin Hood's Bay, U.K.) ecologie et distribution. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 47, 1-10.

Poizat, C., 1985. Interstitial opisthobranch gastropods as indicator organisms in sublittoral sandy habitats. *Stygologia*, 1(1), 26-42.

Poizat, C., 1991. New data on an interstitial opisthobranch assemblage and other meiofauna from the Skagerrak, Sweden. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 57, 167-177.

Pruvot-Fol, A., 1954. Mollusques Opisthobranches. *Faune de France*, 58. Federation Francaise des Societes de Sciences Naturelles, Paris, 1-448.

### Rowson, B., Powell, H., Willing, M., Dobson, M. & Shaw, H., 2021. *Freshwater Snails of Britain and Ireland*. Field Studies Council, 191 pp.

### Sánchez, O., Robla, J. & Arias, A., 2021. Annotated and updated checklist of land and freshwater molluscs from Asturias (northern Spain) with emphasis on parasite transmitters and exotic species. *Diversity*, 13, 415, 1-62. https:// doi.org/10.3390/d13090415

Salvini-Plawen, L. von, 1984. Notes on molluscan meiofauna from Plymouth. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 64, 497-502.

Scuderi, D. & Criscione, F., 2011. New ecological and taxonomical data on some Ptenoglossa (Mollusca, Caenogastropoda) from the Gulf of Catania (Ionian Sea). *Biodiversity Journal*, 2(1), 35-48.

### Shin, C.P. & Allmon, W.D., 2023. How we study cryptic species and their biological implications: A case study from marine shelled gastropods. *Ecology and Evolution*, 13(9), p.e10360. DOI: 10.1002/ece3.10360

Smith, S.M., 1974. *Key to the British Marine Gastropoda*. Royal Scottish Museum Information

Series, Natural History 2, 44pp., 4figs.

### Sysoev, A.V., 2014. Deep-sea fauna of European seas: an annotated species check-list of benthic invertebrates living deeper than 2000 m in the seas bordering Europe: Gastropoda. *Invertebrate Zoology*, 11(1), 134-155.

Thompson, T.E., 1976. *Biology of opisthobranch Molluscs volume I*. The Ray Society, 213 pp.

Thompson, T.E., 1988. *Molluscs: Benthic Opisthobranchs*. *(Mollusca: Gastropoda). Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 8. (Second Edition), Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E.J.Brill/Dr W.Backhuys, Leiden, New York, København, Köln, 356pp., plates I-VIII.

Thompson, T.E. & Brown, G.H., 1976. *British Opisthobranch Molluscs*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series) No. 8. Published for The Linnean Society of London by Academic Press, London & New York, 203 pp.

Thompson, T.E. & Brown, G.H., 1986. *Biology of opisthobranch Molluscs Volume II*. The Ray Society, 229pp.

### Valdés, Á, Murillo, F., McCarthy, J., & Yedinak, N., 2017. New deep-water records and species of North Atlantic nudibranchs (Mollusca, Gastropoda: Heterobranchia) with the description of a new species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 97(2), 303-319. doi:10.1017/S0025315416000394

Van Bragt, P.H., 2004. The sea slugs, sacoglossa and Nudibranchia (gastropoda, Opisthobranchia), of the Netherlands. *Vita Malacologica*, 2, 3-32, pls 1-10.

### Wigham, G.D., 2022. *Marine Gastropods 4: Heterobranchia 1*. Synopses of the British Fauna (NS), No 63. Published for The Linnean Society of London by the Field studies Council, 300 pp.

Wigham, G.D. & Graham, A., 2017. *Marine Gastropods 1: Patellogastropoda and Vetigastropoda*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 60. Published for The Linnean Society of London by the Field studies Council, Shrewsbury, 172 pp.

Wigham, G.D. & Graham, A., 2017. *Marine Gastropods 2: Littorinimorpha and other unassigned Caenogastropoda*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 61. Published for The Linnean Society of London by the Field studies Council, Shrewsbury, 343 pp.

### Wigham, G.D. & Graham, A., 2018. *Marine Gastropods 3: Neogastropoda*. Synopses of the British Fauna (NS), No 62. Published for The Linnean Society of London by the Field studies Council, 206 pp.

Ziegelmeier, E., 1966. *Die Schnecken (Gastropoda Prosobranchia) der deutschen Meeresgebiete und brackigen Kustengewasser*. Biologische Anstalt Helgoland, Hamburg 50, Veranderter Nachdruck 1973, 66pp.

#### *2.26.7.2 ## Patellidae*

### Gomes, N., Antunes, C. & Costa, D.d.A., 2022. Insights into the migration routes and historical dispersion of species surviving the Messinian Crisis: the case of *Patella*

*ulyssiponensis* and epizoic rhodolith *Lithophyllum hibernicum*. *Hydrobiology*, 1, 10-38. https://doi.org/ 10.3390/hydrobiology1010003

Payne, B., 2020. On the identification of limpets (*Patella* species) on British shores. *Mollusc World*, 52, 15-18.

### Sá-Pinto, A., Alexandrino, P. & Branco, M., 2007. High genetic differentiation with no evidence of hybridisation between four limpet species (*Patella* spp.) revealed by allozyme loci. *Scientia Marina*, 71(4), 801-810.

### Vasconcelos, P., Janeiro, F., Pereira, F., Moura, P., Carvalho, A., & Gaspar, M., 2021. Shell shape, morphometrics and relative growth of four sympatric limpet species from the Algarve coast (southern Portugal). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 101(5), 791-800. doi:10.1017/S0025315421000734

#### *2.26.7.3 ## Lottiidae*

### Scuderi, D. & Eernisse, D.J., 2016. A new alien limpet for the Mediterranean: *Lottia* sp. (Patellogastropoda Lottiidae). *Biodiversity Journal*, 7(2), 287-293.

### Smith, I.F., 2021. The southern distribution limits of *Testudinalia testudinalis*. *Mollusc World*, 55, 16-21.

Wilkinson, S., 2010. The changing (?) distribution of *Tectura testudinalis*. *Mollusc World*, 22, 10-12.

#### *2.26.7.4 ## Lepetellidae*

### Dantart, L. & Luque, A., 1994. Cocculiniformia and Lepetidae (Gastropoda: Archaeogastropoda) from Iberian waters. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 60(3), 277-313.

### Hoffman, L., Lavaleye, M., Van Heugten, B. & Freiwald, A., 2018. *Lepetella* (Gastropoda: Lepetellidae) in deep-water coral habitats in the North Atlantic. *Miscellanea Malacologica*, 8(1), 19-26.

#### *2.26.7.5 ## Anatomidae*

### Hoffman, L., Gofas, S. & Freiwald, A., 2021. The genus *Anatoma* Woodward, 1859 (Gastropoda, Anatomidae) from Azorean seamounts. *Iberus*, *39*(2), 139-152. https://doi.org/10.5281/zenodo.5035715

### Høisæter, T. & Geiger, D.L., 2011. Species of *Anatoma* (Gastropoda: Anatomidae) in Norwegian and adjacent waters, with the description of two new species. *The Nautilus*, 125(3), 89-112. https://biodiversitylibrary.org/page/50437939

### Nekhaev, I.O. & Krol, E.N., 2020. A review of the genus *Anatoma* in the Eurasian Arctic seas (Gastropoda: Vetigastropoda: Anatomidae). *Zoosystematica Rossica*, 29(1), 128-137. https://doi.org/10.31610/zsr/2020.29.1.128

#### *2.26.7.6 ## Fissurellidae*

### Aissaoui, C., Puillandre, N., & Bouchet, P., 2017. New insights in the taxonomy of Mediterranean *Diodora* (Mollusca, Gastropoda, Fissurellidae). *Journal of the Marine*

*Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 97(7), 1527-1536. doi:10.1017/S0025315416000928

Chambers, P., 2016. Contested *Emarginula* (slit limpet) specimens from the Channel Islands. *Mollusc World*, 40, 10-12.

### Hoffman, L. & Freiwald, A., 2023. Species in Fissurellidae (Gastropoda) from the North Atlantic with a focus on the Azorean seamounts. *Basteria*, 87(1), 77-96.

#### *2.26.7.7 ## Pyropeltidae*

### McLean, J.H. & Haszprunar, G., 1987. Pyropeltidae, a new family of cocculiniform limpets from hydrothermal vents. *The Veliger*, 30(2), 196-205.

#### *2.26.7.8 ## Calliotropidae*

### Hoffman, L. & Freiwald, A., 2018. A new genus and two new species in Calliotropidae (Mollusca: Gastropoda) from NE Atlantic cold-water coral habitats. *Miscellanea Malacologica*, 7(5), 89-96.

### Pérez, D.E., Ferrari, M. & Ezcurra, M.D., 2022. Phylogenetic analysis of the gastropod genus *Calliotropis* Seguenza, 1902 (Vetigastropoda: Calliotropidae), including fossil and living species. *Journal of Systematic Palaeontology*, 20(1), 1-18. https://doi.org/10.1080/14772019.2022.2100288

#### *2.26.7.9 ## Choristellidae*

### McLean, J.H., 1992. Systematic review of the Family Choristellidae (Archaeogastropoda: Lepetellacea) with descriptions of new species. *Veliger*, 35(4), 273-294.

#### *2.26.7.10 ## Seguenziidae*

### Hoffman L., Gofas S. & Freiwald A., 2020. New and little-known Seguenziidae (Vetigastropoda, Gastropoda) from the South Azorean Seamount Chain. *Iberus.* 38(1), 1-18.

### Kano, Y., Chikyu, E. & Warén, A., 2009. Morphological, ecological and molecular characterization of the enigmatic planispiral snail genus *Adeuomphalus* (Vetigastropoda: Seguenzioidea. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*. 75(4), 397-418. https://dx.doi.org/10.1093/mollus/eyp037

### Oliver, J.D., Hoffman, L., Urgorri, V., & Templado, J., 2023. Seguenzioidean gastropods from the continental shelf and slope off Galicia (NW Iberian Peninsula). *Iberus, Sociedad Española de Malacología*, 41(2), 199-249.

Quinn, J., 1987. A revision of the Seguenziacea Verrill, 1884. II. The new genera *Hadroconus*, *Rotellenzia*, and *Asthelys*. *Nautilus*, 101(2), 59-68.

### Quinn, J.F. Jr., 1991. New species of *Gaza*, *Mirachelus*, *Calliotropis*, and *Echinogurges* (Gastropoda: Trochidae) from the northwestern Atlantic Ocean. *The Nautilus*, 105, 166-172. http://biodiversitylibrary.org/page/8271210

### *2.26.7.11 ## Trochaclididae*

### Hoffman, L., Freiwald, A., van Heugten, B. & Lavaleye, M., 2018. New information on *Ganesa*, *Lopheliella* and *Trochaclis* (Gastropoda) in deep-water coral habitats in the North Atlantic. *Miscellanea Malacologica.* 8(1), 27-34.

### *2.26.7.12 ## Trochidae*

Ávila, S.P., Borges, J.P. & Martins, A.M.deF., 2011. The littoral Trochoidea (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of the Azores. *Journal of Conchology*, 40(4), 408-427.

Crothers, J.H., 1994. Student investigations on the population structure of the common topshell *Monodonta lineata*, on the Gore, Somerset. *Field Studies*, 8, 337-355.

Galkin, Y.I., 1955. *Gastropod molluscs of the family Trochidae of the far eastern and northern seas of the USSR*. Izdatelstvo Akademii Nauk USSSR, 131pp. (in russian)

Gofas, S., 2005. Geographical differentiation in *Clelandella* (Gastropoda: Trochidae) in the northeastern Atlantic. *Journal of Molluscan studies*, 71, 133-144.

### Nolf, F. & Verstraeten, J., 2013. Critical analysis and additional information about the identity and distribution of the genus *Callumbonella* (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Trochoidea) in the East Atlantic and the Mediterranean Sea. *Neptunea*, 12(4), 1-36.

Smith, I.F., 2019. *Steromphala umbilicalis* (da costa, 1778): identification and biology. *Mollusc World*, 51, 13-20.

### *2.26.7.13 ## Calliostomatidae*

### Gofas, S. & Hoffman, L., 2020. Deep-water Calliostomatidae (Vetigastropoda, Gastropoda) from the South Azorean Seamount Chain. *Iberus: Revista de la Sociedad Española de Malacología*, 38(2), 195-211.

### Hoffman, L., Beuck, L., Van Heugten, B., Lavaleye, M. & Freiwald, A., 2019. Last snails standing since the early Pleistocene, a tale of Calliostomatidae (Gastropoda) living in deep-water coral habitats in the north-eastern Atlantic. *Zootaxa*, 4613(1), 93-110.

### Hoffman, L., Urgorri, V., Oliver, J.D. & Templado, J., 2024. Data on species of the genus *Calliostoma* (Vetigastropoda: Trochoidea: Calliostomatidae) on the shelf and bathyal bottoms off Galicia (NW Iberian Peninsula). *Iberus*, 42(1), 55-64,

Saunders, G., 2015. Failing to define *Calliostoma* (and wondering who to blame…). *Mollusc World*, 37, 24-27.

### Vilvens, C. & Swinnen, F., 2017. A new record and a new species of *Calliostoma* (Gastropoda: Trochoidea: Calliostomatidae) from southwestern Mediterranean Sea and adjacent Atlantic area. *Gloria Maris*, 56(1), 20-23.

### *2.26.7.14 ## Solariellidae*

### Dornellas, A.P.S. & Simone, L.R., 2015. New morphological data on *Solariella obscura* (Trochoidea: Solariellidae) from New Jersey, USA. *Zoologia (Curitiba)*, 32, 162-170. http://dx.doi.org/10.1590/S1984-46702015000200008

### Williams, S.T., Kano, Y., Warén, A. & Herbert, D.G., 2020. Marrying molecules and morphology: first steps towards a reevaluation of solariellid genera (Gastropoda: Trochoidea) in the light of molecular phylogenetic studies. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 86(1), 1-26.

### *2.26.7.15 ## Skeneidae*

### Haszprunar, G., Kunze, T., Brückner, M. and Heß, M., 2016. Towards a sound definition of Skeneidae (Mollusca, Vetigastropoda): 3D interactive anatomy of the type species, *Skenea serpuloides* (Montagu, 1808) and comments on related taxa. *Organisms Diversity & Evolution*, 16, 577-595. DOI 10.1007/s13127-015-0260-4

Hoffman, L., van Heugten, B. & Laveleye, M.S.S., 2008. A new genus with four new species in the family Skeneidae (Gastropoda) from the Rockall Bank, northeastern Atlantic Ocean. *Miscellanea Malacologica*, 3(3), 39-48.

### Hoffman, L., Van Heugten, B. & Lavaleye, M.S.S., 2010. Skeneimorph species (Gastropoda) from the Rockall and Hatton Banks, northeastern Atlantic Ocean. *Miscellanea Malacologica*, 4(4), 47-61.

### Hoffman, L., Freiwald, A., van Heugten, B. & Lavaleye, M., 2018. New information on *Ganesa*, *Lopheliella* and *Trochaclis* (Gastropoda) in deep-water coral habitats in the North Atlantic. *Miscellanea Malacologica.* 8(1), 27-34.

### Hoffman, L., Gofas, S. & Freiwald, A., 2020. A large biodiversity of “skeneimorph” (Gastropoda: Vetigastropoda) species from the South Azorean Seamount Chain, with the description of seventeen new species. *Iberus*, 38(supplement 9), 1-82.

Holovachov, O., Boström, S., Reid, N., Warén, A. & Schander, C., 2010. *Endeolophos skeneae* sp. nov. (Chromadoridae) - a free-living marine nematode epibiotically associated with deep-sea gastropod *Skenea profunda* (Skeneidae). *Journal of the Marine biological association of the United Kingdom*, new series ZZ;XX-vv. doi:10.1017/S0025315410001669

### Nekhaev, I., 2022. *Skenea profunda* (Vetigastropoda: Skeneidae) in the central Arctic. *Ruthenica*, 32(2), 105-109. https://doi.org/10.35885/ruthenica.2022.32(3).2

### Oliver, J.D., Hoffman, L., Gofas, S., Urgorri, V., & Templado, J., 2024. Skeneid gastropods (Vetigastropoda, Trochoidea) from the continental shelf and slope off Galicia (NW Iberian Peninsula). *Iberus*, 42(1), 73-90.

Warén, A., 1991. New and little known "Skeneimorph" gastropods from the Mediterranean Sea and the adjacent Atlantic Ocean. *Bollettino Malacologico*, 27, 149-248.

### *2.26.7.16 ## Phasianellidae*

### Gofas, S., 1993. Notes on some Ibero-Moroccan and Mediterranean *Tricolia* (Gastropoda, Tricoliidae), with descriptions of new species. *Journal of molluscan studies*, 59(3), 351-361.

### *2.26.7.17 ## Cocculinidae*

### Chen, C., Hilário, A., Rodrigues, C.F. & Ramirez-Llodra, E., 2022. Integrative taxonomy of a new cocculinid limpet dominating the Aurora Vent Field in the central Arctic Ocean. *Royal Society Open Science*, 9, 220885, 1-13. https://doi.org/10.1098/rsos.220885

### Dantart, L. & Luque, A., 1994. Cocculiniformia and Lepetidae (Gastropoda: Archaeogastropoda) from Iberian waters. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 60(3), 277-313.

### Haszprunar, G., Wendler, S.Y., Jöst, A.B., Ruthensteiner, B. & Heß, M., 2022. 3D-anatomy and systematics of cocculinid-like limpets (Gastropoda: Cocculiniformia): more data, some corrections, but still an enigma. *Zoomorphology*, 141(2), 151-171.

McLean, J.H. & Harasewych, M.G., 1995. Review of western Atlantic species of cocculinid and pseudococculinid limpets, with descriptions of new species (Gastropoda: Cocculiniformia). *Natural History Museum of Los Angeles County Contributions in Science*, 453, 1-33, figs. 1-95.

### Lesicki, A., 1998. Checklist of gastropod species referred to the order Cocculiniformia Haszprunar, 1987 (Gastropoda: Cocculinoidea et Lepetelloidea) with some remarks on their food preferences. *Folia Malacologica*, 6(1-4), 47-59.

### *2.26.7.18 ## Littorinidae*

Conde-Padín, P., Grahame, J.W. & Rolan-Alvarez, E., 2007. Detecting shape differences in species of the *Littorina saxatilis* complex by morphometric analysis. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 73(2), 147-154.

Crossland, S., Coates, D., Grahame, J. & Mill, P.J., 1993. Use of random amplified polymorphic DNAs (RAPDs) in separating two sibling species of *Littorina*. *Marine Ecology Progress Series*, 96, 301-305.

Grahame, J. & Mill, P.J., 1989. Shell shape variation in *Littorina saxatilis* and *L. arcana*: a case of character displacement? *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 69, 837-855.

Granovitch, A.I., Sokolova I.M. 2001. *Littorina arcana* Hannaford Ellis, 1978 – a new record from the eastern Barents Sea. *Sarsia*, 86, 241-243.

Johnson, L.J., Mill, P.J., Hull, S.L., Ducrotoy, J-P. & Caley, K.J., 2000. Seasonal patterns in the reproductive activity of barnacle-dwelling littorinids. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 80(5), 821-826.

Smith, I.F., 2017. Differentiating *Littorina obtusata* sensu stricto (Linnaeus, 1758) from *Littorina fabalis* (Turton, 1825). *Mollusc World*, 44, 3-17.

Williams, G.A., 1990. The comparative ecology of the flat periwinkles, *Littorina obtusata* (L.) and *L. mariae* Sacchi et Rastelli. *Field Studies*, 7, 469-482.

### *2.26.7.19 ## Rissoidae*


### Amati, B. & Nofroni, I., 2015. The recent Rissoidae of the Mediterranean Sea. Notes on the genus *Onoba* ss H. Adams et A. Adams, 1852 (Gastropoda Prosobranchia). *Biodiversity Journal*, 6, 467-482.

Ávila, S.P., Goud, J. & Martins, A.M.deF., 2011. Patterns of diversity of the Rissoidae (Mollusca: Gastropoda) in the Atlantic and the Mediterranean region. *The scentific World Journal*, 2012, 30 pp.

### Bitlis, B. & Öztürk, B., 2017. The genus *Alvania* (Gastropoda: Rissoidae) along the Turkish Aegean coast with the description of a new species. *Scientia Marina*, 81(3), 395-411. doi: http://dx.doi.org/10.3989/scimar.04566.14A

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1993. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Mesogastropoda. *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 3, 1-840.

### Hoenselaar, H.J. & Goud, J., 1998. The Rissoidae of the CANCAP expeditions, I: the genus *Alvania* Risso, 1826 (Gastropoda Prosobranchia). *Basteria*, 62(1-2), 69-115.

### Hoffman L. & Freiwald A., 2021. Bathyal species in Rissoidae (Gastropoda) from Azorean seamounts. *Biodiversity Journal*, 12(4), 777-792.

### Nekhaev, I.O., 2013. The first record of *Alvania punctura* from Russian waters (Gastropoda: Rissoidae). *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 6, p.e2, 1-3. doi:10.1017/S1755267212001145

### Nekhaev, I.O., 2015. Occurrence of *Obtusella intersecta* in the Barents Sea (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Rissoidae). *Zoosystematica Rossica*, 24(1), 3-8.

### Nekhaev, I., & Rumyantseva, Z., 2023. Escape from troubled shores: Finding of a shallow-water boreal gastropod *Onoba aculeus* on the high Arctic shelf. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 103, E4. doi:10.1017/S0025315422001102

Nekhaev, I.O., Deart, Yu.V. & Lubin, P.A. 2014. Molluscs of the genus *Onoba* H. Adams et A. Adams, 1852 from the Barents Sea and adjacent waters (Gastropoda:Rissoidae). *Proceedings of the Zoological Institute RAS*, 318(3), 268-279.

### Oliver, J.D., Roldán, E.R. & Templado, J., 2019. The littoral species of the genus *Crisilla* Monterosato, 1917 (Caenogastropoda, Rissoidae) in Azores, Madeira, Selvagens and Canary Islands with notes on West African taxa and the description of four new species. *Iberus*, 37(1), 23-80.

### Oliver, J.D., Gofas, S., Urgorri, V., Díaz-Agras, G. & Templado, J., 2022. Rissoidae gastropods of the outer continental shelf and slope off Galicia (NW Spain). *Zootaxa*, 5196(1), 1-45. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.5196.1.1

### Ponder, W.F., 1985. A review of the Genera of the Rissoidae (Mollusca: Mesogastropoda: Rissoacea). *Records of the Australian Museum* (1984), Suppl. 4, 1-221.

### Raven, J.G.M. & Wesselingh, F.P., 2024. On the identity of *Rissoa radiata balkei* Verduin, 1976: redefining a NE Atlantic rissoid species. *Basteria*, 88(2), 271-280.

### Rolán, E., 2008. The genus *Onoba* (Mollusca, Vaenogastropoda, Rissoidae) from NW Spain, with the description of two new species. *Zoosymposia*, 1, 233-245.

### Scuderi, D. & Micali, P., 2024. The Mediterranean *Pusillina philippi* (Aradas et Maggiore, 1844) complex (Gastropoda Rissoidae) with the description of *Pusillina terlizziorum* n. sp. *Biodiversity Journal.* 15(4), 897-912. https://doi.org/10.31396/biodiv.jour.2024.15.4.897.912

Warén, A., 1973. Revision of the Rissoidae from the Norwegian North Atlantic Expedition 1876-1878. *Sarsia*, 53, 1-13.

Warén, A., 1996. Ecology and systematics of the north European species of *Rissoa* and *Pusillina* (Prosobranchia: Rissoidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 76(4), 1013-1060.

### Wenne, R., 2020. Hydrobiidae and Rissoidae (Gastropoda: Prosobranchia) from Puck Bay (The Bay of Gdańsk, southern Baltic). *Folia Malacologica*, 3(1), 175-183.

### *2.26.7.20 ## Hydrobiidae*

### Bichain, J.M., Boisselier-Dubayle, M.C., Bouchet, P. & Samadi, S., 2007. Species delimitation in the genus *Bythinella* (Mollusca: Caenogastropoda: Rissooidea): a first attempt combining molecular and morphometrical data. *Malacologia*, 49(2), 293-311.

Boeters, H.D. & Falkner, G., 2017. The genus *Mercuria* Boeters, 1971 in France (Gastropoda: Caenogastropoda: Hydrobiidae). West-European Hydrobiidae, Part 13. *Zoosystema*, 39(2), 227-261.

Chevalier, M., Pye, S., Porter, J. & Chambers, S. 2014. Hydrobiidae on North Uist. *Scottish Natural Heritage Commissioned Report No. 559.*

Kabat, A.R. & Hershler, R., 1993. The prosobranch snail family Hydrobiidae (Gastropoda: Rissooidea): review of classification and supraspecific taxa. *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 547, 1-94.

### Miller, J.P., Delicado, D., García-Guerrero, F., Khalloufi, N. & Ramos, M.A., 2023. Morphology and taxonomic assessment of eight genetic clades of *Mercuria* Boeters, 1971 (Caenogastropoda, Hydrobiidae), with the description of five new species. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 866, 1-63. https://doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2023.866.2107

Muus, B.J., 1962. Some Danish hydrobiidae with the description of a new species, *Hydrobia neglecta*. *Proceedings of the Malacological Society of London*, 35, 131-138.

### Szekeres, J., Beermann, A., Neubauer, T., Ocadlik, M., Paunović, M., Raković, M., Csányi, B., Varga, A., Weigand, A., Wilke, T. & Fehér, Z., 2022. Rapid spread of a new alien and potentially invasive species, *Clathrocaspia knipowitschii* (Makarov, 1938) (Gastropoda: Hydrobiidae), in the Danube River. *Archives of Biological Sciences*, 74(1), 81-89.

### Wenne, R., 2020. Hydrobiidae and Rissoidae (Gastropoda: Prosobranchia) from Puck Bay (The Bay of Gdańsk, southern Baltic). *Folia Malacologica*, 3(1), 175-183.

### Willing, M., 2020. Observations on the distribution and ecology of the swollen spire snail, *Mercuria anatina* (Poiret, 1801) on the River Arn, West Sussex (with additional notes on newly discovered populations in the upper tidal Thames & River Bure). *Mollusc World*, 54, 18-26.

#### *2.26.7.21 ## Tateidae*

Alonso, A. & Castro-Díez, P., 2008. What explains the invading success of the aquatic mud snail *Potamopyrgus antipodarum* (Hydrobiidae, Mollusca)? *Hydrobiologia*, 2008, 614, 107-116.

### Bankers, L., Dahan, D., Neiman, M., Tucci, C., Frost, C., Hurst, G. & King, K., 2020. Invasive freshwater snails form novel microbial relationships. *Evolutionary Applications*, 14(3), 770-780.

### Butkus, R. & Višinskienė, G., 2020. The aquatic invader *Potamopyrgus antipodarum* (Gray, 1843) is a poorer food item for benthivorous fishes than native snails. *Aquatic Invasions*, 15(3), 473-481. https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2020.15.3.07

Čejka, T., Dvořák, L. & Košel, V., 2008: Present distribution of *Potamopyrgus antipodarum* (Gray, 1843) (Mollusca: Gastropoda) in the Slovak Republic. *Malacologica Bohemoslovaca*, 7, 21-25.

Chevalier, M., Pye, S., Porter, J. & Chambers, S. 2014. Hydrobiidae on North Uist. *Scottish Natural Heritage Commissioned Report* No. 559.

### Männer, L., Mundinger, C. & Haase, M., 2022. Stay in shape: Assessing the adaptive potential of shell morphology and its sensitivity to temperature in the invasive New Zealand mud snail *Potamopyrgus antipodarum* through phenotypic plasticity and natural selection in Europe. *Ecology and Evolution*, 12(10), p.e9314, 1-19. DOI: 10.1002/ece3.9314

### Ponder, W.F., 1988. *Potamopyrgus antipodarum*, a molluscan colonizer of Europe and Australia. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 54, 271-286.

#### *2.26.7.22 ## Cochliopidae*

### da Silva, M. & Davis, G.M., 1983. d'Orbigny's type specimens of *Paludestrina* (Gastropoda: Prosobranchia) from southern South America. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia*, 135, 128-146.

### De Francesco, C.G., 2007. Las limitaciones a la identifica ción de especies de *Heleobia* Stimpson, 1865 (Gastropoda: Rissooidea) en el registro fósil del Cuaternario tardío y sus implicancias paleoambientales. *Ameghiniana (Revista de la Asociación Paleontológica Argentina)*, 44(3), 631-635.

### Hershler, R., & Thompson, F.G., 1992. A review of the aquatic gastropod subfamily Cochliopinae (Prosobranchia: Hydrobiidae). *Malacological Review*, Supplement 5, 1-140.

### van Haaren, T., Worsfold, T.M., Stelbrink, B., Collado, G.A., Gonçalves, I.C.B., Serra, W.S., Scarabino, F., Gittenberger, A., & Gittenberger, E., 2021. *Heleobia charruana* (Gastropoda, Truncatelloidea, Cochliopidae), a South American brackish water snail in northwest European estuaries. *Basteria*, 85(1), 82-91.

### Willing, M. & Rowson, B., 2020. Discovery of the first recorded live population in the UK of the lagoon spire snail *Semisalsa stagnorum* (Gmelin, 1791) (Gastropoda: Cochliopidae) with notes on its habitat and conservation. *Journal of Conchology*, 43(6), 621-638.

#### *2.26.7.23 ## Assimineidae*

### van Aartsen, J.J., 2008. The Assimineidae of the Atlantic-Mediterranean seashores. *Basteria*, 72(4/6), 165-181.

#### *2.26.7.24 ## Elachisinidae*

Warén, A., 1972. *Cingula globuloides* sp.n. (Gastropoda, Prosobranchia) from Northern Atlantic. *Zoologica Scripta*, 1, 191-192.

#### *2.26.7.25 ## Iravadiidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1993. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Mesogastropoda. *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 3, 1-840.

### Ponder, W.F., 1984. A review of the genera of the Iravadiidae (Gastropoda: Rissoacea) with an assessment of the relationships of the family. *Malacologia*, 25(1), 21-71. http://biodiversitylibrary.org/page/13145132

#### *2.26.7.26 ## Caecidae*

Pain, C., Wilkinson, S. & Light, J., 2009. Two further UK sites for *Caecum armoricum*, de Folin, 1869, formerly known only in the Fleet, Dorset, as a member of the interstitial 'springs' community. *Journal of Conchology*, 39(6), 779-780.

#### *2.26.7.27 ## Tornidae*

### Rolán, E. & Rubio, F., 2002. *The family Tornidae (Gastropoda, Rissooidea) in the east Atlantic*. Suplemento Reseñas Malacológicas, 1-98.

#### *2.26.7.28 ## Aporrhaidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1993. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Mesogastropoda. *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 3, 1-840.

Brunetti, M.M. & Forli, M., 2013. The genus *Aporrhais* Da Costa, 1778 (Gastropoda Aporrhaidae) in the italian Plio-Pleistocene. *Biodiversity Journal*, 4(1), 183-208.

#### *2.26.7.29 ## Eulimidae*

### Bouchet, P. & Lützen, J., 1980. Deux gastéropodes parasites d'une holothurie élasipode. *Bulletin du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle. Sér*, *4*, 2(A1), 59-75.

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1986. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Aclididae, Eulimidae, Epitoniidae (Mollusca, Gastropoda). *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 2, 1-576.

### Byrne, M., 1985. The life history of the gastropod *Thyonicola americana* Tikasingh, endoparasitic in a seasonally eviscerating holothurian host. *Ophelia*, 24(2), 91-101.

Delongueville, C. & Scaillet, R., 2013. *Curveulima dautzenbergi* (Pallary, 1900) en Bretagne (France). Extension de l'aire de distribution. *Xenophora*, 142, 22-26.

### Engl, W., Swinnen, F. & Hoffman, L., 2021. A review of species in *Fusceulima* (Gastropoda: Eulimidae) from the NE Atlantic Ocean and the western Mediterranean Sea with illustration of key type specimens. *Conchylia*, 51(3-4), 3-16.

### Gofas, S. & Romani, L., 2021. A new minute eulimid (Caenogastropoda Eulimidae) from the western Iberian Peninsula. *Biodiversity* Journal, *12*(2) 277-282. http://www.biodiversityjournal.com/pdf/12(2)_277-282.pdf

### Hoffman, L. & Freiwald, A., 2020. Bathyal Eulimidae (Gastropoda: Vanikoridoidea) from the Azorean seamounts collected during the R/V Meteor Cruise M151 Athena. *Miscellanea Malacologica*, 8(6), 81-99.

Nekhaev, I.O., 2016. A new species of endoparasitic mollusc from the Arctic (Gastropoda: Eulimidae). *Journal of Conchology*, 42(3), 73-78.

### Nekhaev, I.O., 2017. New records of molluscs of the families Eulimidae and Pyramidellidae (Gastropoda) from the Barents Sea and adjacent Polar Basin. Ruthenica, *27*(2), 59-63.

### Rodríguez, M., Barquin, J. & Pérez-Dionis, G., 2001. Eulimid gastropods (Caenogastropoda: Eulimidae) of the Canary Islands. Part I. Species parasiting sea urchins. *Iberus*, 19(1), 7-24.

Romani, L., Bartolini, S., Giusti, F. & Sbrana, C., 2014. *Ophieulima* (Gastropoda: Caenogastropoda Eulimidae): a new genus for the Mediterranean Sea. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 7, e131.

### Takano, T., Kimura, S. & Kano, Y., 2020. Host identification for the deep-sea snail genus *Haliella* with description of a new species (Caenogastropoda, Eulimidae). *ZooKeys*, 908, 19-30. https://doi.org/10.3897/zookeys.908.46613

Van Aartsen, J., 2000. *Vitreolina*-soorten: enkele aanvullingen. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologiscl Vereniging*, 316, 118-120.

Van der Linden, 2000. Enige kanttekeningen bij de meest voorkomende *Vitreolina*-soorten van Europa en het raadsel rond *Vitreolina incurva*. *Correspondentieblad van de Nederlandse Malacologische Vereniging*, 311, 69-73.

### Warén, A., 1980. Descriptions of new taxa of Eulimidae (Mollusca, Prosobranchia), with notes on some previously described genera. *Zoologica Scripta*, 9(1-4), 283-306.

### Warén, A., 1983. A generic revision of the family Eulimidae (Gastropoda, Prosobranchia). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 49(Supplement 13), 1-96.

### *2.26.7.30 ## Vanikoridae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1993. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Mesogastropoda. *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 3, 1-840.

### Hoffman, L. & Freiwald, A., 2022. A review of Atlantic deep-water species in the genus *Talassia* (Caenogastropoda, Vanikoridae). *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 819, 140-157. https://doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2022.819.1785

### Warén, A. & Bouchet, P., 1988. A new species of Vanikoridae from the western Mediterranean, with remarks on the northeast Atlantic species of the family. *Bollettino Malacologico*, 24(5-8), 73-100.

#### *2.26.7.31 ## Capulidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1993. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Mesogastropoda. *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 3, 1-840.

### Graham, A., 1954. The anatomy of the prosobranch *Trichotropis borealis* Broderip & Sowerby, and the systematic position of the Capulidae. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 33(1), 129-144.

#### *2.26.7.32 ## Haloceratidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1993. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Mesogastropoda. *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 3, 1-840.

### Takano, T., Warén, A. & Kano, Y., 2022. Phylogenetic position of the deep-sea snail family Haloceratidae and new insights into caenogastropod relationships. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 88, eyac012.

### Warén, A. & Bouchet, P., 1991. Mollusca Gastropoda: systematic position and revision of *Haloceras* Dall, 1889 (Caenogastropoda, Haloceratidae fam. nov.). *Résultats des Campagnes Musorstom*, 7, 111-161.

#### *2.26.7.33 ## Calyptraeidae*

Collin, R., Farrel, P & Cragg, S., 2009. Confirmation of the identification and establishment of the South American slipper limpet *Crepipatella dilatata* (Lamark 1822) (Caenogastropoda: Calyptraeidae) in northern Spain. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(2), 377-380.

### De Montaudouin, X., Blanchet, H., & Hippert, B., 2018. Relationship between the invasive slipper limpet *Crepidula fornicata* and benthic megafauna structure and diversity, in Arcachon Bay. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 98(8), 2017-2028. doi:10.1017/S0025315417001655

### Minchin, D. & Nunn, J.D., 2006. Further range extensions of the marine gastropod *Calyptraea chinensis* (L.) in Ireland. *The Irish Naturalists' Journal*, 28(5), 200-203.

Simone, L.R.L., 2002. Comparative morphological study and phylogeny of representatives of the superfamily Calyptraeoidea (including Hipponicoidea) (Mollusca, Caenogastropoda). *Biota Neotropica*, 2(2), 1-137.

Sjøtun, K., 1997. A new observation of *Crepidula fornicata* (Prosobranchia, Calyptraeidae) in western Norway. *Sarsia*, 82, 275-276.

### *2.26.7.34 ## Ovulidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1993. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Mesogastropoda. *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 3, 1-840.

### Celzard, A., 2017. A new *Pseudosimnia* (Gastropoda: Cypraeoidea) from the Mediterranean and the near Atlantic region. *Gloria Maris*, 56(2), 29-33.

### Fehse, D. & Trigo, J.E., 2015. Contributions to the knowledge of the Ovulidae, XXIII: A new species in the genus *Simnia* Risso, 1826 and notes on *Diminovula aurantiomaculata* Cate & Azuma in Cate, 1973 (Mollusca: Gastropoda). *Conchylia*, 45(1-3), 31-42.

Lorenz, F. & Melaun, C., 2011. A new species of *Simnia* from England (Caenogastropoda: Ovulidae). *Molluscan Research*, 31(3), 167-175.

### Schrieken, N., Gittenberger, A. & Lengkeek, W., 2012. *Xandarovula* from The Netherlands and England (Gastropoda, Ovulidae). *Basteria*, 76(1/3), 13-14.

### Sonnewald, M. &. Janssen, R., 2012. Recent spreading of *Xandarovula patula* (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Ovulidae) towards the central North Sea suggests a link to rising water temperatures. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 5, e58, 1-5. doi:10.1017/S1755267212000358

### *2.26.7.35 ## Triviidae*

### Fehse, D. & Grego, J., 2021. Contributions to the knowledge of the Triviidae, XLI. *Cypraea bitou* — the Answer to the Mystery. *Conchylia*, 51(3-4), 91-105.

### Lebour, M.V., 1933. The British species of *Trivia: T. arctica* and *T. monacha*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 18(2), 477-484.

### *2.26.7.36 ## Eratoidae*

Sneli, J.-A. & Bakken T., 2017. New records of the rare gastropods *Erato voluta* and *Simnia patula*, and first record of *Simnia hiscocki* from Norway. *Fauna norvegica*, 37, 20-24.

### *2.26.7.37 ## Velutinidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1993. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Mesogastropoda. *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 3, 1-840.

### Fassio, G., Stefani, M., Russini, V., Buge, B., Bouchet, P., Treneman, N., Malaquias, M.A.E., Schiaparelli, S., Modica, M.V. & Oliverio, M., 2023. Neither slugs nor snails: A molecular reappraisal of the gastropod family Velutinidae. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 197(4), 924-964.

Gulbin, V.V. & Golikov, A.N., 1997. A review of the prosobranch family Velutinidae in cold and temperate waters of the northern hemisphere. I. Capulacmaeinae. *Ophelia*, 47(1), 43-54.

Gulbin, V.V. & Golikov, A.N., 1998. A review of the prosobranch family Velutinidae in cold and temperate waters of the Northern Hemisphere. II. Velutininae. Genus *Limneria*. *Ophelia*, 49(3), 211-220.

Gulbin, V.V. & Golikov, A.N., 1999. A review of the prosobranch family Velutinidae in cold and temperate waters of the northern hemisphere. III. Velutininae. Genera *Ciliatovelutina* and *Velutina*. *Ophelia*, 51(3), 223-238.

Gulbin, V.V. & Golikov, A.N., 2000. A review of the prosobranch family Velutinidae in cold and temperate waters of the northern hemisphere. IV: Velutininae. Genera *Velutella*, *Cartilagovelutina* and *Marsenina*. *Ophelia*, 53(2), 141-149.

Gulbin, V.V. & Golikov, A.N., 1997. A review of the prosobranch family Velutinidae in cold and temperate waters of the northern hemisphere. V. Onchidiopsinae. *Ophelia*, 54(3), 119-132.

Gulbin, V.V., 2005. Prosobranch family Velutinidae (Gastropoda) in cold and temperate waters of the northern hemisphere: history, biogeography, evolution and chorology. *Ocean Science Journal*, 40(1), 45-54.

### Raven, H. (J.G.M.), 2020. First records of *Lamellaria latens* (Linnaeus, 1758) and *Velutina plicatilis* (O.F. Müller, 1776) (Caenogastropoda, Velutinidae) from the southern North Sea. *Basteria*, 84(4-6), 210-214.

#### *2.26.7.38 ## Atlantidae*

De Vera, A. & Seapy, R.R., 2006. *Atlanta selvagensis*, a new species of heteropod mollusc from the northeastern Atlantic Ocean (Gastropoda: Carinarioidea). *VIERAEA*, 34, 45-54.

Gegenbaur, C., 1855. *Untersuchungen uber Pteropoden und Heteropoden. Ein Beitrag zur anatomie und Entiwicklungsgeschichte dieser Thiere*. Wilhelm Engelmann, Leipzig, 228pp, pl. 1-8.

Phillips Dales, R., 1957. Heteropoda Families: Atlantidae, Carinariidae, and Pterotracheidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 66. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

#### *2.26.7.39 ## Carinariidae*

Gegenbaur, C., 1855. *Untersuchungen uber Pteropoden und Heteropoden. Ein Beitrag zur anatomie und Entiwicklungsgeschichte dieser Thiere*. Wilhelm Engelmann, Leipzig, 228pp, pl. 1-8.

Phillips Dales, R., 1957. Heteropoda Families: Atlantidae, Carinariidae, and Pterotracheidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 66. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

#### *2.26.7.40 ## Pterotracheidae*

Phillips Dales, R., 1957. Heteropoda Families: Atlantidae, Carinariidae, and Pterotracheidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 66. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

#### *2.26.7.41 ## Naticidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1993. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Mesogastropoda. *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 3, 1-840.

Huelsken, T., Marek, C., Schreiber, S., Schmidt, I. & Hollmann, M., 2008. The Naticidae (Mollusca: Gastropoda) of Giglio Island (Tuscany, Italy): Shell characters, live animals, and a molecular analysis of egg masses. *Zootaxa*, 1770, 1-40.

#### *2.26.7.42 ## Cassidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1993. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Mesogastropoda. *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 3, 1-840.

### Minchin, D. & Nunn, J., 2021. The neogastropod snail *Galeodea rugosa* (L., 1771) from the Porcupine Bank region. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 16, 29.

#### *2.26.7.43 ## Cymatiidae*

#### *2.26.7.44 ## Ranellidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1993. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Mesogastropoda. *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 3, 1-840.

### Warén, A. & Bouchet, P., 1990. Laubierinidae and Pisanianurinae (Ranellidae), two new deep-sea taxa of the Tonnoidea (Gastropoda: Prosobranchia). *Veliger.* 33(1), 56-102. http://biodiversitylibrary.org/page/42465216

#### *2.26.7.45 ## Muricidae*

Afonso, C.M.L., 2011. Non-indigenous Japanese oyster drill *Pteropurpura (Ocinebrellus) inornata* (Récluz, 1851) (Gastropoda: Muricidae) on the South-west coast of Portugal. *Aquatic Invasions*, 6, Supplement 1, S85-S88.

Bañón, R., Rolán, E. & García-Tasende, M., 2008. First record of the purple dye murex *Bolinus brandaris* (Gastropoda: Muricidae) and a revised list of non native molluscs from Galician waters (Spain, NE Atlantic). *Aquatic Invasions*, 3(3), 331-334.

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1985. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Neogastropoda excluding Turridae (Mollusca, Gastropoda). *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 1, 1-296.

Colson, I. & Hughes, R.N., 2007. Contrasted patterns of genetic variation in the dogwhelk *Nucella lapillus* along two putative post-glacial expansion routes. *Marine Ecology Progress Series*, 343, 183-191.

Crocetta, F., Bonomolo, G., Albano, P.G., Barco, A., Houart, R. Oliverio, M., 2012. The status of the northeastern Atlantic and Mediterranean small mussel drills of the *Ocinebrina aciculata* complex (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Muricidae), with the description of a new species. *Scientia Marina*, 76(1), 177-189.

### Crocetta, F., Houart, R. & Bonomolo, G., 2020. The more you search, the more you find: A new Mediterranean endemism of the genus *Ocenebra* Gray, 1847 (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Muricidae) from a submarine cave of the Messina Strait area (Italy). *Journal of Marine Science and Engineering.* 8(6), 443, 1-16. https://doi.org/10.3390/jmse8060443

### Delongueville, C. & Scaillet, R., 2022. Le fabuleux voyage de *Rapana venosa* (Valenciennes, 1846) de l'Asie de l'Est à la Mer du Nord et aux Amériques. *NOVAPEX/Société*, 23(2), 32-37.

Faasse, M. & Ligthart, M., 2007. The American oyster drill *Urosalpinx cinerea* (Say, 1822), introduced to The Netherlands – increased risk after ban on TBT?. *Aquatic Invasions*, 2(4), 402-406.

Faasse, M. & Ligthart, M., 2009. American (*Urosalpinx cinerea*) and Japanese oyster drill (*Ocinebrellus inornatus*) (Gastropoda: Muricidae) flourish near shellfish culture plots in The Netherlands. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(2), 321-326.

Gibbs, P.E., Spencer, B.E. & Pascoe, P.L., 1991. The American oyster drill, *Urosalpinx cinerea* (Gastropoda): evidence of decline in an imposex-affected population (R. Blakwater, Essex). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 71(4), 827-838.

Goud, J., Titselaar, F.F.L.M. & Mulder, G., 2008. Weer een 'verstekeling': de Japanse Stekelhoren *Ocinebrellus inornatus* (Récluz, 1851) (Gastropoda, Muricidae) levend aangetroffen in de Oosterschelde. *Spirula*, 365, 132-134.

### Houart, R., 2000. New species of Muricidae (Gastropoda) from the northeastern Atlantic and the Mediterranean Sea. *Zoosystema*, 22(3), 459-469. https://sciencepress.mnhn.fr/en/periodiques/zoosystema/22/3/nouvelles-especes-de-muricidae-gastropoda-du-nord-est-atlantique-et-de-mediterranee

Kerckhof, F., Vink, R.J., Nieweg, D.C. & Post, J.N.J., 2006. The veined whelk *Rapana venosa* has reached the North Sea. *Aquatic Invasions*, 1 (1), 35-37.

Lützen, J., Faasse, M., Gittenberger, A., Glenner, H. & Hoffmann, E., 2012. The Japanese oyster drill *Ocinebrellus inornatus* (Récluz, 1851) (Mollusca, Gastropoda, Muricidae), introduced to the Limfjord, Denmark. *Aquatic Invasions*, 7(2), 181-191.

Marko, P.N., Moran, A.L., Kolotuchina, N.K. & Zaslavskaya, N.I., 2014. Phylogenetics of the gastropod genus *Nucella* (Neogastropoda: Muricidae): species identities, timing of diversification and correlated patterns of life-history evolution. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 80, 341–353.

### Merle, D. & Filippozzi, D., 2005. First record of *Trunculariopsis trunculus* (Linnaeus, 1758) (Mollusca: Gastropoda) from the basin of Arcachon (Gironde): the second exotic muricid on the French Atlantic coast. *Cahiers de biologie marine*, 46(3), 299-303.

### Nieweg, D.C., Post, J.N.J. & Vink, R.J., 2005. *Rapana venosa* (Gastropoda: Muricidae): a new invasive species in the North Sea. *Deinsea*, 11, 169-174.

### Nolf, F. & Verstraeten, J., 2009. On the presence of *Coralliophila trigoi* Mariottini, Smriglio & Rolán, 2005 (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Muricidae) in the southeastern Atlantic Ocean. *Neptunea*, 8(2), 17-27.

Pezy, J.-P., Raoux, A., Kerckhof, F. & Dauvin, J.-C., 2019. First record of the gastropod *Stramonita haemastoma* (Linnaeus, 1767) in the English Channel. *BioInvasions Records*, 8(2), 266-272.

### *2.26.7.46 ## Columbellidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1985. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Neogastropoda excluding Turridae (Mollusca, Gastropoda). *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 1, 1-296.

### *2.26.7.47 ## Fasciolariidae*

Le Duff, M., Grall, J. & Quiniou, L., 2008. First record of the gastropod *Fusinus rostratus* (Mollusca: Fasciolaridae) on the northern coast of Brittany (western Channel, France). *JMBA2 Biodiversity Records*, 1-3, Published on-line.

### Nolf, F., 2009. Confirmation of the presence of *Fusinus rostratus* (Olivi, 1792) as a new invader in northern waters of Brittany (France). *Neptunea*, 8(2), 9-11.

### Nolf, F., 2010. *Fusinus rostratus* (Olivi, 1792) (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Fasciolariidae) a rock dweller in the intertidal zone of the Bay of Morlaix, Brittany, France. *Neptunea*, 9(3), 12-15.

### *2.26.7.48 ## Buccinidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1985. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Neogastropoda excluding Turridae (Mollusca, Gastropoda). *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 1, 1-296.

### Cadée, G.C., Boon, J.P., Fischer, C.V., Mensink, B.P. & ten Hallers-Tjabbes, C.C., 1995. Why the whelk (*Buccinum undatum*) has become extinct in the Dutch Wadden Sea. *Netherlands Journal of Sea Research*, 34(4), 337-339.

Fraussen, K., McKay, D.W. & Drewery, J., 2013. On the discovery of a new *Volutopsius* (Gastropoda, Buccinidae) from the north-eastern Atlantic Ocean. *Journal of Conchology*, 41(4), 453-459.

### Fraussen, K., Delongueville, C. & Scaillet, R., 2021. How well are the northern whelks known? The genus *Anomalisipho* Dautzenberg & H. Fischer, 1912 (Gastropoda: Buccinidae) in the North Atlantic Ocean. *Novapex*, 22(1-2), 1-23.

### Kantor, Y.I., Sirenko, B.I., Zvonareva, S.S. & Fedosov, A.E., 2022. Taxonomic status of genera of Buccininae (Neogastropoda, Buccinidae) updated based on molecular data with description of new species and corrections of nomenclature of *Buccinum*. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 817, 11-34. https://europeanjournaloftaxonomy.eu/index.php/ejt/article/view/1759

### Kantor, Y.I., Fedosov, A.E., Kosyan, A.R., Puillandre, N., Sorokin, P.A., Kano, Y., Clark, R. & Bouchet, P., 2022. Molecular phylogeny and revised classification of the Buccinoidea (Neogastropoda). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 194(3), 789-857.

Kosyan, A.R. & Kantor, Y.I., 2012. Revision of the genus *Plicifusus* Dall, 1902 (Gastropoda: Buccinidae). *Ruthenica*, 2012, 22(2), 55-92.

### Waren A. & Smith S.M., 2006. A new North Atlantic species of *Beringius*, (Gastropoda: Buccinidae) with comments on *B. turtoni*. *Journal of Conchology*, 39(2), 185-192

### *2.26.7.49 ## Colidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1985. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Neogastropoda excluding Turridae (Mollusca, Gastropoda). *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 1, 1-296.

### Kantor, Y.I., Sirenko, B.I., Zvonareva, S.S. & Fedosov, A.E., 2022. Taxonomic status of genera of Buccininae (Neogastropoda, Buccinidae) updated based on molecular data with description of new species and corrections of nomenclature of *Buccinum*. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 817, 11-34. https://europeanjournaloftaxonomy.eu/index.php/ejt/article/view/1759

### Kantor, Y.I., Fedosov, A.E., Kosyan, A.R., Puillandre, N., Sorokin, P.A., Kano, Y., Clark, R. & Bouchet, P., 2022. Molecular phylogeny and revised classification of the Buccinoidea (Neogastropoda). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 194(3), 789-857.

### *2.26.7.50 ## Nassariidae*

### Couceiro, L., López, L., Sotka, E.E., Ruiz, J.M. and Barreiro, R., 2012. Molecular data delineate cryptic *Nassarius* species and characterize spatial genetic structure of *N. nitidus*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 92(5), 1175-1182.

### Galindo, L.A., Puillandre, N., Utge, J., Lozouet, P. & Bouchet, P., 2016. The phylogeny and systematics of the Nassariidae revisited (Gastropoda, Buccinoidea). *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*, 99, 337-353.

Sanjuan, A., Pérez-Losada, M. & Rolán, E., 1997. Allozyme evidence for cryptic speciation in sympatric populations of *Nassarius* spp. (Mollusca: Gastropoda). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 77, 773-784.

Smith, I.F. & Taylor, S., 2019. Recognition of *Tritia nitida* (Jeffreys, 1867) in Britain and Ireland. *Mollusc World*, 51, 3-4.

### Yang, Y., Abalde, S., Afonso, C.L., Tenorio, M.J., Puillandre, N., Templado, J. & Zardoya, R., 2021. Mitogenomic phylogeny of mud snails of the mostly Atlantic/Mediterranean genus *Tritia* (Gastropoda: Nassariidae). *Zoologica Scripta*, 1-21. DOI: 10.1111/zsc.12489

### *2.26.7.51 ## Ptychatractidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1985. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Neogastropoda excluding Turridae (Mollusca, Gastropoda). *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 1, 1-296.

### *2.26.7.52 ## Volutomitridae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1985. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Neogastropoda excluding Turridae (Mollusca, Gastropoda). *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 1, 1-296.

### *2.26.7.53 ## Cancellariidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1985. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Neogastropoda excluding Turridae (Mollusca, Gastropoda). *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 1, 1-296.

### Høisæter, T., 2011. Revision of the Cancellariidae (Gastropoda: Caenogastropoda) in the deep water of the Norwegian Sea, with the description of a new species of *Admete*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 91(2), 493-504. doi:10.1017/S0025315410001463

### *2.26.7.54 ## Borsoniidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1980. Revision of the north-east Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Turridae (Mollusca, Gastropoda). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, Supplement 8, 1-119.

### Bouchet, P., Kantor, Y.I., Sysoev, A. & Puillandre, N., 2011. A new operational classification of the Conoidea (Gastropoda). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 77(3), 273-308.

Nordsieck, F., 1977. *The Turridae of the European seas*. La Piramide per La Conchiglia, Rome, 131pp.

### Oliver, J.D., Horro, J., Urgorri, V., Rolán, E. & Templado, J., 2022. Conoidean gastropods of the outer continental shelf and slope off Galicia (NW Iberian Peninsula). *Iberus*, 40(2), 363-447.

Tucker, J.K., 2004. Catalog of recent and fossil turrids (Mollusca: Gastropoda). *Zootaxa*, 682, 1-1295.

### *2.26.7.55 ## Clathurellidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1980. Revision of the north-east Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Turridae (Mollusca, Gastropoda). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, Supplement 8, 1-119.

### Bouchet, P., Kantor, Y.I., Sysoev, A. & Puillandre, N., 2011. A new operational classification of the Conoidea (Gastropoda). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 77(3), 273-308.

Nordsieck, F., 1977. *The Turridae of the European seas*. La Piramide per La Conchiglia, Rome, 131pp.

### Oliver, J.D., Horro, J., Urgorri, V., Rolán, E. & Templado, J., 2022. Conoidean gastropods of the outer continental shelf and slope off Galicia (NW Iberian Peninsula). *Iberus*, 40(2), 363-447.

Tucker, J.K., 2004. Catalog of recent and fossil turrids (Mollusca: Gastropoda). *Zootaxa*, 682, 1-1295.

### *2.26.7.56 ## Cochlespiridae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1980. Revision of the north-east Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Turridae (Mollusca, Gastropoda). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, Supplement 8, 1-119.

### Bouchet, P., Kantor, Y.I., Sysoev, A. & Puillandre, N., 2011. A new operational classification of the Conoidea (Gastropoda). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 77(3), 273-308.

### Gofas, S., Kantor, Y. & Luque, Á.A., 2014. A new *Aforia* (Gastropoda: Conoidea: Cochlespiridae) from Galicia Bank (NW Iberian Peninsula). *Iberus*, 32(1), 45-51.

Nordsieck, F., 1977. *The Turridae of the European seas*. La Piramide per La Conchiglia, Rome, 131pp.

### Oliver, J.D., Horro, J., Urgorri, V., Rolán, E. & Templado, J., 2022. Conoidean gastropods of the outer continental shelf and slope off Galicia (NW Iberian Peninsula). *Iberus*, 40(2), 363-447.

Tucker, J.K., 2004. Catalog of recent and fossil turrids (Mollusca: Gastropoda). *Zootaxa*, 682, 1-1295.

#### *2.26.7.57 ## Drilliidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1980. Revision of the north-east Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Turridae (Mollusca, Gastropoda). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, Supplement 8, 1-119.

### Bouchet, P., Kantor, Y.I., Sysoev, A. & Puillandre, N., 2011. A new operational classification of the Conoidea (Gastropoda). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 77(3), 273-308.

Nordsieck, F., 1977. *The Turridae of the European seas*. La Piramide per La Conchiglia, Rome, 131pp.

### Oliver, J.D., Horro, J., Urgorri, V., Rolán, E. & Templado, J., 2022. Conoidean gastropods of the outer continental shelf and slope off Galicia (NW Iberian Peninsula). *Iberus*, 40(2), 363-447.

Tucker, J.K., 2004. Catalog of recent and fossil turrids (Mollusca: Gastropoda). *Zootaxa*, 682, 1-1295.

#### *2.26.7.58 ## Horaiclavidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1980. Revision of the north-east Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Turridae (Mollusca, Gastropoda). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, Supplement 8, 1-119.

### Bouchet, P., Kantor, Y.I., Sysoev, A. & Puillandre, N., 2011. A new operational classification of the Conoidea (Gastropoda). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 77(3), 273-308.

Nordsieck, F., 1977. *The Turridae of the European seas*. La Piramide per La Conchiglia, Rome, 131pp.

### Oliver, J.D., Horro, J., Urgorri, V., Rolán, E. & Templado, J., 2022. Conoidean gastropods of the outer continental shelf and slope off Galicia (NW Iberian Peninsula). *Iberus*, 40(2), 363-447.

Tucker, J.K., 2004. Catalog of recent and fossil turrids (Mollusca: Gastropoda). *Zootaxa*, 682, 1-1295.

### *2.26.7.59 ## Mangeliidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1980. Revision of the north-east Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Turridae (Mollusca, Gastropoda). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, Supplement 8, 1-119.

### Bouchet, P., Kantor, Y.I., Sysoev, A. & Puillandre, N., 2011. A new operational classification of the Conoidea (Gastropoda). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 77(3), 273-308.

Daniele, S., Landau, B., Janssen, R., Morgenroth, H. & Della Bella, G., 2014. Lectotype designation for *Murex nebula* Montagu 1803 (Mangeliidae) and its implications for *Bela* Leach in Gray 1847. *Zootaxa*, 3884(1), 045-054.

Mariottini, P., Di Giulio, A., Smriglio, C. & Oliverio, M., 2015. Additional notes on the systematics and new records of East Atlantic species of the genus *Sorgenfreispira* Moroni, 1979 (Gastropoda Mangeliidae). *Biodiversity Journal*, 6(1), 431-440.

### Merkuljev, A.V., 2017. Taxonomic puzzle of *Propebela arctica* (A. Adams, 1855) (Gastropoda, Mangeliidae) - six different species under single name. *Ruthenica*, 27(1), 15-30. http://www.ruthenica.com/documents/vol27_015-030_Merkuliev.pdf

Nordsieck, F., 1977. *The Turridae of the European seas*. La Piramide per La Conchiglia, Rome, 131pp.

### Oliver, J.D., Horro, J., Urgorri, V., Rolán, E. & Templado, J., 2022. Conoidean gastropods of the outer continental shelf and slope off Galicia (NW Iberian Peninsula). *Iberus*, 40(2), 363-447.

### Öztürk, B., 2021. *Mangelia* (Gastropoda, Conoidea) species of the Turkish coasts with description of *Mangelia vanaartseni* sp. nov. *Zootaxa.* 4933(2), 241-262. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4933.2.4

### Spada, G., Sabelli, B. & Giannuzzi-Savelli, R., 2023. *Mangelia* Risso, 1826 and allied genera in the Mediterranean with the description of a new genus and three new species (Gastropoda: Mangeliidae). *Bollettino Malacologico*, 59(1), 1-53. https://doi.org/10.53559/BollMalacol.2022.06

Tucker, J.K., 2004. Catalog of recent and fossil turrids (Mollusca: Gastropoda). *Zootaxa*, 682, 1-1295.

### *2.26.7.60 ## Pseudomelatomidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1980. Revision of the north-east Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Turridae (Mollusca, Gastropoda). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, Supplement 8, 1-119.

### Bouchet, P., Kantor, Y.I., Sysoev, A. & Puillandre, N., 2011. A new operational classification of the Conoidea (Gastropoda). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 77(3), 273-308.

Nordsieck, F., 1977. *The Turridae of the European seas*. La Piramide per La Conchiglia, Rome, 131pp.

Tucker, J.K., 2004. Catalog of recent and fossil turrids (Mollusca: Gastropoda). *Zootaxa*, 682, 1-1295.

### *2.26.7.61 ## Raphitomidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1980. Revision of the north-east Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Turridae (Mollusca, Gastropoda). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, Supplement 8, 1-119.

### Bouchet, P., Kantor, Y.I., Sysoev, A. & Puillandre, N., 2011. A new operational classification of the Conoidea (Gastropoda). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 77(3), 273-308.

Fassio, G.; Russini, V.; Pusateri, F.; Giannuzzi-Savelli, R.; Høisæter, T.; Puillandre, N.; Modica, M. V.; Oliverio, M., 2019. An assessment of *Raphitoma* and allied genera (Neogastropoda: Raphitomidae). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 1-12.

### Giannuzzi-Savelli, R., Pusateri, F., Prkić, J., Bartolini, S., Russini, V., Fassio, G. & Oliverio, M., 2020. Revision of Mediterranean and NE Atlantic Raphitomidae (Gastropoda, Conoidea) 8: The genus *Leufroyia* Monterosato, 1884. *Zoosystema*, 42(22) 433-473. https://doi.org/10.5252/zoosystema2020v42a22.

Høisæter, T., 2016. A taxonomic review of the Norwegian species of *Raphitoma* (Gastropoda: Conoidea: Raphitomidae). *Fauna norvegica*, 36, 9-32.

### Nappo, A. & Pagli, A., 2022. Description of a new species of *Xanthodaphne* Powell, 1942 from the Mediterranean and eastern Atlantic Ocean. *Bollettino Malacologico*, 58(2), 147-150. https://doi.org/10.53559/bollmalacol.2022.13

### Nekhaev, I.O. & Kantor, Y.I., 2012. The first record of *Thesbia nana* (Lovén, 1846) (Gastropoda: Conoidea) in Russian waters. *Ruthenica*, 22(2), 51-54.

Nordsieck, F., 1977. *The Turridae of the European seas*. La Piramide per La Conchiglia, Rome, 131pp.

### Oliver, J.D., Horro, J., Urgorri, V., Rolán, E. & Templado, J., 2022. Conoidean gastropods of the outer continental shelf and slope off Galicia (NW Iberian Peninsula). *Iberus*, 40(2), 363-447.

### Russini, V., Giannuzzi-Savelli, R., Pusateri, F., Prkić, J., Fassio, G., Modica, M.V. & Oliverio, M., 2020. Candidate cases of poecilogony in Neogastropoda: implications for the systematics of the genus *Raphitoma* Bellardi, 1847. *Invertebrate Systematics*, 34(3), 293-318. https://doi.org/10.1071/IS19039

Tucker, J.K., 2004. Catalog of recent and fossil turrids (Mollusca: Gastropoda). *Zootaxa*, 682, 1-1295.

### *2.26.7.62 ## Turritellidae*

### Harzhauser, M. & Landau, B., 2019. Turritellidae (Gastropoda) of the Miocene Paratethys Sea with considerations about turritellid genera. *Zootaxa*, 4681(1), 1-136.

### Shin, C., Allmon, W., Anderson, B., Kelly, B., Hiscock, K., & Shin, P., 2020. Distribution and abundance of turritelline gastropods (Cerithioidea: Turritellidae) in Hong Kong and the English Channel: Implications for a characteristic fossil assemblage. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 100(8), 1261-1270. doi:10.1017/S0025315420001204

### *2.26.7.63 ## Cerithiidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1993. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Mesogastropoda. *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 3, 1-840.

### van der Linden, J. & Wagner, W.M., 1990. A key to the Recent European species of the genus *Bittium* Leach (Gastropoda, Prosobranchia, Cerithiidae). *Basteria*, 54(4/6), 243-246.

### Verduin, A., 1982. On taxonomy and variability of recent European species of the genus *Bittium* Leach (Mollusca, Gastropoda, Prosobranchia). *Basteria*, 46(5/6), 93-120.

### *2.26.7.64 ## Newtoniellidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1993. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Mesogastropoda. *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 3, 1-840.

### Gofas, S., Freiwald, A. & Hoffman, L., 2023. New species and new records of Cerithiopsidae and Newtoniellidae (Triphoroidea, Gastropoda) from the South Azorean Seamount Chain. *Iberus*, 41(1), 111-148.

Høisæter, T., 2010. Reappraisal of *Cerithiella danielsseni* (Gastropoda: Caenogastropda: Cerithiopsidae): a taxon confined to negative temperatures in the Norwegian Sea. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 90(4), 819-826. doi:10.1017/S002531540999107X

Høisæter, T., 2011. The genus *Eumetula* (Gastropoda: Caenogastropoda: Cerithiopsidae) in north European waters, with the description of a new species from the upper continental slope off Norway. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 91(2), 539-547.

Høisæter, T., 2015. *Eumetula brattegardi*, new name for *Eumetula vitrea* Høisæter, 2011 not (Dall, 1927) (Gastropoda, Caenogastropoda, Triphoroidea, Newtoniellidae). *Fauna norvegica*, 35, 1-2.

### *2.26.7.65 ## Cerithiopsidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1993. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Mesogastropoda. *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 3, 1-840.

### Gofas, S., Freiwald, A. & Hoffman, L., 2023. New species and new records of Cerithiopsidae and Newtoniellidae (Triphoroidea, Gastropoda) from the South Azorean Seamount Chain. *Iberus*, 41(1), 111-148.

### Watson, R.B., 1885. On the Cerithiopsides from the eastern side of the North Atlantic, with three new species from Madeira. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 19(109), 89-95.

### *2.26.7.66 ## Triphoridae*

### Bakker, P. & Albano, P.G., 2022. Nomenclator, geographic and stratigraphic distribution of the family Triphoridae (Mollusca: Gastropoda). *Zootaxa*, 5088(1), 1-216.

Balena, G., 2000. *Note sui Triphoridae in Mediterraneo*. Documenti del Gruppo Malacologico Livornese, 7pp.

### Bouchet, P., 1984. Les Triphoridae de Méditerranée et du proche Atlantique. *Lavori Societá Italiana di Malacologia*, 21, 5-58.

### Bouchet, P., 1996. Nouvelles observations sur la systématique des Triphoridae de Méditerranée et du proche Atlantique. *Bollettino malacologico*, 31, 205-220.

### Bouchet, P. & Guillemot, H., 1978. The *Triphora perversa*-complex in Western Europe. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 44(3), 344-356.

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1993. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Mesogastropoda. *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 3, 1-840.

#### *2.26.7.67 ## Epitoniidae*

Bouchet, P., & Warén, A., 1986. Revision of the northeast Atlantic bathyal and abyssal Aclididae, Eulimidae, Epitoniidae (Mollusca, Gastropoda). *Bollettino Malacologico*, Supplement 2, 1-576.

### Hoffman L., Gofas S. & Freiwald A., 2020. Ten new species in *Papuliscala* de Boury, 1911 (Gastropoda, Epitoniidae) from the South Azorean Seamount Chain. *Iberus.* 38(1), 29-53.

Kokshoorn, B., 2004. Wentletraps (Gastropoda: Epitoniidae) in the Netherlands. *Vita Malacologica*, 2, 63-65.

### Raven, H. (J.G.M.), Alonso Suárez, A., Torres, J.S. & Sánchez, O., 2022. The family Epitoniidae Berry, 1910 in Asturias and Cantabria (NW Spain) 2. More species from the Cantabrian Sea and further aquarium observations. *Elona, Revista de Malacología Ibérica*, 3, 105-110.

#### *2.26.7.68 ## Cimidae*

### Giusti, F. & Micali, P., 2024. *Cima verae* n. sp. from the Mediterranean Sea (Gastropoda Cimidae). *Biodiversity Journal*, 15(4), 917-921. https://doi.org/10.31396/Biodiv.Jour.2024.15.4.917.921

#### *2.26.7.69 ## Xylodisculidae*

Høisæter, T. & Johannessen, P.J., 2001. *Xylodiscula planata* sp. nov., a “lower” heterobranch gastropod from Norwegian waters. *Sarsia*, 86, 325-332.

#### *2.26.7.70 ## Omalogyridae*

Baeulmer, N., Haszprunar, G. & Ruthensteiner, B., 2008. 3D interactive microanatomy of *Omalogyra atomus* (Philippi, 1841) (Gastropoda, Heterobranchia, Omalogyridae). *Zoosymposia*, 1, 101-118.

### Gofas, S. & Waren, A., 1998. Europe's smallest gastropod: habitat, distribution and relationships of *Retrotortina fuscata* (Omalogyridae). *Cahiers de biologie marine*, 39, 9-14.

#### *2.26.7.71 ## Cornirostridae*

### Warén, A., Gofas, S. & Schander, C., 1993. Systematic position of three European heterobranch gastropods. *The Veliger*, 36(1), 1-15.

### *2.26.7.72 ## Murchisonellidae*

### Warén A., 2013. Murchisonellidae: who are they, where are they and what are they doing? (Gastropoda, lowermost Heterobranchia). *Vita Malacologica*, 11, 1-14.

### *2.26.7.73 ## Rhodopidae*

Brenzinger, B., Haszprunar, G. & Schrödl, M., 2013. At the limits of a successful body plan – 3D microanatomy, histology and evolution of *Helminthope* (Mollusca: Heterobranchia: Rhodopemorpha), the most worm-like gastropod. *Frontiers in Zoology*, 10, 1-37.

Haszprunar, G. & Hess, M., 2005. A new *Rhodope* from the Roscoff area (Bretagne), with a review of *Rhodope* species (Gastropoda: Nudibranchia?). *Spixiana*, 28(3), 193-197.

Karling, T.G., 1966. *Rhodope veranyi* (Gastropoda, Euthyneura) von der Norwegischen kuste. *Sarsia*, 24, 33-35.

Salvini-Plawen, L. von, 1991. The status of the Rhodopidae (Gastropoda: Euthyneura). *Malacologia*, 32(2), 301-311.

### Wilson, N.G., Jörger, K.M., Brenzinger, B. & Schrödl, M., 2017. Phylogenetic placement of the enigmatic worm-like Rhodopemorpha slugs as basal Heterobranchia. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 83(4), 399-408. doi:10.1093/mollus/eyx031

### *2.26.7.74 ## Pyramidellidae*

Fretter, V. & Graham, A., 1986. The prosobranch molluscs of Britain and Denmark. Part 9 - Pyramidellacea. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, Supplement 16, 557-649.

Hoffman, L., van Heugten, B. & Laveleye, M.S.S., 2009. A new genus and a new species in the family Pyramidellidae (Gastropoda) from the Rockall Bank, NE Atlantic Ocean. *Miscellanea Malacologica*, 3(4), 83-86.

Høisæter, T., 2014. The Pyramidellidae (Gastropoda, Heterobranchia) of Norway and adjacent waters. A taxonomic review. *Fauna norvegica*, 34, 7-78.

### Hylleberg Kristensen, J., 1970. Fauna associated with the sipunculid *Phascolion strombi* (Montagu), especially the parasitic gastropod *Menestho diaphana* (Jeffreys). *Ophelia*, 7(2), 257-276. 10.1080/00785236.1970.10419300

### Micali, P. & Nofroni, I., 2004. On the specific validity of *Chrysallida penchynati* (B.D.D., 1883) and description of *Chrysallida rinaldii* n. sp. *Bollettino Malacologico*, 39 (9-12), 177-180. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/page/51215388

### Nekhaev, I.O., 2017. New records of molluscs of the families Eulimidae and Pyramidellidae (Gastropoda) from the Barents Sea and adjacent Polar Basin. Ruthenica, *27*(2), 59-63.

### Nofroni, I., Oliverio, M., Renda, W. & Vannozzi, A., 2022. Let bygones be bygones: The troubled chronicle of *Odostomia unidentata* (Montagu, 1803) (Gastropoda: Pyramidellidae). *Bollettino Malacologico*, 58(2), 75-83. https://doi.org/10.53559/BollMalacol.2022.05

### Nofroni, I., Renda, W. & Vannozzi, A., 2022. Similar shells in different seas: the case of Atlantic *Brachystomia carrozzai* (van Aartsen, 1987) and two allied Mediterranean species (Gastropoda: Pyramidellidae). *Bollettino Malacologico*, 58(1), 1-13. https://doi.org/10.53559/BollMalacol.2021.19

### Oliver, J.D., Gofas, S., Urgorri, V., & Templado, J., 2025. Pyramidellidae (Gastropoda, Heterobranchia, Panpulmonata) from the outer continental shelf and slope off Galicia (NW Spain). *Iberus*, 43(1), 11-70.

### Raven, J.G.M. & Leeuwen, S.J. van, 2024. *Odostomia lukisii* Jeffreys, 1859, new for the Netherlands (Gastropoda: Pyramidellidae). *Basteria*, 88(2), 145-148.

### Scuderi, D. & Micali, P., 2022. *Megastomia conspicua* (Alder, 1850) (Gastropoda Pyramidellidae) parasitic on *Sabella spallanzanii* (Gmelin, 1791) (Polychaeta Sabellidae), with notes on the modality of interaction. *Biodiversity Journal*, 13(4), 817-821. https://doi.org/10.31396/Biodiv.Jour.2022.13.4.817.821

Van Aartsen, J., 1987. European Pyramidellidae: III. *Odostomia* and *Ondina*. *Bolletino Malacologico*, 23(1-4), 1-34.

### van Aartsen, J.J., Gittenberger, E. & Goud, J., 1998. Pyramidellidae (Mollusca, Gastropoda, Heterobranchia) collected duning the Dutch CANCAP and MAURITANIA expeditions in the south-eastern part of the North Atlantic Ocean (part 1). *Zoologische Verhandelingen* (Leiden), 321, 1-57. http://www.repository.naturalis.nl/document/149171

Van der Linden, J. & Eikenboom, J.C.A., 1992. On the taxonomy of the recent species of the genus *Chrysallida* Carpenter from Europe, the Canary Islands and the Azores (Gastropoda, Pyramidellidae). *Basteria*, 56, 3-63.

### Wilke, T. & Van Aartsen, J.J., 1998. The family Pyramidellidae (Heterostropha, Gastropoda) in the Black Sea. *Basteria*, 62(1/2), 7-24.

### *2.26.7.75 ## Rissoellidae*

### Villari, A. & Scuderi, D., 2022. Mainly Mediterranean Rissoellidae (Heterobranchia Acteonimorpha?) with the description of *Rissoella camillae* n. sp. *Biodiversity Journal*, 13(3), 717-728. https://doi.org/10.31396/Biodiv.Jour.2022.13.3.717.728

### *2.26.7.76 ## Retusidae*

Chaban, E.M. & Nekhaev, I.O., 2010. *Retusa pellucida* (Brown, 1827) (Gastropoda: Opisthobranchia: Cephalaspidea) from the Barents Sea – a new species for the fauna of Russian Arctic seas. *Zoosystematica Rossica*, 19(2), 196-204.

Tringal, L.P. & Oliverio, M., 2001. The Recent Mediterranean species of the genus *Pyrunculus* Pilsbry, 1895 (Opisthobranchia, Cephalaspidea, Retusidae). *Bollettino Malacologico*, 37 (5-8), 151-16.

### *2.26.7.77 ## Diaphanidae*

Ohnheiser, L.T. & Malaquias, M.A.E., 2014. The family Diaphanidae (Gastropoda: Heterobranchia: Cephalaspidea) in Europe, with a redescription of the enigmatic species *Colobocephalus costellatus* M. Sars, 1870. *Zootaxa*, 3774(6), 501-522.

### *2.26.7.78 ## Haminoeidae*

Berrill, N.J., 1931. The natural history of *Bulla hydatis* Linn. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 17(2), 567-571.

### Cruz-Rivera, E. & Malaquias, M.A.E., 2016. Ecosystem alterations and species range shifts: an Atlantic-Mediterranean cephalaspidean gastropod in an inland Egyptian lake. *Plos one*, 11(6), p.e0156760.

### Faasse, M., 2018. *Haminoea japonica* Pilsbry, 1895 (Gastropoda: Cephalaspidea): new to the Netherlands. Spirula, 416, 16-19.

### Garabedian, K., Malaquias, M.A., Crocetta, F., Zenetos, A., Kavadas, S. and Valdés, Á., 2017. *Haminoea orteai* Talavera, Murillo & Templado, 1987 (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Heterobranchia: Cephalaspidea), a widespread species in the Mediterranean and northeastern Atlantic. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 58, 107-113.

Gosliner, T.M. & Behrens, D.W., 2006. Anatomy of an invasion: systematics and distribution of the introduced opisthobranch snail, *Haminoea japonica* Pilsbry, 1895 (Gastropoda: Opisthobranchia: Haminoeidae). *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences,* 57, 1003-1010.

Hanson, D., Cooke, S., Hirano, Y., Malaquias, M.A.E., Crocetta F. & Valdés, Á., 2013. Slipping through the cracks: the taxonomic Impediment conceals the origin and dispersal of *Haminoea japonica*, an invasive species with impacts to human health. *PLoS ONE*, 8(10), e77457. doi:10.1371/journal.pone. 0077457.

### Malaquias, M.A.E. & Cervera, J.L., 2006. The genus *Haminoea* (Gastropoda: Cephalaspidea) in Portugal, with a review of the European species. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 72(1), 89-103. doi:10.1093/mollus/eyi052

### Oskars, T.R., Too, C.C., Rees, D., Mikkelsen, P.M., Willassen, E. & Malaquias, M.A.E., 2019. A molecular phylogeny of the gastropod family Haminoeidae sensu lato (Heterobranchia: Cephalaspidea): a generic revision. *Invertebrate Systematics*, 33(2), 426-472.

### Taylor, S. & Faasse, M., 2021. Recent colonisation of East Anglian estuaries by *Haminoea navicula* (Da Costa, 1778). *Journal of Conchology*, 44(1), 89-91.

### Turani, M., Valdés, Á. & Malaquias, M.A.E., 2024. Molecular phylogeny of the marine snail genus *Haminoea* (Gastropoda, Cephalaspidea): A framework to study marine diversity and speciation. *Zoologica Scripta*, 53(1), 52-77. DOI: 10.1111/zsc.12627

### Wranik, W. & Malaquias, M.A.E., 2018. Zum Auftreten der Kopfschildschnecke *Haminoea solitaria* (Say 1822) im Bereich der deutschen Ostseeküste. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft*, 99, 1-20.

### *2.26.7.79 ## Philinidae*

Brenzinger, B., 2015. Identification guide to Northern European interstitial opisthobranchs (Gastropoda: Hetereobranchia). Version 2.1, NMBAQC 2014 taxonomic workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 23pp. (+ Appendices 3pp.) (unpubished).

### Chaban, E.M. & Danilin, D.D., 2022. *Philine malaquiasi* (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Heterobranchia), a new species for the Russian fauna, with a discussion of its taxonomic position. *Zoosystematica Rossica*, 31(2), 176-181.

### Crocetta, F. & Tringali, L.P., 2018. Remarks on *Philine striatula* Monterosato, 1874 ex Jeffreys ms., with a survey on Philinidae JE Gray, 1850 (1815) sensu lato (Gastropoda: Cephalaspidea) recently ascribed to the Mediterranean fauna. *Marine Biodiversity*, 48(3), 1499-1510.

Hansen, B. & Ockelmann, K.W., 1991. Feeding behaviour in larvae of the opisthobranch *Philine aperta* I. Growth and functional response at different developmental stages. *Marine Biology*, 111, 225-261.

Krug, P.J., Asif, J.H., Baeza, I., Morley, M.S., Blom, W.M. & Gosliner, T.M., 2012. Molecular identification of two species of the carnivorous sea slug *Philine*, invaders of the US west coast. Biol Invasions, 14, 2447-2459.

Ohnheiser, L.T. & Malaquias, M.A.E., 2013. Systematic revision of the family Philinidae (Mollusca, Cephalaspidea) in the north-east Atlantic Ocean with emphasis on the Scandinavian Peninsula. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 167, 273-326, with 33 figures.

### Pérez-García, P. & Cervera, J.L., 2019. Primera cita del cefalaspídeo *Philine iris* Tringali, 2001 (Gastropoda: Heterobranchia) para las costas gaditanas. *Revista de la Sociedad Gaditana de Historia Natural*, 13, 1-4.

### Raven, H. (J.G.M.), 2023. Filling large gaps in distribution areas: the Philinidae of NW Spain. *Basteria*, 87(1), 97-106.

### *2.26.7.80 ## Aglajidae*

### Chaban, E.M., Ekimova, I., Lubin, P., Nikitenko, E. & Schepetov, D., 2023. Bizarre morphology obscures real affiliation: an integrative study of enigmatic cephalaspid *Philine denticulata* from Arctic waters reveals its unique phylogenetic position. *Diversity*, 15, 395, 1-18. https://doi.org/10.3390/d15030395

Horikoshi, M., 1967. Reproduction, larval features and life histoty of *Philine denticulata* (J. Adams) (Mollusca – Tectibranchia). *Ophelia*, 4, 43-84.

Ohnheiser, L.T. & Malaquias, M.A.E., 2013. Systematic revision of the family Philinidae (Mollusca, Cephalaspidea) in the north-east Atlantic Ocean with emphasis on the Scandinavian Peninsula. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 167, 273-326, with 33 figures.

### Raven, J.G.M. & Leeuwen, S.J. van, 2023. *Philinissima denticulata* (J. Adams, 1800), new for the Netherlands (Gastropoda, Heterobranchia: Aglajidae). *Basteria*, 87(2), 113-115. L

### Zamora-Silva, A. & Malaquias, M.A.E., 2018 (nomenclatural availability: 2017). Molecular phylogeny of the Aglajidae head-shield sea slugs (Heterobranchia: Cephalaspidea): new evolutionary lineages revealed and proposal of a new classification. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 183(1), 1-51. https://doi.org/10.1093/zoolinnean/zlx064/4584517

### *2.26.7.81 ## Scaphandridae*

Chaban, E.M. & Nekhaev, I.O., 2013. Age variability in the shell of *Scaphander punctostriatus* (Mighels et C.B. Adams, 1842) (Gastropoda: Heterobranchia: Cephalaspidea) as revealed by specimens from the Russian part of the Barents Sea. *Zoosystematica Rossica*, 22(2), 165-171.

Eilertsen, M.H. & Malaquias, M.A.E., 2013. Systematic revision of the genus *Scaphander* (Gastropoda, Cephalaspidea) in the Atlantic Ocean, with a molecular phylogenetic hypothesis. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 167, 389-429, with 16 figures.

Eilertsen, M.H. & Malaquias, M.A., 2013. Unique digestive system, trophic specialization, and diversification in the deep-sea gastropod genus *Scaphander*. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 109, 512-525.

### Eilertsen, M.H. & Malaquias, M.A.E., 2015. Speciation in the dark: diversification and biogeography of the deep-sea gastropod genus *Scaphander* in the Atlantic Ocean. *Journal of Biogeography*, 42, 843-855.

### Siegwald, J. & Malaquias, M.A.E., 2024. Bringing light into deep-sea biodiversity: a systematic revision and molecular phylogeny of the genus *Scaphander* Montfort, 1810 (Gastropoda: Cephalaspidea), with a focus on the Indo-Pacific. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 20, 1-60. https://doi.org/10.1093/zoolinnean/zlad201.

### *2.26.7.82 ## Philinoglossidae*

Brenzinger, B., 2015. Identification guide to Northern European interstitial opisthobranchs (Gastropoda: Hetereobranchia). Version 2.1, NMBAQC 2014 taxonomic workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 23pp. (+ Appendices 3pp.) (unpubished).

Salvini-Plawen, L. von, 1973. Zur Kenntnis der Philinoglossacea und der Acochlidiacea mit Platyhedylidae fam. nov. (Gastropoda, Cephalaspidea). *Zeitschrift für Zoologische Systematik und Evolutionsforschung*, 11, 110-133.

### *2.26.7.83 ## Limacinidae*

Corse, E., Rampal, J., Cuoc, C., Pech, N., Perez, Y. & Gilles, A., 2013. Phylogenetic Analysis of Thecosomata Blainville, 1824 (Holoplanktonic Opisthobranchia) Using Morphological and Molecular Data. *PlosONE*, 8(4), e59439.

Gegenbaur, C., 1855. *Untersuchungen uber Pteropoden und Heteropoden. Ein Beitrag zur anatomie und Entiwicklungsgeschichte dieser Thiere*. Wilhelm Engelmann, Leipzig, 228pp, pl. 1-8.

### Rampal, J., 2019. Euthecosomata (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Thecosomata). A taxonomic review. *Bollettino Malacologico*, 55, 145-186.

Spoel, S. van der, 1972. *Pteropoda Thecosomata*. Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheets 140-142, 12pp.

### *2.26.7.84 ## Heliconoididae*

Corse, E., Rampal, J., Cuoc, C., Pech, N., Perez, Y. & Gilles, A., 2013. Phylogenetic Analysis of Thecosomata Blainville, 1824 (Holoplanktonic Opisthobranchia) Using Morphological and Molecular Data. *PlosONE*, 8(4), e59439.

Gegenbaur, C., 1855. *Untersuchungen uber Pteropoden und Heteropoden. Ein Beitrag zur anatomie und Entiwicklungsgeschichte dieser Thiere*. Wilhelm Engelmann, Leipzig, 228pp, pl. 1-8.

### Rampal, J., 2019. Euthecosomata (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Thecosomata). A taxonomic review. *Bollettino Malacologico*, 55, 145-186.

Spoel, S. van der, 1972. *Pteropoda Thecosomata*. Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheets 140-142, 12pp.

#### *2.26.7.85 ## Thieleidae*

Corse, E., Rampal, J., Cuoc, C., Pech, N., Perez, Y. & Gilles, A., 2013. Phylogenetic Analysis of Thecosomata Blainville, 1824 (Holoplanktonic Opisthobranchia) Using Morphological and Molecular Data. *PlosONE*, 8(4), e59439.

### Rampal, J., 2019. Euthecosomata (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Thecosomata). A taxonomic review. *Bollettino Malacologico*, 55, 145-186.

Spoel, S. van der, 1972. *Pteropoda Thecosomata*. Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheets 140-142, 12pp.

#### *2.26.7.86 ## Cavoliniidae*

Corse, E., Rampal, J., Cuoc, C., Pech, N., Perez, Y. & Gilles, A., 2013. Phylogenetic Analysis of Thecosomata Blainville, 1824 (Holoplanktonic Opisthobranchia) Using Morphological and Molecular Data. *PlosONE*, 8(4), e59439.

Gegenbaur, C., 1855. *Untersuchungen uber Pteropoden und Heteropoden. Ein Beitrag zur anatomie und Entiwicklungsgeschichte dieser Thiere*. Wilhelm Engelmann, Leipzig, 228pp, pl. 1-8.

### Rampal, J., 2019. Euthecosomata (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Thecosomata). A taxonomic review. *Bollettino Malacologico*, 55, 145-186.

### Raven, H. (J.G.M.) & Alonso Suárez, A., 2023. New data on holoplanktonic gastropods from NW Spain. *Basteria*, 87(2), 138-149.

Spoel, S. van der, 1972. *Pteropoda Thecosomata*. Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheets 140-142, 12pp.

#### *2.26.7.87 ## Cliidae*

Corse, E., Rampal, J., Cuoc, C., Pech, N., Perez, Y. & Gilles, A., 2013. Phylogenetic Analysis of Thecosomata Blainville, 1824 (Holoplanktonic Opisthobranchia) Using Morphological and Molecular Data. *PlosONE*, 8(4), e59439.

Gegenbaur, C., 1855. *Untersuchungen uber Pteropoden und Heteropoden. Ein Beitrag zur anatomie und Entiwicklungsgeschichte dieser Thiere*. Wilhelm Engelmann, Leipzig, 228pp, pl. 1-8.

### Rampal, J., 2019. Euthecosomata (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Thecosomata). A taxonomic review. *Bollettino Malacologico*, 55, 145-186.

Spoel, S. van der, 1972. *Pteropoda Thecosomata*. Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheets 140-142, 12pp.

#### *2.26.7.88 ## Creseidae*

Corse, E., Rampal, J., Cuoc, C., Pech, N., Perez, Y. & Gilles, A., 2013. Phylogenetic Analysis of Thecosomata Blainville, 1824 (Holoplanktonic Opisthobranchia) Using Morphological and Molecular Data. *PlosONE*, 8(4), e59439.

Gasca, R. & Janssen, A.W., 2013. Taxonomic review, molecular data and key to the species of Creseidae from the Atlantic Ocean. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 80(1), 35-42.

Gegenbaur, C., 1855. *Untersuchungen uber Pteropoden und Heteropoden. Ein Beitrag zur anatomie und Entiwicklungsgeschichte dieser Thiere*. Wilhelm Engelmann, Leipzig, 228pp, pl. 1-8.

### Rampal, J., 2019. Euthecosomata (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Thecosomata). A taxonomic review. *Bollettino Malacologico*, 55, 145-186.

### Raven, H. (J.G.M.) & Alonso Suárez, A., 2023. New data on holoplanktonic gastropods from NW Spain. *Basteria*, 87(2), 138-149.

Spoel, S. van der, 1972. *Pteropoda Thecosomata*. Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheets 140-142, 12pp.

#### *2.26.7.89 ## Peraclidae*

Corse, E., Rampal, J., Cuoc, C., Pech, N., Perez, Y. & Gilles, A., 2013. Phylogenetic Analysis of Thecosomata Blainville, 1824 (Holoplanktonic Opisthobranchia) Using Morphological and Molecular Data. *PlosONE*, 8(4), e59439.

Gegenbaur, C., 1855. *Untersuchungen uber Pteropoden und Heteropoden. Ein Beitrag zur anatomie und Entiwicklungsgeschichte dieser Thiere*. Wilhelm Engelmann, Leipzig, 228pp, pl. 1-8.

### Rampal, J., 2019. Euthecosomata (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Thecosomata). A taxonomic review. *Bollettino Malacologico*, 55, 145-186.

### Raven, H. (J.G.M.) & Alonso Suárez, A., 2023. New data on holoplanktonic gastropods from NW Spain. *Basteria*, 87(2), 138-149.

Spoel, S. van der, 1972. *Pteropoda Thecosomata*. Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheets 140-142, 12pp.

#### *2.26.7.90 ## Cymbuliidae*

Corse, E., Rampal, J., Cuoc, C., Pech, N., Perez, Y. & Gilles, A., 2013. Phylogenetic Analysis of Thecosomata Blainville, 1824 (Holoplanktonic Opisthobranchia) Using Morphological and Molecular Data. *PlosONE*, 8(4), e59439.

Gegenbaur, C., 1855. *Untersuchungen uber Pteropoden und Heteropoden. Ein Beitrag zur anatomie und Entiwicklungsgeschichte dieser Thiere*. Wilhelm Engelmann, Leipzig, 228pp, pl. 1-8.

### Rampal, J., 2019. Euthecosomata (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Thecosomata). A taxonomic review. *Bollettino Malacologico*, 55, 145-186.

Spoel, S. van der, 1972. *Pteropoda Thecosomata*. Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheets 140-142, 12pp.

#### *2.26.7.91 ## Pneumodermatidae*

Morton, J.E., 1957. Opisthobranchia Order: Gymnosomata Families: Pneumodermatidae Cliopsidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 80. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

#### *2.26.7.92 ## Notobranchaeidae*

#### *2.26.7.93 ## Cliopsidae*

Morton, J.E., 1957. Opisthobranchia Order: Gymnosomata Families: Pneumodermatidae Cliopsidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 80. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

#### *2.26.7.94 ## Clionidae*

Morton, J.E., 1957. Opisthobranchia Order: Gymnosomata: Family Clionidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 79. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

#### *2.26.7.95 ## Plakobranchidae*

### Bouchet, P., 1984. Les Elysiidae de Méditerranée (Gastropoda, Opisthobranchiata). In *Annales de l'Institut Océanographique, Paris*, 60, 19-28.
### Martín-Hervás, M.R., Carmona, L., Jensen, K.R., Krug, P.J., Vitale, F. & Cervera, J.L., 2024. A global phylogeny of *Elysia* Risso, 1818 (Gastropoda: Heterobranchia): molecular systematic insights focusing on European taxa and description of a new species. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 200(3), 670-689. https://doi.org/10.1093/zoolinnean/zlad086

#### *2.26.7.96 ## Limapontiidae*

### Moran, S., 2021. A UK record of *Placida cremoniana* (Trinchese, 1892). *Mollusc World*, 55, 7.

#### *2.26.7.97 ## Runcinidae*

### Araujo, A.K., Pola, M., Malaquias, M.A.E. & Cervera, J.L., 2019. To be or not to be? What molecules say about *Runcina brenkoae* Thompson, 1980 (Gastropoda: Heterobranchia: Runcinida). *Scientia Marina*, 83(3), 223-235. https://doi.org/10.3989/scimar.04907.07A

### Araujo, A.K., Pola, M., Malaquias, M.A.E., Ballesteros, M., Vitale, F. & Cervera, J.L., 2022 (nomenclatural availability 2021). Molecular phylogeny of European Runcinida (Gastropoda, Heterobranchia): the discover of an unexpected pool of complex species, with special reference to the case of *Runcina coronata*. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society.* 194(3), 761-788. https://doi.org/10.1093/zoolinnean/zlab041

### *2.26.7.98 ## Platyhedylidae*

Brenzinger, B., 2015. Identification guide to Northern European interstitial opisthobranchs (Gastropoda: Hetereobranchia). Version 2.1, NMBAQC 2014 taxonomic workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 23pp. (+ Appendices 3pp.) (unpubished).

Salvini-Plawen, L. von, 1973. Zur Kenntnis der Philinoglossacea und der Acochlidiacea mit Platyhedylidae fam. nov. (Gastropoda, Cephalaspidea). *Zeitschrift für Zoologische Systematik und Evolutionsforschung*, 11, 110-133.

### *2.26.7.99 ## Asperspinidae*

Brenzinger, B., 2015. Identification guide to Northern European interstitial opisthobranchs (Gastropoda: Hetereobranchia). Version 2.1, NMBAQC 2014 taxonomic workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 23pp. (+ Appendices 3pp.) (unpubished).

### *2.26.7.100 ## Hedylopsidae*

Brenzinger, B., 2015. Identification guide to Northern European interstitial opisthobranchs (Gastropoda: Hetereobranchia). Version 2.1, NMBAQC 2014 taxonomic workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 23pp. (+ Appendices 3pp.) (unpubished).

### *2.26.7.101 ## Parhedylidae*

Brenzinger, B., 2015. Identification guide to Northern European interstitial opisthobranchs (Gastropoda: Hetereobranchia). Version 2.1, NMBAQC 2014 taxonomic workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 23pp. (+ Appendices 3pp.) (unpubished).

Eder, B., Schrödl, M. & Jörger, K.M., 2011. Systematica and redescription of the European meiofaunal slug *Microhedyle glandulifera* (Kowalevsky, 1901) (Heterobranchia: Acochlidia): evidence from molecules and morphology. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 77, 388–400.

Jörger, K.M., Neusser, T.P., Haszprunar, G. & Schrödl, M., 2008. Undersized and underestimated: 3D visualization of the Mediterranean interstitial acochlidian gastropod *Pontohedyle milaschewitchii* (Kowalevsky, 1901). *Organisms, Diversity & Evolution*, 1-21, published online.

Salvini-Plawen, L. von, 1973. Zur Kenntnis der Philinoglossacea und der Acochlidiacea mit Platyhedylidae fam. nov. (Gastropoda, Cephalaspidea). *Zeitschrift für Zoologische Systematik und Evolutionsforschung*, 11, 110-133.

### *2.26.7.102 ## Onchidiidae*

Kent, M., 2017. Where's Onchi? On the occurrence of *Onchidella celtica* on the shores of Great Britain and Ireland. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 8, 20-26.

### *2.26.7.103 ## Ellobiidae*

### Martins, A., 1986. Anatomy and systematics of the western Atlantic Ellobiidae (Gastropoda: Euthyneura). *Malacologia*, 37(2), 163-332.

Martinez-Ortí, A. & Robles, F., 2009. Primer hallazgo de *Myosotella denticulata* (Montagu, 1803) (Gastropoda, Pulmonata, Acteophila) en la comunidad Valenciana. *Noticiario de la Sociedad Española de Malacologia*, 51, 49-51.

Mitov, P.G., 2016. New data on *Myosotella myosotis* (Draparnaud, 1801) (Pulmonata: Basommatophora: Ellobiidae) from Bulgaria. *Acta Zoologica Bulgarica*, 68(3), 321-330.

### Wiese, V. & Haack, A., 2019. *Myosotella denticulata* (Montagu 1803), das Bezahnte Mäuseöhrchen, eine für Deutschland neue Küstenschnecke (Gastropoda: Ellobiidae). *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft*, 101, 63-68.

#### *2.26.7.104 ## Otinidae*

### Sosso, M. & Dell'Angelo, B., 2010. Prima segnalazione di *Otina ovata* (Brown, 1827) (Systellomatophora: Otinidae) in Mediterraneo. *Bolletino Malacologico*, 46, 1-3.

#### *2.26.7.105 ## Lymnaeiidae*

### Aksenova, O.V., Bolotov, I.N., Gofarov, M.Y., Kondakov, A.V., Vinarski, M.V., Bespalaya, Y.V., Kolosova, Y.S., Palatov, D.M., Sokolova, S.E., Spitsyn, V.M., Tomilova, A.A., Travina, O.V. & Vikhrev, I.V., 2018. Species richness, molecular taxonomy and biogeography of the radicine pond snails (Gastropoda: Lymnaeidae) in the Old World. *Scientific Reports*, 8(1), 11199. https://doi.org/10.1038/s41598-018-29451-1.

### Vinarski, M.V., Aksenova, O.V. & Bolotov, I.N., 2020. Taxonomic assessment of genetically-delineated species of radicine snails (Mollusca, Gastropoda, Lymnaeidae). *Zoosystematics and Evolution*, 96(2), 577-608.

### Vinarski, M.V., Aksenova, O.V., Bolotov, I.N., Kondakov, A.V., Khrebtova, I.S., Gofarov, M.Yu, Schindler, M. & Zuykov, M. 2022. A new alien snail *Ampullaceana balthica* for the Canadian fauna, with an overview of Transatlantic malacofaunal exchange in the Anthropocene. *Aquatic Invasions*, 17(1), 21-35. https://doi.org/10. 3391/ai.2022.17.1.02

#### *2.26.7.106 ## Planorbidae*

Christensen, C.C., 2016. Change of status and name for a Hawaiian freshwater limpet: *Ancylus sharpi* Sykes, 1900 is the invasive North American *Ferrissia californica* (Rowell, 1863), formerly known as *Ferrissia fragilis* (Tryon, 1863) (Gastropoda: Planorbidae: Ancylinae). *Bishop Museum Occasional Papers*, 118, 5-8.

### Saito, T., Šlachtová, E., Nováková, M., Horsáková, V., Ye, B., Beran, L. & Horsák, M., 2023. Invasion history of *Gyraulus chinensis* (Gastropoda: Planorbidae) in Europe: a molecular and literature-based approach. *Hydrobiologia*, 1-13. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10750-023-05157-

Walther, A.C., Lee, T., Burch, J.B. & Ó Foighil, D., 2006. Confirmation that the North American ancylid *Ferrissia fragilis* (Tryon, 1863) is a cryptic invader of European and East Asian freshwater ecosystems. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 72, 318-321.

#### *2.26.7.107 ## Ringiculidae*

### Mariottini, P., Smriglio, C. & Oliverio, M., 2000. The *Ringicula leptocheila* complex, with the description of a new species (Opisthobranchia Ringiculidae). *Bollettino Malacologico*, 36(5-8), 71-82. https://www.societaitalianadimalacologia.it/Bollettino/Bollettino%202000/Boll.%20Mal.%202000%2071-82.pdf

### *2.26.7.108 ## Pleurobranchida*

### Barry, P., Bullimore, R. & Close, H., 2024. New species of sea slug discovered in UK waters. *Mollusc World*, 65, 28-29.

Goodheart, J., Camacho-García, Y., Padula, V., Schrödl, M., Cervera, J.L., Gosliner, T.M. & Valdés, Á., 2015. Systematics and biogeography of *Pleurobranchus* Cuvier, 1804, sea slugs (Heterobranchia: Nudipleura: Pleurobranchidae). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 174, 322-362.

### Moles, J., Brenzinger, B., Berning, M., Martynov, A., Korshunova T. & Schrödl, M., 2023. Systematic rearrangements in an all-genus phylogeny of side-gilled slugs (Heterobranchia: Pleurobranchida). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 20, 1-11. DOI: 10.1093/zoolinnean/zlad162

### Turani, M., Carmona, L., Barry, P.J., Close, H.L., Bullimore, R. & Cervera, J.L., 2024. First occurrence of the genus *Pleurobranchaea* Leue, 1813 (Pleurobranchida, Nudipleura, Heterobranchia) in British waters, with the description of a new species. *Zoosystematics and Evolution*, 100(1), 49-59. https://doi.org/10.3897/zse.100.113707

### *2.26.7.109 ## Onchidorididae*

### Fahey, S.J. & Valdés, A., 2005. Review of *Acanthodoris* Gray, 1850 with a phylogenetic analysis of Onchidoridídae Alder and Hancock, 1845 (Mollusca, Nudibranchia). *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences*, 56(20), 213-273. http://researcharchive.calacademy.org/research/scipubs/pdfs/v56/proccas_v56_n20.pdf

### Furfaro, G. & Trainito, E., 2017. A new species from the Mediterranean Sea and north-eastern Atlantic Ocean: *Knoutsodonta pictoni* n. sp. (Gastropoda Heterobranchia Nudibranchia). *Biodiversity Journal*, 8(2), 725-738. http://www.biodiversityjournal.com/pdf/8(2)_725-738.pdf

### Furfaro, G., Trainito, E., Fantin, M., D'Elia, M., Madrenas, E. & Mariottini, P., 2023. Mediterranean matters: revision of the Family Onchidoridídae (Mollusca, Nudibranchia) with the description of a new Genus and a new Species. Diversity, 15, 38. https://doi.org/10.3390/d15010038

### *2.26.7.110 ## Corambidae*

Martynov, A. & Schrodl, M., 2011. Phylogeny and evolution of corambid nudibranchs (Mollusca: Gastropoda). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 163, 585-604, with 4 figures.

### Valdés, Á. & Bouchet, P., 1998. A blind abyssal Corambidae (Mollusca, Nudibranchia) from the Norwegian Sea, with a reevaluation of the systematics of the family. *Sarsia*, 83(1), 15-20.

### *2.26.7.111 ## Doridídae*

**###** Harris, L.G., Shure, A., Kuzirian, A., Gosliner, T.M. & Donodoo, S.A., 2023. A European nudibranch new to the Gulf of Maine: *Doris pseudoargus* Rapp, 1827. *Biological Invasions*, 25(2), 339-350. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10530-022-02917-0

### *2.26.7.112 ## Discodoridiidae*

### Jouault, N., 2023. Rare sea slug *Atagema gibba* recorded at Les Écréhous, Jersey. *Mollusc World*, 63, 8.

### Neuhaus, J., Rauch, C., Bakken, T., Picton, B., Pola, M. & Malaquias, M.A.E., 2021. The genus *Jorunna* (Nudibranchia: Discodoridiidae) in Europe: a new species and a possible case of incipient speciation. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 87(4), p.eyab028.

### *2.26.7.113 ## Polyceridae*

Caballer Gutiérrez, M., Almón Pazos, B. & Pérez Dieste, J., 2016). The sea slug genus *Limacia* Müller, 1781 (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Heterobranchia) in Europe. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 57, 35-42.

### Cattaneo-Vietti, R. & Sordi, M., 1988. On a new species of the family Triophidae (Gastropoda: Nudibranchia) from the Mediterranean Sea. *Basteria*, 52, 49-59.

### Korshunova, T.A., Driessen, F.M.F., Picton, B.E. & Martynov, A.V., 2021. The multilevel organismal diversity approach deciphers difficult to distinguish nudibranch species complex. *Scientific Reports*, 11(1). https://doi.org/10.1038/s41598-021-94863-5

### Malaquias, M.A.E., Sørensen, C.G., Rauch, C. & Pola, M., 2022. *Polycera norvegica* is a valid species, and a plea for good taxonomic practices – a reply to Korshunova et al., 2021. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 101(8), 1203-1205. https://doi.org/ 10.1017/S0025315422000108

### Smith, I.F., 2022. *Ancula gibbosa* (Risso, 1818): identification and biology. *Mollusc World*, 59, 20-27.

### Sørensen, C.G., Rauch, C., Pola, M. & Malaquias, M.A.E., 2020. Integrative taxonomy reveals a cryptic species of the nudibranch genus *Polycera* (Polyceridae) in European waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 100(5), 733-752. https://doi.org/10.1017/ S0025315420000612

### Toms, J.A., Pola, M., Von der Heyden, S. & Gosliner, T.M., 2021. Disentangling species of the genus *Limacia* O.F. Müller, 1781, from southern Africa and Europe using integrative taxonomical methods, with the description of four new species. *Marine Biodiversity*, 51(1), 1-31. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12526-020-01125-0

### *2.26.7.114 ## Goniodoridiidae*

### Paz-Sedano, S., Martín Álvarez, J.F., Gosliner, T.M. & Pola, M., 2022. Reassessing north eastern Atlantic-Mediterranean species of *Trapania* (Mollusca, Nudibranchia). *Zoologica Scripta*, 51(4), 447-459. DOI: 10.1111/zsc.12536

### Pola, M., Paz-Sedano, S., Macali, A., Minchin, D., Marchini, A., Vitale, F., Licchelli, C. & Crocetta, F., 2019. What is really out there? Review of the genus *Okenia* Menke, 1830 (Nudibranchia: Goniodoridiidae) in the Mediterranean Sea with description of two new species. *PLoS ONE*, 14(5), e0215037, 1-31. https://doi. org/10.1371/journal.pone.0215037

### Smirnoff, D.S.; Donohoo, S.A. & Gosliner, T.M., 2022. Extra-branchial processes manifest extra diversity: systematics of the genus *Trapania* (Nudibranchia: Goniodoridiidae) and nine

new species descriptions. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean* Society, 196(1), 270-313. https://doi.org/10.1093/zoolinnean/zlac009

### Valdés, Á. & Ortea, J., 1995. Revised taxonomy of some species of the genus *Okenia* Menke, 1830 (Mollusca: Nudibranchia) from the Atlantic Ocean, with the description of a new species. *The Veliger*, 38(3) 223-234. http://biodiversitylibrary.org/page/42466889

#### *2.26.7.115 ## Dendronotidae*

Ekimova, I., Korshunova, T., Schepetov, D., Neretina, T., Sanamyan, N. & Martynov, A., 2015. Integrative systematics of northern and Arctic nudibranchs of the genus *Dendronotus* (Mollusca, Gastropoda), with descriptions of three new species. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 173(4), 841-886.

Korshunova, T., Martynov, A., Bakken, T. & Picton, B., 2017. External diversity is restrained by internal conservatism: new nudibranch mollusc contributes to the cryptic species problem. *Zoologica Scripta*, DOI: 10.1111/zsc.12253.

### Korshunova, T., Grøtan, V.V., Johnson, K.B., Bakken, T., Picton, B.E. & Martynov, A., 2023. Similar ones are not related and vice versa — new *Dendronotus* taxa (Nudibranchia: Dendronotidae) from the North Atlantic Ocean provide a platform for discussion of global marine biodiversity patterns. *Diversity*, 15, 504, 1-28. https://doi.org/10.3390/ d15040504

### Valdés, Á. & Bouchet, P., 1998. Naked in toxic fluids: a nudibranch mollusc from hydrothermal vents. *Deep Sea Research Part II: Topical Studies in Oceanography*, 45(1-3), 319-327.

#### *2.26.7.116 ## Tritoniidae*

### Almón, B., Pérez, J. and Caballer, M., 2018. Expect the unexpected: a new large species of *Marionia* (Heterobranchia: Nudibranchia: Tritoniidae) from western Europe. *Invertebrate Systematics*, 32(4), 892-908.

### Penney, H.D., Hamel, J.F. & Mercier, A., 2020. Range extension of two deep-sea nudibranchs, *Tritonia newfoundlandica* and *Doridoxa ingolfiana* (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Heterobranchia), in eastern Canada. *The Canadian Field-Naturalist*, 134(2), 165-170.

#### *2.26.7.117 ## Doridoxidae*

### Penney, H.D., Hamel, J.F. & Mercier, A., 2020. Range extension of two deep-sea nudibranchs, *Tritonia newfoundlandica* and *Doridoxa ingolfiana* (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Heterobranchia), in eastern Canada. *The Canadian Field-Naturalist*, 134(2), 165-170.

#### *2.26.7.118 ## Eubranchidae*

Caballer, M., Ortea, J. & Canteras, J.C., 2010. Re-instatement of the name *Eubranchus capellinii* (Trinchese 1879) (Mollusca: Opisthobranchia: Nudibranchia). *Journal of Conchology*, 40(2), 169-177.

### García-Gómez, J.C., Cervera, J.L. & Garcia, F.J., 1990. Description of *Eubranchus linensis* new species (Nudibranchia), with remarks on diauly in nudibranchs. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 56, 585-593.

### Grishina, D.Yu., Schepetov, D.M. & Ekimova, I.A., 2022. Hidden beauty of the north: a description of *Eubranchus scintillans* sp.n. (Gastropoda: Nudibranchia) from the Barents Sea and north-east Atlantic. *Invertebrate Zoology*, 19(4), 351-368. https://doi.org/10.15298/invertzool.19.4.03

### Korshunova, T., Malmberg, K., Prkić, J., Petani, A., Fletcher, K., Lundin, K. & Martynov, A., 2020. Fine-scale species delimitation: speciation in process and periodic patterns in nudibranch diversity. *ZooKeys*, 917, 15-50. https://doi. org/10.3897/zookeys.917.47444

### Oonk, B. & van der Loos, L., 2016. A new species of nudibranch in the Netherlands: *Eubranchus linensis* Garcia-Gomez, Cervera & Garcia, 1990. *Spirula*, 408, 40-41.

### *2.26.7.119 ## Embletoniidae*

Brenzinger, B., 2015. Identification guide to Northern European interstitial opisthobranchs (Gastropoda: Hetereobranchia). Version 2.1, NMBAQC 2014 taxonomic workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 23pp. (+ Appendices 3pp.) (unpubished).

### *2.26.7.120 ## Arminidae*

### Báez, D., Ardila, N., Valdés, Á, & Acero P.A., 2011. Taxonomy and phylogeny of *Armina* (Gastropoda: Nudibranchia: Arminidae) from the Atlantic and eastern Pacific. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 91(5), 1107-1121. doi:10.1017/S0025315410002109

### *2.26.7.121 ## Trinchesiidae*

### Broms, F., Bakken, T., Martynov, A. and Korshunova, T., 2023. Biogeographic patterns of distribution of the mollusc *Zelentia ninel* (Nudibranchia, Trinchesiidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 103, p.e60.

### Encarnação, J., Seyer, T., Teodósio, M.A. & Leitão, F., 2020. First Record of the Nudibranch *Tenellia adspersa* (Nordmann, 1845) in Portugal, Associated with the Invasive Hydrozoan *Cordylophora caspia* (Pallas, 1771). *Diversity*, *12*, 214, 1-7. https://doi.org/10.3390/d12060214

### Korshunova, T., Picton, B., Furfaro, G., Mariottini, P., Pontes, M., Prkić, J., Fletcher, K., Malmberg, K., Lundin, K. & Martynov, A., 2019. Multilevel fine-scale diversity challenges the 'cryptic species' concept. *Scientific Reports*, 9(1), 1-23. https://doi.org/10.1038/s41598-019-42297-5

### Korshunova, T., Lundin, K., Malmberg, K. & Martynov, A., 2023. Narrowly defined taxa on a global scale: The phylogeny and taxonomy of the genera *Catriona* and *Tenellia* (Nudibranchia, Trinchesiidae) favours fine-scale taxonomic differentiation and dissolution of the "lumpers & splitters" dilemma. *Evolutionary Applications*, 16(2), 428-460. https://doi.org/10.1111/eva.13468

Tulp, A.S., 1988. *Tenellia adspersa* en *Victorella pavida* binnendijks bij Harlingen. Het Zeepaard, 48(3), 70-73.

### *2.26.7.122 ## Coryphellidae*

Eriksson, R., Nygren, A. & Sundberg, P., 2006. Genetic evidence of phenotypic polymorphism in the aeolid nudibranch *Flabellina verrucosa* (M. Sars, 1829) (Opisthobranchia: Nudibranchia). *Organisms, Diversity & Evolution*, 6, 71-76.

### *2.26.7.123 ## Fionidae*

### Cella, K., Carmona, L., Ekimova, I., Chichvarkhin, A., Schepetov, D. & Gosliner, T.M., 2016. A Radical Solution: the phylogeny of the nudibranch family Fionidae. *PLoS ONE*, 11(12), e0167800. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0167800

### *2.26.7.124 ## Flabellinidae*

Korshunova, T., Martynov, A., Bakken, T., Evertsen, J., Fletcher, K., Mudianta, W., Saito, H., Lundin, K., Schrödl, M. & Picton, B., 2017. Polyphyly of the traditional family Flabellinidae affects a major group of Nudibranchia: aeolidacean taxonomic reassessment with descriptions of several new families, genera, and species (Mollusca, Gastropoda). *ZooKeys*, 717, 1-139.

### *2.26.7.125 ## Paracoryphellidae*

Korshunova, T., Martynov, A., Bakken, T., Evertsen, J., Fletcher, K., Mudianta, W., Saito, H., Lundin, K., Schrödl, M. & Picton, B., 2017. Polyphyly of the traditional family Flabellinidae affects a major group of Nudibranchia: aeolidacean taxonomic reassessment with descriptions of several new families, genera, and species (Mollusca, Gastropoda). *ZooKeys*, 717, 1-139.

### *2.26.7.126 ## Flabellinopsidae*

Korshunova, T., Martynov, A., Bakken, T., Evertsen, J., Fletcher, K., Mudianta, W., Saito, H., Lundin, K., Schrödl, M. & Picton, B., 2017. Polyphyly of the traditional family Flabellinidae affects a major group of Nudibranchia: aeolidacean taxonomic reassessment with descriptions of several new families, genera, and species (Mollusca, Gastropoda). *ZooKeys*, 717, 1-139.

### *2.26.7.127 ## Calmidae*

Fenwick, D., 2013. *Calma gobioophaga* Calado & Urgorri, 2002 – a new UK record. *Porcupine Marine Natural History Society Newsletter*, 34, 10-11.

### *2.26.7.128 ## Pseudovermidae*

Boaden, P.J.S., 1961. Littoral interstitial species from Anglesea, representing three families new to Britain. *Nature*, 191(4787), 512.

### Martynov, A., Lundin, K., Picton, B., Fletcher, K., Malmberg, K. & Korshunova, T., 2020. Multiple paedomorphic lineages of soft-substrate burrowing invertebrates: parallels in the origin of *Xenocratena* and *Xenoturbella*. *PLoS ONE*, 15(1), e0227173. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0227173

Urgorri, V., Cobo, F. & Besteiro, C., 1991. *Pseudovermis artabrensis* (Nudibranchia: Aeolidoidea), a new species from Galicia, Spain. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 57, 189-197.

### *2.26.7.129 ## Aeolidiidae*

### Droual, G & Bridier, G., 2020. One-step beyond: northernmost record of *Berghia verrucicornis* (Costa, 1867). *An Aod - Les cahiers naturalistes de l'Observatoire marin*, 1-7. ffhal-02986674

### Jouault, N., 2023. The first records of the sea slug *Berghia coerulescens* from the British Isles. *Mollusc World*, 61, 12-15.

Kienberger, K., Carmona, L., Pola, M., Padula, V., Gosliner, T.M. & Cervera, J.L., 2016. *Aeolidia papillosa* (Linnaeus, 1761) (Mollusca: Heterobranchia: Nudibranchia), single species or a cryptic species complex? A morphological and molecular study. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 177, 481-506.

## *2.26.8 Bivalvia*

### *2.26.8.1 ## Bivalvia – General*

Carter, J., et al., 2011. A synoptical classification of the Bivalvia (Mollusca). *University of Kansas, Paleontological Insitute, Paleontological Contribution*s, 4, 1-47.

### Ellis, A.E., 1978. *British freshwater bivalve Mollusca*. Synopses of the British Fauna (NS), No 11. Published for The Linnean Society of London by Academic Press, London, 112 pp.

### Etter, R.J., Boyle, E.E., Glazier, A., Jennings, R.M., Dutra, E. & Chase, M.R., 2011. Phylogeography of a pan-Atlantic abyssal protobranch bivalve: implications for evolution in the deep Atlantic. *Molecular Ecology*, 20, 829-843.

### Flessa, K.W. & Jablonski, D., 1995. Biogeography of recent marine bivalve molluscs and its implications for paleobiogeography and the geography of extinction: A progress report. *Historical Biology*, 10(1) 25-47.

Giannuzzi-Savelli, R., Pusateri, F., Palmeri, A. & Ebreo, C., 2001. *Atlante delle Conchıglie Marine del Mediterraneo. Vol. 7 (Bivalvia: Protobranchia - Pteriomorpha)*. Edizioni Evolver, Rome, 246pp.

### Himson, S.J., Kinsey, N.P., Aldridge, D.C., Williams, M. & Zalasiewicz, J., 2019. Invasive mollusc faunas of the River Thames exemplify biostratigraphical characterization of the Anthropocene. *Lethaia*, 53, 267-279.

Huber, M., 2010. *Compendium of bivalves. A full-color guide to 3,300 of the world's marine bivalves. A status on Bivalvia after 250 years of research*. ConchBooks, Hackenheim, 901 pp.

Huber M., 2015. *Compendium of bivalves 2*. ConchBooks, Harxheim, 907 pp.

### Janssen, R & Krylova, M, 2014. Deep-sea fauna of European seas: An annotated species check-list of benthic invertebrates living deeper than 2000m in the seas bordering Europe. Bivalvia. Invertebrate Zoology, 11(1), 43-82.

Jensen, A.S., 1905. On the Mollusca of East Greenland. 1. Lamellibranchiata with an introduction on Greenland's fossil Mollusc Fauna from the Quaternary time. *Meddelelser om Grönland*, 29, 289-362.

### Jensen, A.S., 1912. Lamellibranchiata. Part I. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 2(5), 1-119, pl. 1.

Jensen, A.S. & Spärck, R., 1934. *Bløddyr II. Saltvandsmuslinger*. Danmarks Fauna, 40. G.E.C. Gads Forlag, Copenhagen, 208 pp.

Killeen, I & Light, J., 2001. Keys to Taxodonts, Nuculacea, Mytilidae, Cardiidae, Mactracea, Tellinacea, Veneracea, Myacea, Hiatellacea, Pandoracea, and Solenacea 24pp, Figure of *Lucinoma borealis* & *Dosinia lupinus*, and Mollusc/Substrate Associations.5pp. IRTU/ECSA Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry Oct. 2001, (unpublished).

Killeen, I.J., Aldridge, D. & Oliver, G., 2004. *Freshwater bivalves of Britain and Ireland*. AIDGAP, 82. Field Studies Council and National Museum of Wales, 114pp.

Knudsen J., 1970. The systematics and biology of abyssal and hadal Bivalvia. *Galathea Reports*, 11, 1-241, pls 1-20.

### Manousis, T. and Galinou-Mitsoudi, S., 2013. New and uncommon Bivalvia Mollusca of Thermaikos Gulf (NW Aegean Sea). *Journal of Biological Research*, 20, 339-366.

Moller Christiensen, J. & Dance, S.P., 1978. *Seashells. Bivalves of the British and Northern European Seas.* Penguin Nature Guides, 124 pp.

### Nolf, F. & Kreps, J.-P., 2011. Comparison of some interesting molluscs, trawled by the Belgian fishery in the Bay of Biscay, with similar representatives from adjacent waters: part IV. *Neptunea*, 10(1), 1-35.

### Nolf, F. & Kreps, J.-P., 2011. Comparison of some interesting molluscs, trawled by the Belgian fishery in the Bay of Biscay, with similar representatives from adjacent waters: part VI. *Neptunea*, 10(4), 1-34.

### Nolf, F. & Kreps, J.-P., 2012. Comparison of some interesting molluscs, trawled by the Belgian fishery in the Bay of Biscay, with similar representatives from adjacent waters: part VII. *Neptunea*, 11(1), 1-32.

Nordsieck, F., 1969. *Die Europaischen Meeresmuscheln (Bivalvia) vom Eismeer bis Kapverdan, Mittlemeer und Schwarzes Meer*. Gustav Fischer Verlag, Stuttgart., 256pp.

Ockelmann, W.K., 1958. The zoology of east Greenland. Marine Lamellibranchiata. *Meddelelser om Grønland*, 122, 1-256.

Poppe, G.T. & Goto, Y., 1993. *European seashells II*. Verlag Christa Hemmen, Wiesbaden, 1-221.

Salas, C., 1996. Marine Bivalves from off the Southern Iberian Peninsula collected by the Balgim and Fauna 1 expeditions. *Haliotis*, 25, 33-100.

Soot-Ryen, T., 1966. Revision of the pelecypods from the Michael Sars North Atlantic Deep-sea Expedition 1910. *Sarsia*, 24, 1-31.

Tebble, N., 1966. *British bivalve seashells. A handbook for identification*. Trustees of the British Museum (Natural History), 212pp.

Verrill, A.E. & Bush, K.J., 1898. Revision of the deep-water Mollusca of the Atlantic coast of North America, with descriptions of new genera and species. Part 1 – Bivalvia. *Proceedings of the United States National Museum*, 20(1139), 775-901.

### Weniger, E., Cornelius, A., Rolff, J. & Buschbaum, C., 2021. Soft-bottom tidepools within mixed reefs of native mussels and introduced oysters – refuge for associated species and parasites? *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 101(7), 1019-1028. https://doi.org/ 10.1017/S0025315422000091

### Zettler, M.L. & Alf, A., 2021. *Bivalvia of German Marine Waters of the North and Baltic Seas*. Die Tierwelt Deutchlands Begründet 1925 von Friedrich Dahl. 85. Teil. ConchBooks, Harxheim, 329 pp. ISBN: 978-3-948603-12-0

Ziegelmeier, E., 1957. *Die Muscheln (Bivalvia) der deutschen Meeresgebiete*. Biologische Anstalt Helgoland, Hamburg 50, Veranderter Nachdruck 1974, 64pp.

#### *2.26.8.2 ## Solemyidae*

### Raven, J.H. & Suárez, A.A., 2024. The first record of *Solemya togata* (Poli, 1791) (Bivalvia: Solemyidae) from the Cantabrian Sea in more than a century and notes on its presence in the Iberian Atlantic. *Basteria*, 88(2), 233.

#### *2.26.8.3 ## Nuculidae*

Allen, J. A., 1954. A comparative study of the British species of *Nucula* and *Nuculana. Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 33, 457-472.

La Perna, R., 2008. The identity of *Nucula perminima* Monterosato, 1875 and *Yoldia striolata* Brugnone, 1876 (Bivalvia, Protobranchia). *Bolletino Malacologico*, 44(1-4), 15-19.

Rhind, P.M. & Allen, J.A., 1992. Studies on the deep-sea Protobranchia (Bivalvia): the family Nuculidae. *Bulletin of the Museum of Natural History (Zoology)*, 58(1), 61-93.

Verrill, A.E. & Bush, K.J., 1897. Revision of the genera of Ledidae and Nuculidae of the Atlantic coast of the United States. *American Journal of Science.* ser. 4, 3, 51-63.

Warèn, A., 1989. Taxonomic comments on some protobranch bivalves from the northeastern Atlantic. *Sarsia*, 74, 223-259.

#### *2.26.8.4 ## Sareptidae*

#### *2.26.8.5 ## Nuculanidae*

Allen, J. A., 1954. A comparative study of the British species of *Nucula* and *Nuculana. Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 33, 457-472.

Allen, J.A. & Hannah, F.J., 1989. Studies on the deep sea Protobranchia: the subfamily Ledellinae (Nuculanidae). *Bulletin of the British Museum of Natural History (Zoology)*, 55(2), 123-171.

Allen, J.A. & Sanders, H.L., 1996. Studies on the deep-sea Protobranchia (Bivalvia): the family Neilonellidae and the family Nuculanidae. *Bulletin of the Natural History Museum, London (Zoology)*, 62(2), 101-132.

Romani, L., Bogi, C. & Giusti, F., 2017. Nota su alcuni Nuculanida batiali (Bivalvia: Protobranchia) rinvenuti nell'Arcipelago Toscano e zone limitrofe. *Alleryana.* 35(2), 93-97.

Verrill, A.E. & Bush, K.J., 1897. Revision of the genera of Ledidae and Nuculidae of the Atlantic coast of the United States. *American Journal of Science.* ser. 4, 3, 51-63.

Warèn, A., 1989. Taxonomic comments on some protobranch bivalves from the northeastern Atlantic. *Sarsia*, 74, 223-259.

#### *2.26.8.6 ## Bathyspinulidae*

Allen, J.A. & Sanders, H.L., 1982. Studies on the deep sea Protobranchia; the subfamily Spinulinae (Family Nuculanidae). *Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology*, 150(1), 1-30.

La Perna, R., 2008. Revision of the protobranch species described by Dautzenberg and Fischer (1897) with description of a new species and taxonomic comments on *Bathyspinula* (Bivalvia, Nuculanoidea). *The Veliger*, 50(2), 149-162.

#### *2.26.8.7 ## Pristiglomidae*

Sanders, H.L. & Allen, J.A., 1973. Studies on deep-sea Protobranchia (Bivalvia); prologue and the Pristiglomidae. *Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology*, 145(5), 237-262.

#### *2.26.8.8 ## Malletiidae*

Sanders, H.L. & Allen, J.A., 1985. Studies on deep sea Protobranchia (Bivalvia); the family Malletiidae. *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History) Zoology*, 49(2), 195-238.

### van Aartsen, J.J. & Giannuzzi-Savelli, R., 1991. New names for well-known European marine Mollusca. *Bollettino Malacologico*, 27(1-4), 1-8. https://www.biodiversitylibrary.org/page/49957070

Warèn, A., 1989. Taxonomic comments on some protobranch bivalves from the northeastern Atlantic. *Sarsia*, 74, 223-259.

#### *2.26.8.9 ## Neilonellidae*

Allen, J.A. & Sanders, H.L., 1996. Studies on the deep-sea Protobranchia (Bivalvia): the family Neilonellidae and the family Nuculanidae. *Bulletin of the Natural History Museum, London (Zoology)*, 62(2), 101-132.

La Perna, R., 2007. Taxonomy of the family Neilonellidae (Bivalvia, Protobranchia): Miocene and Plio-Pleistocene species of *Pseudoneilonella* Laghi, 1986 from Italy. *The Veliger*, 49(3), 196-208.

Romani, L., Bogi, C. & Giusti, F., 2017. Nota su alcuni *Nuculanida batiali* (Bivalvia: Protobranchia) rinvenuti nell'Arcipelago Toscano e zone limitrofe. *Alleryana.* 35(2), 93-97.

Warèn, A., 1989. Taxonomic comments on some protobranch bivalves from the northeastern Atlantic. *Sarsia*, 74, 223-259.

### *2.26.8.10 ## Lametilidae*

Allen, J.A. & Sanders, H.L., 1973. Studies on deep-sea Protobranchia (Bivalvia); the families Siliculidae and Lametilidae. *Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology*, 145(6), 263-310.

### *2.26.8.11 ## Siliculidae*

Allen, J.A. & Sanders, H.L., 1973. Studies on deep-sea Protobranchia (Bivalvia); the families Siliculidae and Lametilidae. *Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology*, 145(6), 263-310.

### *2.26.8.12 ## Tindariidae*

Sanders, H.L. & Allen, J.A., 1977. Studies on the deep sea Protobranchia (Bivalvia); the family Tindariidae and the genus *Pseudotindaria*. *Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology*, 148(2), 23-59.

Warèn, A., 1989. Taxonomic comments on some protobranch bivalves from the northeastern Atlantic. *Sarsia*, 74, 223-259.

### *2.26.8.13 ## Yoldiidae*

### Barry, P.J., Dyson, J. & Engelhard, G.H., 2024. First record of non-native *Yoldia limatula* (Say, 1831) in the United Kingdom: evidence of a newly established population (Bivalvia: Protobranchia). *BioInvasions Records*, 13(1), 57-68. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2024.13.1.06

### Benaim, N., & Absalão, R., 2011. Discriminating among similar deep-sea *Yoldiella* (Pelecypoda: Protobranchia) species with a morphometric approach. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 91(8), 1665-1672. doi:10.1017/S0025315411000063

Killeen, I.J. & Turner, J.A., 2009. *Yoldiella* and *Portlandia* (Bivalvia) from the Faroe-Shetland Channel and Rockall Trough, Northeast Atlantic. *Journal of Conchology*, 39(6), 733-778.

### Dauvin, J.-C., Gofas, S., Raoux, A., Bouchet, V.M.P., Pavard, J.C. & Pezy, J.P., 2022. The American protobranch bivalve *Yoldia limatula* (Say, 1831) in European waters. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(2), 473-481. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2022.11.2.20

### Driessen, F. & Van Looijengoed W. 2020. De 'Gladde snavelneut' *Yoldia limatula* (Say, 1831) uit de Westerschelde, een nieuwe tweekleppige vor het eerst in Europa gevonden in Nederland. *Spirula*, 424, 23-24.

Fisher, J. & Oliver, P.G., 2015. Further records of the bivalve *Microgloma pusilla* (Jeffreys, 1879) from Ireland. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 2, 40-41.

### Hoeksema, D.F., 1993. *Phaseolus guilonardi* n. sp., a new species of Phaseolidae (Bivalvia: Protobranchia) from the southern North Sea Basin. *Basteria*, 57, 95-102.

### Hoffman, L., 2018. On the distribution of *Yoldiella cadizensis* (Bivalvia: Yoldiidae) in the NE Atlantic. *Miscellanea Malacologica*, 7(5), 102, 30.V.2018

Hoffman, L., van Heugten, B. & Lavaleye, M.S.S., 2009. A new species in the family Yoldiidae (Bivalvia) from the Bay of Cadiz, northeastern Atlantic Ocean. *Miscellanea Malacologica*, 3(4), 77-81.

La Perna, R., 2008. The identity of *Nucula perminima* Monterosato, 1875 and *Yoldia striolata* Brugnone, 1876 (Bivalvia, Protobranchia). *Bolletino Malacologico*, 44(1-4), 15-19.

La Perna, R., 2008. Revision of the protobranch species described by Dautzenberg and Fischer (1897) with description of a new species and taxonomic comments on *Bathyspinula* (Bivalvia, Nuculanoidea). *The Veliger*, 50(2), 149-162.

Ockelmann, K. & Warèn, A., 1998. Taxonomy of and biological notes on the bivalve genus *Microgloma*, with comments on protobranch nomenclature. *Ophelia*, 48(1), 1-24.

Romani, L., Bogi, C. & Giusti, F., 2017. Nota su alcuni Nuculanida batiali (Bivalvia: Protobranchia) rinvenuti nell'Arcipelago Toscano e zone limitrofe. *Alleryana.* 35(2), 93-97.

### *2.26.8.14 ## Arcidae*

### Albano, P.G., Rinaldi, E., Evangelisti, F., Kuan, M. & Sabelli, B., 2009. On the identity and origin of *Anadara demiri* (Bivalvia: Arcidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 89(6), 1289-1298.

### Bañón, R., Fernández, J., Trigo, J.E., Pérez-Dieste, J., Barros-García, D. & De Carlos, A., 2015. Range expansion, biometric features and molecular identification of the exotic ark shell *Anadara kagoshimensis* from Galician waters, NW Spain. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 95(3), 545-550.

### Demir, M., 1977. On the presence of *Arca (Scapharca) amygdalum* Philippi, 1847 (Mollusca: Bivalvia) in the harbour of Izmir, Turkey. *Istanbul Universitesi Fen Fakultesi Mecmuasi Series B*, 42, 197-202.

### Despalatović, M., Cvitković, I., Scarcella, G. & Isajlović, I., 2013. Spreading of invasive bivalves *Anadara kagoshimensis* and *Anadara transversa* in the northern and central Adriatic Sea. *Acta Adriatica*, 54(2), 221-228.

### Fernández-Rodríguez, I., Bañón, R., Anadón, N. & Arias, A., 2016. First record of *Anadara transversa* (Say, 1822) (Bivalvia: Arcidae) in the Bay of Biscay. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 57(3), 277-280.

### Krapal, A.M., Popa, O.P., Levarda, A.F., Iorgu, E.I., Costache, M., Crocetta, F. & Popa, L.O., 2014. Molecular confirmation on the presence of *Anadara kagoshimensis* (Tokunaga, 1906) (Mollusca: Bivalvia: Arcidae) in the Black Sea. *Travaux du Museum National d'Histoire Naturelle "Grigore Antipa*, 57(1), 9-12.

### Lodola, A., Savini, D., Mazziotti, C. & Occhipinti-Ambrogi, A., 2011. First record of *Anadara transversa* (Say, 1822) (Bivalvia: Arcidae) in Sardinian waters (NW Tyrrhenian Sea). *Biologia Marina Mediterranea*, 18(1), 256-257.

### Morello, E. & Solustri, C., 2001. First record of *Anadara demiri* (Piani, 1981) (Bivalvia: Arcidae). *Bolletino Malacologico*, 37, 231-234.

### Nerlović, V., Doğan, A. & Perić, L., 2012. First record of *Anadara transversa* (Mollusca: Bivalvia: Arcidae) in Croatian waters (Adriatic Sea). *Acta Adriatica*, 53(1), 139-144.

### Nerlović, V., Perić, L., Slišković, M. & Jelić Mrčelić, G., 2018. The invasive *Anadara transversa* (Say, 1822) (Mollusca: Bivalvia) in the biofouling community of northern Adriatic mariculture areas. *Management of Biological Invasions*, 9(3), 239-251.

### Nolf, F., 2010. *Anadara inaequivalvis* (Bruguiere, 1789) (Mollusca: Bivalvia: Arcidae) a new invasive species in the eastern Atlantic waters of W France. *Neptunea*, 9(2), 7-13.

### Strafella, P., Ferrari, A., Fabi, G., Salvalaggio, V., Punzo, E., Cuicchi, C., Santelli, A., Cariani, A., Tinti, F., Tassetti, A.N. & Scarcella, G., 2017. *Anadara kagoshimensis* (Mollusca: Bivalvia: Arcidae) in the Adriatic Sea: morphological analysis, molecular taxonomy, spatial distribution, and prediction. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 18(3), 443-453.

#### *2.26.8.15 ## Noetiidae*

#### *2.26.8.16 ## Glycymerididae*

Nolf, F. & Swinnen, F., 2013. The Glycymerididae (Mollusca: Bivalvia) of the NE Atlantic and the Mediterranean Sea. *Neptunea*, 12(2), 1-35.

#### *2.26.8.17 ## Limopsidae*

### Malchus, N. & Warén, A., 2005. Shell and hinge morphology of juvenile *Limopsis* (Bivalvia: Arcoida) – implications for limopsid evolution. *Marine Biology Research*, 1(5), 350-364.

### Oliver, P.G, 1981. The functional morphology and evolution of Recent Limopsidae (Bivalvia, Arcoidea). *Malacologia*, 21(1-2), 61-93.

#### *2.26.8.18 ## Modiolidae*

Adarraga, I. & Martínez, J., 2012. First record of invasive brackish water mytilid *Limnoperna securis* (Lamarck, 1819) in the Bay of Biscay. *Aquatic Invasions*, 7(2), 171-180.

Dinesen, G.E. & Ockelmann, K.W, 2005. Spatial distribution and species distinction of *Modiolus modiolus* and syntopic Mytilidae (Bivalvia) in Faroese waters (NE Atlantic). *BIOFAR Proceedings*, 2005, 125-136.

Fuller, S.C. & Lutz, R.A., 1989. Shell morphology of larval and post-larval mytilids from the north-western Atlantic. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 69(1), 181-218.

### Garci, M.E., Trigo, J.E., Pascual, S., González, A.F., Rocha, F. & Guerra, A., 2007. *Xenostrobus securis* (Lamarck, 1819) (Mollusca: Bivalvia): first report of an introduced species in Galician waters. *Aquaculture International*, 15(1), 19-24. DOI 10.1007/s10499-006-9062-1

### Guerra, Á., Pascual, S., Garci, M.E., Roura, Á., Mucientes, G. & González, Á.F., 2013. The black-pygmy mussel *Limnoperna securis* in Galician rias (north-eastern Atlantic): new records and first evidence of larval stages predation by copepods. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 6, p.e15, 1-7. doi:10.1017/S1755267212001224

### Nolf, F., Verstraeten, J. & Hubrecht, S., 2019. *Modiolus gallicus* (Dautzenberg, 1895) a cryptic mussel from the NE Atlantic appears merely to be a juvenile form of *Modiolus modiolus* (Linnaeus, 1758). *Neptunea*, 15(1), 7-35.

Ockelmann, K.W. & Cedhagen, T., 2019. *Modiolus cimbricus* sp. nov. (Bivalvia: Mytilidae) endemic in the Kattegat-Skagerrak. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 556, 1-13..

Oliver, P.G. & Holmes, A.M., 2009. *Idas lamellosus* Verrill, 1882 (Bivalvia: Mytiloidea) a woodfall mussel new to the fauna of the northeast Atlantic. *Journal of Conchology*, 39(6), 705-708.

### Tan, K.S. & Tan, S.H.M., 2024. Tussles with mussels: mytiloidean phylogeny revisited (Bivalvia: pteriomorphia). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 90(4), 1-11 p.eyae039. https://doi.org/10.1093/mollus/eyae039

#### *2.26.8.19 ## Mytilidae*

Allen, J.A., 1998. The deep-water species of *Dacrydium* Torell, 1859 (Dacrydiinae: Mytilidae: Bivalvia), of the Atlantic. *Malacologia*, 40 (1-2), 1-36.

Bachelet, G., Blanchet, H., Cottet, M., Dang, C., de Montaudouin, X., de Moura Queirós, A., Gouillieux, B & Lavesque, N., 2008. A round-the-world tour almost completed: first records of the invasive mussel *Musculista senhousia* in the North-east Atlantic (southern Bay of Biscay). *JMBA2 - Biodiversity Records*, 1-5, *Published on-line*.

Barfield, P., Holmes, A., Watson, G., Rowe, G., 2018. First evidence of *Arcuatula senhousia* (Benson, 1842), the Asian date mussel in UK waters. *Journal of Conchology*, 43(2), 217-222.

Beaumont, A.R., Hawkins, M.P., Doig, F.L., Davies, I.M. & Snow, M., 2008. Three species of *Mytilus* and their hybrids identified in a Scottish Loch: natives, relicts and invaders? *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology*, 367, 100-110.

Casoli, E., Ventura, D., Modica, M.V., Belluscio, A., Capello, M., Oliverio, M. & Ardizzone, G.D., 2016. A massive ingression of the alien species *Mytilus edulis* L. (Bivalvia: Mollusca) into the Mediterranean Sea following the Costa Concordia cruise-ship disaster. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 17(2), 404-416.

### Dey., K., 2021. The Asian date mussel: a threat to the UK's benthic habitats and economies? *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 16, 21-25.

Dias, P.J., Dordor, A., Tulett, D., Piertney, S., Davies, I.M. & Snow, M., 2009. Survey of mussel (*Mytilus*) species at Scottish shellfish farms. *Aquaculture Research*, 40, 1715-1722.

Diederich, S., 2005. Differential recruitment of introduced Pacific oysters and native mussels at the North Sea coast: coexistence possible? *Journal of Sea Research*, 53, 269-281.

### Encarnação, J., Teodósio, M.A. & Morais, P., 2024. The arrival of a non-indigenous ecosystem engineer to a heavily invaded and flow-regulated estuary in Europe. *BioInvasions Records*, 13(1), 83-95, https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2024.13.1.08

### Faasse, M., 2018. A record of the Asian mussel *Arcuatula senhousia* (Benson in Cantor, 1842) from NW Europe (the Netherlands). *Spirula*, 416, 14-15.

Fuller, S.C. & Lutz, R.A., 1989. Shell morphology of larval and post-larval mytilids from the north-western Atlantic. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 69(1), 181-218.

### Goud, J., de Bruyne, R., Offermans, R., Melchers, M. & Nijland, R., 2019. Gebogen traliemossel *Ischadium recurvum* (Rafinesque, 1820) leeft mogelijk al sinds 2012 in het Noordzeekanaal. *Spirula*, 418, 17-21.

### Kotwicki, L., Weslawski, J.M., Włodarska-Kowalczuk, M., Mazurkiewicz, M., Wenne, R., Zbawicka, M., Minchin, D., Olenin, S., 2021. The re-appearance of the *Mytilus* spp. complex in Svalbard, Arctic, during the Holocene: The case for an arrival by anthropogenic flotsam. *Global and Planetary Change*, 202, 103502, 1-11.

Lewis, J.R. & Seed, R., 1969. Morphological variations in *Mytilus* from south-west England in relation to the occurrence of *M. galloprovincialis* Lamarck. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 10, 231-253.

Mackay, D.W., 1994. *Aulacomya ater* (Molina, 1782) (Mollusca: Pelecypoda) collected from the Moray Firth. *Porcupine Newsletter*, 5(9), 235.

### Massé, C., Jourde, J., Fichet, D., Sauriau, P.-G., Dartois, M., Ghillebaert, F. & Dancie, C., 2022. Northern range expansion of the Asian mussel *Arcuatula senhousia* (Benson, 1842) along the French Atlantic coasts. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(3), 700-709. ⟨10.3391/bir.2022.11.3.12⟩. ⟨hal-03331497⟩.

### Mattson, S. & Warén, A., 1977. *Dacrydium ockelmanni* sp. n (Bivalvia, Mytilidae) from western Norway. *Sarsia*, 63(1), 1-6.

Roberts, D. & Breen, J.P., 1985. The biology and functional anatomy of *Modiolarca tumida* (*Musculus marmoratus*) Bivalvia: Mytilidae. *Journal of the Zoological Society of London*, 205, 435-443.

Seed, R., 1969. Some problems in the taxonomy of the mussels *Mytilus edulis* (L.) and *M. galloprovincialis* (Lmk). from south-west England. *Proceedings of the Challenger Society*, 4(1), 52.

### Tan, K.S. & Tan, S.H.M., 2024. Tussles with mussels: mytiloidean phylogeny revisited (Bivalvia: pteriomorphia). *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 90(4), 1-11 p.eyae039. https://doi.org/10.1093/mollus/eyae039

### Watson, G.J., Dyos, J., Barfeld, P., Stebbing, P. & Dey, K.G., 2021. Evidence for self-sustaining populations of *Arcuatula senhousia* in the UK and a review of this species' potential impacts within Europe. *Scientifc Reports*, 11, 9678.

### Worsfold, T.M., Pennisi, N. & Ashelby, C.W., 2020. *Theora lubrica* Gould, 1861 (Bivalvia: Semelidae), new to the UK, with notes on associated non-native species, and an earlier date of introduction for *Arcuatula senhousia* (Bivalvia: Mytilidae) to the UK. *Journal of Conchology*, 43(6), 665-674.

### *2.26.8.20 ## Ostreidae*

### Allison, S., Hardy, M., Hayward, K., Cameron, T., & Underwood, G., 2020. Strongholds of *Ostrea edulis* populations in estuaries in Essex, SE England and their association with traditional oyster aquaculture: Evidence to support a MPA designation. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 100(1), 27-36. doi:10.1017/S0025315419001048

### Aydın, M., Biltekin, D., Breugelmans, K. & Backeljau, T., 2021. First record, DNA identification and morphometric characterization of Pacific oyster, *Crassostrea gigas* (Thunberg, 1793) in the southern Black Sea. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(4), 838-852. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2021.10.4.08

Batista, F., Leitão, A., Huvet, A., Lapègue, S., Heurtebise, S. & Boudry, P., 2005. The taxonomic status and origin of the Portuguese oyster *Crassostea angulata* (Lamark, 1819). The 1st International Oyster Symposium Proceedings, Tokyo, Japan, July 13-14. *Oyster Research Institute News*, 18, 5-13.

Christianen, M.J.A., Lengkeek, W., Bergsma, J.H., Coolen, J.W.P., Didderen, K., Dorenbosch, M., Driessen, F.M.F., Kamermans, P. Reuchlin-Hugenholtz, E., Sas, H., Smaal, A., van den Wijngaard, K.A. & van der Have, T.M., 2018. Return of the native facilitated by the invasive? Population composition, substrate preferences and epibenthic species richness of a recently discovered shellfish reef with native European flat oysters (*Ostrea edulis*) in the North Sea. *Marine Biology Research*, 14(6), 590-597.

Deane, S., 2015. The Pacific oyster: making itself at home in the UK. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 4, 50-54.

Diederich, S., 2005. Differential recruitment of introduced Pacific oysters and native mussels at the North Sea coast: coexistence possible? *Journal of Sea Research*, 53, 269-281.

Grizel, H. & Héral, H., 1991. Introduction into France of the Japanese oyster *(Crassostrea gigas)*. *Journal du Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 47, 399-403.

Gruet, Y., Héral, M. & Robert, J.M., 1976. Premières observations sur l'introduction de la faune associée au naissan d'huîtres japonaises *Crassostrea gigas* (Thunberg) importé sur la côte Atlantique Française. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 17, 173-184.

Hancock, D.A., 1969. *Oyster pests and their control*. Burnham on Crouch, Ministry of Agriculture Fisheries and Food. Laboratory Leaflet (New Series), No. 19.

Heiman, K.W., Vidargas, N. & Micheli, F., 2008. Non-native habitat as home for non-native species: comparison of communities associated with invasive tubeworm and native oyster reefs. *Aquatic Biology*, 2(1), 47-56.

Hu, Y.-P., Fuller, S.C., Castagna, M., Vrijenhoek, R.C. & Lutz, R.A., 1993. Shell morphology and identification of early life history stages of congeneric species of *Crassostrea* and *Ostrea*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 73(3), 471-496.

### Humphreys, J., Herbert, R.J., Roberts, C. & Fletcher, S., 2014. A reappraisal of the history and economics of the Pacific oyster in Britain. *Aquaculture*, 428, 117-124.

Salvi, D. & Mariottini, P., 2017. Molecular taxonomy in 2D: a novel ITS2 rRNA sequence-structure approach guides the description of the oysters' subfamily Saccostreinae and the genus *Magallana* (Bivalvia: Ostreidae). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 179(2), 263-276.

### Zwerschke, N., Kochmann, J., Ashton, E., Crowe, T., Roberts, D., & O'Connor, N., 2018. Co-occurrence of native *Ostrea edulis* and non-native *Crassostrea gigas* revealed by monitoring of intertidal oyster populations. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 98(8), 2029-2038. doi:10.1017/S0025315417001448

#### *2.26.8.21 ## Gryphaeidae*

### Nolf, F., 2009. On the occurrence of magenta-coloured juveniles of *Neopycnodonte cochlear* (Poli, 1795) (Mollusca: Bivalvia: Gryphaeidae) on the East Atlantic and Belgian coasts. *Neptunea*, 8(4), 16-29.

#### *2.26.8.22 ## Pinnidae*

#### *2.26.8.23 ## Malleidae*

### Garzia, M., Furfaro, G., Renda, W., Rosati, A.-M., Mariottini, P., & Giacobbe, S., 2022. Mediterranean spreading of the bicolor purse oyster, *Isognomon bicolor*, and the chicken trigger, *Malleus* sp., vs. the Lessepsian prejudice. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 23(4), 777-788. https://doi.org/10.12681/mms.29218

#### *2.26.8.24 ## Isognomonidae*

### Garzia, M., Furfaro, G., Renda, W., Rosati, A.-M., Mariottini, P., & Giacobbe, S., 2022. Mediterranean spreading of the bicolor purse oyster, *Isognomon bicolor*, and the chicken trigger, *Malleus* sp., vs. the Lessepsian prejudice. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 23(4), 777-788. https://doi.org/10.12681/mms.29218

#### *2.26.8.25 ## Pteriidae*

Baldock, L., Bolton, C., Owen, N. & Quick, C., 2018. Twenty-first century records for the fan mussel, *Atrina fragilis* in Weymouth Bay and Lyme Bay. *Mollusc World*, 48, 4-7.

#### *2.26.8.26 ## Limidae*

Allen, J.A., 2004. The Recent species of the genera *Limatula* and *Limea* (Bivalvia, Limacea) present in the Atlantic, with particular reference to those in deep water. *Journal of Natural History*, 38(20), 2591-2653.

### Saunders, G., 2010. Hitchhiking veligers of *Ctenoides scabra* (Born, 1778) (Mollusca: Bivalvia: Limidae) from the Bahamas in Dorset (UK). *Neptunea*, 9(2), 1-6.

#### *2.26.8.27 ## Pectinidae*

Dijkstra, H.H., Warén, A. & Gudmundson, G., 2009. Pectinoidea (Mollusca: Bivalvia) from Iceland. *Marine Biology Research*, 5, 207-243.

Lucas, M., The Pectinoidea from the European coasts. *La Conchiglia/the Shell,* 11(122-123), 8-10.

### Minchin, D., 2023. The seven-rayed scallop *Pseudamussium peslutrae* (Linnaeus, 1771) (Pectinidae) from the Rockall continental slope. *Journal of Conchology*, 44(5), 457-462.

Quigley, D.T.G., Fenwick, D. & MacNamara, L., 2018. First records of calico scallop *Argopecten gibbus* (L.) and transverse ark clam *Anadara transversa* (Say, 1822) (Mollusca: Bivalvia) from Irish waters. *Bulletin of the Irish Biogeographical Society*, 42, 9-21.

Schein, E., 1989. Pectinidae (Mollusca, Bivalvia) bathyaux et abyssaux des campagnes BIOGAS (golfe de Gascogne). Systématique et biogéographie. *Annales de l'Institut Oceanographique, Paris*, 65(2), 59-125.

#### *2.26.8.28 ## Propeamussiidae*

Dijkstra, H.H., Warén, A. & Gudmundson, G., 2009. Pectinoidea (Mollusca: Bivalvia) from Iceland. *Marine Biology Research*, 5, 207-243.

Lucas, M., The Pectinoidea from the European coasts. *La Conchiglia/the Shell,* 11(122-123), 8-10.

#### *2.26.8.29 ## Anomiidae*

Holmes, A.M., 2017. Phylogenetics of British saddle oysters (Bivalvia: Anomiidae) – a review of the shell morphology, internal anatomy and genetics of *Pododesmus* in British waters. *Journal of Conchology*, 42(5), 317-325.

#### *2.26.8.30 ## Astartidae*

Giribet, G. & Peñas, A., 1999. Revision of the genus *Goodallia* (Bivalvia: Astartidae) with the description of two new species. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 65, 251-265.

### Zettler, M.L., 2001. Recent geographical distribution of the *Astarte borealis* species complex, its nomenclature and bibliography (Bivalvia: Astartidae). *Schriften zur Malakozoologie*, 18, 1-14.

Zettler, ML., 2002. Ecological and morphological features of the bivalve *Astarte borealis* (Schumacher, 1817) in the Baltic Sea near its geographical range. *Journal of Shellfish Research*, 21(1), 33-40.

#### *2.26.8.31 ## Lucinidae*

### Taylor, J.D., Glover, E.A., Yuen, B. & Williams, S.T., 2022. Closing the gap: a new phylogeny and classification of the chemosymbiotic bivalve family Lucinidae with molecular evidence for 73% of living genera. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 88(4), eyac025, 1-19.

### Wright, A., 2024. *Lucinoma borealis* – a growth sequence. *Mollusc World*, 65, 26-27.

#### *2.26.8.32 ## Thyasiridae*

### Åström, E.K.L., Oliver, P.G. & Carroll, M.L., 2017. A new genus and two new species of Thyasiridae associated with methane seeps off Svalbard, Arctic Ocean. *Marine Biodiversity* Research, 13(4), 402-416. https://doi.org/10.1080/17451000.2016.1272699

Barry, P.J. & McCormack, G., 2007. Two new species of *Adontorhina* Berry, 1947 (Bivalvia: Thyasiridae) from the Porcupine Bank, off the west coast of Ireland. *Zootaxa*, 1526, 37-49.

Keuning, R. & Schander, C., 2010. *Thyasira ockelmanni* (Mollusca: Bivalvia: Veneroidea), A new species of Thyasiridae from the Norwegian Sea. *Fauna norvegica*, 30, 21-24.

Killeen, I.J. & Oliver, P.G., 2002. *Thyasira polygona* (Jeffreys) (Bivalvia: Lucinoidea), an abandoned taxon with a possible amphi-Atlantic distribution. *Journal of Conchology*, 37(4), 383-389.

Killeen, I. & Oliver P.G., 2002. The taxonomic and conservation status of *Thyasira gouldi* (Philippi, 1844), the Northern Hatchet Shell, in British waters. *Journal of Conchology*, 37(4), 391-402.

Oliver P.G. & Killeen, I.J., 2002. The Thyasiridae (Mollusca: Bivalvia) of the British Continental shelf and North Sea Oil fields. An identification manual. *Studies in Marine Biodiversity and Systematics from the National Museum of Wales. BIOMÔR reports*, 3, 73pp.

### Oliver, P.G., 2014. “Tubular gills” Extreme gill modification in the Thyasiroidea with the description of *Ochetoctena tomasi* gen. et sp. nov. (Bivalvia: Thyasiroidea). *Zoosystematics and Evolution*. 90(2), 121-132. https://doi.org/10.3897/zse.90.8323

### Oliver, P.G., & Drewery, J., 2014. New species of chemosymbiotic clams (Bivalvia: Vesicomyidae and Thyasiridae) from a putative ‘seep' in the Hatton-Rockall Basin, north-east Atlantic. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 94(2), 389-403. https://doi.org/10.1017/S002531541300113

### Oliver, P.G. & Holmes, A., 2006. New species of Thyasiridae (Bivalvia) from chemosynthetic communities in the Atlantic Ocean. *Journal of Conchology*, 39(2), 175-183.

Payne, C.M. & Allen, J.A., 1991. The Morphology of Deep-sea Thyasiridae (Mollusca: Bivalvia) from the Atlantic Ocean. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London, Series B, Biological Sciences*, 334, 481-562.

#### *2.26.8.33 ## Arcticidae*

Dahlgren, T.G., Weinberg, J.R. & Halanych, K.M., 2000. Phylogeography of the ocean quahog (*Arctica islandica*): influences of paleoclimate on genetic diversity and species range. *Marine Biology*, 137, 487-495.

### Ridgway, I., Richardson, C., Scourse, J., Butler, P., & Reynolds, D., 2012. The population structure and biology of the ocean quahog, *Arctica islandica*, in Belfast Lough, Northern Ireland. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 92(3), 539-546. doi:10.1017/S0025315411000154

Thórarinsdóttir, G.G. & Einarsson, S.T., 1996. Distribution, abundance, population structure and meat yield of the ocean quahog, *Arctica islandica*, in Icelandic waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 76(4), 1107-1114.

Wanamaker, A.D., Heinemeier, J., Scourse, J.D., Richardson, C.A., Butler, P.G., Eiríksson, J. & Knudsen, K.L., 2008. Very long-lived mollusks confirm 17$^{th}$ century ad tephra-based radiocarbon reservoir ages for north Icelandic shelf waters. *Radiocarbon*, 50(3), 399-412.

### *2.26.8.34 ## Chamidae*

Light, J., 2009. Old fish boxes and hidden jewels – a first record of *Pseudochama gryphina* from northwest Europe. *Mollusc World*, 20, 16-17.

### *2.26.8.35 ## Cyrenidae*

Aldridge, D.C. & Muller, S.J., 2001. The asiatic clam, *Corbicula fluminea*, in Britain: current status and potential impacts. *Journal of Conchology*, 37(2), 177-183.

### Araujo, R., Moreno, D. & Machordom, A., 2020. Revisión de la especie invasora *Corbicula fluminea* s.l. en Iberia con referencia a dos nuevas citas en las provincias de Madrid y Almería. *Iberus*, 38(1) 113-133.

### Bodon, M., López-Soriano, J., Quiñonero-Salgado, S., Nardi, G., Niero, I., Cianfanelli, S., Dal Mas, A., Elvio, F., Baldessin, F., Turco, F., Ercolini, P., Baldaccini, G.N. & Costa, S., 2020. Unraveling the complexity of *Corbicula* clams invasion in Italy (Bivalvia: Cyrenidae). *Bollettino Malacologico*, 56, 131-175.

Elliott, P. & Ermgassen, P.S.E. zu, 2008. The Asian clam (*Corbicula fluminea*) in the River Thames, London, England. *Aquatic Invasions*, 3(1), 54-60.

### López-Soriano, J. & Quiñonero-Salgado, S. 2022. Una nueva especie del género *Corbicula* (Bivalvia: Cyrenidae) presente en el bajo Ebro. *Nemus*, 12, 148-159.

Lucy, F.E., Karatayev, A.Y. & Burlakova, L.E., 2012. Predictions for the spread, population density, and impacts of *Corbicula fluminea* in Ireland. *Aquatic Invasions*, 7(4), 465-474.

### Quiñonero-Salgado, S. & López-Soriano, J., 2022. Primera cita de *Corbicula fluminalis* (O.F Müller, 1774) (Bivalvia: Cyrenidae) en Aragón. *Spira*, 8, 39-42.

### Richardson, T.D., 2020. The ecological consequences of nonindigenous *Corbicula fluminea* establishment on a benthic macroinvertebrate community. *Aquatic Invasions*, 15(3), 382-407, https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2020.15.3.03

Sheehan, R., Etoundi, E., Minchin, D., Van Doninck, K. & Lucy, F., 2019. Identification of the invasive form of *Corbicula* clams in Ireland. *Water*, 11, 1-13, 1652.

### *2.26.8.36 ## Glossidae*

Owen, G., 1953. On the biology of *Glossus humanus* (L.) (*Isocardia cor* Lam.). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 32(1), 85-106.

### *2.26.8.37 ## Kelliellidae*

### Allen, J.A., 2001. The family Kelliellidae (Bivalvia: Heterodonta) from the deep Atlantic and its relationship with the family Vesicomyidae. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 131, 199-226, 31 figures.

Bonnin, J., Rodriguez Babio, C. & Rubio, F., 1987. Contribution a la connaissance de *Kelliella miliaris* (Philippi, 1844) mollusque, bivalve, eulamellibranche des cotes d'Europe. *Vie Milieu*, 37(3/4), 181-186.

Krylova, E.M., Sahling, H. & Borowski, C., 2018. Resolving the status of the families Vesicomyidae and Kelliellidae (Bivalvia: Venerida), with notes on their ecology. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 84(1), 69-91.

### *2.26.8.38 ## Vesicomyidae*

Cosel, R. von & Salas, C., 2001. Vesicomyidae (Mollusca: Bivalvia) of the genera *Vesicomya*, *Waisiuconcha*, *Isorropodon* and *Callogonia* in the eastern Atlantic and the Mediterranean. *Sarsia*, 86, 333-366.

Krylova, E.M. & Sahling, H., 2010. Vesicomyidae (Bivalvia): current taxonomy and distribution. *PLoS ONE*, 5(4), e9957.

### Krylova, E., Gebruk, A., Portnova, D., Todt, C., & Haflidason, H., 2011. New species of the genus *Isorropodon* (Bivalvia: Vesicomyidae: Pliocardiinae) from cold methane seeps at Nyegga (Norwegian Sea, Vøring Plateau, Storrega Slide). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 91(5), 1135-1144. doi:10.1017/S002531541100004X

Krylova, E.M., Sahling, H. & Borowski, C., 2018. Resolving the status of the families Vesicomyidae and Kelliellidae (Bivalvia: Venerida), with notes on their ecology. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 84(1), 69-91.

### Oliver, P.G., & Drewery, J., 2014. New species of chemosymbiotic clams (Bivalvia: Vesicomyidae and Thyasiridae) from a putative 'seep' in the Hatton-Rockall Basin, north-east Atlantic. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 94(2), 389-403. https://doi.org/10.1017/S002531541300113

Von Proschwitz, T., 2018. Two invasive brackish water mussel species in Sweden: *Rangia cuneata* (G.B. Sowerby I) and *Mytilopsis leucophaeta* (Conrad). *Journal of Conchology*, 43(1), 111-114.

### *2.26.8.39 ## Mactridae*

Craeymeersch, J.A., Faasse, M.A, Gheerardyn, H., Troost, K., Nijland, R., Engelberts, R., Perdon, K.J., van den Ende, D. & van Zwol, J., 2019. First records of the dwarf surf clam *Mulinia lateralis* (Say, 1822) in Europe. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 12(5), 1-11.

### Faillettaz, R., Roger, C., Mathieu, M., Robin, J.P. & Costil, K., 2020. Establishment and population features of the non-native Atlantic rangia, *Rangia cuneata* (Mollusca: Bivalvia), in northwestern France. *Aquatic Invasions*, 15(3), 367-381.

### Holmes, A., Jarvis, S. & Delduca, E.., 2023. First record for the UK of the non-native dwarf surf clam – *Mulinia lateralis*. *Journal of Conchology*, 44(6), 475-578.

### Rodríguez-Rúa, A., Delgado, M., Silva, L., Román, S. & Cojan, M., 2022. First insights into population parameters and spatial distribution of the two morphotypes of *Mactra stultorum* (brownish and whitish) (Linnaeus, 1758) (Mollusca: Bivalvia) along the southwestern Spanish coast. *Marine Biology Research*. DOI: 10.1080/17451000.2022.2064511

Verween, A., Kerckhof, F., Vincx, M. & Degraer, S., 2006. First European record of the invasive brackish water clam *Rangia cuneata* (G.B. Sowerby I, 1831) (Mollusca: Bivalvia). *Aquatic Invasions*, 1(4), 198-203.

Willing, M.J., 2015. Two invasive bivalves, *Rangia cuneata* (G.B. Sowerby I, 1831) and *Mytilopsis leucophaeta* (Conrad, 1831), living in freshwater in Lincolnshire, eastern England. *Journal of Conchology*, 42(2), 189-192.

Yonge, C.M., 1982. Ligamental structure in Mactracea and Myacea (Mollusca: Bivalvia). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 62, 171-186.

### *2.26.8.40 ## Mesodesmatidae*

### *2.26.8.41 ## Ungulinidae*

### *2.26.8.42 ## Veneridae*

### Adams, D., 2021. *Meretrix lyrata* (Sowerby, 1857) – further finds. *Mollusc World*, 56, 25.

Anon., 2003. Identification of *Ruditapes philippinarum*. *Mollusc World*, 2, 121.

Ansell, A.D., 1961. The functional morphology of the Veneracea (Eulamellibranchia). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 41, 489-515.

Backeljau, T., Bouchet, P., Gofas, S. & Bruyn, L. de, 1994. Genetic variation, systematics and distribution of the venerid clam *Chamelea gallina*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 74, 211-223.

Bidegain, G., Juanes, J.S., 2013. Does expansion of the introduced Manila clam *Ruditapes philippinarum* cause competitive displacement of the European native clam *Ruditapes decussatus*? *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology*, 445, 44-52.

Chiesa, S., Lucentini, L., Freitas, R., Nonnis Marzano, F., Breda, S., Figueira, E., Caill-Milly, N, Herbert, R.J.H., Soares, A.M.V.M. & Argese, E., 2017. A history of invasion: COI phylogeny of Manila clam *Ruditapes philippinarum* in Europe. *Fisheries Research*, 186, 25-35.

Cordero, D., Delgado, M., Liu, B., Ruesink, J. & Saavedra, S., 2017. Population genetics of the Manila clam (*Ruditapes philippinarum*) introduced in North America and Europe. *Scientific Reports*, 7, 39745.

Harris, M.R., 2016. A study of the naturalisation and dispersal of a non-native bivalve, the Manila clam, *Ruditapes philippinarum* (Adams and Reeve 1850) in estuaries along the South coast of England. PhD Thesis, University of Portsmouth, 260pp.

Humphreys, J., Caldow, McGrorty, S., West, A.D. & Jensen, A.C., 2007. Population dynamics of naturalised Manila clams *Ruditapes philippinarum* in British coastal waters. *Marine Biology*, 151, 2255-2270.

### Humphreys, J., Harris, M., Herbert, R., Farrell, P., Jensen, A., & Cragg, S., 2015. Introduction, dispersal and naturalization of the Manila clam *Ruditapes philippinarum* in British estuaries, 1980–2010. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 95(6), 1163-1172. doi:10.1017/S0025315415000132

Jensen, A.C., Humphreys, J., Caldow, R.W.G, Grisley, C. & Dyrynda, P.E.J., 2004. Naturalization of the Manila clam (*Tapes philippinarum*), an alien species, and establishment

of a clam fishery within Poole Harbour, Dorset. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 84(5), 1069-1074.

Mortensen, S.H. & Strand, Ø., 2000. Releases and recaptures of Manila clams (*Ruditapes philippinarum*) introduced to Norway. *Sarsia*, 85, 87-91.

### Morton, B. & Leung, P.T.Y., 2018. The discovery and identification of *Ruditapes aureus* (Gmelin, 1791) (Bivalvia: Veneridae: Tapetinae) introduced alongside an earlier alien venerid, *R. decussatus* (Linnaeus, 1758), into the lagoon of Fajã de Santo Cristo, São Jorge, Açores. *Açoreana*, 11(2), 181-203.

Moura, P., Gaspar, M.B. & Monteiro, C.C., 2009. Age determination and growth rate of a *Callista chione* population from the southwestern coast of Portugal. *Aquatic Biology*, 5, 97-106.

Nerlović, V., Korlević, M. & Mravinac, B., 2016. Morphological and molecular differences between the invasive bivalve *Ruditapes philippinarum* (Adams & Reeve, 1850) and the native species *Ruditapes decussatus* (Linnaeus, 1758) from the northeastern Adriatic Sea. *Journal of Shellfish Research*, 35(1), 1-9.

Pérez-Larruscain, J., Delgado, M. & Ignasi Gairín, J., 2011. Larval growth and development of the smooth clam *Callista chione* (Mollusca: Bivalvia) under laboratory conditions. *Ciencias Marinas*, 37(3), 271-277.

### Suárez, Á.A. & Raven, J.H., 2020. First records of naturalised *Ruditapes philippinarum* (Adams & Reeve, 1850) (Bivalvia: Veneridae) in Asturias (NW Spain), keys for identification, and evidence of hybridisation with native *Ruditapes decussatus* (Linnaeus, 1758). *Elona, Revista de Malacología Ibérica*, 2, 67-83

Zenetos, A., Ovalis, P., Vardala-Theodorou, E., 2009. The American piddock *Petricola pholadiformis* Lamarck, 1818 spreading in the Mediterranean Sea. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(2), 385-387.

#### *2.26.8.43 ## Neoleptonidae*

Salas, C. & Gofas, S., 1998. Description of four new species of *Neolepton* Monterosato, 1875 (Mollusca: Bivalvia: Neoleptonidae), with comments on the genus and on its affinity with the Veneracea. *Ophelia*, 48(1), 35-70.

#### *2.26.8.44 ## Galeommatidae*

### Bouchet, P. & Strong, E.E., 2024. Portraits of Galeommatoidea. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 90(4), p.eyae043, 1-13.

### Goto, R., Kawakita, A., Ishikawa, H., Hamamura, Y. & Kato, M., 2012. Molecular phylogeny of the bivalve superfamily Galeommatoidea (Heterodonta, Veneroida) reveals dynamic evolution of symbiotic lifestyle and interphylum host switching. *BMC Evolutionary Biology*, 12(172), 1-13. https://doi.org/10.1186/1471-2148-12-172

### Li, J., O´Foighil, D. & Strong, E.E., 2016 Commensal associations and benthic habitats shape macroevolution of the bivalve clade Galeommatoidea. *Proceedings of the Royal Society B*, 283, 20161006. http://dx.doi.org/10.1098/rspb.2016.1006

Oliver, P.G., 2012. Taxonomy of some Galeommatoidea (Mollusca, Bivalvia) associated with deep-sea echinoids: a reassessment of the bivalve genera *Axinodon* Verrill & Bush, 1898 and *Kelliola* Dall, 1899 with descriptions of new genera *Syssitomya* gen. nov. and *Ptilomyax* gen. nov. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 12, 1-24.

### *2.26.8.45 ## Basterotiidae*

### Anker, A., Murina, G.-V., Lira, C., Vera Caripe, J.A., Palmer, R. & Jeng, M.-S., 2005. Macrofauna associated with echiuran burrows: A review with new observations of the Innkeeper Worm, *Ochetostoma erythrogrammon* Leuckart and Rüppel, in Venezuela. *Zoological Studies*, 44(2), 157-190.

### Goto, R., Hamamura, Y. & Kato, M., 2011. Morphological and ecological adaptation of *Basterotia* Bivalves (Galeommatoidea: Sportellidae) to symbiotic association with burrowing echiuran worms. *Zoological Science*, 28, 225-234.

### Goto, R., Kawakita, A., Ishikawa, H., Hamamura, Y. & Kato, M., 2012. Molecular phylogeny of the bivalve superfamily Galeommatoidea (Heterodonta, Veneroida) reveals dynamic evolution of symbiotic lifestyle and interphylum host switching. *BMC Evolutionary Biology*, 12(172), 1-13. https://doi.org/10.1186/1471-2148-12-172

### Li, J., O´Foighil, D. & Strong, E.E., 2016 Commensal associations and benthic habitats shape macroevolution of the bivalve clade Galeommatoidea. *Proceedings of the Royal Society B*, 283, 20161006. http://dx.doi.org/10.1098/rspb.2016.1006

### Oliver, P.G., 2013. Description of *Atopomya dolobrata* gen. et sp. nov.: First record of bacterial symbiosis in the Saxicavellinae (Bivalvia). *Journal of Conchology*, 41(3), 359-367.

### *2.26.8.46 ## Lasaeidae*

Allen, J.A., 2000. An unusual suctorial montacutid bivalve from the deep Atlantic. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 80(5), 827-834.

Bristow, G.A., Johannessen, P., Berland, B. & Schander, C., 2010. *Devonia perrieri* (Malard, 1903) (Bivalvia) found *in situ* on the holothurian *Leptosynapta inhaerens* (Müller, 1776) in Norway. *Fauna norvegica*, 30, 25-27.

Gofas, S. & Salas, C., 2008. A review of European '*Mysella*' species (Bivalvia, Montacutidae), with description of *Kurtiella* new genus. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 74, 119-135.

### Goto, R., Kawakita, A., Ishikawa, H., Hamamura, Y. & Kato, M., 2012. Molecular phylogeny of the bivalve superfamily Galeommatoidea (Heterodonta, Veneroida) reveals dynamic evolution of symbiotic lifestyle and interphylum host switching. *BMC Evolutionary Biology*, 12(172), 1-13. https://doi.org/10.1186/1471-2148-12-172

Holmes, A.M., Gallichan, J. & Wood, H., 2006. *Coracuta obliquata* n. gen. (Chaster, 1897) (Bivalvia: Montacutidae) - first British record for 100 years. *Journal of Conchology*, 39(2), 151-158.

Høpner Petersen, G.H. & Lützen, J., 2008. Morphology of *Mysella moelleri* (Mörch, 1877) and *Mysella sovaliki* MacGinitie, 1959 (Bivalvia: Galeommatoidea: Montacutidae), with notes on their biology. *Steenstrupia*, 30(1), 67-79.

### Jespersen, A., Lutzen, J. & Oliver, P.G., 2007. Morphology, biology and systematic position of *Epilepton clarkiae* (Clark, 1852) (Galeommatoidea: Montacutidae) a bivalve commensal with sipunculans. *Journal of Conchology*, 39(4), 391-402.

### Li, J., O´Foighil, D. & Strong, E.E., 2016 Commensal associations and benthic habitats shape macroevolution of the bivalve clade Galeommatoidea. *Proceedings of the Royal Society B*, 283, 20161006. http://dx.doi.org/10.1098/rspb.2016.1006

Ockelmann, K.W., 1965. Redescription, distribution, biology, and dimorphous sperm of *Montacuta tenella* Lovén (Mollusca, Leptonacea). *Ophelia*, 2(1), 211-221.

Oliver, P.G., 2012. Taxonomy of some Galeommatoidea (Mollusca, Bivalvia) associated with deep-sea echinoids: a reassessment of the bivalve genera *Axinodon* Verrill & Bush, 1898 and *Kelliola* Dall, 1899 with descriptions of new genera *Syssitomya* gen. nov. and *Ptilomyax* gen. nov. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 12, 1-24.

Oliver, P.G. & Lützen, J., 2011. An anatomically bizarre, fluid-feeding, galeommatoidean bivalve: *Draculamya porobranchiata gen. et sp. nov.* (Mollusca:Bivalvia). *Journal of Conchology*, 40(4), 365-392.

Oliver, P.G., Wood, H. & McKay, D., 2019. *Arculus sykesii* (Chaster, 1895) [Bivalvia, Lasaeidae] revisited with lectotype selection and new northern records from the Viking Bank. *Journal of Conchology*, 43(4), 401-406.

### *2.26.8.47 ## Cardiidae*

Barfield, P., 2017. First evidence of the poorly ribbed cockle, *Acanthocardia paucicostata* (G.B. Sowerby II, 1834) in UK waters. *Journal of Conchology*, 42(6), 537-539.

### Barfield, P., 2021. First record of a live specimen of *Acanthocardia paucicostata* (G. B. Sowerby II, 1834) from Britain and Ireland. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 16, 52-55.

Brock, V., 1980. Evidence for niche differences in sympatric populations of *Cerastoderma edule* and *C. lamarcki*. *Marine Ecology Progress Series*, 2, 75-80.

Kafanov, A.I., 2001. Recent and fossil Clinocardiinae (Bivalvia, Cardiidae) of the world. V. Genus *Ciliatocardium* Kafanov, 1974 (Part 1). B*ulletin of the Mizunami Fossil Museum*, 28, 139-171, 7 pls., 2 figs., 7 tables.

Kafanov, A.I., 2002. Recent and fossil Clinocardiinae (Bivalvia, Cardiidae) of the world. VI. Genus *Ciliatocardium* Kafanov, 1974 (Part II). B*ulletin of the Mizunami Fossil Museum*, 29, 1-18, 3 pls., 1 fig., 4 tables.

Kafanov, A.I., 2004. Recent and fossil Clinocardiinae (Bivalvia, Cardiidae) of the world. VIII. Addenda et corrigenda. Nomina dubia. *Bulletin of the Mizunami Fossil Museum*, 31, 25-32, 1 fig., 1 table.

Krzymińska, J. & Wołowicz, M., 1996. *Parvicardium hauniense* (Petersen et Russell, 1971) in Holocene deposits of the Puck Bay (Baltic Sea). *Geological Quarterly*, 40(4), 613-620.

La Perna, R., 2008. Observations on *Cardium duregnei* Monterosato, 1891 ex de Boury ms and *C. gibbum* Locard, 1892 (Bivalvia, Cardiidae). *Bolletino Malacologico*, 44 (9-12), 135-140.

La Perna, R. & D'Abramo, M., 2009. Morphometric and systematic study on three *Acanthocardia* species from the Mediterranean Pleistocene (Mollusca, Bivalvia, Cardiidae). *Geodiversitas*, 31(3), 669-682.

Mariani, S., Piccari, F. & De Matthaeis, E., 2002. Shell morphology in *Cerastoderma* spp. (Bivalvia: Cardiidae) and its significance for adaptation to tidal and non-tidal coastal habitats. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 82(3), 483-490.

Nikula, R. & Väinölä, R., 2003. Phylogeography of *Cerastoderma glaucum* (Bivalvia: Cardiidae) across Europe: a major break in the Eastern Mediterranean. *Marine Biology*, 143, 339-350.

Reise, K., 2003. Metapopulation structure in the lagoon cockle *Cerastoderma lamarcki* in the northern Wadden Sea. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 56, 252-258.

Turk, S.M., 1964. *An annotated key to the British species of Cardiidae*. Papers for Students, 16. The Conchological Society of Great Britain and Ireland, 9pp.

### *2.26.8.48 ## Tellinidae*

Webb, C.M., 1986. Post-larval development of the tellinacean bivalves *Abra alba*, *Tellina fabula* and *Donax vittatus* (Mollusca: Bivalvia), with reference to the late larva. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 66(3), 749-762.

### Nielsen, J.K., 2021. *Macoma* Leach, 1819 (Mollusca: Bivalvia: Tellinidae): the unavailability of *Limecola* Brown, 1844, and *Limicola* Leach, 1852. *Zootaxa*, 5052(4), 579-584. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.5052.4.7

### *2.26.8.49 ## Donacidae*

### Nolf, F., 2015. About the surprising presence of *Donax longissimus* Thiele & Jaeckel, 1931 (Mollusca: Bivalvia: Donacidae) in Western Sahara (Morocco): a comparison with similar E Atlantic and South African species. *Neptunea*, 13(3), 1-26.

Webb, C.M., 1986. Post-larval development of the tellinacean bivalves *Abra alba*, *Tellina fabula* and *Donax vittatus* (Mollusca: Bivalvia), with reference to the late larva. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 66(3), 749-762.

### *2.26.8.50 ## Psammobiidae*

### *2.26.8.51 ## Semelidae*

Adarraga, I. & Martínez, J., 2011. First record of invasive *Theora lubrica* (Mollusca: Bivalvia: Semelidae) in the Atlantic Ocean. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 4, e100, 1-7.

Faasse, M., Gheerardyn, H., Morys, C., van Haaren, T., Ysebaert, T., Nuland, R., 2019. The non-indigenous window shell *Theora lubrica* Gould, 1861 (Bivalvia: Cardiida: Semelidae) in the delta area of the Netherlands. *Basteria*, 83(1-3), 52-58.

### Notton, D.G., 2020. *Theora lubrica* (Mollusca Semelidae) new to Scotland. *Mollusc World*, 53, 23.

### Raven, J.H. & Suárez, A.A., 2024. First records of the introduced marine bivalve *Theora lubrica* A. Gould, 1861 from Asturias, NW Spain (Semelidae). *Basteria*, 88(2), 225-228.

Webb, C.M., 1986. Post-larval development of the tellinacean bivalves *Abra alba*, *Tellina fabula* and *Donax vittatus* (Mollusca: Bivalvia), with reference to the late larva. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 66(3), 749-762.

### Worsfold, T.M., Pennisi, N. & Ashelby, C.W., 2020. *Theora lubrica* Gould, 1861 (Bivalvia: Semelidae), new to the UK, with notes on associated non-native species, and an earlier date of introduction for *Arcuatula senhousia* (Bivalvia: Mytilidae) to the UK. *Journal of Conchology*, 43(6), 665-674.

#### *2.26.8.52 ## Solecurtidae*

### Nolf, F., 2009. A record of *Solecurtus scopula* (Turton, 1822) (Mollusca: Bivalvia: Solecurtidae) from the Strait of Dover. *Neptunea*, 8(4), 1-8.

### Nolf, F. & Verstraeten, J., 2002. The family Solecurtidae d'Orbigny, 1846 in European waters. *Neptunea*, 1(1), 1-17.

### Nolf, F. & Verstraeten, J., 2005. Additions to 'The family Solecurtidae d'Orbigny, 1846 in European waters'. *Neptunea*, 2(2), 13-20.

Oliver, P.G., Nolf, F. & Verstraeten, J., 2010. On the identity of *Solecurtus scopula* (Turton, 1822) and the establishment of *S. candidus* (Brocchi, 1814). *Journal of Conchology*, 40(2), 129-141.

#### *2.26.8.53 ## Dreissenidae*

### Baars, J.-R., Caplice, M.B., Flynn, O., O'Leary, K., Swanwick, H. & Minchin, D., The Ponto-Caspian quagga mussel, *Dreissena rostriformis bugensis* Andrusov, 1897, is established in Ireland. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(1), 173-180. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2022.11.1.17

### Fernandes, M.R., Salgueiro, F. & Miyahira, I.C., 2022. A global invader is possibly two: first genetic investigation of native populations of the estuarine bivalve *Mytilopsis leucophaeata* (Dreissenidae). *Estuaries and Coasts*, 45, 812-826.

Florin, A.-B., Mo, K., Svensson, F., Schagerström, E., Kautsky, L. & Bergström, L., 2013. First records of Conrad's false mussel, *Mytilopsis leucophaeata* (Conrad, 1831) in the southern Bothnian Sea, Sweden, near a nuclear power plant. *BioInvasions Records*, 2(4), 303-309.

Laine, A.O., Mattila, J. & Lehikoinen, A., 2006. First record of the brackish water dreissenid bivalve *Mytilopsis leucophaeata* in the northern Baltic Sea. *Aquatic Invasions*, 1(1), 38-41.

Marescaux, J., bij de Vaate, A. & Van Doninck, K., 2012. First records of *Dreissena rostriformis bugensis* (Andrusov, 1897) in the Meuse River. *BioInvasions Records*, 1(2), 109-114.

Oliver, P.G., 2015. Old shell collection casts new light on an alien speciers. The dark false mussel (*Mytilopsis leucophaeta*) may have been in Britain as early as 1800. *Journal of Conchology*, 42(1), 63-66.

Oliver, P.G., Holmes, A.M. & Mettam, C., 1998. *Mytilopsis leucophaeta*, (Conrad, 1831) [Bivalvia: Dreissenoidea]. A species new to the British fauna. *Journal of Conchology*, 36(2), 13-18.

Rajagopal, S., van der Gaag, M., van der Velde, G. & Jenner, H.A., 2002. Control of Brackish Water Fouling Mussel, *Mytilopsis leucophaeata* (Conrad), with Sodium Hypochlorite. *Archives of Environmental Contamination and Toxicology*, 43, 296-300.

Son, M.O., 2007. Native range of the zebra mussel and quagga mussel and new data on their invasions within the Ponto-Caspian Region. *Aquatic Invasions*, 2(3), 174-184.

Therriault, T.W., Weise, A.M., Higgins, S.N., Guo, S. & Duhaime, J., 2013. Risk assessment for three dreissenid mussels (*Dreissena polymorpha, Dreissena rostriformis bugensis*, and *Mytilopsis leucophaeata*) in Canadian freshwater ecosystems. *DFO Canadian Science Advisory Secretariat Research Document* 2012/174 vi + 88 pp.

Von Proschwitz, T., 2018. Two invasive brackish water mussel species in Sweden: *Rangia cuneata* (G.B. Sowerby I) and *Mytilopsis leucophaeta* (Conrad). *Journal of Conchology*, 43(1), 111-114.

Willing, M.J., 2015. Two invasive bivalves, *Rangia cuneata* (G.B. Sowerby I, 1831) and *Mytilopsis leucophaeta* (Conrad, 1831), living in freshwater in Lincolnshire, eastern England. *Journal of Conchology*, 42(2), 189-192.

### *2.26.8.54 ## Myidae*

### Essink, K., Oost, A.P., Streurman, H.J. & Van der Plicht, J., 2017. Are medieval *Mya arenaria* (Mollusca; Bivalvia) in the Netherlands also clams before Columbus?. *Netherlands Journal of Geosciences*, 96(1), 9-16. doi:10.1017/njg.2016.17

Høpner Petersen, G.H., 1999. Five recent *Mya* species, including three new species and their fossil connections. *Polar Biology*, 22, 322-328.

Yonge, C.M., 1982. Ligamental structure in Mactracea and Myacea (Mollusca: Bivalvia). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 62, 171-186.

### *2.26.8.55 ## Corbulidae*

### Carlton, J.T., Thompson, J.K., Schemel, L.E. & Nichols, F.H., 1990. Remarkable invasion of San Francisco Bay (California, USA) by the Asian clam *Potamocorbula amurensis*. I. Introduction and dispersal. *Marine Ecology Progress Series*, 66, 81-94.

### Owada, M., Kasai, Y., Sato, S.I. & Hong, J.S., 2013. Shell morphology and genetic characteristics of *Corbula* (*Potamocorbula*) spp. (Bivalvia: Corbulidae) from the waters adjacent to Japan, Korea and San Francisco Bay. *Aquatic Biology*, 19(3), 297-305. doi: 10.3354/ab00539

### *2.26.8.56 ## Pholadidae*

Holmes, A.M., Fenwick, D., Gainey, P. & Williams, T., 2015. *Martesia fragilis* Verrill & Bush, 1895 in the North-east Atlantic. Overlooked and a recent new discovery. *Journal of Conchology*, 42(2), 183-188.

### *2.26.8.57 ## Xylophagaidae*

### *2.26.8.58 ## Teredinidae*

### Appelqvist, C., Havenhand, J., & Toth, G., 2015. Distribution and abundance of teredinid recruits along the Swedish coast – are shipworms invading the Baltic Sea? *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 95(4), 783-790. doi:10.1017/S0025315414001830

Borges, L.M.S, Merckelbach, L.M., Sampaio, Í., Cragg, S.M., 2014. Diversity, environmental requirements, and biogeography of bivalve wood-borers (Teredinidae) in European coastal waters. *Frontiers in Zoology*, 11, 1-13.

Borges, L.M.S, & Merckelbach, L.M., 2018. *Lyrodus mersinensis* sp. nov. (Bivalvia: Teredinidae) another cryptic species in the *Lyrodus pedicellatus* (Quatrefages, 1849) complex. *Zootaxa*, 4442(3), 441-457.

Oliver, P.G., Wood, H. & Holmes, A.M., 2009. First British record of the shipworm *Uperotus* (Bivalvia: Teredinidae) from driftwood on the Llyn, Wales. *Journal of Conchology*, 39(6), 681-682.

Treneman, N.C., Borges, L.M.S, Shipway, J.R., Raupach, M.J., Altermark, B. & Carlton, J.T., 2018. A molecular phylogeny of wood-borers (Teredinidae) from Japanese tsunami marine debris. *Aquatic Invasions*, 13(1), 101-112.

Turner, R.D., 1966. *A survey and illustrated catalogue of the Teredinidae*. The Museum of Comparative Zoology, Harvard University, Cambridge, Massachusetts, 265pp.

### *2.26.8.59 ## Gastrochaenidae*

### Owen, N.J.W., 2021. *Rocellaria dubia*, the flask shell or shotgun 'piddock'. Or: little things can make a big difference. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 16, 41-48.

### Owen, N.J.W., 2021. Notes on the identity and ecology of *Rocellaria dubia* (Bivalvia: Gastrochaenidae). *Journal of Conchology*, 44(3), 257-266.

### *2.26.8.60 ## Hiatellidae*

### Laakkonen, H.M., Strelkov, P. & Väinölä, R., 2015. Molecular lineage diversity and inter-oceanic biogeographical history in *Hiatella* (Mollusca, Bivalvia). Zoologica Scripta, 44, 383-402.

### *2.26.8.61 ## Pharidae*

Dansey, P., 2010. *Ensis* revisited: an update on distinguishing *Ensis minor* from *Ensis siliqua*. *Mollusc World*, 24, 10-11.

Gollasch, S., Kerckhof, F., Craeymeersch, J., Goulletquer, P., Jensen, K., Jelmert, A. & Minchin, D., 2015. Alien Species Alert: *Ensis directus*. Current status of invasions by the marine bivalve *Ensis directus. ICES Cooperative Research Report* 323, 32 pp.

### Gunnarsson, K., Sveinsson, S., Gíslason, D., Malmquist, H.J., Micael, J. & Gíslason, S., 2023. Mollusc on the move; first record of the Newfoundland's razor clam, *Ensis terranovensis* Vierna & Martínez-Lage, 2012 (Mollusca; Pharidae) outside its native range. *BioInvasions Records*, 12(3), 765-774. https://doi.org/10. 3391/bir.2023.12.3.12

### Raven, H., 2015. *Ensis directus* (Conrad, 1843) van Noordwest Spanje. *Spirula*, 402, 33-35.

Saeedi, H., Dennis, T.E., & Costello, M.J., 2017. Bimodal latitudinal species richness and high endemicity of razor clams (Mollusca). *Journal of Biogeography*, 44, 592-604.

Urk, R.M., van, 1964. The genus *Ensis* in Europe. *Basteria*, 28, 13-44.

Urk, R.M., van, 1987. *Ensis americanus* (Binney) (Syn. *E. directus* auct. Non Conrad) a recent introduction from Atlantic North-America. *Journal of Conchology*, 32, 329-333.

Varela, M., Martínez-Lage, A. & González-Tizón, A.M., 2012. Genetic heterogeneity in natural beds of the razor clam *Ensis siliqua* revealed by microsatellites. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 92(1), 171-177.

Vierna, J., Cuperus, J., Martínez-Lage, A., Jansen, J.M., Perina, A., Van Pelt, H. & González-Tizón, A.M., 2014. Species delimitation and DNA barcoding of Atlantic *Ensis* (Bivalvia, Pharidae). *Zoologica Scripta*, 43, 161-171.

### Vierna, J., Jensen, K.T., González-Tizón, A.M. & Martínez-Lage, A., 2012. Population genetic analysis of *Ensis directus* unveils high genetic variation in the introduced range and reveals a new species from the NW Atlantic. *Marine Biology*, 159, 2209-2227.

### Vierna, J., Cuperus, J., Martínez-Lage, A., Jansen, J.M., Perina, A., Van Pelt, H. & González-Tizón, A.M., 2014. Species delimitation and DNA barcoding of Atlantic *Ensis* (Bivalvia, Pharidae). *Zoologica Scripta*, 43(2), 161-171.

#### *2.26.8.62 ## Solenidae*

Saeedi, H., Dennis, T.E., & Costello, M.J., 2017. Bimodal latitudinal species richness and high endemicity of razor clams (Mollusca). *Journal of Biogeography*, 44, 592-604.

#### *2.26.8.63 ## Thraciidae*

Allen, J.A., 1961. The British species of *Thracia* (Eulamellibranchia). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 41, 723-735.

Soot-Ryen, T., 1941. Northern pelecypods in the collection of Tromsø Museum. I. Order Anomalodesmacea, families Pholadomyidae, Thraciidae and Periplomatidae. *Tromsø Museums Arshefter, Naturhistorisk Avd.*, 17(1), 1-4, 10 plates.

#### *2.26.8.64 ## Periplomatidae*

Soot-Ryen, T., 1941. Northern pelecypods in the collection of Tromsø Museum. I. Order Anomalodesmacea, families Pholadomyidae, Thraciidae and Periplomatidae. *Tromsø Museums Arshefter, Naturhistorisk Avd.*, 17(1), 1-4, 10 plates.

### *2.26.8.65 ## Poromyidae*

Allen, J.A. & Morgan, R.E., 1981. The functional morphology of Atlantic deep water species of the families Cuspidariidae and Poromyidae (Bivalvia): an analysis of the evolution of the septibranch condition. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London, Series B, Biological Sciences*, 294, 413-546.

### *2.26.8.66 ## Pholadomyidae*

Soot-Ryen, T., 1941. Northern pelecypods in the collection of Tromsø Museum. I. Order Anomalodesmacea, families Pholadomyidae, Thraciidae and Periplomatidae. *Tromsø Museums Arshefter, Naturhistorisk Avd.*, 17(1), 1-4, 10 plates.

### *2.26.8.67 ## Verticordiidae*

Allen, J.A. & Turner, J.F., 1974. On the functional morphology of the family Verticordiidae (Bivalvia) with descriptions of new species from the abyssal Atlantic. *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London, Series B, Biological Sciencies*, 268, 401-532.

### Delongueville, C., Scaillet, R., Ólafsdóttir, S.H. & Pálsson, J., 2016. First record of *Halicardia flexuosa* (Verrill & Smith, 1881) (Bivalvia: Verticordiidae) alive in Icelandic waters. *Novapex (Jodoigne)*, 17(2-3), 55-58.

### *2.26.8.68 ## Cuspidariidae*

Allen, J.A., 2011. Descriptions of new deep-water species of the family Cuspidariidae (Mollusca: Bivalvia) and including a bibliography of the known species from the Atlantic. *Journal of Conchology*, 40(4), 428-445.

Castillo, S. & Ramil, F.A., 2018. A new species of *Cuspidaria* (Mollusca: Bivalvia: Anomalodesmata) from the Mauritanian deep continental margin (North-Eastern Atlantic). *Journal of Conchology*, 43(2), 135-140.

### *2.26.9 Cephalopoda*

Bello, G., 2011. Invalidity of the nominal species *Sepietta petersii* (Steenstrup 1887) and nomenclatural revision of the genus *Sepietta* Naef 1912 (Cephalopoda: Sepiolidae). *Journal of Conchology*, 40(5), 549-558.

Bello, G., 2013. Description of a new sepioline species, *Sepiola bursadhaesa* n. sp. (Cephalopoda: Sepiolidae), from the Catalan Sea, with remarks and identification key for the *Sepiola atlantica* group. *Scientia Marina* 77(3), 489-499.

Collins, M.A. & Henriques, C., 2000. A revision of the family Stauroteuthidae (Octopoda: Cirrata) with redescriptions of *Staroteuthis syrtensis* and *S. gilchristi*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 80(4), 685-697.

Collins, M.A., Lordan, C., Flannery, K., Quigley, D.T.G. & Howard, F.G., 1997. New records of cephalopods caught in Irish and Scottish waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 77(2), 561-564. doi:10.1017/S0025315400071873

Collins, M.A., Yau, C., Allcock, L. & Thurston, M.H., 2001. Distribution of deep-water benthic and bentho-pelagic cephalopods from the north-east Atlantic. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 81(1), 105-117.

De Heij, A. & Goud J., 2010. *Sepiola tridens* spec. nov., an overlooked species (Cephalopoda, Sepiolidae) living in the North Sea and north-eastern Atlantic Ocean. *Basteria*, 74(1-3), 51-62.

Frandsen, R.P. & Zumholz, K., 2004. *Cephalopods in Greenland waters – a field guide*. Pinngortitaleriffik, Greenland Institute of Natural Resources, Technical report no. 58.

Guerra, A., Gonzalez, A.F., Dawe, E.G. & Rocha, F., 2004. Records of giant squid in the north-eastern Atlantic, and two records of male *Architeuthis* sp. off the Iberian Peninsula. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 84(2), 427-431.

ICES, 2015. Jereb, P., Allcock, A.L., Lefkaditou, E., Piatkowski, U., Hastie, L.C. & Pierce, G.J. (Eds.), 2015. *Cephalopod biology and fisheries in Europe: II. species accounts*. ICES Cooperative Research Report No.325, 360pp.

Laptikhovsky, V. & Ourens, R., 2017. *Identification guide for shelf cephalopods in the UK waters (North Sea, the English Channel, Celtic and Irish Seas)*. Centre for the Environment, Fisheries and Aquaculture Science (CEFAS), UK, Ver.2, 15.09.2017, 32pp.

Santos, M.B., Pierce, G.J., González, A.F., Santos, F., Vázquez, M.A., Santos, M.A. & Collins, M.A., 2001. First records of *Taningia danae* (Cephalopda: Octopoteuthidae) in Galician waters (north-west Spain) and in Scottish waters (UK). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 81(2), 355-356.

Rodrigues, M., Garcí, M.E., Troncoso, J.S., & Guerra, A., 2010. Burying behaviour in the bobtail squid *Sepiola atlantica* (Cephalopoda: Sepiolidae). *Italian Journal of Zoology*, 77(2), 247-251.

Rottermund, N. & Guerrero-Kommritz, J., 2010. Taxonomy and biogeography of the genus *Heteroteuthis* (Mollusca: Cephalopoda) in the Atlantic Ocean. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 90(2), 367-390.

Sweeney, M.J., Roper, C.F.E., Mangold, K.M., Clarke, M.R. & Boletzky, S.V., (eds.), 1992. "Larval" and juvenile cephalopods: A manual for their identification. *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 513, i-viii + 282.

Vecchione, M., Roper, C.F.E. & Sweeney, M.J., 1989. *Marine flora and fauna of the eastern United States. Mollusca: Cephalopoda*. NOAA Technical Report NMFS 73.

## 2.27 Brachiopoda

### Álvarez, F. & Emig, C.C., 2005. *Lophophorata, Brachiopoda*. In: Álvarez, F., Emig, C.C., Roldán, C. & Viétez, J.M. *Lophophorata, Phoronida, Brachiopoda*. Fauna Ibérica, 27. Ramos, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 57-207.

### Hansen, J., 2024. Brachiopods of the northern North Atlantic and Arctic, with a focus on Norwegian fauna. *Fauna norvegica*, 43, 12-68.

Howard, C., Brunton, C. & Curry, G.B., 1979. *British Brachiopods*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 17. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by Academic Press, London, New York, Toronto, Sydney, San Francisco, 64pp.

Logan, A., Bianchi, C.N., Morri, C. & Zibrowius, H., 2004. The present-day Mediterranean brachiopod fauna: diversity, life habits, biogeography and paleobiogeography. *Scientia Marina*, 68 (Suppl.1), 163-170.

Logan, A., MacKinnon, D.I. & Phorson, J.E., 1997. Morphology, distribution, life habits and phylogenetic affinities of the recent brachiopod *Gwynia capsula* (Jeffreys). *Marine Ecology*, 18(3), 239-252.

Martínez, F.A., Emig, C.C., Cornejo, C.R. & Viétiez, J.M., 2005. *Lophophorata, Phoronida, Brachiopoda*. In: Fauna Ibérica, 27. Ramos, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 276 pp.

Phorson, J. E.,1986. Brachiopods on the Pembrokeshire coast. *Porcupine Newsletter*, 3(8), 212-213.

Phorson, J. E., 1988. Small brachiopods. *Porcupine Newsletter*, 4(2), 32-34.

### Reynell, A., 1909. The Brachiopoda collected by the "Huxley" from the north side of the Bay of Biscay, in August, 1906. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 8(4), 392-393. doi:10.1017/S0025315400073653

Thomsen, E., 2005. Brachiopod-substrate relationships on the continental shelf of the Faroe Islands (NE Atlantic). *Biofar Proceedings*, 2005, 195-201.

### Wesenberg-Lund, E., 1941. Brachiopoda. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 4(13), 1-17, pl. 1.

## 2.28 Cycliophora

Funch, P., & Kristensen, R.M. 1995. Cycliophora is a new phylum with affinities to Entoprocta and Ectoprocta. *Nature*, 378, 711-714.

Kristensen, R.M., 2002. An introduction to Loricifera, Cycliophora, and Micrognathozoa. *Integrative and Comparative Biology*, 42, 641-651.

Obst, M., Funch, P., & Kristensen, R.M., 2006. A new species of Cycliophora from the mouthparts of the American lobster, *Homarus americanus* (Nephropidae, Decapoda). *Organisms, Diversity & Evolution*, 6, 83-97.

## 2.29 Phoronida

Emig, C.C., 1979. *British and other phoronids*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 13. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by Academic Press, London, New York, San Fransisco, 57pp.

Emig, C.C., 1982. The biology of Phoronida. *Advances in Marine Biology*, 19, 1-89.

### Emig, C.C., Roldán, C. & Viétez, J.M., 2005. *Lophophorata, Phoronida*. In: Álvarez, F., Emig, C.C., Roldán, C. & Viétez, J.M. *Lophophorata, Phoronida, Brachiopoda*. Fauna Ibérica, 27. Ramos, M.A. et al. (Eds). Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales. CSIC. Madrid, 19-56.

Harmer, S.F., 1917. On *Phoronis ovalis*, Streathill Wright. *Quarterly Journal of Microscopical Science*, 62, 115-148.

### Temereva, E.N. & Neklyudov, B.V., 2018. A new phoronid species, *Phoronis savinkini* sp. n., from the South China Sea and an analysis of the taxonomic diversity of Phoronida. *Biology Bulletin*, 45(7), 617-639. https://doi.org/10.1134/s1062359018070154

## 2.30 Bryozoa

### *2.30.1 ## Bryozoa - General*

### Arenas, F., Bishop, J.D.D., Carlton, J.T., Dyrynda, P.J., Farnham, W.F., Gonzalez, D.J., Jacobs, M.W., Lambert, C., Lambert, G., Nielsen, S.E., Pederson, J.A., Porter, J.S., Ward, S. & Wood, C.A., 2006. Alien species and other notable records from a rapid assessment survey of marinas on the south coast of England. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 86 (6), 1329-1338. doi: 10.1017/S0025315406014354

### Carter, M.C., Gordon, D.P. & Gardner, J.P.A., 2010. Polymorphism and vestigiality: comparative anatomy and morphology of bryozoan avicularia. *Zoomorphology*, 129, 195-211. DOI 10.1007/s00435-010-0113-9

### Cook, P.L., 1981. The potential of minute bryozoan colonies in the analysis of deep sea sediments. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 22, 89-106.

### De Blauwe, H., 2009. *Mosdiertjes van de Zuidelijke bocht van de Noordzee: Determinatiewerk voor België en Nederland*. Vlaams Instituut voor de Zee (VLIZ), Oostende, 445 pp. ISBN 978-90-812-9003-6.

### d'Hondt, J.-L. 1983. Nouvelle contribution à l'étude des Bryozoaires Eurystomes bathyaux et abyssaux de l'Océan Atlantique. *Bulletin du Muséum national d'histoire naturelle, Series 4*, 5(A1), 73-79.

### Evseeva, O.Y. & Dvoretsky, A.G., 2023. Shallow-water bryozoan communities in a glacier fjord of West Svalbard, Norway: Species composition and effects of environmental factors. *Biology*, 12(2), 185, 1-19. https://doi.org/10.3390/ biology12020185

Faasse, M., Coolen, J., Gittenberger, A. & Schrieken, N., 2016. Nieuwe mosdiertjes van noordzeewrakken (Bryozoa). *Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen*, 43-48.

### McCann, L.D., Hitchcock, N.G., Winston, J.E. & Ruiz, G.M., 2007. Non-native bryozoans in coastal embayments of the southern United States: new records for the western Atlantic. *Bulletin of Marine Science*, 80(2), 319-342.

### Reverter-Gil, O. & Souto, J., 2015. Redescription of some species of Bryozoa described by J. Jullien and L. Calvet in the NE Atlantic. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 157, 1-17.

### Reverter-Gil, Ó. & Souto, J., 2023. New and non-indigenous species of Bryozoa from Iberian waters. *European journal of taxonomy*, 885, 33-64. https://doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2023.885.2187

### Reverter-Gil, O., Souto, J. & Pulpeiro, E.F., 2014. Annotated checklist of Recent marine Bryozoa from continental Portugal. *Nova Acta Cientifica Compostelana*, 21, 1-55.

### Reverter-Gil, O., Souto, J. & Trigo, J.E., 2019. Novos datos de Briozoos en Galicia (NW España). *Nova Acta Científica Compostelana*, 26, 1-34.

Rouse, S., Loxton, J., Jones, M.E.S. & Porter, J.S., 2018. A checklist of marine bryozoan taxa in Scottish sea regions. *ZooKeys*, 787, 135-149..

Ryland, J.S., 1962. Biology and identification of intertidal Polyzoa. *Field Studies*, 1(4), 33-51.

Ryland, J.S., 1963. Systematic and biological studies on Polyzoa (Bryozoa) from western Norway. *Sarsia*, 14(1), 1-59.

Ryland, J.S., 1974. A revised key for the identification of intertidal Bryozoa (Polyzoa). *Field Studies*, 4, 77-86.

Ryland, J.S., 1986. *A key for the identification of British intertidal Bryozoa*. AIDGAP, Field Studies Council.

### Souto, J., Ramalhosa, P., Ferrario, J., Png-Gonzalez, L., Álvarez, S., Gestoso, I., Nogueira, N. & Canning-Clode, J., 2023. New species and new records of bryozoan species from fouling communities in the Madeira Archipelago (NE Atlantic). *Marine Biodiversity*, 53(4), 49, 1-29. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12526-023-01355-y

### *2.30.2 ## Cyclostomatida*

Hayward P.J., & Ryland, J.S., 1985. *Cyclostome bryozoans*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species.* Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 34. Published for the Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water-Sciences Association by E.J. Brill/ Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, Köln, København, 147pp.

Taylor, P.D. & Zatoń, M., 2008. Taxonomy of the bryozoan genera *Oncousoecia*, *Microeciella* and *Eurystrotos* (Cyclostomata: Oncousoeciidae). *Journal of Natural History*, 42(39-40), 2557-2574.

### Ryland, J.S., 1967. Crisiidae (Polyzoa) from western Norway. *Sarsia*, 29(1), 269-282.

### *2.30.3 ## Ctenostomatida*

### Beukhof, E.D., Coolen, J.W., van der Weide, B.E., Cuperus, J., de Blauwe, H. & Lust, J., 2016. Records of five bryozoan species from offshore gas platforms rare for the Dutch North Sea. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 9, 1-9. DOI 10.1186/s41200-016-0086-6

### Decker, S.H., Hirose, M., Lemer, S., Kuklinski, P., Spencer, H.G., Smith, A.M. & Schwaha, T., 2023. Boring bryozoans: an investigation into the endolithic bryozoan family Penetrantiidae. *Organisms Diversity & Evolution*, 23(4), 743-785. https://doi.org/10.1007/s13127-023-00612-z

### Denisenko, N.V., 2009. The new species and new records of rare ctenostome bryozoans of the genus *Alcyonidium* in the Russian Arctic Seas. *Proceedings of Zoological Institute of RAS*, 313(4), 419-426.

### d'Hondt, J.L., 1975. Bryozoaires cténostomes bathyaux et abyssaux de l'Atlantique Nord. *Travaux et Documents des Laboratoires de Géologie de Lyon*, 3(2), 311-333.

### d'Hondt, J.L., 2014. Addendum et corrigendum aux “Tabular keys for identification of the Recent ctenostomatous Bryozoa” (1983). *Bulletin de la Société zoologique de France*, 139(1-4), 143-197.

### d'Hondt, J.L., 2021. Brève chronique du genre *Alcyonidium* Lamouroux, 1813, Bryozoaires, Cténostomes. *Bulletin de la Societe Zoologique de France*, 146(2), 75-86

### d'Hondt, J.L. & Faasse, M.A., 2006. A new *Arachnidium* species, *Arachnidium lacourti* spec. nov. (Bryozoa: Ctenostomona), from the coast of The Netherlands. *Zoologische Mededelingen*, 80(1), 87-90.

### d’Hondt, J.L. & Hayward, P.J., 1981. Nouvelles récoltes de Bryozoaires Cténostomes bathyaux et abyssaux. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 22(3), 267-283.

### Franzén, Å. & Sandberg, L., 2001. *Arachnoidea dhondti*, a new species of bryozoan from the North Atlantic (Bryozoa, Ctenostomata). *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 42, 189-195. http://www.sb-roscoff.fr/cbm/article.htm?execution=e6s1

### Gautier, Y., 1961. Nouveau genre et nouvelle espèce de Bryozoaire Cténostome *Triticellopsis tissieri*. *Revue des Travaux de l'Institut des Pêches Maritimes*, 25(3), 345-350.

Gray, J.S., 1971. Occurrence of the aberrant Bryozoan *Monobryozoan ambulans* Remane, off the Yorkshire Coast. *Journal of Natural History*, 5, 113-117.

Hayward, P.J., 1985. *Ctenostome bryozoans*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species.* Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 33. Published for the Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E.J. Brill/ Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, Köln, København, 169pp.

Hayward, P.J. & Erséus, C., 1980. Morphology and distribution of *Aethozoon pellucida* (Bryozoa, Ctenostomata). *Sarsia,* 65, 243-248.

Porter, J.S., 2004. Morphological and genetic characteristics of erect subtidal species of *Alcyonidium* (Ctenostomata: Bryozoa). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 84(1), 243-252.

### Reverter-Gil, O. & Fernández-Pulpeiro, E., 2006. Does *Nolella pusilla* (Bryozoa: Ctenostomatida) actually exist?. *Cahiers de biologie marine*, 47(3), 237-242.

Ryland, J.S. & Porter, J.S., 2000. *Alcyonidium reticulum* sp. nov., a common intertidal bryozoan from south-west Britain. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 80, 563-564.

Waeschenbach, A., Vieira, L.M., Reverter-Gil, O., Souto-Derungs, J., Nascimento, K.B. & Fehlauer-Ale, K.H., 2015. A phylogeny of Vesiculariidae (Bryozoa, Ctenostomata) supports synonymization of three genera and reveals possible cryptic diversity. *Zoologica Scripta*, 44(6), 667-683.

### *2.30.4 ## Cheilostomatida*

#### *2.30.4.1 ## Cheilostomatida – General*

Berning, B., 2013. New and little-known Cheilostomata (Bryozoa, Gymnolaemata) from the NE Atlantic. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 44, 1-25.

### Berning, B., & Spencer Jones, M., 2023. Revision of the Cheilostomatida (Bryozoa) collected during the HMS 'Challenger' Expedition (1872–1876) in the central North Atlantic. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 103, E32. doi:10.1017/S0025315423000231

De Blauwe, H., 2006. Bryozoa on shells from the Kwintenbank, Southern Bight of the North Sea (Belgium). *Bulletin van het Koninklijk Belgisch Instituut voor Natuurwetenschappen. Biologie*, 76, 125-138.

Denisenko, N.V., 2018. New Cheilostomata (Bryozoa) species from sublittoral and bathyal zones off the Faroe Islands, with some comments on allied taxa. *Zootaxa*, 4375(1), 116.

### Hayward, P.J., 1979. Deep water Bryozoa from the coasts of Spain and Portugal. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 20(1), 59-75.

### Hayward, P.J., 1981. The Cheilostomata (Bryozoa) of the deep sea. Galathea Report. *Scientific Results of the Danish Deep-Sea Expedition around the world (1950-52)*, 15, 21-68.

Hayward, P.J., 1994. New species and new records of cheilostomatous Bryozoa from the Faroe Islands, collected by BIOFAR, *Sarsia*, 79(3), 181-206.

Hayward P.J., & Hansen, K.B., 1999. Three newly recognized cheilostomate bryozoans from the British sea area. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 79, 917-921.

### Hayward, P.J. & McKinney, F.K., 2002. Northern Adriatic Bryozoa from the vicinity of Rovinj, Croatia. *Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History*, 270, 1-139.

Porter, J., 2012. *Seasearch guide to bryozoans and hydroids of Britain and Ireland*. Marine Conservation Society, Ross-on-Wye, 143pp.

Porter, J.S., Nunn, J.D., Ryland, J.S., Minchin, D. & Spencer Jones, M.E., 2017. The status of non-native bryozoans on the north coast of Ireland. *BioInvasions Records*, 6(4), 321-330.

Reverter-Gil, O., Souto, J. & Fernández-Pulpeiro, E., 2009. Three new species of Iberian cheilostomate Bryozoa. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 89(7), 1499-1509.

### Reverter-Gil, O. & Souto, J., 2021. Two new species of cheilostomate Bryozoa from Iberian waters. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 760, 16-31. https://doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2021.760.1437

Reverter-Gil, O., Souto, J. & Fernández-Pulpeiro, E., 2012. New and little known species of Bryozoa from Iberian Atlantic waters. *Zoosystema* 34(1), 157-170.

### Souto, J., Berning, B. & Ostrovsky, A.N., 2016. Systematics and diversity of deep-water Cheilostomata (Bryozoa) from Galicia Bank (NE Atlantic). *Zootaxa*, 4067(4), 401-459. ttp://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4067.4.1

Wasson, B. & De Blauwe, H., 2014. Two new records of cheilostome Bryozoa from British waters. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 7, e123, 1-4.

### *2.30.4.2 ## 'Anasca'*

### Almeida, A.C., Souza, F.B. & Vieira, L.M., 2018. A new species of *Cellaria* (Bryozoa: Cheilostomata) from northeastern Brazil, with a tabular identification key to the Atlantic species. *Zoologia.* 35, 1-7. https://doi.org/10.3897/zoologia.35.e24571

Alvarez, J.A., 1990. *Membranipora arborescens* (Bryozoa: Cheilostomida): a new record in the Bay of Biscay. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 70(4), 717-919.

### Berning, B., 2013. New and little-known Cheilostomata (Bryozoa, Gymnolaemata) from the NE Atlantic. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 44, 1-25. http:/dx.doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2013.44

### Berning, B., Jones, M.E.S. & Vieira, L.M., 2021. Revision of the European species of the genus *Hincksina* Norman, 1903 (Bryozoa, Cheilostomatida, Flustridae). *Zootaxa*, 5081(3), 333-352. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.5081.3.2

### Beukhof, E.D., Coolen, J.W., van der Weide, B.E., Cuperus, J., de Blauwe, H. & Lust, J., 2016. Records of five bryozoan species from offshore gas platforms rare for the Dutch North Sea. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 9, 1-9. DOI 10.1186/s41200-016-0086-6

### De Blauwe, H., 2017. *Biflustra grandicella* (Canu & Bassler, 1929) een warmteminnend mosdiertje (Bryozoa, Cheilostomata), nieuw voor Nederland en Europa. *De Strandvlo: Driemaandelijks Tijdschrift van De Strandwerkgroep België*, 37(1), 7-17.

### Cook, P.L., 2001. Notes on the genera *Nordgaardia* and *Uschakovia* (Bryozoa: Bugulidae). *Memoirs of Museum Victoria*, 58(2), 215-222.

Cook, P.L. & Hayward, P.J., 1966. The development of *Conopeum seurati* (Canu) and some other species of membraniporine Polyzoa. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 7, 437-443.

Cook, E.J., Stehlíková, J., Beveridge, C.M., Burrows, M.T., De Blauwe, H. & Faasse, M., 2013. Distribution of the invasive bryozoan *Tricellaria inopinata* in Scotland and a review of its European expansion. *Aquatic Invasions*, 8(3), 281-288.

De Blauwe, H., 2005. A new species of *Caulibugula* (Bryozoa: Cheilostomatida) from France. *Bulletin van het Koninklijk Belgisch Instituut voor Natuurwetenschappen, Biologie*, 75, 81-87.

De Blauwe, H. & Faasse, M.A., 2001. Extension of the range of two bryozoans *Tricellaria inopinata* and *Bugula simplex* in the north-east Atlantic ocean. *Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen*, 14, 103-112.

Denisenko, H.B., 2018. A new species of the genus *Hincksina* (Bryozoa: Cheilostomatida: Flustridae) from the Faroe Islands slope [Новый вид рода Hincksina (Bryozoa: Cheilostomatida: Flustridae) из батиали Фарерских островов]. *Zoosystematica Rossica*, 27(2), 224-228.

Dyrynda, P.E.J., Fairall, V.R., Occhipinti Ambrogi, A. & d'Hondt, J.-L., 2000. The distribution, origins and taxonomy of *Tricellaria inopinata* d'Hondt and Occhipinti Ambrogi, 1985, an invasive bryozoan new to the Atlantic. *Journal of Natural History*, 34, 1993-2006.

### Gordon, D.P., 1982. The genera of the Chaperiidae (Bryozoa). *New Zealand Journal of Zoology*, 9(1), 1-23. DOI: 10.1080/03014223.1982.10423832

Grischenko, A.V., Mawatari, S.F. & Taylor, P.D., 2000. Systematics and phylogeny of the cheilostome bryozoan *Doryporella*. *Zoologica Scripta*, *29,* 247-264.

Hayward, P.J. & Ryland, J.S., 1998. *Cheilostomatous Bryozoa Part 1: Aeteoidea – Cribilinoidea*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 10. (Second Edition) Published for the Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 366pp.

Kelso, A. & Jackson, P.N.W., 2012. Invasive bryozoans in Ireland: first record of *Watersipora subtorquata* (d'Orbigny, 1852) and an extension of the range of *Tricellaria inopinata* d'Hondt and Occhipinti Ambrogi, 1985. *BioInvasions Records*, 1(3), 209-214.

Kuklinski, P. & Taylor, P.D., 2006. A new genus and some cryptic species of Arctic and boreal calloporid cheilostome bryozoans. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 86(05), 1035-1046.

Kuklinski, P., Taylor, P.D., Denisenko, N.V. & Berning, B., 2013. Atlantic origin of the Arctic biota? Evidence from phylogenetic and biogeographical analysis of the cheilostome bryozoan genus *Pseudoflustra*. *PLoS ONE*, 8(3), e59152. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0059152.

Nikulina, E.A., 2007. *Einhornia*, a new genus for electrids formerly classified as the *Electra crustulenta* species group (Bryozoa, Cheilostomata). *Schriften des Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereins für Schleswig-Holstein*, 69, 29-40.

### Nikulina, E.A., 2008. Taxonomy and ribosomal DNA-based phylogeny of the *Electra crustulenta* species group (Bryozoa: Cheilostomata) with revision of Borg's varieties and description of *Electra moskvikvendi* sp. nov. from the western Baltic Sea. *Organisms Diversity & Evolution*, 8(3), 215-229.

### Nikulina, E.A., De Blauwe, H. & Reverter-Gil, O., 2013. Molecular phylogenetic analysis confirms the species status of *Electra verticillata* (Ellis and Solander, 1786). *Bryozoan Studies*, 2010, 217-236.

Rosso, A., 2002. *Amphiblestrum* Gray, 1848 (Bryozoa Cheilostomatida) from the Atlantic-Mediterranean area, with description of a new species. *Journal of Natural History*, 36(12), 1489-1508.

Rosso A. & Taylor P.D., 2002. A new anascan cheilostome bryozoan from Icelandic deep waters and its uniserial colony growth pattern. *Sarsia*, 87, 35-46.

Ryland, J.S., Bishop, J.D.D., Blauwe, H. de, Nagar, A.E., Minchin, D., Wood, C.A. & Yunnie, A.L.E., 2011. Alien species of *Bugula* (Bryozoa) along the Atlantic coasts of Europe. Aquatic Invasions, 6(1), 17-31.

Ryland, J.S. & Hayward, P.J., 1977. *British Anascan Bryozoans. Cheilostomata: Anasca*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species.* Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 10, Published for the Linnean Society of London by Academic Press, London, New York, San Francisco, 188 pp.

Souto, J., Nascimento, K.B., Reverter-Gil, O. & Vieira, L.M., 2018. Dismantling the *Beania magellanica* (Busk, 1852) species complex (Bryozoa, Cheilostomata): two new species from European waters. *Marine Biodiversity*, 49(3), 1505-1518.

Vieira, L.M. & Spencer Jones, M.E., 2012. The identity of *Sertularia reptans* Linnaeus, 1758 (Bryozoa, Candidae). *Zootaxa*, 3563, 26-42.

Vieira, L.M., Spencer Jones, M.E., Winston, J.E., Migotto, A.E. & Marques, A.C., 2014. Evidence for polyphyly of the genus *Scrupocellaria* (Bryozoa: Candidae) based on a phylogenetic analysis of morphological characters. *PLoS ONE*, 9(4), e95296.

#### *2.30.4.3 ## 'Ascophora'*

Alvarez, J.A., 1992. *Fenestrulina asturiasensis* sp. nov. (Bryozoa: Cheilostomida) from the northern coast of the Iberian Peninsula. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 72(3), 727-730.

### Berning, B., 2013. New and little-known Cheilostomata (Bryozoa, Gymnolaemata) from the NE Atlantic. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 44, 1-25. http:/dx.doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2013.44

### Berning, B. & Kuklinski, P., 2008. North-east Atlantic and Mediterranean species of the genus *Buffonellaria* (Bryozoa, Cheilostomata): implications for biodiversity and biogeography. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 152(3), 537-566.

### Berning, B., Tilbrook, K.J. & Rosso, A., 2008. Revision of the north-eastern Atlantic and Mediterranean species of the genera *Herentia* and *Therenia* (Bryozoa: Cheilostomata). *Journal of Natural History*, 42(21-22), 1509-1547.

### Berning, B., Harmelin, J.-G. & Bader, B., 2017. New Cheilostomata (Bryozoa) from NE Atlantic seamounts, islands, and the continental slope: evidence for deep-sea endemism. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 347, 1-51. https://doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2017.347

### Beukhof, E.D., Coolen, J.W., van der Weide, B.E., Cuperus, J., de Blauwe, H. & Lust, J., 2016. Records of five bryozoan species from offshore gas platforms rare for the Dutch North Sea. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 9, 1-9. DOI 10.1186/s41200-016-0086-6

César-Aldariz, J., Fernández-Pulpeiro, E. & Reverter-Gil, O., 1999. A new species of the genus *Celleporella* (Bryozoan: Cheilostomatida) from the European Atlantic coast. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 79(1), 51-56.

### Gauff, R.P.M., Bouchoucha, M., Curd, A., Droual, G., Evrard, J., Gayet, N. & Nunes, F., 2023. First joint morphological and molecular detection of *Watersipora subatra* in the

Mediterranean Sea presented in an updated genus phylogeny to resolve taxonomic confusion. *Aquatic Invasions*, 18(3), 295-312. https://doi.org/10.3391/ ai.2023.18.3.108128

### Harmelin, J., 2006. The *Puellina flabellifera* species complex: a remarkable example of worldwide species radiation in cribrimorph bryozoans. *Courier Forschungsinstitut Senckenberg*, 257, 73.

### Harmelin, J.-G. & Rosso, A., 2023. On some "*Hemicyclopora*" Norman, 1894 and "*Escharella*" Gray, 1848 species (Bryozoa, Cheilostomatida) from the Atlantic-Mediterranean region. Re-examination of their generic status and description of new species and a new genus. *Zoosystema*, 45 (10), 373-407. https://doi.org/10.5252/zoosystema2023v45a10. http://zoosystema.com/45/10

Hayward, P.J. & Ryland. J.S., 1979. *British Ascophoran Bryozoans*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species.* Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 14. Published for the Linnean Society of London and the Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by Academic Press, London, New York, San Francisco, 312 pp.

Hayward, P.J. & Ryland, J.S., 1999. *Cheilostomatous Bryozoa Part 2, Hippothooidea - Celleporoidea*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 14. (Second Edition) Published for the Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and CoastalBra Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 416pp.

### Ito, M., Onishi, T. & Dick, M.H., 2015. *Cribrilina mutabilis* n. sp., an eelgrass-associated bryozoan (Gymnolaemata: Cheilostomata) with large variation in zooid morphology related to life history. *Zoological Science*, 32(5), 485-497. https://doi.org/10.2108/zs150079

Kelso, A. & Jackson, P.N.W., 2012. Invasive bryozoans in Ireland: first record of *Watersipora subtorquata* (d'Orbigny, 1852) and an extension of the range of *Tricellaria inopinata* d'Hondt and Occhipinti Ambrogi, 1985. *BioInvasions Records*, 1(3), 209-214.

Kind, B., De Blauwe, H., Faase, M. & Kuhlenkamp, R., 2015. *Schizobrachiella verrilli* (Bryozoa, Cheilostomata) new to Europe. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 8, e43, 1-6.

Kind, B. & Kuhlenkamp, R., 2018. Discovery of the non-indigenous bryozoan *Smittoidea prolifica* Osburn, 1952 near Helgoland: first record in 2011 for the German North Sea. *Marine Biodiversity*, 48, 1237-1240.

Kuklinski, P., Taylor, P.D. & Denisenko, N.V., 2007. Arctic cheilostome bryozoan species of the genus *Escharoides*. *Journal of Natural History*, 41(1-4), 219-228.

### Lombardi, C., Taylor, P.D. & Cocito, S., 2010. Systematics of the Miocene-Recent bryozoan genus *Pentapora* (Cheilostomata). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 160(1), 17-39.

Markert, A., Matsuyama, K., Rhode, S., Schupp, P. & Wehrmann, A., 2016. First record of the non-native Pacific bryozoan *Smittoidea prolifica* Osburn, 1952 at the German North Sea coast. *Marine Biodiversity*, 46(3), 717-723.

### Ramalho, L.V., López-Fé, C.M. & Rueda, J.L., 2018. Three species of *Reteporella* (Bryozoa: Cheilostomata) in a diapiric and mud volcano field of the Gulf of Cádiz, with the description

of *Reteporella victori* n. sp. *Zootaxa*, 4375(1), 90-104. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4375.1.4

### Reverter-Gil, O., Berning, B. & Souto, J., 2015. Diversity and Systematics of *Schizomavella* species (Bryozoa: Bitectiporidae) from the bathyal NE Atlantic. *PLoS ONE*, 10(10), e0139084. doi:10.1371/ journal.pone.0139084

### Rosso, A., Gerovasileiou, V. & Di Martino, E., 2020. Really onychocellids? Revisions and new findings increase the astonishing bryozoan diversity of the Mediterranean Sea. *Journal of Marine Science and Engineering*, 8(11), 904, 1-25. https://doi.org/10.3390/jmse8110904

Ryland, J.S., Holt, R., Loxton, J., Spencer Jones, M.E. & Porter, S., 2014. First occurrence of the non-native bryozoan *Schizoporella japonica* Ortmann (1890) in Western Europe. *Zootaxa*, 3780(3), 481-502.

Ryland, J.S., Blauwe, H. de, Lord, R. & Mackie, J.A., 2009. Recent discoveries of alien *Watersipora* (Bryozoa) in Western Europe, with redescriptions of species. *Zootaxa*, 2093, 43-59.

### Schüler, L., Leitinger, J., Faasse, M., Kind, B. & De Blauwe, H., 2022. First record of the recently described Korean bryozoan *Primavelans glabricollaris* Min, Chae, Yang, Noh, Lee & Seo, 2021 (Cheilostomatida: Pacificincolidae) from the north-east Atlantic. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(3), 659-666. DOI: 10.3391/bir.2022.11.3.08

### Souto, J. & Reverter-Gil, O., 2019. Identity of bryozoan species described by Jullien & Calvet from the Bay of Biscay historically attributed to *Smittia*. *Zootaxa*, 4545(1), 105-123. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4545.1.6

### Souto, J., Reverter-Gil, O. & de Blauwe, H., 2015. New and little known species of *Celleporina* Gray, 1848 (Bryozoa, Cheilostomata) from the Atlantic-Mediterranean region. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 95(4), 723-734. doi:10.1017/S0025315414001659

Tompsett, S., Porter, J. & Taylor, P.D., 2009. Taxonomy of the fouling cheilostome bryozoans, *Schizoporella unicornis*, (Johnston) and *Schizoporella errata* (Waters). *Journal of Natural History*, 43(35-36), 2227-2243.

Vieira, L.M., Spencer Jones, M.E. & Taylor, P.D., 2014. The identity of the invasive fouling bryozoan *Watersipora subtorquata* (d'Orbigny) and some other congeneric species. *Zootaxa*, 3857(2), 151-182.

Vieira, L.M., Spencer Jones, M.E. & Winston, J.E., 2013. *Cradoscrupocellaria*, a new bryozoan genus for *Scrupocellaria bertholletii* (Audouin) and related species (Cheilostomata, Candidae): taxonomy, biodiversity and distribution. *Zootaxa*, 3707(1), 1-63.

## 2.31 Echinodermata

### *2.31.1 ## Echinodermata – General*

Gage, J.D., Billett, D.S.M., Jensen, M. & Tyler, P.A., 1983. Echinoderms of the Rockall Trough and adjacent areas. I. Crinoidea, Asteroidea and Ophiuroidea. *Bulletin of the British Museum* (*Natural History*), *Zoology*, 45, 263-308.

Jangoux, M., 1987. Diseases of Echinodermata. II. Agents metazoans (Mesozoa to Bryozoa). *Diseases of Aquatic Organisms*, 2, 205-234.

Koehler, R., 1921. *Échinodermes*. Faune de France, 1. Le Chevalier, Paris, 210 pp.

Laakmann, S., Boos, K., Knebelsberger, T., Raupach, M.J. & Neumann, H., 2016. Species identification of echinoderms from the North Sea by combining morphology and molecular data. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 70, 1-18.

Madeira, P., Kroh, A., Cordeiro, R., De Frias Martins, A.M. & Ávila, S.P., 2019. The Echinoderm Fauna of the Azores (NE Atlantic Ocean). *Zootaxa,* 4639(1), 1-231.

Mortensen, T., 1927. *Handbook of the echinoderms of the British Isles*. Oxford University Press, Oxford, 471 pp.

Picton, B.E., 1993. *A Field Guide to the Shallow-water Echinoderms of the British Isles*. Marine Conservation Society, Immel Publishing, 96pp.

Southward, E.C., 1972. *Keys for the Identification of Echinodermata of the British Isles*. Marine Biological Association - Echinoderm Survey, 24 pp., (unpublished).

Southward, E.C. & Campbell, A.C., 2006. *Echinoderms*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species.* Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 56. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 272 pp.

Southward, E.C., & Picton, B.E., 2003. *Keys for the Identification of Echinodermata of the British Isles, Marine Biological Association - Echinoderm Survey*. NMBAQC Benthic Invertebrate Workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, Cullercoats, Tynemouth, Nov.2003. 20 pp., (unpublished).

Southward, E.C. & Tyler P.A., 1982. *Echinoderms. Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association - (EBSA) Echinoderm Workshop, Keys and notes*. University of Stirling, 7 - 10 Sep. 1982, 39pp., (unpublished).

### Tortonese, E., 1965. *Echinodermata*. Fauna D'Italia, Vol 6. Edizioni Calderini Bologna. 422pp.

Wilkie, I.C., 1989. *Echinodermata*. The Fauna of the Clyde Sea Area. Occasional Publication No. 6, University Marine Biological Station, Millport, 62 pp.

Wolff, W.J., 1968. The Echinodermata of the estuarine region of the rivers Rhine, Meuse, and Scheldt, with a list of species occurring in the coastal waters of the Netherlands. *Netherlands Journal of Sea Research*, 4(1), 59-85.

### *2.31.2 ## Crinoidea*

Clark, A.M., 1970. *Echinodermata Crinoidea*. Marine Invertebrates of Scandinavia, 3. Scandinavian University Press, 55 pp.

### 2.31.3 ## Asteroidea

### Artüz, M.L., *Asterias amurensis* Lutken, 1871 Denizlerimizde yeni bir istilacı tür ve dağılım alanları. *Hidrobiyoloji*, AMG.5372829-836, 17-20.

### Gabaev, D.D., 2018. Ecology of the Starfish *Asterias amurensis* (Lutken, 1871) in Russia's East. *American Journal of Marine Science*, 6(1), 1-19.

### Gale, A.S., 1987. Phylogeny and classification of the Asteroidea (Echinodermata). *Zoological Society of the Linnean Society*, 89, 107-132.

### Mah, C., Neill, K., Eléaume, M. & Foltz, D., 2014. New species and global revision of *Hippasteria* (Hippasterinae: Goniasteridae; Asteroidea; Echinodermata). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 171(2), 422-456.

Ringvold, H., 1999. Starfishes (Echinodermata, Asteroidea) new for the Faroe Islands, collected by "BIOFAR". *Sarsia*, 84, 469-472.

### Zulliger, D.E. & Lessios, H.A., 2010. Phylogenetic relationships in the genus *Astropecten* Gray (Paxillosida: Astropectinidae) on a global scale: molecular evidence for morphological convergence, species-complexes and possible cryptic speciation. *Zootaxa*, 2504, 1-19.

### 2.31.4 ## Ophiuroidea

D'yakonov, A.M., 1967. *Ophiuroids of the USSR Seas*. Translated from Russian, Israel Program for Scientific Translations, 123pp.

### Goharimanesh, M., Stöhr, S., Mirshamsi, O., Ghassemzadeh, F. & Adriaens, D., 2021. Interactive identification key to all brittle star families (Echinodermata; Ophiuroidea) leads to revised morphological descriptions. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 766, 1-63. https://doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2021.766.1483

### Gouillieux, B., Chenuil, A., Stöhr, S., Lebouazda, Z., Casamajor, M.N.D., Huguenin, L. & Sartoretto, S., 2024. Range extension and morphological variability of *Ophioderma longicaudum* (Echinodermata: Ophiuroidea) at the South-West Atlantic coast of France. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, *65*, 125-132. DOI: 10.21411/CBM.A.14268B52

Muths, D., Davoult, D., Gentil, F. & Jollivet, D., 2006. Incomplete cryptic speciation between intertidal and subtidal morphs of *Acrocnida brachiata* (Echinodermata: Ophiuroidea) in the Northeast Atlantic. *Molecular Ecology*, 15, 3303-3318.

Paterson, G.L.J., Tyler, P.A. & Gage, J.D., 1982. The taxonomy and zoogeography of the genus *Ophiocten* (Echinodermata: Ophiuroidea) in the North Atlantic Ocean. *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History)*, *Zoology*, 43(3), 109-128.

Stöhr, S. & Muths, D., 2010. Morphological diagnosis of the two genetic lineages of *Acrocnida brachiata* (Echinodermata: Ophiuroidea), with description of a new species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 90(4), 831-843. doi:10.1017/S0025315409990749

### 2.31.5 ## Echinoidea

Mortensen, T., 1903. Echinoidea (Part 1). In: *The Danish Ingolf-Expedition 1895-1896. 4(1)*. Bianco Luno, Copenhagen, 4(1), pp. 1-198.

### *2.31.6 ## Holothuroidea*

### Arumugam-Moonilal, P. & Thandar, A.S., 2023. Designation of a neotype for the dendrochirotid holothuroid, *Thyone fusus* (Müller) (Echinodermata: Holothuroidea: Dendrochirotida: Thyonidae). *Zootaxa*, 5369(4), 585-590. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.5369.4.7

Broszeit, S., Davenport, J. & McAllen, R., 2010. First documented record of *Rhabdomolgus ruber* (Echinodermata: Holothuridea) in Irish waters. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 3, 1-3.

### Clark, H.L., 1908. The apodous holothurians. A monograph of the Synaptidae and Molpadiidae. *Smithsonian Contributions to Knowledge.* 35(1732), 1-231.

### Fernández-Rodríguez, I., Arias, A., Borrell, Y., Anadón, N., Massin, C., & Acuña, J., 2018. *Psolus rufus*, a new species of sea cucumber (Holothuroidea: Psolidae) from northern Spain (Bay of Biscay). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 98(7), 1695-1702. doi:10.1017/S0025315417001138

Gage, J.D., 1985. New synaptidae (Holothuroidea: Apoda) from the Rockall Trough. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 65(1), 255-262.

### Gage, J.D. & Billett, D.S.M., 1986. The family Myriotrochidae Théel (Echinodermata: Holothurioidea) in the deep northeast Atlantic Ocean. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean society*, 88(3), 229-276.

### Heding, S.G., 1942. Holothuroidea II. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 4(13), 1-39, pls. 1-2.

Madsen, F.J., & Hansen, B., 1994. *Echinodermata Holothurioidea*. Marine Invertebrates of Scandinavia, 9. Scandinavian University Press, 143 pp.

Massin C., 2013. Redescription of *Psolus tessellatus* Koehler, 1896 (Echinodermata, Holothuroidea) with neotype designation. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 38, 1-5.

Massin, C., Appeltans, W., Van Hoey, G., Vincx, M. & Degraer, S., 2005. *Leptosynapta minuta* (Becher, 1906) (Echinodermata, Holothuroidea), a new record for Belgian marine waters. *Belgian Journal of Zoology*, 135(1), 83-86.

McKenzie, J.D., 1991. The taxonomy and natural history of north European dendrochirote holothurians (Echinodermata). *Journal of Natural History*, 25, 123-171.

### Mezali, K., Thandar, A.S. & Khodja, I., 2020. *Paraleptopentacta*, a new Mediterranean and north-west Atlantic sea cucumber genus, with the first record of *P. tergestina* n. comb. (Echinodermata: Dendrochirotida: Cucumariidae) from the north-western Algerian coast. *Zootaxa*, 4860(2), 199-210. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4860.2.3

### Mortensen, T., 1903. Echinoidea (Part 1). In: *The Danish Ingolf-Expedition 1895-1896.* 4(1). Bianco Luno, Copenhagen, 4(1), 1-193, pls 1-21.

### Mortensen, T., 1907. Echinoidea II. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 4(2), 1-200, pls. 1-19.

### Rogacheva, A., 2012. Taxonomy and distribution of the genus *Kolga* (Elpidiidae: Holothuroidea: Echinodermata). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 92(5), 1183-1193. doi:10.1017/S0025315411000427

Rowe, F.W.E., 1970. A note on the British species of cucumarians, involving the erection of two new nominal genera. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 50, 683-687.

### Smirnov, A., 1999. Some remarks on the subgenus *Oligotrochus* M. Sars, 1866 sensu Heding, 1935 (genus *Myriotrochus*, Myriotrochidae, Holothurioidea) with description of two new species. *Zoosystema*, 21(1), 13-27.

### Thandar, A. & Arumugam, P., 2022. Referral of *Thyone neofusus* Deichmann, 1941, *Thyone adinopoda* (Pawson & Miller, 1981 and *Havelockia obunca* (Lampert, 1885) to the genus *Sclerothyone* Thandar, 1990, and a replacement name for the preoccupied genus *Neothyone* Deichmann, 1941 (Echinodermata: Holothuroidea: Dendrochirotida). *Zootaxa*, 5219(1), 65-71. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.5219.1.3

### White, F. & Chapman, B., 2017. Two Anthozoa (Cnidaria) and a holothurian new to Kent. *Transactions of the Kent Field Club*, 20, 76-83.

## 2.32 Hemichordata

### *2.32.1 ## Graptolithoidea*

### Beli, E., Aglieri, G., Strano, F., Maggioni, D., Telford, M.J., Piraino, S. & Cameron, C.B., 2018. The zoogeography of extant rhabdopleurid hemichordates (Pterobranchia: Graptolithina), with a new species from the Mediterranean Sea. *Invertebrate systematics*, 32(1), 100-110. https://doi.org/10.1071/IS17021

### Gordon, D.P., Quek, Z.R., Orr, R.J., Waeschenbach, A., Huang, D., Strano, F., Ramsfjell, M.H. & Liow, L.H., 2023. Morphological diversity and a ribosomal phylogeny of Rhabdopleura (Hemichordata: Graptolithina) from the western Pacific (Singapore and New Zealand), with implications for a re-evaluation of rhabdopleurid species diversity. *Marine Biodiversity*, 53(1), 4, 1-18. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12526-022-01310-3

Tassia, M.G., Cannon, J.T., Konikoff, C.E., Shenkar, N., Halanych, K.M. & Swalla, B.J., 2016. The Global Diversity of Hemichordata. *PLOS ONE*, 11(10), e0162564.

### *2.32.2 ## Enteropneusta*

Cameron, C.B., Deland, C. & Bullock, T.H., 2010. A revision of the genus *Saccoglossus* (Hemichordata: Enteropneusta: Harrimaniidae) with taxonomic descriptions of five new species from the Eastern Pacific. *Zootaxa*, 2483, 1-22.

### Cedhagen, T. & Hansson, H.G., 2012. Biology and distribution of hemichordates (Enteropneusta) with emphasis on Harrimaniidae and description of *Protoglossus bocki* sp. nov. from Scandinavia. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 67, 251-265. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10152-012-0320-5

Deland, C., Cameron, C.B., Rao, K.P., Ritter, W.E. & Bullock, T.H., 2010. A taxonomic revision of the family Harrimaniidae (Hemichordata: Enteropneusta) with descriptions of seven species from the Eastern Pacific. *Zootaxa*, 2408, 1-30.

Faasse, M.A., 2015. De eikelworm *Saccoglossus* cf. *horsti* in de Oosterschelde (Enteropneusta). *Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen*, 44, 11-16.

Meek, A., 1922. *Glossobalanus marginatus*, a new species of Enteropneusta from the North Sea. *Quarterly Journal of Microscopical Science*, 66, 579-594.

### Osborn, K.J., Gebruk, A.V., Rogacheva, A. & Holland, N.D., 2013 An externally brooding acorn worm (Hemichordata, Enteropneusta, Torquaratoridae) from the Russian Arctic. *The Biological Bulletin*, 225, 113-123.

### Priede, I.G., Osborn, K.J., Gebruk, A.V., Jones, D., Shale, D., Rogacheva, A. & Holland, N.D., 2012. Observations on torquaratorid acorn worms (Hemichordata, Enteropneusta) from the North Atlantic with descriptions of a new genus and three new species. *Invertebrate Biology*, 131(3), 244-257. DOI: 10.1111/j.1744-7410.2012.00266.x

Reinhard, E.G., 1942. *Stereobalanus canadensis* (Spengel), a little-known enteropneustan from the coast of Maine. *Journal of the Washington Academy of Sciences*, 32 (10), 309-311.

Tassia, M.G., Cannon, J.T., Konikoff, C.E., Shenkar, N., Halanych, K.M. & Swalla, B.J., 2016. The Global Diversity of Hemichordata. *PLOS ONE*, 11(10), e0162564.

### Vogel, P., 1987. *Protoglossus koehleri* (Hémichordés, Enteropneustes) dans l'Aber de Roscoff. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 28, 225-229.

### Worsaae, K., Sterrer W., Kaul-Strehlow, S., Hay-Schmidt, A. & Giribet, G., 2012. An anatomical description of a miniaturized acorn worm (Hemichordata, Enteropneusta) with asexual reproduction by paratomy. *PLoS ONE*, 7(11), e48529, 1-19. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0048529

## 2.33 Chordata

### *2.33.1 ## Appendicularia*

Acuña, J.L., Bedo, A.W., Harris, R.P. & Anadon, R., 1995. The seasonal succession of appendicularians (Tunicata: Appendicularia) off Plymouth. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 75(3), 755-758.

Bückmann, A., 1945. Appendicularia. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 7. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 9pp., revised 1969.

Harant, L. de H. & Vernieres, P., 1938. Tunicier: Fascicule 2: Appendiculaires et Thaliaces. *Faune de France*, 33, 1-62.

### *2.33.2 ## Thaliacea*

Harant, L. de H. & Vernieres, P., 1938. Tunicier: Fascicule 2: Appendiculaires et Thaliaces. *Faune de France*, 33, 1-62.

Sims, D.W., 1996. A rare record of the salp, *Thetys vagina* (Tunicata: Thaliacea) from western Scottish waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 76(3), 833-834.

### *2.33.3 Ascidiacea*

#### *2.33.3.1 ## Ascidiacea - General*

Alder, J. & Hancock, A., 1905. *The British Tunicata an unfinished monograph*. Volume I, edited by J. Hopkinson. Ray Society, London. 146 pp.

Alder, J. & Hancock, A., 1907. *The British Tunicata an unfinished monograph*. Volume II, edited by J. Hopkinson. Ray Society, London, 164 pp.

Alder, J. & Hancock, A., 1912. *The British Tunicata an unfinished monograph*. Volume III, edited by J. Hopkinson. Ray Society, London, 113 pp.

### Arenas, F., Bishop, J.D.D., Carlton, J.T., Dyrynda, P.J., Farnham, W.F., Gonzalez, D.J., Jacobs, M.W., Lambert, C., Lambert, G., Nielsen, S.E., Pederson, J.A., Porter, J.S., Ward, S. & Wood, C.A., 2006. Alien species and other notable records from a rapid assessment survey of marinas on the south coast of England. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 86 (6), 1329-1338. doi: 10.1017/S0025315406014354

Berrill, N.J., 1928. The identification and validity of certain species of ascidians. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 15(1), 159-175.

Berrill, N.J., 1950. *The Tunicata with an account of the British species*. Volume 133. The Ray Society, London, 354 pp.

Bowen, S., Goodwin, C., Kipling, D. & Picton, B., 2018. *Sea Squirts and Sponges of Britain and Ireland*. Wild Nature Press, Plymouth, for Seasearch, 200pp.

### Brunetti, R. & Mastrototaro, F., 2017. *Ascidiacea of the European waters*. Fauna d'Italia, 51. Calderini, New Business Media, 447pp.

Gittenberger, A., 2007. Recent population expansions of non-native ascidians in The Netherlands. *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology*, 342, 122-126.

### Gittenberger, A., 2009. Invasive tunicates on Zeeland and Prince Edward Island mussels, and management practices in The Netherlands. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(1), 279-281.

Granot, I., Shenkar, N. & Belmaker, J., 2017. Habitat niche breadth predicts invasiveness in ascidians. *Ecology and Evolution*, (online, 2017).

HABITAS, 2008. Corrected Key from Chapter 13 of Hayward and Ryland (1995) Handbook of the Marine Fauna of the North West Europe. OUP, Oxford.

Harant, L. de H. & Vernieres, P., 1933. Tunicier: Fascicule 1: Ascidies. *Faune de France*, 27, 1-103.

### Hartmeyer, R., 1923. Ascidiacea I. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 2(6), 1-364, pl. 1.

### Hartmeyer, R., 1924. Ascidiacea II. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 2(7), 1-275.

Millar, R.H., 1960. *Ascidiacea.* The Fauna of the Clyde Sea Area. Scottish Marine Biological Association, Millport, 16 pp.

Millar, R.H., 1970. *British ascidians. Tunicata: Ascidiacea*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species.* Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No.1. Published for The Linnean Society of London by Academic Press, London and New York, 88 pp.

### Nichols, C.L., Lambert, G. & Nydam, M.L., 2023 Continued persistence of non-native ascidians in Southern California harbors and marinas. *Aquatic Invasions*, 18(1), 1-22. https://doi.org/10.3391/ ai.2023.18.1.101962

Paetzold, S.C., Hill, J. & Davidson, J., 2012. Efficacy of high-pressure seawater spray against colonial tunicate fouling in mussel aquaculture: inter-annual variation. *Aquatic Invasions*, 7(4), 555-566.

Picton, B.E., 1985. *Ascidians of the British Isles: a colour guide*. Marine Conservation Society, Ross-on-Wye. 43pp.

### Ramos Espla, A., Micael, J., Halldórsson, H.P. & Gíslason, S., 2020. Iceland: a laboratory for non-indigenous ascidians. *BioInvasions Records*, 9(3), 450-460. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2020.9.3.01

Rocha, R.M., Zanata, T.B. 7 Moreno, T.R., 2012. Keys for the identification of families and genera of Atlantic shallow water ascidians. *Biota Neotropica*, 12(1), 269-303.

Ryland, J. & Bishop, J., 2008. *Ascidian taxonomy training workshop, August 2008*, Portaferry, Northern Ireland: key from Hayward & Ryland (1996) - corrected, 9pp., ascidian coloniality, 4pp., molecular approaches, 20 pp., spermcast and chimerism, 45pp., alien ascidians, 45 pp. (unpublished). Available from: http://www.habitas.org.uk/marinelife/ascidians/

#### *2.33.3.2 ## Didemnidae*

Beveridge, C., Cook, E.J., Brunner, L., MacLeod, A., Black, K. Brown, C. & Manson, F.J., 2011. Initial response to the invasive carpet sea squirt, *Didemnum vexillum*, in Scotland. *Scottish Natural Heritage Commissioned Report*, No. 413.

Graham, J., Collins, C., Lacaze, J.-P., Brown, L. & McCollin, T., 2015. Molecular identification of *Didemnum vexillum* Kott, 1982 from sites around the UK coastline. *BioInvasions Records*, 4(3):,171-177.

Griffith, K. Mowat, S., Holt, R.H.F., Ramsay, K., Bishop, J.D.D., Lambert, G. & Jenkins, S.R., 2009. First records in Great Britain of the invasive colonial ascidian *Didemnum vexillum* Kott, 2002. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(4), 581-590.

Lambert, G., 2009. Adventures of a sea squirt sleuth: unraveling the identity of *Didemnum vexillum*, a global ascidian invader. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(1), 5-28.

Ma, K.C.K., Simard, N., Stewart-Clark, S.E., Bernier, R.Y., Nadeau, M. & Willis, J., 2016. Early detection of the non-indigenous colonial ascidian *Diplosoma listerianum* in eastern Canada and its implications for monitoring. *Management of Biological Invasions*, 7, 365-374.

### Matejusova, I., Graham, J., Bland, F., Lacaze, J.-P., Herman, G., Brown, L., Dalgarno, E., Bishop, J.D., Kakkonen, J.E., Smith, K.F. & Douglas, A., 2021. Environmental DNA based surveillance for the highly invasive carpet sea squirt *Didemnum vexillum*: a targeted single-species approach. *Frontiers in Marine Science*, 8, 728456. doi: 10.3389/fmars.2021.728456

Millar, R.H., 1960. *Ascidiacea.* The Fauna of the Clyde Sea Area. Scottish Marine Biological Association, Millport, 16 pp.

Millar, R.H., 1970. *British ascidians. Tunicata: Ascidiacea*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species.* Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No.1. Published for The Linnean Society of London by Academic Press, London and New York, 88 pp.

Nunn, J., 2014. *Didemnum vexillum* in south Galway Bay. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 2, 34-35.

Pérez-Portela, R., Arranz, V., Rius, M. & Turon, X., 2013. Cryptic speciation or global spread? The case of a cosmopolitan marine invertebrate with limited dispersal capabilities. *Scientific Reports*, 3(3197), 1-10.

### Prentice, M.B., Vye, S.R., Jenkins, S.R., Shaw, P.W. & Ironside, J.E., 2021. Genetic diversity and relatedness in aquaculture and marina populations of the invasive tunicate *Didemnum vexillum* in the British Isles. *Biological Invasions*, 23, 3613-3624.

Smith, K.F., Stefaniak, L., Saito, Y., Gemmill, C.E.C., Cary, S.C. & Fidler, A.E., 2012. Increased inter-colony fusion rates are associated with reduced COI haplotype diversity in an invasive colonial ascidian *Didemnum vexillum*. *PLoS ONE*, 7(1), 1-8, e30473.

Stefaniak, L., Lambert, G., Gittenberger, A., Zhang, H., Lin, S. & Whitlatch, R.B., 2009. Genetic conspecificity of the worldwide populations of *Didemnum vexillum* Kott, 2002. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(1), 29-44.

Tagliapietra, D., Keppel, E., Sigovini, M. & Lambert, G., 2012. First record of the colonial ascidian *Didemnum vexillum* Kott, 2002 in the Mediterranean: Lagoon of Venice (Italy). *BioInvasions Records*, 1(4), 247-254.

### Turon, X., Casso, M., Pascual, M. & Viard, F., 2020. Looks can be deceiving: *Didemnum pseudovexillum* sp. nov. (Ascidiacea) in European harbours. *Marine Biodiversity*, 50(48), 1-14. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12526-020-01083-7

#### *2.33.3.3 ## Polyclinidae*

### Vazquez, E., 1994. A new species of the genus *Aplidium* Savigny, 1816 (Ascidiacea, Polyclinidae) from the Spanish Atlantic coast. *Sarsia*, 79, 53-57.

#### *2.33.3.4 ## Clavelinidae*

Pérez-Portela, R., Goodwin, C.E., Picton, B.E. & Turon, X., 2010. *Pycnoclavella stolonialis* n. sp. (Tunicata: Ascidiacea), with phylogenetic and distributional remarks on the genus in Europe. *Zootaxa*, 2407, 51-66.

### *2.33.3.5 ## Ascidiidae*

Nishikawa, T., Oohara, I., Saitoh, K., Shigenobu, Y., Hasegawa, N., Kanamori, M., Baba, K., Turon, X. & Bishop, J.D.D., 2014. Molecular and morphological discrimination between an invasive ascidian *Ascidiella aspersa* and its congener *A. scabra* (Urochordata: Ascidiacea). *Zoological Science*, 31(3), 180-185.

### Nydam, M.L., Nichols, C.L. & Lambert, G., 2022. First record of the ascidian *Ascidiella aspersa* (Müller, 1776) in southern California. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(2), 416-427. https://doi.org/10. 3391/bir.2022.11.2.15

### *2.33.3.6 ## Corellidae*

Collin, S.B., Oakley, J.A., Sewell, J. & Bishop, J.D.D., 2010. Widespread occurrence of the non-indigenous ascidian *Corella eumyota* Traustedt, 1882 on the shores of Plymouth Sound and Estuaries Special Area of Conservation, UK. *Aquatic Invasions*, 5(2), 175-179.

Lambert, G., 2004. The south temperate and Antarctic ascidian *Corella eumyota* reported in two harbours in north-western France. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 84(1), 239-242.

### *2.33.3.7 ## Cionidae*

Bouchemousse, S., Levêque, L. & Viard, F., 2016. Do settlement dynamics influence competitive interactions between alien tunicate and its native congener? *Ecology and Evolution*, 7, 200-213.

### Bouchemousse, S., Bishop, J.D. & Viard, F., 2016. Contrasting global genetic patterns in two biologically similar, widespread and invasive *Ciona* species (Tunicata, Ascidiacea). *Scientific reports*, 6(1), 24875. DOI: 10.1038/srep24875

Brunetti, R., Gissi, C., Pennati, R., Caicci, F. & Manni, L., 2015. Morphological evidence that the molecularly determined *Ciona intestinalis* type A and type B are different species: *Ciona robusta* and *Ciona intestinalis*. *Journal of Zoological Systematics and Evolutionary Research*, 53(3), 186-193.

Nydam, M.L. & Harrison, R.G., 2010. Polymorphism and divergence within the ascidian genus *Ciona*. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*, 56, 718-726.

Pennati, R., Ficetola, G.F., Brunetti, R., Caicci, F., Gasparini, F., Griggio, F., Sato, A., Stach, T., Kaul-Strehlow, S., Gissi, C. & Manni, L., 2015. Morphological differences between larvae of the *Ciona intestinalis* species complex: hints for a valid taxonomic definition of distinct species. *PLoS One*, 10(5), 1-22, e0122879.

Sato, A., Satoh, N. & Bishop, J.D.D., 2012. Field identification of 'types' A and B of the ascidian *Ciona intestinalis* in a region of sympatry. *Marine Biology*, 159, 1611-1619.

### *2.33.3.8 ## Perophoridae*

Nishikawa, T., Bishop, J.D.D. & Sommerfeldt, A.D., 2000. Occurrence of the alien ascidian *Perophora japonica* at Plymouth. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 80(5), 955-956.

### *2.33.3.9 ## Pyuridae*

### Bae, S., Lee, S.-H., Kim, J.M. & Yi, C.-H., 2022. First record of the invasive ascidian *Microcosmus squamiger* Michaelsen, 1927 (Ascidiacea: Pyuridae) in Jeju Island, South Korea. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(4), 937-946. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2022.11.4.12

### *2.33.3.10 ## Styelidae*

### Bay-Nouailhat, A., Bay-Nouailhat, W., Gasparini, F. & Brunetti, R., 2020. *Botrylloides crystallinus* n. sp., a new Botryllinae Adams & Adams, 1858 (Ascidiacea) from Mediterranean Sea. *Zoosystema*, 42(9), 131-138.

### Bishop, J.D.D., Roby, C., Yunnie, A.L.E., Wood, C.A., Lévêque, L., Turon, X. & Viard, F., 2013. The Southern Hemisphere ascidian *Asterocarpa humilis* is unrecognised but widely established in NW France and Great Britain. *Biological Invasions*, 15, 253-260.

Brunetti, R. & Mastrototaro, F., 2012. *Botrylloides pizoni*, a new species of Botryllinae (Ascidiacea) from the Mediterranean Sea. *Zootaxa*, 3258, 28-36.

### Brunetti, R., Manni, L., Mastrototaro, F., Gissi, C. & Gasparini, F., 2017. Fixation, description and DNA barcode of a neotype for *Botryllus schlosseri* (Pallas, 1766) (Tunicata, Ascidiacea). *Zootaxa*, 4353(1), 29-50. doi: 10.11646/zootaxa.4353.1.2. PMID: 29245522.

### Brunetti, R., Griggio, F., Mastrototaro, F., Gasparini, F. & Gissi, C., 2020. Toward a resolution of the cosmopolitan *Botryllus schlosseri* species complex (Ascidiacea, Styelidae): mitogenomics and morphology of clade E (*Botryllus gaiae*). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 20, 1-18. https://doi.org/10.1093/zoolinnean/zlaa023

### Corrêa de Barros, R. & Moreira da Rocha, R., 2022. Genetic analyses reveal cryptic diversity in the widely distributed *Styela canopus* (Ascidiacea: Styelidae*). Invertebrate Systematics*, 35, 298-311. https://doi.org/10.1071/IS20058

### Gittenberger, A. & Moons, J.J.S., 2011. Settlement and possible competition for space between the invasive violet tunicate *Botrylloides violaceus* and the native star tunicate *Botryllus schlosseri* in The Netherlands. *Aquatic Invasions*, 6(4), 435-440.

### Reem, E., Douek, J., & Rinkevich, B., 2021. A critical deliberation of the 'species complex' status of the globally spread colonial ascidian *Botryllus schlosseri*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 101(7), 1047-1060. doi:10.1017/S0025315422000029

### Rocha, R.M., Salonna, M., Griggio, F., Ekins, M., Lambert, G., Mastrototaro, F., Fidler, A. & Gissi, C., 2019. The power of combined molecular and morphological analyses for the genus *Botrylloides*: identification of a potentially global invasive ascidian and description of a new species. *Systematics and Biodiversity*, 17(5), 509-526. DOI: 10.1080/14772000.2019.1649738

### Viard, F., Roby, C., Turon, X., Bouchemousse, S. & Bishop, J., 2019. Cryptic diversity and database errors challenge non-indigenous species surveys: an illustration with *Botrylloides* spp. in the English Channel and Mediterranean Sea. *Frontiers in Marine Science*, 6, 615, 1-13. doi: 10.3389/fmars.2019.00615

### Want, A. & Kakkonen, J.E., 2021. A new range-extending record of the invasive sea squirt *S. clava* in the north of Scotland. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 14(15), 1-5. https://doi.org/10.1186/s41200-021-00211-x.

#### *2.33.3.11 ## Molgulidae*

Monniot, C., 1969. Les Molgulidae des mers Européennes. *Mémoires du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle, Nouvelle Série, Série A, Zoologie.* 55, 171-272.

### *2.33.4 Cephalochordata*

### Caccavale, F., Osca, D., D'Aniello, S. & Crocetta, F., 2021. Molecular taxonomy confirms that the northeastern Atlantic and Mediterranean Sea harbor a single lancelet, *Branchiostoma lanceolatum* (Pallas, 1774) (Cephalochordata: Leptocardii: Branchiostomatidae). *PLoS ONE*, 16(5), e0251358, 1-15. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0251358

O'Reilly, M., Nowacki, S., Baptie, M., Gerrie, E. & MacKenzie, M., 2019. New records of the lancelet *Branchiostoma lanceolatum* in Scottish waters. *The Glasgow Naturalist*, 27(1), 32-35.

### Tortonese, E., 1956. *Leptocardia, Ciclostomata, Selachii*. Fauna D'Italia, Vol 2. Edizioni Calderini Bologna. 334pp.

Wickstead, J.H., 1967. Chordata Subphylum Acrania = (Cephalochordata) Family: Branchiostomatidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 111. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

## 3. Fish, Reptile, Bird, and Mammal identification literature

### *3.1.1* Fish

#### *3.1.1.1 ## Fish – General*

A.A.V.V. Società Italiana di Biologia Marina – Comitato Necton e Pesca Gruppo Nazionale Risorse Demersali, 2006. *Standardizzazione delle metodiche di determinazione specifica e valutazione degli stocks delle razze*. http://www.sibm.it/file%20.doc/ray.pdf

Bagenal, T.B., 1965. *Fishes*. The Fauna of the Clyde Sea Area. Scottish Marine Biological Association, Millport, 38 pp.

### Baldock, L. & Dipper, F., 2023. *Inshore fishes of Britain and Ireland*. Wild Nature Press / Princeton University Press, 287 pp

Bañon, R., Arronte, J.C., Rodriguez-Cabello, C., Piñeiro, C.-G., Punzon, A. & Serrano, A., 2016. Commented checklist of marine fishes from the Galicia Bank seamount (NW Spain). *Zootaxa,* 4067(3), 293-333.

### Carpenter, K.E. & de Angelis, N., 2014-2017. *Living marine resources of the eastern Central Atlantic*. FAO Species Identification Guide for Fishery Purposes, Volumes 1-4. Rome: FAO

### Camphuysen, K.C.J. & Henderson, P., 2017. *North Sea fish and their remains*. Royal Netherlands Institute for Sea Research and Pisces Conservation Ltd., 326pp,

Costa, F., 1991. *Atlante dei pesci dei mari italiani*. Mursia, Milano, 429 pp.

### Diez, G., Arregi, L., Basterretxea, M., Cuende, E., & Oyarzabal, I., 2021. Preliminary observations on abundance and distribution of fish fauna in a canyon of the Bay of Biscay (ICES Division 8c). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 101(1), 169-178. doi:10.1017/S0025315420001265

Halliday, R.G., 1969. Rare fishes from the Clyde Sea Area. *Journal of Natural Hist*ory, 9, 309-320.

Hayward, P.J. & Ryland, J.S. (Ed.), 1996. *Handbook of the marine fauna of North-West Europe*. Oxford University Press, Oxford, UK. ISBN 0-19-854054-X. XI, 800 pp.

Henderson, P.A., 2014. *Identification Guide to the Inshore Fish of the British Isles*. 321pp. Pub. Pisces Conservation Ltd.

Kay, P., 2008. *The use of digital photography as an identification tool for small marine fishes*. Report to the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society, 22pp. (unpublished).

Kay, P. & Dipper, F., 2009. *A field guide to the Marine Fishes of Wales and adjacent waters.* Marine Wildlife, 256pp.

### Lasker, R. (ed.), 1981. *Marine fish larvae: morphology, ecology and relation to fisheries*. Washington Sea Grant Program, Seattle and London, 131pp.

### Lloris, D., 2015. *Ictiofauna marina. Manual de identificación de los peces marinos de la península Ibérica y Baleares*. Ediciones Omega, 674 pp.

### Louisy, P., 2022. *Europe and Mediterranean marine fish identification guide*. Editions Eugen Ulmer, 512 pp.

Lythgoe, J. & Lythgoe, G., 1971. *Fishes of the Sea. The coastal waters of the British Isles, Northern Europe and the Mediterranean*. Blandford Press, 320pp.

Maitland, P.S. & Herdson, D., 2009. *Key to the marine and freshwater fishes of Britain and Ireland*. Environment Agency, Bristol, 476 pp.

Muus, B.J. & Dahlstrom, P., 1974. *Collins Guide to Sea Fishes of Britain and North Western Europe*. Collins, 244 pp.

### Quéro, J.C., Porché, P. & Vayne, J.J., 2003. *Guide des poissons de l'Atlantique européen*. Delachaux & Niestlé, Paris, 465 pp.

### Sutton, T.T., Hulley, P.A., Wienerroither, R., Zaera-Perez, D. & Paxton, J.R., 2020. *Identification guide to the mesopelagic fishes of the Central and South East Atlantic Ocean*. FAO Species Identification Field Guide for Fishery Purposes. Rome: Food and Agriculture Organisation, 327 pp.

Watt, R.A., 1989. *A glossary of Scottish dialect fish and trade names*. Scottish Fisheries Information Pamphlet, No. 17, 22 pp.

Wheeler, A., 1969. *The fishes of the British Isles and North West Europe*. MacMillan. London UK, 613pp., plates 1-16.

Wheeler, A., 1978. *Key to the fishes of northern Europe*. London, Frederick Warne Ltd., 380pp.

Wheeler, A., 1993. *Field Guide to the Shore Fishes of the British Isles. AIDGAP Test Version*, Field Studies Council, 38 pp.

Wheeler, A., 1994. Field Key to the Shore Fishes of the British Isles. *Field Studi*es, 8, 481-521

William, J.R., 2005. *Early Stages of Atlantic fishes: An identification guide for Western Central North Atlantic*. 2 Volume set. NOAA CRC Press. ISBN 9780849319167.

Whitehead, P.J.P., Bauchot, M.-L., Hureau, J.-C, Nielsen, J. & Tortonese, E., 1986. *Fishes of the North-eastern Atlantic and the Mediterranean*, Volume I., 1-510pp., Volume II, 511-1007, Volume III, 1008 -1473., UNESCO, Paris.

#### *3.1.1.2 ## Petromyzonti*

Gardiner, R., 2003. Identifying Lamprey. A Field Key for Sea, River and Brook Lamprey. Conserving Natura 2000 Rivers, Conservation Techniques Series, No.4, English Nature, Peterborough, 31pp.

MacDonald, T.H., 1959. Identification of Ammocoetes of British Lampreys. *Glasgow Naturalist,* 18(2), 91-95.

### Tortonese, E., 1956. *Leptocardia, Ciclostomata, Selachii*. Fauna D'Italia, Vol 2. Edizioni Calderini Bologna. 334pp.

#### *3.1.1.3 ## Elasmobranchii*

Giffiths, A.M., Sims, D.W., Cotterell, S.P., El Nagar, A., Ellis, J.R., Lynghammar, A., McHugh, M., Neat, F.C., Pade, N.G., Queiroz, N., Serra-Pereira, B., Rapp, T., Wearmouth, V.J., & Genner, M.J.. 2010. Molecular markers reveal spatially segregated cryptic species in a critically endangered fish, the common skate (*Dipturus batis*). *Proceedings of the Royal. Society*, *B: Biological Sciences,* 277, 1497-1503.

### Jungersen, H.F.E., 1899. On the appendices genitales (claspers) in the Greenland Shark *Somniosus microcephalus* (Bl. Schn) and other Selachians. *Danish Ingolf Expeditio* 2(2), 1-88, pls. 1-6.

### Lütken, C.F., 1899. The ichthyological results. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 2(1), 1-39, pls. 1-4.

Neat, F.C., Burns, F., Jones, E., & Blasdale, T., 2015. The diversity, distribution and status of deep-water elasmobranchs in the Rockall Trough, north-east Atlantic Ocean. *Journal of Fish Biology*, 87(6), 1469-1488. doi:10.1111/jfb.12822

Vas, P., 1989. *A field guide to the Sharks of the British Coastal waters*. Aidgap (Test Version),

Field Studies Council, 36 pp.

### Ebert, D.A. & Stehmann, M.F.W., 2013. *Sharks, batoids and chimaeras of the North Atlantic*. FAO Species Catalogue for Fisheries Purposes, No. 7. Rome: FAO, 523 pp.

### Ebert, D.A. & Dando, M., 2020. *Field guide to sharks, rays & chimaeras of Europe and the Mediterranean*. Wild Nature Press, 383 pp.

### Tortonese, E., 1956. *Leptocardia, Ciclostomata, Selachii*. Fauna D'Italia, Vol 2. Edizioni Calderini Bologna. 334pp.

#### *3.1.1.4 ## Holocephali*

### Ebert, D.A. & Stehmann, M.F.W., 2013. *Sharks, batoids and chimaeras of the North Atlantic*. FAO Species Catalogue for Fisheries Purposes, No. 7. Rome: FAO, 523 pp.

### Ebert, D.A. & Dando, M., 2020. *Field guide to sharks, rays & chimaeras of Europe and the Mediterranean*. Wild Nature Press, 383 pp.

### Tortonese, E., 1956. *Leptocardia, Ciclostomata, Selachii*. Fauna D'Italia, Vol 2. Edizioni Calderini Bologna. 334pp.

#### *3.1.1.5 ## Teleostei*

Anderson, M., 1982. The Identification of the British grey mullets. *Journal of Fish Biology*, 20, 33-38.

Antsulevich, A., 2007. First records of the tubenose goby *Proterorhinus marmoratus* (Pallas, 1814) in the Baltic Sea. *Aquatic Invasions*, 2(4), 468-470.

Baldock, L. & Kay, P., 2012. The *Pomatoschistus* Problem. *Porcupine Newsletter*, No. 31, Spring 2012, 65-70.

### Bañón, R., Baldó, F., Serrano, A., Barros-García, D. & de Carlos, A., 2022. *Gaidropsarus gallaeciae* (Gadiformes: Gaidropsaridae), a New northeast Atlantic rockling fish, with commentary on the taxonomy of the genus. *Biology*, 11, 860, 1-18. https://doi.org/10.3390/biology11060860

### Bonhomme, F., Meyer, L., Arbiol, C., Bănaru, D., Bahri-Sfar, L., Fadhlaoui-Zid, K., Strelkov, P., Arculeo, M., Soulier, L., Quignard, J.-P. & Gagnaire, P.A., 2021. Systematics of European coastal anchovies (genus *Engraulis* Cuvier). *Journal of Fish Biology*, 100(2), 594-600.

Burt, G.J. & Ellis, J.R., 2014. The reappearance of the long-finned gurnard *Chelidonichthys obscurus* (Scorpaeniformes: Triglidae) in the western English Channel. Marine Biodiversity Records, 7, e47, 1-5.

Dorman, J.A., 1987. *Belone svetovidovi* Collette and Parin: A species of Garfish new to Northern Europe. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom,* 67, 679-685.

### Eliasen, K. & Johannesen, U.V., 2021. The increased occurrence of *Oncorhynchus gorbuscha* (Walbaum, 1792) in the Faroe Islands. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(2), 390-395. https://doi.org/10. 3391/bir.2021.10.2.17

Freyhof, J., Kottelat, M. & Nolte, A., 2005. Taxonomic diversity of European *Cottus* with description of eight new species (Teleostei: Cottidae). *Ichthyological Exploration of Freshwaters*, 16(2), 107-172.

Eick, D., 2012. First confirmed record of lozano's goby, *Pomatoschistus lozanoi* (de Buen, 1923) (Teleostei: Gobiidae), in the Elbe estuary. *Journal of Applied Ichthyology*, 28(4), 637-640.

### Gaye-Siessegger, J., Bader, S., Haberbosch, R. & Brinker, A., 2022 Spread of invasive Ponto-Caspian gobies and their effect on native fish species in the Neckar River (South Germany). *Aquatic Invasions*, 17(2), 207-223. https://doi.org/10.3391/ai. 2022.17.2.05

Grabowska, J., Pietraszewski, D. & Ondračková, M., 2008. Tubenose goby *Proterorhinus marmoratus* (Pallas, 1814) has joined three other Ponto-Caspian gobies in the Vistula River (Poland). *Aquatic Invasions*, 3(2), 261-265.

Howard, F.G., 1982. The Red-band Fish, a newcomer to the Clyde. *Scottish Fisheries Bulletin*, No. 47, p.52.

ICES/CIEM. Conseil International pour L'exploration de la Mer. Indentification Sheets on Fish Eggs and Larvae. Sheets 1 (Clupeoidae), 2 (Ammodytidae), 4-6 (Pleuronectidae), 149 (Labridae), 172 (Blennidae), 173-75 (Macrouridae), 177 (Sparidae).

ICES/CIEM. Conseil International pour L'Exploration de la Mer. Indentification Sheets on Zooplankton. Sheets148 (Callionymidae) and 150-151 (Soleidae).

### Jensen, A.S., 1904. The North-European and Greenland Lycodinae. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 2(4), 1-99, pls. 1-10.

### Kłosiński, P., Kobak, J. & Kakareko, T., 2025. Competitive interactions for food resources between invasive Ponto-Caspian gobies and their native competitors in the context of global warming. *NeoBiota*, 97, 91-119. https://doi. org/10.3897/neobiota.97.134566

Knebelsberger, T. & Thiel, R., 2014. Identification of gobies (Teleostei: Perciformes: Gobiidae) from the North and Baltic Seas combining morphological analysis and DNA barcoding. *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 172, 831-845, 6 figures.

### Kvach, Y., Karavanskyi, Y., Tkachenko, P. & Zamorov, V., 2021. First record of the invasive Chinese sleeper, *Perccottus glenii* Dybowski, 1877 (Gobiiformes: Odontobutidae) in the Black Sea. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(2), 411-418. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2021.10.2.19

### Lütken, C.F., 1899. The ichthyological results. *Danish Ingolf Expedition,* 2(1), 1-39, pls. 1-4.

McLeish, J., Briers, R.A., Dodd, J.A. & Rueckert, S., 2020. First genetic evidence that invasive bullhead (*Cottus* L. 1758) in Scotland is of English origin and the difficulty of resolving the European *Cottus* species taxonomy. *Journal of Fish Biology*, 96(3), 617-630. DOI: 10.1111/jfb.14247

Miller, P.J., 2009. *Gobies of the British Isles (Teleostei: Gobiidae).* NMBAQC Fish Identification

Workshop, Millport, April 2009, 23pp. (unpublished).

Miller, P.J., 2009. *Key to the Gobies of the British Isles.* NMBAQC Fish Identification Workshop, Millport, April 2009, 5pp. (unpublished).

Munk, P. & Nielsen, J.P., 2005. *Eggs and larvae of North Sea fishes*. Biofolia, Frederiksberg, Denmark, 2005, 215 pp. ISBN 87-9131-924-2.

Reay, R.J. & Cornell, V., 1988. Identification of grey mullet (Teliostei: Mugilidae) juveniles from British waters. *Journal of Fish Biology*, 32, 95-99.

Russell, F.S., 1976. *Eggs and Planktonic Stages of British Marine Fishes*. Academic Press, London, 524pp.

Thiel, R., Scholle, J. & Schulze, S., 2012. First record of the naked goby *Gobiosoma bosc* (Lacepède, 1800) in European waters. *BioInvasions Records*, 1(4) 295-298.

### Tortonese, E., 1970. *Osteichthyes (Pesci ossei). Parte Prima*. Fauna D'Italia, Vol 10. Edizioni Calderini Bologna. 565pp.

### Tortonese, E., 1975. *Osteichthyes, Pesci ossei. Parte Seconda*. Fauna D'Italia, Vol 11. Edizioni Calderini Bologna. 636pp.

### Truuverk, A., Taal, I., Eschbaum, R., Albert, A., Verliin, A., Kurina, K. & Saks, L., 2021. Molecular analysis reveals the invasion of eastern tubenose goby *Proterorhinus nasalis* De Filippi, 1863 (Perciformes: Gobiidae) into the Baltic Sea. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(3), 701-709. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2021.10.3.20

### Ulikowski, D., Traczuk, P., Kapusta, A., & Kalinowska, K., 2021. New records of alien monkey goby, *Neogobius fluviatilis* (Pallas, 1814), in the waters of the Great Masurian Lakes system (north-eastern Poland). *BioInvasions Records*, 10(4), 924-933. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir. 2021.10.4.17

Wallis, G.P. & Beardmore, J.A., 1980. Genetic evidence for naturally occurring fertile hybrids between two goby species, *Pomatoschistus minutus* and *P. lozanoi* (Pisces, Gobiidae). *Marine Ecology Progress Series*, 3, 309-315.

Watson, T., 1982. *A guide to the identification of pelagic O-group gadoids*. Fisheries Research Technical Report. Ministry of Agriculture, Fisheries and Food Directorate of Fisheries Research. ISSN03085589. 10pp. Lowestoft. UK.

Webb, C.J., 1980. Systematics of the *Pomatoschistus minutus* complex (Teleostei: Gobioidei). Philosophical Transactions of the Ray Society London B, 292, 201-241.

### *3.1.2* Reptiles

#### *3.1.2.1 Turtles – Testudines*

Arnold, E.N., Burton, J.A. & Ovenden, D.W., 1978. *A field guide to the reptiles and amphibians of Britain and Europe.* Collins, London, 272 pp.

### Botterell, Z., Penrose, R., Witt, M., & Godley, B., 2020. Long-term insights into marine turtle sightings, strandings and captures around the UK and Ireland (1910–2018). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 100(6), 869-877. doi:10.1017/S0025315420000843

Brongersma, L.D., 1967. *Guide for the identification of stranded turtles on British coasts*. Trustees of the British Museum (natural History), 659. British Museum (Natural History), London, viii+23pp.

Brongersma, L.D., 1972. European Atlantic Turtles. *Zoologische Verhandelingen*, 121, 1-318., E.J. Brill, Leiden.

### McInerny, C.J. & Minting, P.J. 2016. *The Amphibians and Reptiles of Scotland*. Glasgow Natural History Society, Glasgow, Scotland. *https://www.dropbox.com/s/85tak57gcrwzndi/The_Amphibians_and_Reptiles_of_Scotland_McInerny _and_Minting.pdf?dl=0*

### O'Reilly, M., Brownlow, A., Doeschate, M. ten, Fenwick, D. & Penrose, R., 2022. Marine turtles and their barnacles from Scottish waters and adjacent seas. *The Glasgow Naturalist*, 27(4). https://doi.org/10.37208/tgn27419

### *3.1.3 Birds – Aves*

Blomdhal, A., Breife, B. & Holmstrom, N., 2007. *Flight Identification of European seabirds (Helm Identification Guides).* Helm, 376pp.

Grant, P.J., 2010. *Gulls. A guide to identification*. 2nd edition. Poyser. 352pp.

Flood, B. & Fisher, A., 2013. *Multimedia identification guide to North Atlantic seabirds: Pterodroma Petrels.* Pelagic Birds and Birding Multimedia Identification Guides, 316pp..

Harrison, P. & Peterson, R.T., 1985*. Seabirds. An identification guide*. Revised edition, Helm, 448pp.

Marchant, J.H., Prater, T. & Hayman, P., 1987. *Shorebirds. An identification guide to waders of the world.* Helm, 412pp.

Olsen. K.M. & Larson, H., 2010. *Gulls of Europe, Asia and North America (Helm Identification Guides*). Helm, 608pp.

Svenssen, L., Mullarny, K., Zetterström, D. & Grant, P.J., 2010. *Collins Bird Guide. The most complete guide to birds of Britain and Europe*. 2nd Edition. Collins, 448pp.

### *3.1.4* Mammals – *Mammalia*

Bruton, T., Cotton, D. & Enright, M., 1989. Cetacean notes: Gulf Stream Beaked Whale *Mesoplodon europaeus* (Gervais). *Irish Naturalists' Journal*, 23, 156.

Corbet, G.B. & Southern, H.N., 1977. *The handbook of British mammals*. 2nd Edition. Blackwell Scientific Publications, Oxford & London, 560pp.

Cresswell, G. & Walker, D., 2001. Whales and dolphins of the European Atlantic, the Bay of Biscay and the English Channel. Ocean Guides, P & O, Portsmouth, 56pp.

### Delefosse, M., Rahbek, M., Roesen, L., & Clausen, K., 2018. Marine mammal sightings around oil and gas installations in the central North Sea. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 98(5), 993-1001. doi:10.1017/S0025315417000406

Evans, P.G.H., 1996. *Guide to the identification of whales, dolphins, and porpoises in European seas.* Scottish Natural Heritage, Edinburgh, 36pp.

Fraser, F.C., 1976. *British whales, dolphins and porpoises*. *A guide for the identification and reporting of stranded whales, dolphins, and porpoises on the British coast*. 5th Edition, British Museum (Natural History), London, xi +34pp.

### Herbert, C., 2008. Northern bottlenose whale *Hyperoodon ampullatus* in the River Thames: a second record for the London area. *The London Naturalist*, 87, 111-112.

### Herbert, C., 2023. Humpback whale *Megaptera novaeangliae* in the River Thames: June 1658. *The London Naturalist*, 102, 100-112.

### Kinze, C., Czeck, R., Herr, H., & Siebert, U., 2021. Cetacean strandings along the German North Sea coastline 1604–2017. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 101(3), 483-502. doi:10.1017/S0025315421000503

### Lavallin, E., Øien, N., & Sears, R., 2023. A fluke encounter: First record of the blue whale (*Balaenoptera musculus*) within the central North Sea, United Kingdom. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 103, E64. doi:10.1017/S0025315423000516

Martin, A.R., 1990. *The illustrated encyclopedia of whales and dolphins*. Portland House, New York, 192pp.

### McGovern, B., Culloch, R., O'Connell, M., & Berrow, S., 2018. Temporal and spatial trends in stranding records of cetaceans on the Irish coast, 2002-2014. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 98(5), 977-989. doi:10.1017/S0025315416001594

Mittelmeirr, R.A. & Wilson, D.E., 2014. Handbook of Mammals of the World. Vol.4. Sea Mammals. IUCN Publication, 614pp.

### Nelson, E.C., 2023. North Atlantic right whale *Eubalaena glacialis* in the River Thames: June 1658. *The London Naturalist*, 102, 100-112.

### O'Callaghan, S., Overy, L., Hunt, L., Foxall, D., Collins, M., & O'Connell, M., 2022. Strandings of a neonate and a pregnant Sowerby's beaked whale (*Mesoplodon bidens* (Sowerby, 1804)) in Ireland. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 102(5), 309-314. doi:10.1017/S0025315422000492

Ridgeway, S.H. & Harrison, R. (eds.), 1981. *Handbook of marine mammals*. *Volume 1. The walrus, sea lions, fur seals and sea otter.* Academic Press, London, 235pp.

Ridgeway, S.H. & Harrison, R. (eds.), 1981. *Handbook of marine mammals*. *Volume 2. Seals*. Academic Press, London, 359pp.

Ridgeway, S.H. & Harrison, R. (eds.), 1985. *Handbook of marine mammals*. *Volume 3. The sirenians and baleen whales*. Academic Press, London, 362pp.

Ridgeway, S.H. & Harrison, R. (eds.), 1989. *Handbook of marine mammals. Volume 4. River dolphins and the larger toothed whales.* Academic Press, London, 442pp.

Ridgeway, S.H. & Harrison, R. (eds.), 1994. *Handbook of marine mammals. Volume 5. The first book of dolphins*. Academic Press, London, 416pp.

Ridgeway, S.H. & Harrison, R. (eds.), 1998. *Handbook of marine mammals. Volume 6. The second book of whales and dolphins.* Academic Press, London, 486pp.

Van den Brink, F.H., 1967. *A field guide to the mammals of Britain and Europe*. Collins, London, 221pp.

## 4. Zooplankton identification literature

### 4.1 General

Boltovsky, D. (Ed.), 1999. *South Atlantic Zooplankton*, Vols. 1 & 2, Backhuys Publishers, Leiden, 1718pp.

Castellani, C. & Edwards, M., (Eds.), 2017. *Marine Plankton. A practical Guide to Ecology, Methodology, and Taxonomy.* Oxford University Press, 697pp.

Conway, D.V.P., 2012. *Marine zooplankton of southern Britain. Part 1: Radiolaria, Heliozoa, Foraminifera, Ciliophora, Cnidaria, Ctenophora, Platyhelminthes, Nemertea, Rotifera and Mollusca*. (ed. A.W.G. John). Occasional Publications. Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom, No. 25, Plymouth, United Kingdom, 138 pp.

Conway, D.V.P., 2012. *Marine zooplankton of southern Britain. Part 2: Arachnida, Pycnogonida, Cladocera, Facetotecta, Cirripedia and Copepoda*. (ed. A.W.G. John). Occasional Publications. Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom, No 26 Plymouth, United Kingdom 163 pp.

Conway, D.V.P., 2015. *Marine zooplankton of southern Britain. Part 3: Ostracoda, Stomatopoda, Nebaliacea, Mysida, Amphipoda, Isopoda, Cumacea, Euphausiacea, Decapoda, Annelida, Tardigrada, Nematoda, Phoronida, Bryozoa, Entoprocta, Brachiopoda, Echinodermata, Chaetognatha, Hemichordata and Chordata*. (ed. A.W.G. John). Occasional Publications. Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom, No. 27, Plymouth, United Kingdom, 271 pp.

Conway, D., 2017. Parasites in the plankton. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 8, 36-42.

ECSA, 1991. *Miscellaneous Zooplankton Keys*. Estuarine & Coastal Sciences Association Taxonomic Workshop. Marine and Estuarine Plankton. Dove Marine Laboratory, Cullercoats, 15-19 April 1991, 48pp. (unpublished).

Elliott, D.T. & Tang, K.W., 2009. Simple staining method for differentiating live and dead marine zooplankton in field samples. *Limnology and Oceanography: Methods*, 7, 585–594.

Fox, C.J. & Beveridge, C. 2015. *Jellyfish sampling and identification manual*. Prepared for Scottish Aquaculture Industry as part of Crown Estate project C011 – Jellyfish monitoring in western Scottish waters in relation to aquaculture activities – establishment and testing of protocols for a monitoring network. Scottish Association for Marine Science/The Crown Estate, 85pp.

Johnson, W.S. & Allen, D.M., 2012. *Zooplankton of the Atlantic and Gulf coasts: A guide to their identification and ecology - second edition*. The Johns Hopkins University Press, Baltimore, U.S.A., 452pp.

Kirby, R.R., 2010. *Ocean Drifters. A secret world beneath the waves*. Studio Cactus Books, 192pp.

Larink, O., & Westheide, W., 2006. *Coastal Plankton Photo Guide for European Seas.* Verlag Dr Friedrich Pfeil. Munchen, Germany, 140pp.

Martens, P., 1978. Faecal pellets. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 162. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

Muxagata, E. & Williams, J.A., 2004. *The Mesozooplankton of the Solent-Southampton Water system: A photographic guide*. Southampton Oceanography Centre, Internal Document No.97, 107pp., (unpublished).

Newell, G.E. & Newell, R.C., 1977. *Marine Plankton: A practical guide.* (5th Edition) Hutchison Educational Co., 244pp.

Ryan, T.H., Rodhouse, P.G., Roden, C.M. & Hensey, M.P., 1986. Zooplankton fauna of Killary Harbour: the seasonal cycle of abundance. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 66(3), 731-748.

Smith, D.L., 1977. *A guide to Marine Coastal Plankton and Marine Invertebrate larvae*. Kendall/Hunt Publishing Company, 179pp.

Taylor, C.J.L., 1987. The Zooplankton of the Forth, Scotland. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Edinburgh*, 93B, 377-388.

Telesh, I., Postel, L., Heerkloss, R., Mironova, E. & Skarlato, S., 2009. Zooplankton of the Open Baltic Sea: Extended Atlas. BMB Publication No. 21. *Meereswissenschaftliche Berichte, Warnemünde*, 76, 1-290.

Todd, C.D. & Laverack, M.S., 1991. Coastal Marine Zooplankton. A practical manual for students. Cambridge University Press, 113pp.

Wickstead, J.H., 1976. *Marine Zooplankton*. Studies in Biology, No.62, Edward Arnold (Publishers), 59pp.

Yamaguchi, E. & Bell, C., 2007. *Zooplankton Identification Guide*. The University of Georgia Marine Education Center and Aquarium. Georgia, U.S.A.

## 4.2 'Protozoa'

Bé, A.W.H., 1967. Foraminifera; Families: Globigerinidae and Globorotaliidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 108, 26pp.

Bock, K.J., 1967. Protozoa; Families: Halteriidae, Strobiliidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 110, 4pp.

Boschma, H., 1956. Ellobiopsidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 65, 4pp.

Bottazzi Massera, E. & Nencini, G., 1969. Acantharia; Order: Holocantha; Family: Acanthochiasmidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 114, 4pp.

Brylinski, J.M., Li, L.L., Vansteenbrugge, L., Antajan, E., Hoffman, Van Ginderdeuren, K. & Vincent, D., 2016. Did the Indo-Pacific leptomedusa *Lovenella assimilis* (Browne, 1905) or *Eucheilota menoni* Kramp, 1959 invade northern European marine waters? Morphological and genetic approaches. *Aquatic Invasions*, 11, 21-32.

Marshall, S.M., 1969. Order Tintinnida; Family: Tintinnidiidae, Genus: *Tintinnidium*, Family: Codonellidae (1), Genus: *Tintinnopsis*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 117, 12pp.

Marshall, S.M., 1969. Order Tintinnida; Family: Codonellidae (2), Genera: *Codonella, Codonaria*. Family: Cyttarocylidae, Genus: *Cittarocylis*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 118, 5pp.

Marshall, S.M., 1969. Order Tintinnida; Family: Codonellopsidae, Genera: *Stenosemella, Codonellopsis*. Family: Dictyocystidae, Genera: *Dictyocysta, Luminella*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 119, 5pp.

Marshall, S.M., 1969. Order Tintinnida; Family: Coxliellidae, Genera: *Coxliella, Climacocylis, Metacylis*, *Helicostomella*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 120, 6pp.

Marshall, S.M., 1969. Order Tintinnida; Family: Favellidae, Genera: *Poroecus, Cymatocylis, Favella*. Family: Ptychocylididae, Genus: *Ptychocylis*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 121, 6pp.

Marshall, S.M., 1969. Order Tintinnida; Family: Petalotrichidae, Genera: *Ascampbelliella, Acanthostomella, Petalotricha*. Family: Rhabdonellidae, Genera: *Protorhabdonella, Rhabdonella, Rhabdonellopsis*, Family: Epiplocylididae, Genera: *Epiplocylis, Epiplocyloides, Epicancella*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 122, 8pp.

Marshall, S.M., 1969. Order Tintinnida; Family: Xystonellidae (1), Genus: *Parafavella*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 123, 4pp.

Marshall, S.M., 1969. Order Tintinnida; Family: Xystonellidae (2), Genera: *Xystonellopsis, Xystonella, Parundella*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 124, 6pp.

Marshall, S.M., 1969. Order Tintinnida; Family: Undellidae, Genera: *Undella, Amplectella, Undellopsis, Proplectella*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 125, 5pp.

Marshall, S.M., 1969. Order Tintinnida; Family: Tintinnidae (1), Genera: *Tintinnus, Steenstrupiella, Dadayiella, Ormosella, Brandtiella, Stelidiella*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 126, 5pp.

Marshall, S.M., 1969. Order Tintinnida; Family: Tintinnidae (2), Genera: *Eutintinnus, Daturella, Salpingella, Salpingelloides, Salpingacantha*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 127, 6pp.

Massera, E.B. & Nencini, G., 1969. Acantharia. Order: Holocantha. Family: Acanthichiasmidae. *Fiches d'identification du Zooplancton,*114. *Conseil International pour L'Exploration de La Mer*, 4 pp.

### 4.3 Cnidaria

Altuna, A., 2007. Bathymetric distribution patterns and biodiversity of benthic Medusozoa (Cnidaria) in the Bay of Biscay (north-eastern Atlantic). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 87(3), 681-694.

Bouillon, J. & Boero, F., 2000. Synopsis of the families and genera of the hydromedusae of the world, with a list of worldwide species. *Thallassia Salentina*, 24, 47-296.

Cornelius, P.F.S., 1995. *North-west European thecate hydroids and their medusae. Part 1, Introduction, Laodiceidae to Haleciidae*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 50. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 347 pp.

Cornelius, P.F.S., 1995. *North-west European thecate hydroids and their medusae. Part 2, Sertulariidae to Campanulariidae*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No.50. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 386 pp.

Daly, M., Brugler, M.R., Cartwright, P., Collins, A.G., Dawson, M.N., Fautin, D.G., France, S.C., Mcfadden, C.S., Opresko, D.M., Rodriguez, E., Romano, S.L. & Stake, J.L., 2007. The Phylum Cnidaria: A review of phylogenetic patterns and diversity 300 years after Linnaeus. *Zootaxa*, 1668, 127-182.

Govindarajan, A.F., Kallström, B., Selander, E., Östman, C. & Dalgren, T.G., 2019. The highly toxic and cryptogenic clinging jellyfish *Gonionemus* sp. (Hydrozoa, Limnomedusae) on the Swedish west coast. PeerJ 7, e6883 DOI 10.7717/peerj.6883.

Gravili, C., De Vito, D., Gioia di Camilo, C., Martell, L., Piraino, S. & Boero, F., 2006. The non-Siphonophoran Hydrozoa (Cnidaria) of Salento, Italy with notes on their life-cycles: an illustrated guide. *Zootaxa*, 3908(1), 001-187.

Kirkpatrick, P.A. & Pugh, P.R., 1984. *Siphonophores and velellids. Keys and notes for the identification of the species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 29. Published

for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E. J. Brill/ Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, Köln, København, 154 pp.

Kramp, P.L., 1961. Synopsis of the Medusae of the World. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 40, 1-469.

Leloup, E., 1962. Anthozoa, Ceriantharia: larvae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 93. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 7pp.

Nicholas, K.R. & Frid, C.L.J., 1999. Occurrence of hydromedusae in the plankton off Northumberland (western central North Sea) and the role of planktonic predators. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 79(6), 979-992.

Russell, F.S., 1939. Hydromedusae, Family: Tubulariidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 2, 4pp.

Russell, F.S., 1950. Hydromedusae, Family: Tubulariidae (contd.), Family Margelopsidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 28, 4pp.

Russell, F.S., 1950. Hydromedusae, Family: Corynidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 29, 4pp.

Russell, F.S., 1953. *The medusae of the British Isles. I. Anthomedusae, Leptomedusae, Limnomedusae, Trachymedusae and Narcomedusae*. Cambridge University Press, 541pp. plates I-XXXV.

Russell, F.S., 1955. Hydromedusae, Families: Rathkedae and Tiarannidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 51, 6pp.

Russell, F.S., 1955. Hydromedusae, Families: Pandeidae and Bougainvilliidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 51, 4pp.

Russell, F.S., 1963. Hydromedusae, Families: Dipleurosomatidae, Melicertidae, Laodiceidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 99, 4pp.

Russell, F.S., 1963. Hydromedusae, Family: Mitrocomidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 100, 4pp.

Russell, F.S., 1963. Hydromedusae, Families: Campanulariidae, Lovenellidae, Phialellidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 101, 4pp.

Russell, F.S., 1963. Hydromedusae, Families: Phialuciidae, Eirenidae, Eutimidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 102, 4pp.

Russell, F.S., 1970. *The medusae of the British Isles. II. Pelagic Scyphozoa*. Cambridge University Press.

Russell, F.S., 1970. Hydromedusae, Family: Aequoreidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 128, 4pp.

Russell, F.S., 1976. Scyphomedusae of the North Atlantic, Order: Coronatae Families: Atollidae Nausithoidae Paraphyllinidae Periphyllidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 152, 4pp.

Russell, F.S., 1977. Hydromedusae: Families Zancleidae, Cladonemidae and Eleutheriidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 153, 4pp.

Russell, F.S., 1977. Hydromedusae: Families Clavidae and Hydractiniidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 154, 4pp.

Russell, F.S., 1978. Addenda to Hydromedusae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 161, 4pp.

Russell, F.S., 1978. Scyphomedusae of the North Atlantic (2) Families: Pelagiidae Cyaneidae Ulmaridae Rhizostomatidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 158, 4pp.

Russell, F.S., 1980. Trachymedusae Families: Geryonidae Ptychogastriidae Halicreatidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 164, 4pp.

Russell, F.S., 1981. Trachymedusae Family: Rhopalonematidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 165, 4pp.

Russell, F.S., 1981. Narcomedusae Families: Aeginidae Solmaridae Cuninidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 166, 5pp.

Schuchert, P., 2004. Revision of the European athecate hydroids and their medusae (Hydrozoa, Cnidaria): Families Oceanidae and Pachycordylidae. *Revue Suisse de Zoologie*, 111(2), 315-369.

Schuchert, P., 2006. The European athecate hydroids and their medusae (Hydrozoa, Cnidaria): Capitata Part 1. *Revue Suisse de Zoologie*, 113(2), 325-410.

Schuchert, P., 2007. The European athecate hydroids and their medusae (Hydrozoa, Cnidaria): Filifera Part 2. *Revue Suisse de Zoologie*, 114(2), 195-396.

Schuchert, P., 2008. The European athecate hydroids and their medusae (Hydrozoa, Cnidaria): Filifera Part 3. *Revue Suisse de Zoologie*, 115(2), 221-302.

Schuchert, P., 2008. The European athecate hydroids and their medusae (Hydrozoa, Cnidaria): Filifera Part 4. *Revue Suisse de Zoologie*, 115(4), 677-757.

Schuchert, P., 2009. The European athecate hydroids and their medusae (Hydrozoa, Cnidaria): Filifera Part 5. *Revue Suisse de Zoologie*, 116(3-4), 441-507.

Schuchert, P., 2010. The European athecate hydroids and their medusae (Hydrozoa, Cnidaria): Capitata Part 2. *Revue Suisse de Zoologie*, 117(3), 337-555.

Schuchert, P., 2012. *Athecate hydroids and their medusae*. Synopses of the British Fauna (NS), 59. Published for The Linnean Society of London by Field Studies Council, Telford, 364 pp.

Totton, A.K. & Fraser, J.H., 1955. Siphonophora, Sub-Order: Calycophorae, Family: Diphyidae, Genera: *Dimophyes, Muggiaea, Sulculeolaria, Chelophyes, Eudoxoides*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 55, 4pp.

Totton, A.K. & Fraser, J.H., 1955. Siphonophora, Sub-Order: Calycophorae, Family: Diphyidae, Genus: *Lensia*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 56, 4pp.

Totton, A.K. & Fraser, J.H., 1955. Siphonophora, Sub-Order: Calycophorae, Family: Chuniphyidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 57, 4pp.

Totton, A.K. & Fraser, J.H., 1955. Siphonophora, Sub-Order: Calycophorae, Family: Prayidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 58, 4pp.

Totton, A.K. & Fraser, J.H., 1955. Siphonophora, Sub-Order: Calycophorae, Family: Hippopodiidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 59, 4pp.

Totton, A.K. & Fraser, J.H., 1955. Siphonophora, Sub-Order: Calycophorae, Family: Abylidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 60, 4pp.

Totton, A.K. & Fraser, J.H., 1955. Siphonophora, Sub-Order: Physonectae, Family: Agalmidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 61, 4pp.

Totton, A.K. & Fraser, J.H., 1955. Siphonophora, Sub-Order: Physonectae, Families: various. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 62, 4pp.

von Numers, M., 2013. The first record of *Maeotias marginata* (Modeer, 1791) (Cnidaria, Hydrozoa) from Finland, northern Baltic Sea. *BioInvasions Records*, 2(1), 39-42.

### 4.4 Ctenophora

Faasse, M.A. & Bayha, K.M., 2006. The ctenophore *Mnemiopsis leidyi* A. Agassiz 1865 in coastal waters of the Netherlands: an unrecognized invasion? *Aquatic Invasions*, 1(4), 270-277.

Granhag, L., Majaneva, S. & Moller, L.F., 2012. First recordings of the ctenophore *Euplokamis* sp (Ctenophora, Cydippida) in Swedish coastal waters and molecular identification of this genus. *Aquatic Invasions*, 7(4), 455-463.

Greve, W. 1975. Ctenophora. *Fiches d'identification du Zooplancton*, 146. *Conseil International pour L'Exploration de La Mer*, 6pp.

Liley, R. 1958. Ctenophora. *Fiches d'identification du Zooplancton*, 82. *Conseil International pour L'Exploration de La Mer*, 5pp.

### 4.5 Nemertea

Coe, W.R., 1956. Pelagic Nemertea – keys to families and genera. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 64. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 5pp.

## 4.6 Rotifera

Berzins, B., 1960. Rotatoria I Order Monogononta Suborder: Ploima Family: Synchaetidae Genus: *Synchaeta*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 84, 7pp.

Berzins, B., 1960. Rotatoria II Order Monogononta Suborder: Ploima Family: Trichocercidae Genus: *Trichocerca*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 85, 3pp.

Berzins, B., 1960. Rotatoria III Order Monogononta Suborder: Ploima Family: Brachionidae Genus: *Keratella*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 86, 4pp.

Berzins, B., 1960. Rotatoria IV Order Monogononta Suborder: Ploima Family: Brachionidae Genera: *Brachionus*, *Kellicottia*, *Argonotholca*, *Notholca*, *Pseudonotholca*, *Euchlanis*, *Tripleuchlanis*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 87, 5pp.

Berzins, B., 1960. Rotatoria V Order Monogononta Suborder: Ploima Family: Asplanchnidae Genus: *Asplanchna* Family: Synchaetidae Genera: *Ploesoma*, *Polyarthra*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 88, 4pp.

Berzins, B., 1960. Rotatoria VI Order Monogononta Suborder: Floscullariaceae Family: Testudinellidae Genera: *Testudinella*, *Filinia*, *Hexarthra* Family: Conochildidae Genus: *Conochilus* Suborder: Collothecaceae Family: Collothecidae Genus: *Collotheca*. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 89, 4pp.

Fontaneto, D., De Smet, W.H. & Ricci, C., 2006. Rotifers in saltwater environments, re-evaluation of an inconspicuous taxon. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 86(4), 623-656.

Fontaneto, D., De Smet, W.H. & Melone, G., 2008. Identification key to the genera of marine rotifers worldwide. *Meiofauna Marina*, 16, 75-99.

Holloday, E.D., 1949. A preliminary report on the Plymouth marine and brackish-water Rotifera. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 28, 239-253.

Pontin, R.M., 1978. *A key to British Freshwater Planktonic Rotifera*. Freshwater Biological Association, Scientific Publication, No. 38, 178pp.

## 4.7 Annelida

Hamond, R., 1967. Polychaeta: Family: Syllidae, Sub-family: Autolytinae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 113. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

Hannerz, L., 1961. Polychaeta: larvae – Families: Spionidae, Disomidae, Poecilochaetidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 91. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 12pp.

Husemann, E., 1999. Polychaeta: larvae, Family Phyllodocidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 183. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 7pp.

Muus, B.J., 1953. Polychaeta – Families: Aphroditidae, Phyllodocidae and Alciopidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 52. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 6pp.

Muus, B.J., 1953. Polychaeta – Families: Tomopteridae and Typhloscolecidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 53. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 5pp.

Plate, S. & Husemann, E., 1994. Identification guide to the planktonic polychaete larvae around the island of Helgoland (German Bight). *Helgolander Meeresuntersuchungen*, 48, 1-58.

Pleijel, F. & Dales, R.P., 1991. *Polychaetes - British Phyllodocoideans, Typhloscolecoideans and Tomopteroideans*. Synopses of the British Fauna (NS), 45. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association By Universal Book Services/Dr. W. Backhuys, Oegstgeest, 202pp.

Wilson, D.P. 1929. The larvae of British Sabellarians. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 16(1), 221-269.

## 4.8 Arthropoda

Allen, J.A., 1967. *The Fauna of the Clyde Sea Area Crustacea: Euphausiacea and Decapoda*. Scottish Marine Biological Association, Millport, 116 pp.

Angel, M.V., 1993. *Marine Planktonic Ostracods*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species.* Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 48. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Coastal Sciences Association by Field Studies Council, Shrewsbury, 240pp.

Baptie, M.C. & Foster, R.J., 2016. First record of the marine copepod *Tortanus (Boreotortanus) discaudatus* (Thompson & Scott, 1897) in North Sea waters. *The Glasgow Naturalist*, 26(2), 90-92.

Baptie, M.C., Foster, R.J. & Cook, K.B., 2016. First record of the copepod *Eurytemora herdmani* in the Firth of Forth, Scotland. *Marine Biodiversity*, 46(4), 819-825.

Barnard, M.,1960. Copepoda. Sub-order: Calanoida. Family: Calocalanidae. (= Paracalanidae part.). Genera: *Calocalanus, Leptocalanus, Dolichocera.* (Revised by W.Vervoort). *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplankton*, Sheet 36 (First Revision). *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 5pp.

Bartilotti, C., Calado, R. & Dos santos, A., 2005. Correct diagnosis of early zoeal stages of *Athanas nitescens* (Leach, 1814) (Decapoda, Caridea, Alpheidae) using laboratory-raised larvae . Journal of Plankton Research, 27(11), 1189-1194.

### Belmonte, G., 2005. Y-nauplii (Crustacea, Thecostraca, Facetotecta) from coastal waters of the Salento peninsula (south eastern Italy, Mediterranean Sea) with descriptions of four new species. *Marine Biology Research*, 1(4), 254-266. https://doi.org/10.1080/17451000500202518

Bigot, J.L., 1979. Identificaton des zoés de tourteau (*Cancer pagurus* L.) et d'étrille (*Macropipus puber* L.). Comparison avec d'autres zoés de morphologie très vosine. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer.* C.M 1979/L :17, 16pp., 7 plates.

Bowman, T.E., 1973. Pelagic amphipods of the genus *Hyperia* and closely related genera (Hyperiidea: Hyperiidae). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 136, 1-76.

Bowman, T.E., 1978. Revision of the pelagic amphipod genus *Primno* (Hyperiidea: Phrosinidae). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 275, 1-23.

Bowman, T.E. & Gruner, H.E., 1973. The families and genera of Hyperiidea (Crustacea, Amphipoda). *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 146, 1-64.

Boxshall, G.A. & Halsey, S.H.. 2004. *An introduction to copepod diversity*. The Ray Society, London, Vol. 166, i-xv + 966pp.

Bradford-Grieve, J.M., 1999. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Acartiidae, Genera: Acartia, Paracartia, Pteriacartia. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 181, 4pp.

### Brady, G.S., 1878. *A monograph of the free and semi-parasitic Copepoda of the British Islands; Vol. I*. Ray Society, London. 148pp., pls. 1-33.

### Brady, G.S., 1880. *A monograph of the free and semi-parasitic Copepoda of the British Islands; Vol. II*. Ray Society, London. 182pp., pls. 34-82.

### Brady, G.S., 1880. *A monograph of the free and semi-parasitic Copepoda of the British Islands; Vol. III*. Ray Society, London. 83pp., pls. 83-93.

Brandorff, G.-O., 2011. The copepod invader *Skistodiaptomus pallidus* (Herrick, 1879) (Crustacea, Copepoda, Diaptomidae) from North America in water bodies of Bremen, northern Germany. *Aquatic Invasions*, 6, Supplement 1, S1–S5.

Broch, H., 1959. Cirripedia: Thoracica, Family: Lepadidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 85, 4pp.

Brylinski, J.-M., Antajan, E., Raud, T., Vincent, D., 2012. First record of the Asian copepod *Pseudodiaptomus marinus* Sato, 1913 (Copepoda: Calanoida: Pseudodiaptomidae) in the southern bight of the North Sea along the coast of France. *Aquatic Invasions*, 7(4), 577-584.

Brylinski, J.-M., Courcot, L., David, V. & Sautour, B., 2016. Expansion of the North Pacific copepod *Eurytemora pacifica* Sato, 1913 (Copepoda: Calanoida: Temoridae) along the Atlantic coast of France. *BioInvasions Records*, 5(4), 245-250.

Calado, R., Bartilotti, C., Narciso, L. & Dos Santos, A., 2004. Redescription of the larval stages of Lysmata seticaudata (Risso, 1816) (Crustacea, Decapoda, Hippolytidae) reared under laboratory conditions. *Journal of Plankton Research*, 26(7), 737-752.

Cepeda, G.D., Sabatini, M.E., Scioscia, C.L., Ramírez, F.C. & Viñas, M.D., 2016. On the uncertainty beneath the name *Oithona similis* Claus, 1866 (Copepoda, Cyclopoida). *ZooKeys*, 552, 1-15.

Cheng, L., 1975. Insecta – Hemiptera: Heteroptera, Gerridae, Genus Halobates. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 147. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

Chevreux, É. & Fage, L., 1925. *Amphipodes.* Faune de France, 9. P. Lechevaler, Paris, 487 pp.

Conway, D.V.P., 2006. Identification of the copepodite developmental stages of twenty-six North Atlantic copepods. Occasional Publications. Marine Biological Associtiona of the United Kingdom. (No. 21) 28pp.

Cornils, A. & Wend-Heckmann, B., 2015. First report of the planktonic copepod *Oithona davisae* in the northern Wadden Sea (North Sea): Evidence for recent invasion? *Helgoland Marine Research*, 69(2), 243-248.

Corral, J. (revised by), 1972. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Caloalanidae (Paracalanidae part.), genera: Calocalanus, Ischnocalanus, Mecynocera. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 138, 7pp.

Croce, N.D., 1974. Cladocera. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 143, 4pp.

Deschutter, Y., Vergara, G., Mortelmans, J., Deneudt, K., De Schamphelaere, K. & De Troch, M., 2018. Distribution of the invasive calanoid copepod *Pseudodiaptomus marinus* (Sato, 1913) in the Belgian part of the North Sea. *BioInvasions Records*, 7(1), 33-41.

Dos Santos, A., Calado, R., Bartilotti, C. & Narciso, L., 2004. The larval development of the partner shrimp *Periclimenes sagittifer* (Norman, 1861) (Decapoda: Caridea: Palaemonidae: Pontoniinae) described from laboratory-reared material, with a note on chemical settlement cues. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 58(2), 129-139.

Dos Santos, A. & González-Gordillo, J.I., 2004. Illustrated keys for the identification of the Pleocyemata (Crustacea: Decapoda) zoeal stages, from the coastal region of south-western Europe. Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom, 84(1), 205-227.

Dunbar, M.J., 1963. Amphipoda, SubOrder: Hyperiidea; Family: Hyperiidae *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 103, 4pp.

Farran, G.P., 1948. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Centropagidae, Genus: Centropages. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 11, 4pp.

Farran, G.P., 1948. Copepoda. Sub-order: Calanoida. Family: Acartiidae. Genus: *Acartia. Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, Sheet 12, *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

Farran, G.P., 1948. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Candaciidae, Genus: Candacia. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 13, 4pp.

Farran, G.P., 1948. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Metridiidae, Genus: Metridia. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 14, 4pp.

Farran, G.P., 1948. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Heterorhabdidae, Genera: Heterostylites, Hemirhabdus, Mesorhabdus, Disseta. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 15, 4pp.

Farran, G.P., 1948. Copepoda. Sub-order: Calanoida. Family:Heterorhabdidae., Genus: *Heterorhabdus. Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, Sheet 16, *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

Farran, G.P., 1948. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Metriidae, Genus: Pleuromamma. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 17, 4pp.

Farran, G.P. (revised by W. Vervoort), 1951. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Calanidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 32, 4pp.

Farran, G.P. (revised by W. Vervoort), 1951. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Megacalanidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 33, 4pp.

Farran, G.P. (revised by W. Vervoort), 1951. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Eucalanidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 34, 4pp.

Farran, G.P. (revised by W. Vervoort), 1951. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Paracalanidae, Genus: Paracalanus. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 35, 4pp.

Farran, G.P., 1951. Copepoda. Sub-order: Calanoida. Family: Paracalanidae. Genus: *Calocalanus.* (Revised by W.Vervoort). *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, Sheet 36. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*. 4pp.

Farran, G.P. (revised by W. Vervoort), 1951. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Pseudocalanidae, Genera: Pseudocalanus, Microcalanus. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 37, 4pp.

Farran, G.P., 1951. Copepoda. Sub-order: Calanoida. Family: Pseudocalanidae. Genera: *Clausocalanus, Drepanopus, Drepanopsis, Ctenocalanus* (Revised by W.Vervoort). *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, Sheet 38. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

Farran, G.P. (revised by W. Vervoort), 1951. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Spinocalanidae, Genus: Spinocalanus. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 39, 4pp.

Farran, G.P. (revised by W. Vervoort), 1951. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Spinocalanidae, Genera: Mimocalanus, Monacilla. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 40, 3pp.

Fincham, A.A. & Williamson, D.I., 1978. Crustacea, Decapoda: larvae VI. Caridea. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 159/160, 8pp.

Flores, A.A. & Paula, J., 2000. Larval and early juvenile stages of *Pirimela denticulata* (Monagu, 1808) (Crustacea, Brachyura, Pirimelidae) reared in the laboratory. *Journal of Natural History*, 34, 2123-2143.

Gonor, S.L., 1970. *The larval histories of four Porcellanid Anomurams (Crustacea , Decoapoda) from Oregon*. A Thesis submitted to Oregon State Univerity, 106pp.

Guglielmo, L., Granata, A. & Guglielmo, R., 2015. Class: Malacostraca, Order Euphausiacea. Brief definition of the group and the main diagnostic characters. *Revista IDE@ - SEA*, 86B, 1-20.

Gurney, R., 1930. The larval stages of the copepod *Longipedia*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 16, 461-474.

Ingle, R., 1992. *Larval stages of Northeastern Atlantic crabs. An Illustrated Key*. Chapman & Hall, Identification guide 1, 362pp.

Ingle, R., 1950. The larval and post-larval development of the Edible Crab, *Cancer pagurus* Linnaeuus (Decapoda: Brachyura). *Bulletin of the British Museum, Natural History (zoology)*, 40, 211-236.

Ingle, R.W. & Rice, A.L., 1971. The larval development of the Masked Crab *Corystes cassivelaunus* (Pennant) (Brachyura, Corystidae) reared in the laboratory. *Crustaceana*, 20(3), 271-284.

Isaac, M.J., 1975. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Monostrilloida. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 144/145, 10pp.

Jones, N.S., 1957. Cumacea, Key to families and references. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 71. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 3pp.

Jones, N.S., 1957. Cumacea, Figures. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 72. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 6pp.

Jones, N.S., 1957. Cumacea, Family: Bodotriidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 73. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 3pp.

Jones, N.S., 1957. Cumacea, Family: Leuconidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 74. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 3pp.

Jones, N.S., 1957. Cumacea, Family: Diastylidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 75. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

Jones, N.S., 1957. Cumacea, Families: Nannasticidae, Lampropidae, Pseudocumidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 76. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 3pp.

Josileen, J. & Menon, N.G., 2004. Larval stages of the Blue Swimmer Crab, *Portunus pelagicus* (Linnaeus, 1758) ( Decapoda, Brachyura). *Crustaceana*, 77(7), 785-803.

Klie, W., 1943. Copepoda - I Sub-Order Harpacticoida. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, Sheet 4. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

Klie, W., 1944. Ostracoda I. *Fiches d'identification du Zooplancton*. Sheet 5. *Conseil International pour L'Exploration de La Mer,* 4pp.

Klie, W., 1944. Ostracoda II. *Fiches d'identification du Zooplancton*. Sheet 6. *Conseil International pour L'Exploration de La Mer*, 4pp.

### Kolbasov, G.A., Savchenko, A.S., & Høeg, J. T., 2021. A new species of the Y-larva genus *Hansenocaris* Itô, 1985 (Crustacea: Thecostraca: Facetotecta) from the Azores, with notes on its morphology and biogeography. *Arthropoda Selecta*, 30(3), 341-350. https://doi.org/10.15298/arthsel.30.3.07

Lagardere, J.P., 1978. Crustacea (adultes pelagiques), Ordre: Decapoda, families: Penaeidae et Sergestidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 155/156/157, 15pp.

Lang, W.H., 1980. Cirripedia: balanomorph nauplii of the NW Atlantic shores. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 163, 6pp.

Lebour, M.V., 1928. Studies of the Plymouth Brachyura. II: The larval stages of *Ebalia* and *Pinnotheres*. *Journal of the Marine Biology Society of the United Kingdom,* 15, 109-123, Plates I-II.

Lebour, M.V., 1932. The larval stages of the Plymouth Caridea. III: The larval stages of *Spirontocaris cranchii* (Leach). *Proceedings of the Zoological Society of London*, 1932, 131-137.

Lebour, M.V., 1943. The larvae of the genus *Porcellana* (Crustacea, Decapoda) and related forms. *Journal of the Marine Biology Society of the United Kingdom*, 25(4), 721-737.

Lebour, M.V., 1944. The larval stages of *Portumnus* (Crustacea, Brachyura) with notes on some other genera. *Journal of the Marine Biology Society of the United Kingdom*, 26(1), 7-15.

Lovegrove, T., 1956. Copepod nauplii (II). *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 63, 4pp.

Makings, P., 1977. *A Guide to the British Coastal Mysidacea*. Field Studies, 4, 575-595.

Malt, S.J., 1983. Crustacea, Order: Copepoda, Sub-Order: Cyclopoida, Family: Oncaeidae, Genus: Oncaea. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 169/170/171, 11pp.

Martin, J.W., Felder, D.L. & Truesdale, M. 1984. A comparative study of the morphology and ontogeny in juvenile stages of four western Atlantice Xanthoid crabs (Crustacea: Decapoda: Brachyurura). *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London*, *B*, 303, 537-604.

### Martin, J.W., Olesen, J. & Høeg, J.T. (eds), 2014. *Atlas of crustacean larvae*. Johns Hopkins University Press, Baltimore, 370pp.

Mauchline, J., 1971. Euphausiacea adults. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 134. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 8pp.

Mauchline, J., 1971. Euphausiacea larvae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 135/137. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 16pp.

Mauchline, J., 1984. *Euphausiid, Stomatopod and Leptostracan Crustaceans*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species.* Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series) No. 30, Published for the Linnean Society of London and the Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E.J.Brill / Dr. W. Backhuys, London, Leiden, Köln, København, 99 pp.

Mauchline, J., 1998. *Advances in Marine Biology: The Biology of Calanoid Copepods*. Academic Press, 714pp.

Mauchline, J., 1999. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Euchaetidae, genus: Euchaeta. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 182, 10pp.

Montú, M., Anger, K. & Bakker, C. de, 1996. Larval development of the Chinese mitten crab *Eriocheir sinensis* H. Milne-Edwards (Decapoda: Grapsidae) reared in the laboratory. *Helgolälnder Meeresuntersuchengen*, 50, 223-252.

Naylor, E., 1957. Isopoda, Sub-order: Valvifera, Family: Idoteidae, Sub-order: Asellota, Family: Munnopsidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer.* Zooplankton Sheet 77, 4pp.

Naylor, E., 1957. Isopoda, Sub-order: Flabellifera, Family: Gnathidae, Family: Cirolanidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer.* Zooplankton Sheet 78, 4pp.

Nouvel, H., 1950. Mysidacea, Generalites et bibliographie generale. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer.* Zooplankton Sheet 18, 6pp.

Nouvel, H., 1950. Mysidacea, Fam.: Lophogastridae, Eucopiidae, Petalophthalmidae, Mysidae (part.) : Boreomysinae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer.* Zooplankton Sheet 19, 4pp.

Nouvel, H., 1950. Mysidacea, Fam. Mysidae (suite 1): Siriellinae, Gastrosaccinae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer.* Zooplankton Sheet 20, 4pp.

Nouvel, H., 1950. Mysidacea, Fam. Mysidae (suite 2): Mysinae (part.): Erythropini (part.). *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer.* Zooplankton Sheet 21, 3pp.

Nouvel, H., 1950. Mysidacea, Fam. Mysidae (suite 3): Mysinae (suite 1): Erythropini (suite 1). *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer.* Zooplankton Sheet 22, 4pp.

Nouvel, H., 1950. Mysidacea, Fam. Mysidae (suite 4): Mysinae (suite 2): Erythropini (suite 2), Calyptommini. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer.* Zooplankton Sheet 23, 3pp.

Nouvel, H., 1950. Mysidacea, Fam. Mysidae (suite 5): Mysinae (suite 3): Leptomysini. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer.* Zooplankton Sheet 24, 3pp.

Nouvel, H., 1950. Mysidacea, Fam. Mysidae (suite 6): Mysinae (suite 4): Mysiini (part.). *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer.* Zooplankton Sheet 25, 4pp.

Nouvel, H., 1950. Mysidacea, Fam. Mysidae (suite 7): Mysinae (suite 5): Mysiini (suite 1). *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer.* Zooplankton Sheet 26, 3pp.

Nouvel, H., 1950. Mysidacea, Fam. Mysidae (suite 8) : Mysinae (suite 6) : Mysini (suite 2), Heteromysini ; Mysidellinae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer.* Zooplankton Sheet 27, 4pp.

Ogilvie, H.S., 1953. Copepod nauplii (I). *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 50, 7pp.

### Olesen, J. & Grygier, M.J., 2022. Two new species of lecithotrophic nauplius with remarkable labra from Okinawa, Japan, and a family-group name for y-larvae (Crustacea: Thecostraca: Facetotecta: Hansenocarididae fam. nov.). *Species Diversity,* 27(2), 301-317. https://doi.org/10.12782/specdiv.27.301

Owre, H.B. & Foyo, M., 1967. Copepods of the Florida Current : with illustrated keys to genera and species. *Fauna Caribaea*, No.1, Crustacea, Part 1: Copepoda, 1-137.

Pan, M. & Hay, S., 2010. Decapod crustacean larvae of Scottish coasts. A photographic identification guide (excluding infraorder Brachyura). *Scottish Marine and Freshwater Science. Marine Scotland Science report*. Aberdeen, UK., 1-104.

Pessani, D., Tirelli, T. & Flagella, S., 2004. Key for the identification of Mediterranean brachyuran megalopae. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 5, 53-64.

Pike, R.B. & Williamson, D.I., 1958. Crustacea, Decapoda: larvae X. Galatheidea. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 139, 5pp.

Pike, R.B. & Williamson, D.I., 1958. Crustacea, Decapoda: larvae XI. Paguridea, Coenobitidea, Dromiidea, and Homolidea. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 81, 9pp.

Poulsen, E.M., 1969. Ostracoda I – Myodocopa, sub-order: Cypridiniformes, Families: Cypridinidae, Rutidermatidar, Sarsiellidae, Asteropidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer.* Zooplankton Sheet 115, 5pp.

Poulsen, E.M., 1969. Ostracoda II – Myodocopa, sub-order: Halocypriformes, Families: Thaumatocypridae, Halocypridae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer.* Zooplankton Sheet 116, 7pp.

Quintana, R. & Saelzer, H. 1986. The complete larval development of the Edible Crab, *Cancer setosus* Molina and observations on the prezoeal and first zoeal stages of *C. coronatus* Molina (Decapoda: Brachyura, Cancridae). *Journal of the Faculty of Science, Hokkaido University*, Series VI, Zoology, 24(4). 267-303.

Rammner, W. , 1939. Cladocera. *Fiches d'identification du Zooplancton*. Sheet 3. *Conseil International pour L'Exploration de La Mer*, 4pp.

Rice, A.L., 1967. Crustacea (pelagic adults), Order Decapoda V. Caridea, Families: Pasiphaeidae, Oplophoridae, Hippolytidae and Pandalidae and. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 112, 7pp.

Rice, A.L. & Ingle, R.W., 1975. The larval development of *Carcinus maenas* (L.) and *C. mediterraneus* Czerniavsky (Crustacea, Brachyura, Portunidae) reared in the laboratory. *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History)*, 28(3), 101-119, Plate 1.

Rice, A.L. & Ingle, R.W., 1975. A comparative study of the larval morphology of the British Portunid crabs *Macropipus puber* (L.) and *M. holsatus* (Fabricius), with a discussion of generic and sub-familial larval characters within the Portuniidae. *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History)*, 28(4), 121-151.

Rodionova, N.V. & Panov, V.E., 2006. Establishment of the Ponto-Caspian predatory cladoceran *Evadne anonyx* in the eastern Gulf of Finland, Baltic Sea. *Aquatic Invasions*, 1(1), 7-12.

Røen, U., 1987. *Chydorus arcticus* n. sp., a new cladoceran crustacean (Chydoridae: Chydorinae) from the North Atlantic Arctic and Subarctic areas. *Hydrobiologia*, 145, 125-130.

Rose, M., 1933. *Copépodes Pélagiques*. Faune de France 26, Lechevalier, Paris. 374pp.

Ross, P.M., Burrows, M.T., Hawkins S.J., Southward, A.J. & Ryan K.P., 2003. A key for the identification of the nauplii of common barnacles of the British Isles, with emphasis on *Chthamalus*. *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 23(2), 328-340.

Salman, S.D., 1982. Larval development of the crab *Pilumnus hirtellus* (L.) reared in the laboratory (Decapoda Brachyura, Xanthidae). *Crustaceana*, 42(2), 113-126.

Santos, A. dos & Gonzalez-Gordillo, J.I., 2004. Illustrated keys for the identification of the Pleocyemata (Crustacea: Decapoda) zoeal stages, from the coastal region of south-western Europe. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 84, 205-227.

Santos, A. dos & Lindley, A., 1963. Crustacea, Decapoda: larvae II. Dendrobranchiata (Aristeidae, Benthesicymidae, Penaeidae, Solenoceridae, Sicyonidae, Sergestidae, and Luciferidae). *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 186, 9pp.

Sars, G.O., 1901. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Vol. IV. Copepoda Calanoida. Part I and II. Calanidae, Eucalanidae, Paracalanidae, Pseudocalanidae, Aetideidae (part)*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 1-28, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1902. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Vol. IV. Copepoda Calanoida. Part III and IV. Aetideidae (concluded), Euchaetidae, Phaennidae*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 29-48, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1902. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Vol. IV. Copepoda Calanoida. Part V and VI. Scolecithricidae, Diaixidae, Stephidae, Tharybidae, Pseudocyclopiidae*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 49-72, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1902. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Vol. IV. Copepoda Calanoida. Part VII and VII. Centropagidae, Diaptomidae*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 73-96, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1902. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Vol. IV. Copepoda Calanoida. Part IX and X. Temoridae, Metridiidae, Heterorhabdidae*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 97-120, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1902. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Vol. IV. Copepoda Calanoida. Part XI and XII. Heterorhabdidae (continued), Arietellidae, Pseudocyclopidae, Candaciidae, Pontellidae*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 121-144, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1903. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all the species. Vol. IV. Copepoda Calanoida. Parts XIII and XIV. Parapontellidae, Acartiidae, supplement*. Bergen Museum, Bergen, 145-171, 12 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1913. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VI. Copepoda Cyclopoida*. *Parts I & II. Oithonidae, Cyclopinidae, Cyclopidae (part)*. Bergen Museum. Bergen, 1-32, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1913. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VI. Copepoda Cyclopoida*. *Parts III & IV. Cyclopidae (continued)*. Bergen Museum. Bergen, 33-56, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1914. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VI. Copepoda Cyclopoida*. *Parts V & VI. Cyclopidae (continued)*. Bergen Museum. Bergen, 57-80, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1915. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VI. Copepoda Cyclopoida*. *Parts VII & VIII. Cyclopidae (concluded), Ascomyzontidae*. Bergen Museum. Bergen, 81-104, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1915. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VI. Copepoda Cyclopoida*. *Parts IX & X. Ascomyzontidae (concluded), Acontiophoridae, Myzopontiidae, Dyspontiidae, Artotrogidae, Cancerillidae*. Bergen Museum. Bergen, 105-140, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1917. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VI. Copepoda Cyclopoida*. *Parts XI & XII. Clausiidae, Lichomolgidae (part)*. Bergen Museum. Bergen, 141-172, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1917. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VI. Copepoda Cyclopoida*. *Parts XIII & XIV. Lichomolgidae (concluded), Oncaeidae, Corycaeidae, Ergasilidae, Clausiidae, Eunicicolidae, supplement*. Bergen Museum. Bergen, 173-225, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1919. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VII. Copepoda Supplement. Parts I and II. Calanoida, Harpacticoida (part)*. Bergen Museum. Bergen, 1-24, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1920. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VII. Copepoda Supplement. Parts III and IV. Harpacticoida (continued)*. Bergen Museum. Bergen. 25-52, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1920. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VII. Copepoda Supplement. Parts V and VI. Harpacticoida (continued)*. Bergen Museum. Bergen. 53-72, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1920. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VII. Copepoda Supplement. Parts VII and VIII. Harpacticoida (continued)*. Bergen Museum. Bergen. 73-92, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1921. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VII. Copepoda Supplement. Parts IX and X. Harpacticoida (concluded), Cyclopoida*. Bergen Museum. Bergen. 93-121, 12 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1921. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VIII. Copepoda Monostrilloida & Notodelphyoida. Parts I & II. Thaumatopsyllidae, Monostrillidae, Notodelphyidae (part)*. Bergen Museum. Bergen. 1-32, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1921. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VIII. Copepoda Monostrilloida & Notodelphyoida. Parts III & IV. Notodelphyidae (concluded), Doropygidae, Buproridae, Ascidicolidae*. Bergen Museum. Bergen. 33-68, 16 Plates.

Sars, G.O., 1921. *An account of the Crustacea of Norway with short descriptions and figures of all species. Vol. VIII. Copepoda Monostrilloida & Notodelphyoida. Parts V & VI. Botryllophilidae, Enterocolidae, supplement*. Bergen Museum. Bergen. 69-91, 16 Plates.

### Schram, T.A., 1972. Further records of nauplius y type IV Hansen from Scandinavian waters. *Sarsia*, 50, 1-24.

Sheader, M., 1975. Factors influencing change in the phenotype of the planktonic amphipod *Parathemisto gaudichaudi* (Guerin). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 55, 887-891.

Sheader, M., 1983. *Amphipoda*. The Marine Fauna of the Cullercoats District, No 13. Report of the Dove Marine Laboratory, Third Series, No.26. 187 pp.

Sheader, M. & Evans, F., 1974. The taxonomic relationship of *Parathemisto gaudichaudi* (Guerin) & *P. gracilipes* (Norman), with a key to the genus *Parathemisto*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 54,915-924.

Shih, C.-T. & Dunbar, M.J., 1963. Amphipoda, SubOrder: Hyperiidea; Family: Phronimidae *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 104, 4pp.

Suárez-Morales, E., 2011. Diversity of the Monstrilloida (Crustacea: Copepoda). *PLoS ONE*, 6(8): e22915. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0022915

Tattersall, W.M. & Tattersall, O.S., 1951. *The British Mysidacea*. Ray Society, London, 460pp.

Vervoort, W., 1952. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Aetideidae, key to the genera and references. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 41, 4pp.

Vervoort, W., 1952. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Aetideidae, Genera: Aetideus, Euaetideus, Aetideopsis. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 42, 4pp.

Vervoort, W., 1952. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Aetideidae, Genera: Bradyidius, Bradyetes, Bryaxis. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 43, 4pp.

Vervoort, W., 1952. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Aetideidae, Genera: Chiridius, Pseudaetideus, Chiridiella. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 44, 4pp.

Vervoort, W., 1952. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Aetideidae, Genus: Gaidius. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 45, 4pp.

Vervoort, W., 1952. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Aetideidae, Genus: Gaetanus. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 46, 5pp.

Vervoort, W., 1952. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Aetideidae, Genus: Euchirella. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 47, 6pp.

Vervoort, W., 1952. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Aetideidae, Genus: Pseudochirella. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 48, 4pp.

Vervoort, W., 1952. Copepoda, Sub-Order: Calanoida, Family: Aetideidae, Genera: Chirundina, Undeuchaeta, Pseudeuchaeta. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 49, 4pp.

Vinogradov, M.E., Volkov A.F, Semenova T.N., 1996 (date of English translated edition). Hyperiid amphipods (Amphipoda, Hyperiidea) of the world Ocean. i-xv + 1-632.

Wells, J.B.J., 1970. Copepoda - I, Sub-Order: Harpacticoida. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 133, 7pp.

Williamson, D.I., 1957. Crustacea, Decapoda: larvae I. General. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 67, 7pp.

Williamson, D.I., 1957. Crustacea, Decapoda: larvae V. Caridea, Family Hippolytidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 68, 5pp.

Williamson, D.I., 1960. Crustacea, Decapoda: larvae VII. Caridea, Family Crangonidae, Stenopodidea. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 90, 5pp.

Williamson, D.I., 1962. Crustacea, Decapoda: larvae III. Caridea, Families Oplophoridae, Nematocarcinidae and Pasiphaeidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 92, 5pp.

Williamson, D.I., 1967. Crustacea, Decapoda: larvae IV. Caridea, Families: Pandalidae and Alpheidae. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 109, 5pp.

Williamson, D.I., 1983. Crustacea, Decapoda: larvae VIII. Nephropidea, Palinuridea, Eryonidea. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheet* 167/168, 8pp.

Wilson, D.P., 1929. The larvae of the British Sabellariens. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 16(1), 221-268.

Zeidler, W., 2003. A review of the hyperiidean amphipod family Cystisomatidae Willemöes-Suhm, 1875 (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Hyperiidea). *Zootaxa*, 141, 1-43.

Zeidler, W., 2003. A review of the hyperiidean amphipod superfamily Vibilioidea Bowman & Gruner, 1973 (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Hyperiidea). *Zootaxa*, 280, 1-104.

Zeidler, W., 2004. A review of the hyperiidean amphipod Superfamily Lycaeopsoidea Bowman & Gruner 1973 (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Hyperiidea). *Zootaxa*, 520, 1-18.

Zeidler, W., 2004. A review of the families and genera of the hyperiidean amphipod superfamily Phronimoidea Bowman & Gruner 1973 (Crustacea: Amphipoda). *Zootaxa*, 567, 1-66.

Zeidler, W., 2006. A review of the hyperiidean amphipod superfamily Archaeoscinoidea Vinogradov & Semenova, 1982 (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Hyperiidea). *Zootaxa*, 1125, 1-37.

Zeidler, W., 2009. A review of the hyperiidean amphipod superfamily Lanceoloidea Bowman & Gruner 1973 (Crustacea: Amphipoda). *Zootaxa*, 2000, 1-117.

## 4.9 Mollusca

Collins, M.A. & Henriques, C., 2000. A revision of the family Stauroteuthidae (Octopoda: Cirrata) with redescriptions of *Staroteuthis syrtensis* and *S. gilchristi*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 80(4), 685-697.

Collins, M.A., Lordan, C., Flannery, K., Quigley, D.T.G. & Howard, F.G., 1997. New records of cephalopods caught in Irish and Scottish waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 77(2), 561-564. doi:10.1017/S0025315400071873

Collins, M.A., Yau, C., Allcock, L. & Thurston, M.H., 2001. Distribution of deep-water benthic and bentho-pelagic cephalopods from the north-east Atlantic. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 81(1), 105-117.

Corse, E., Rampal, J., Cuoc, C., Pech, N., Perez, Y. & Gilles, A., 2013. Phylogenetic Analysis of Thecosomata Blainville, 1824 (Holoplanktonic Opisthobranchia) Using Morphological and Molecular Data. *PlosONE*, 8(4), e59439.

Dales, R.P., 1957. Heteropoda Families: Atlantidae, Carinariidae, and Pterotracheidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 66. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

De Vera, A. & Seapy, R.R., 2006. *Atlanta selvagensis*, a new species of heteropod mollusc from the northeastern Atlantic Ocean (Gastropoda: Carinarioidea). *VIERAEA*, 34, 45-54.

Fretter, V., & Pilkington, M.C., 1970. Prosobranchia; veliger larvae of Taenioglossa and Stenoglossa. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 129-132. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 26pp.

Gasca, R. & Janssen, A.W., 2013. Taxonomic review, molecular data and key to the species of Creseidae from the Atlantic Ocean. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 80(1), 35-42.

Giannuzzi-Savelli, R., Pusateri, F., Palmeri, A. & Ebreo, C., 1997. *Atlante delle Conchıglie Marine del Mediterraneo. Vol. 2: Caenogastropoda Parte 1: Discopoda-Heteropoda*. Edizioni Evolver, Rome, 258pp.

Hadfield, M.G., 1964. Opisthobranchia; the veliger larvae of the Nudibranchia. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 106. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 3pp.

Laptikhovsky, V. & Ourens, R., 2017. *Identification guide for shelf cephalopods in the UK waters (North Sea, the English Channel, Celtic and Irish Seas)*. CEFAS Report.

Maas, A.E., Blanco-Bercial, L. & Lawson, G.L., 2013. Reexamination of the Species Assignment of *Diacavolinia* Pteropods Using DNA Barcoding. *PLoS ONE*, 8(1), e53889.

Morton, J.E., 1957. Opisthobranchia Order: Gymnosomata Families: Pneumodermatidae Cliopsidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 79. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

Morton, J.E., 1957. Opisthobranchia Order: Gymnosomata: Family Clionidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 80. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

Muus, B.J., 1959. *Skallus, søtænder og blæksprutter*. Danmarks Fauna, 65. G.E.C. Gads Forlag, Copenhagen, 239 pp.

Muus, B.J., 1963. Cephalopoda, Sub-Order: Sepioidea. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 94. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 5pp.

Muus, B.J., 1963. Cephalopoda, Sub-Order: Teuthoidea, Family: Loliginidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 95. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 3pp.

Muus, B.J., 1963. Cephalopoda, Sub-Order: Teuthoidea, families: Ommastrephidae, Chiroteuthidae, Cranchiidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 96. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 6pp.

Muus, B.J., 1963. Cephalopoda, Sub-Order: Teuthoidea, families: Octopoteuthidae, Gonatidae, Onychoteuthidae, Histioteuthidae, Brachioteuthidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 97. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 5pp.

Muus, B.J., 1963. Cephalopoda, Order: Octopoda, Cranchiidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 98. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 6pp.

Phillips Dales, R., 1957. Heteropoda Families: Atlantidae, Carinariidae, and Pterotracheidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 66. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

Rampal, J., 2002. Biodiversité et biogéographie chez les Cavoliniidae (Mollusca, Gastropoda, Opisthobranchia, Euthecosomata). Régions faunistiques marines. *Zoosystema*, 24(2), 209-258.

Rees, C.B., 1950. The identification and classification of Lamellibranch larvae. *Hull Bulletin of Marine Ecology*, 3 (19), 73-104.

Rottermund, N. & Guerrero-Kommritz, J., 2010. Taxonomy and biogeography of the genus *Heteroteuthis* (Mollusca: Cephalopoda) in the Atlantic Ocean. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 90(2), 367-390.

Spoel, S. van der, 1972. *Pteropoda Thecosomata*. Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer, Zooplankton Sheets 140-142, 12pp.

Sweeney, M.J., Roper, C.F.E., Mangold, K.M., Clarke, M.R. & Boletzky, S.V., (eds.), 1992. "Larval" and juvenile cephalopods: A manual for their identification. *Smithsonian Contributions to Zoology*, 513, i-viii + 282pp.

Tesch, J.J.,1947. Pteropoda Thecosomata. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, Sheet 8. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 6pp.

Van der Spoel, S., 1972. Pteropoda Thecosomata. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 140-142. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 12pp.

### 4.10 Phoronida

Forneris, L., 1957. Phoronidea – Family Phoronidae Actinotrocha larvae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 69. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

Temereva, N., 2009. New data on distribution, morphology and taxonomy of phorinid larvae (Phoronida, Lophophorata). *Invertebrate Zoology*, 6(1), 47-64.

### 4.11 Bryozoa

Ryland, J.S., 1965. Polyzoa (Bryozoa), Order Cheilostomata: cyphonautes larvae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 107. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 6pp.

### 4.12 Chaetognatha

Fraser, J.H., 1957. Chaetognatha. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 1. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 6pp.

Pierrot-Bults, A.C. & Chidgey, K.C., 1988. *Chaetognatha. Keys and notes for the identification of species*. Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 39. Published for The Linnean Society of London and The Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by E. J. Brill/ Dr. W. Backhuys, Leiden, New York, København, Köln, 66 pp.

### 4.13 Echinodermata

Geiger, S.R., 1964. Echinodermata: larvae – Classes: Ophiuroidea and Echinoidea (Plutei). *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 105. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 5pp.

## 4.14 Hemichordata

Burdon-Jones, C., 1957. Hemichordata, Enteropneusta – Family: Ptychoderidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 70. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 6pp.

## 4.15 Chordata

### 4.15.1 Tunicata

Bückmann, A., 1945. Appendicularia. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 7. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 9pp., revised 1969.

Fraser, J.H., 1947. Thaliacea – I: Family Salpidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 9. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

Fraser, J.H., 1947. Thaliacea – II: Family Doliolidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 10. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

Fraser, J.H., 1981. *British Pelagic Tunicates*. *Keys and notes for the identification of the species.* Synopses of the British Fauna (New Series), No. 20. Published for The Linnean Society of London and the Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association by Cambridge University Press, London, New York, New Rochelle, Melbourne, 57pp.

Sims, D.W., 1996. A rare record of the salp, *Thetys vagina* (Tunicata: Thaliacea) from western Scottish waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 76(3), 833-834.

Turk, S., 2008. Large incursion of *Apolemia* 'String Jelly'. *Porcupine Marine Natural History Society Newsletter*, 24, 25.

Wickstead, J.H., 1967. Chordata Subphylum Acrania = (Cephalochordata) Family: Branchiostomatidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 111. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

### *4.15.2 'Fish'*

Camus, P. & Besseau, L., 1986. Sparidae, *Spondyliosoma cantharus* (Linnaeus, 1758. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 177. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

Demir, N., 1976. Callionymidae of the northeastern North Atlantic. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 148. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 5pp.

Demir, N., 1986. Gadidae, *Ciliata* Couch, 1832. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 176. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 6pp.

Fives, J.M., 1976. Labridae of the eastern North Atlantic. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 149. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 6pp.

Fives, J.M., 1986. Fish eggs and larvae, Blenniidae of the North Atlantic. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 172. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 6pp.

### Lasker, R. (ed.), 1981. *Marine fish larvae: morphology, ecology and relation to fisheries*. Washington Sea Grant Program, Seattle and London, 131pp.

Merrett, N.R., 1986. Macrouridae of the eastern North Atlantic. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 173, 174, 175. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 14pp.

Munk, P. & Nielsen, J.P., 2005. *Eggs and larvae of North Sea fishes*. Biofolia, Frederiksberg, Denmark, 2005, 215 pp. ISBN 87-9131-924-2.

Nichols, J.H., 1976. Soleidae. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 150, 151. *Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 10pp.

Russell, F.S., 1976. *Eggs and Planktonic Stages of British Marine Fishes*. Academic Press, London, 524pp.

Watson, T., 1982. *A guide to the identification of pelagic O-group gadoids*. Fisheries Research Technical Report. Ministry of Agriculture, Fisheries and Food Directorate of Fisheries Research. ISSN03085589. 10pp. Lowestoft. UK.

## 5. Phytoplankton identification literature

Beŕard-Therriault, L, Poulin, M. & Bossé, M., 1999. Guide d'identification du phytoplankton marin de l'estuaire et du golfe du Saint-Laurent: incluant également certains protozoaires. *Publication Spéciale Canadienne des Sciences Halieutiques et Aquatiques*, 128, 1-387.

Boney, A.D., 1989. *Phytoplankton*. New Studies in Biology, 2nd Edition, Edward Arnold (publishers), 118pp.

Castellani, C. & Edwards, M., (Eds.), 2017. *Marine Plankton. A practical Guide to Ecology, Methodology, and Taxonomy.* Oxford University Press, 697pp.

Crawford, R.M., Hinz, F. & Honeywill, C., 1998. Three species of the diatom genus *Corethron* Castracane: structure, distribution and taxonomy. *Diatom Research*, 13(1), 1-28.

Dodge, J.D., 1982. *Marine Dinoflagellates of the British Isles*. Her Majesty's Stationery Office, 303pp.

ECSA, 1991. *Miscellaneous Phytoplankton Keys*. Estuarine & Coastal Sciences Association Taxonomic Workshop. Marine and Estuarine Plankton. Dove Marine Laboratory, Cullercoats, 15-19 April 1991, 46pp. (unpublished).

Faust, M.A., Larsen, J. & Moestrup, Ø., 1999. Potentially toxic phytoplankton; 3. Genus *Prorocentrum* (Dinophyceae). *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 184. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 24pp.

Faust, M.A., & Gulledge, R.A., 2002. *Harmful Marine Dinoflagellates*. World Biodiversity Database CD-ROM Series, ETI- Biodiversity Center, University of Amsterdam.

Gómez, F., 2008. Phytoplankton invasions: Comments on the validity of categorizing the non-indigenous dinoflagellates and diatoms in European Seas. *Marine Pollution Bulletin*, 56, 620-628.

Guiry, M.D. & Guiry, G.M., 2017. *AlgaeBase*. World-wide electronic publication, National University of Ireland, Galway. http://www.algaebase.org.

Hendey, N. I., 1964. *An Introductory Account of the Smaller Algae of British Coastal Waters, Part V, Bacillariophyceae, (Diatoms).* MAFF Fishery Investigations Series IV, 30pp, 45pls.

Hinton, G.C.F., & Boney, A.D., 1979. Chrysophycean Loricae in the Firth of Clyde Phytoplankton. *Glasgow Naturalist*, 19(6), 469-474.

Hoppenrath, M., Elbrächter, M. & Drebes, G., 2009. *Marine phytoplankton: selected microphytoplankton species from the North Sea around Helgoland and Sylt*. E. Schweizerbart Science Publishers, Stuttgart, 264pp.

Hoppenrath, M., Murray, S.A., Chomérat, N. & Horiguchi, T. 2014. *Marine Benthic Dinoflagellates. Unveiling their worldwide biodiversity*. Klein Senckenberg-Reihe, 276pp.

Horner, R.A., 2002. *Taxonomic guide to some common marine phytoplankton*. Bio press, Bristol, 195pp.

Jahnke, J., 1992. Dominant species in phytoplankton blooms; 1. *Emiliana huxleyi* (Lohmann) Hay and Mohler. *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 178. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 4pp.

Kirby, R.R., 2010. *Ocean Drifters. A secret world beneath the waves*. Studio Cactus Books, 192pp.

Jörgensen, E., 1911. *Die Ceratien*: Eine kurze Monographie der Gattung Ceratium Schrank. *Revue der gesamten Hydrobiologie und Hydrographie*, 4(Biol. Suppl. 2), 1-124, pls 1-10.

Kraberg, A., Baumann, M. & Durselen, C.-D., 2010. *Coastal phytoplankton: photo guide for northern European seas*. Verlag Dr. Friedrich Pfeil, 204pp.

Larink, O., & Westheide, W., 2006. *Coastal Plankton Photo Guide for European Seas.* Verlag Dr Friedrich Pfeil. Munchen, Germany, 140pp.

Larsen, J. & Moestrup, O., 1989. *Guide to Toxic and Potentially Toxic Marine Algae*. Fish Inspection Service, Ministry of Fisheries, Copenhagen, 61pp.

Lebour, M.V., 1930. *The Plankton Diatoms of Northern Seas*. Ray Society, London, 248 pp., plates I-IV., (Reprinted 1978 Otto Koeltz Science Publishers).

Lewis, J. & Hallett R., 1997. *Lingulodinium polyedrum (Gonyaulax polyedra)* a blooming dinoflagellate. *Oceanography and Marine Biology: an Annual Review*, 35, 97-161.

McDermott, G. & Raine, R., 2006. The Dinoflagellate Genus *Ceratium* in Irish Shelf Seas. Martin Ryan Institute, Galway, Ireland, 86pp.

Moestrup, Ø. & Larsen, J., 1992. Potentially toxic phytoplankton; 1. Haptophyceae (Ptymnesiophyceae). *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 179. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 11pp.

Moestrup, Ø. & Larsen, J., 1992. Potentially toxic phytoplankton; 2. Genus *Dinophysis* (Dinophyceae). *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 180. *Conseil lnternational pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 12pp.

Newell, G.E. & Newell, R.C., 1977. *Marine Plankton: A practical guide.* (5th Edition) Hutchison Educational Co., 244pp.

Parke, M., Boalch, G., Jowett, R. & Harbour, D., 1978. The genus *Pterosperma* (Prasinophyceae): species with a single equatorial ala. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 58(1), 239-276.

Round, F.E., Crawford, R.M., & Mann, D.G. 1990. *The Diatoms. Biology and morphology of the genera*. Cambridge University Press, 753 pp.

Skov, J., Lundholm, Moestrup, Ø. & Larsen, J., 1999. Potentially toxic phytoplankton; 4. The diatom genus *Pseudo-nitzschia* (Diatomophyceae/Bacillariophyceae). *Fiches d'Identification du Zooplancton*, 185. *Conseil lnternational pour I'Exploration de la Mer*, 23pp.

Smith, D.L., 1977. *A guide to Marine Coastal Plankton and Marine Invertebrate larvae*. Kendall/Hunt Publishing Company, 179pp.

Sykes, J.B., 1986. An illustrated guide to the diatoms of British coastal plankton. *Field Studies*, 5, 425-468.

Tomas, C.R. (Ed.), 1993. *Marine Phytoplankton*. *A Guide to Naked Flagellates and Coccolithophorids*. Academic Press, San Diego, 263pp.

Tomas, C.R. (Ed.), 1996. *Identifying Marine Diatoms and Dinoflagellates*. Academic Press, San Diego, 598pp.

Tomas, C.R. (Ed.), 1997. *Identifying Marine Phytoplankton*. Academic Press, San Diego, 858pp.

Thronsden, J., Hasle, G.R. & Tangen, K., 2007. *Phytoplankton of Norwegian coastal waters*. Almater Forlag AS, 341pp.

Viličić, D., 2002. *Fitoplankton Jadranskoga Mora. Biologija I taksonomija*. Školska knijiga, Zagreb, 255pp.

## 6. Benthic algae and plant identification literature

### 6.1 General – plants and algae

### Arenas, F., Bishop, J.D.D., Carlton, J.T., Dyrynda, P.J., Farnham, W.F., Gonzalez, D.J., Jacobs, M.W., Lambert, C., Lambert, G., Nielsen, S.E., Pederson, J.A., Porter, J.S., Ward, S. & Wood, C.A., 2006. Alien species and other notable records from a rapid assessment survey of marinas on the south coast of England. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 86 (6), 1329-1338. doi: 10.1017/S0025315406014354

Baldock, L. & Mallinson, J., 2010. *A photographic guide to common seaweeds*, Version 3.

Braune, W. & Guiry, M., 2011 *Seaweeds: A colour guide to common benthic green, brown and red algae of the world's oceans*. Gantner Verlag, 601pp.

Brodie, J., Wilbraham, J., Pottas, J. & Guiry, M.D., 2015. A revised check-list of the seaweeds of Britain. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 96(5), 1005-1029. doi:10.1017/S0025315415001484

Bunker, F.StP.D., Brodie, J.A., Maggs, C.A. & Bunker, A.R., 2017. *Seasearch guide to seaweeds of Britain and Ireland*. Second Edition. Wild Nature Press, Plymouth, 312 pp.

### Burgess, M., 2008 An introduction to freshwater algae. *The London Naturalist*, 87, 17-28.

Cabioc'h, J., Floc'h, J.-Y, Le Toquin, A., Boudouresque, C.-F., Meinesz, A. & Verlaque, M., 2006. *Guide des algues des mers d'Europe. Manche et Atlantique. Méditerranée*. Delachaux et Niestlé SA, Paris, 272 pp.

Carter, N., 1932. Comparative study of algal flora of two saltmarshes. Part I. *Journal of Ecology*, 20(2), 341-370.

Coppejans, E & Kling, R., 1995. *Flore algologique des côtes du Nord de la France et de la Belgique*. Scripta Botanica Belgica, Vol. 9, 454 pp.

Carter, N., 1933. Comparative study of algal flora of two saltmarshes. Part II. *Journal of Ecology*, 21, 128-208, Part III. *Journal of Ecology*, 21, 385-403.

Carter, N., 1937. New or interesting algae from brackish-water. *Archiv für Protistenkunde.* 90, 1-68, Figs 1-8.

Dickinson, C.I., 1963. *British Seaweeds*. The Kew Series (No.3), Eyre & Spottiswoode, 232 pp.

Gams, H., 1974. *Keine Kryptogamenflora Band Ib. Makroskopische Meeresalgen*. Gustav Fischer Verlag, Stuttgart, 119 pp.

Gayral, P., 1966. *Les Algues des Côtes Francaises (Manche et Atlantique).* Doin, Deren et Cie, Paris, 633 pp.

Guiry, M.D. & Guiry, G.M., 2017. *AlgaeBase*. World-wide electronic publication, National University of Ireland, Galway. http://www.algaebase.org.

Hardy, G. and Guiry, M.D., 2003. *A checklist and atlas of the seaweeds of Britain and Ireland.* British Phycological Society, London, x + 435pp.

John, D.M., Whitton, B.A. & Brook, A.J. (eds.), 2002. *The Freshwater Algal Flora of the British Isles: An identification guide to freshwater and terrestrial algae*. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge. Reprinted 2005, 702pp.

Jones, W.E., 1962. A key to the genera of the British seaweeds. *Field Studies*, 1(4), 1-32.

Kornmann, P. & Sahling, P.-H., 1977. Meersalgen von Helgoland. Benthische Grün-, Braun- und Rotalgen. *Helgolander Wissenschaftliche Meereshunters*, 29, 1-289.

Kornmann, P. & Sahling, P.-H., 1983. Meeresalgen von Helgoland: Erganzung. *Helgolander Wissenschaftliche Meereshunters*, 36,1-65.

Kornmann, P. & Sahling, P.-H., 1994. Meeresalgen von Helgoland: Zweite Erganzung. *Helgolander Wissenschaftliche Meereshunters*, 48, 365-406.

Morrell, S. & Roberts, C., 2000. *A key to common seaweeds*. Field Studies Council OP58. (8 panel fold out chart with 36 species), FSC Publications.

Newton, L. 1931. A Handbook of British Seaweeds. British Museum (Natural History) London, 478pp.

### Norton, T.A., 1985. *Provisional atlas of the marine algae of Britain and Ireland*. Institute of Terrestrial Ecology, Huntingdon, i-viii, 156 figures.

Oldham, J. & Roberts, C. 1999. *Guide to the saltmarsh plants of Britain*. Field Studies Council. OP56. (8 panel fold out chart with 40 species), FSC Publications.

Pankow, H., 1971. *Algenflora der Ostsee. I. benthos (Blau-, Grün-, Braun- unde Rotalgen)*. Gustav Fishcer Verlag, Stuttgart, 419 pp.

Park, M. & Dixon, P.S. 1976. Checklist of British Marine Algae (Third Revision). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 56, 527-594.

Sears, J.R., 2002. NEAS Keys to the benthic marine algae of the Northeastern coast of North America from Long Island Sound to the Strait of Bell Isle. Second Edition. Northeast Algal Society. NEAS Contribution No.2. xvii + 161pp.

South, G.R. & Cardinal, A., 1973. Contributions to the flora of marine algae of Eastern Canada. I. Introduction, historical review and key to the genera. *Naturaliste canadien*, 10, 605-630.

South, G.R. & Tittley, I., 1986. *A checklist and distributional index of the benthic marine algae of the North Atlantic Ocean*. Huntsman Marine Laboratory, St. Andrews, & BM(NH), 76pp.

Stegenga, H. & Mol, I. 1983. *Flora van de Nederlandse Zeewieren*. Koninklijke Nederlandse Natuurhistorische Vereniging, Amsterdam, 263 pp.

Taylor, W.R., 1957. *Marine Algae of the North Eastern coast of North America.* Second Edition. Ann Arbor, The University of Michigan Press, viii + 509 pp.

### Tittley, I., 1985. Seaweed communities on the artificial coastline of south eastern England. I Reclaimed saline wetland and estuaries. *Transactions of the Suffolk Naturalists Society*, 21, 54-64.

Tittley, I., 2002. Seaweed diversity in the North Atlantic Ocean. *Arquipélago. Life and Marine Sciences*, 19A, 13-25.

Tittley, I., 2002. Key to the divisions of algae. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Sept. 2002, 1pp. (unpublished).

### Tittley, I., 2005. The marine algal flora of Kent: species recorded 1597-1800. *Transactions of the Kent Field Club*, 17(2), 55-86.

Tittley, I., 2006. Key to Everything (Red, Green and Brown Seaweed). ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, March 2006 (Divisions of Algae - 1pp., Chlorophyta - 10pp., Phaeophyta - 24pp., Rhodophyta – 32pp.) (unpublished). (This is combined version of keys to divisions and green, brown, & red Seaweeds, as tittley, 2002).

Tittley, I., 2009. The marine algal (seaweed) flora of Essex: a synopsis and review. *Essex Naturalist (New Series)*, 26, 166-208.

### Tittley, I., 2009. The marine algae (seaweeds) of the tidal Thames: a systematic and floristic account. *The London Naturalist*, 88, 29-44.

### Tittley, I., 2013. The marine algae (seaweeds) of the tidal Thames: new records and observations. *The London Naturalist*, 92, 81-97.

Tittley, I., 2014. Non-native marine algae in southeastern England. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 1, 28-32.

### Tittley, I., 2014. The marine algae (seaweeds) of Sheppey and comments on other marine plants. *Transactions of the Kent Field Club*, 18, 207-234.

### Tittley, I., 2020. Botany Bay, Thanet: long-term intertidal community studies. *Transactions of the Kent Field Club*, 21, 14-38.

### Tittley, I., 2023. Long-term intertidal studies around Thanet (2): Hackemdown Point. *Transactions of the Kent Field Club*, 22, 56-81.

### Tittley, I., 2024. The decline of kelp beds in Kent. *Kent Naturalist*, 1, 41-56.

### Tittley, I. & Price, J.H., 1977. An atlas of the seaweeds of Kent. *Transactions of the Kent Field Club*, 7, 1-80.

### Tittley, I., Spurrier, C.J.H., Bramley, J. & Armstrong, J., 2017. Shakespeare Cliff, Dover: intertidal seaweed monitoring 2006-15. *Transactions of the Kent Field Club*, 20, 59-75.

### Vranken, S., Robuchon, M., Dekeyzer, S., Bárbara, I., Bartsch, I., Blanfuné, A., Boudouresque, C.-F., Decock, W., Destombe, C., de Reviers, B., Díaz-Tapia, P., Herbst, A., Julliard, R., Karez, R., Kersen, P., Krueger-Hadfield, S.A., Kuhlenkamp, R., Peters, A.F., Peña, V., Piñeiro-Corbeira, C., Rindi, F., Rousseau, F., Rueness, J., Schubert, H., Sjøtun, K., Sansón, M., Smale, D., Thibaut, T., Valero, M., Vandepitte, L., Vanhoorne, B., Vergés, A., Verlaque, M., Vieira, C., Le Gall, L., Leliaert, F., De Clerck, O., 2022. AlgaeTraits: a trait database for (European) seaweeds. https://doi.org/10.14284/569

Wells, E., 2007. *Water Framewor Directive – Coastal Waters Rocky Shore Monitoring*. *A field Guide to the British Seaweeds*. *As required for assistance in the classification of water bodies under the Water Framework Directive*. Environment Agency, Bristol, 46 pp.,64 plates.

Wilkinson, M., 1981. The commonest multicellular algae in mid and upper reaches of British estuaries. 1pp. (unpublished).

Wilkinson, M. & Scanlan, C., 1989. Keys from ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University: Key to Chlorphyceae – the green seaweeds, 18pp.: Provisional key to the

common noncalcareous encrusting red algae (from L.Irvine), 1pp.: Draft Key to *Ulva* based on Koeman & Van Den Hoek (1981), 1pp; Key to the British species of *Enteromorpha* and *Blidingia* (compiled by W.Eifion Jones from Bliding, 1963), 2pp.; Key to *Genera Hormidium, Rosenvingiella, Ulothrix, Urospora* and to species of *Ulothrix*. (from Fuller, I., M.Sc. Thesis, Heriot-Watt University, 1982), 3pp.; Key to species of *Enteromorpha*, 3pp.; Key to *Cladophora* species (from J.Soderstrom, 1963), 1pp.; Key to the separation of species of *Chaetomorpha* and *Rhizoclonium* found on the British coast, 1pp.: A Key to the Cyanophyceae, 7pp. + 2 plates; Microscopic endophytic, epiphytic, endozoic Chlorophyta, 3pp., Keys to the Floras for identification of Estuarine Benthic Algae, 8pp. (unpublished).

### Williams, S.L. & Smith, J.E., 2007. A global review of the distribution, taxonomy, and impacts of introduced seaweeds. *Annual Review of Ecology, Evolution, and Systematics*, 38, 327- 359. doi: 10.1146/annurev.ecolsys.38.091206.095543.

Wilkinson, M., 2008. General handouts (revised for 2008). ECSA Seaweed Workshop. Heriot-Watt Univ., April 2008, 62pp.

## 6.2 Cyanophyceae

Desikachary, T,V., 1959. *Cyanophyta*. Indian Council of Agricultural Research, New Delhi, 686 pp.

Frémy, P., 1929-33. Cyanophycées des Côtes d'Europe. *Mémoires de la Société Nationale des Sciences Naturelles et Mathématiques de Cherbourg*. 41, 1-233. (Rerpinted by A.Asher and Co. BV., Amsterdam, 1972).

Geitler, L, 1932. *Cyanaphyceae*. In: *Rabenshorst's Kryptogamen-Flore von Deutschland, Österreich und der Schweiz* 14. Akademische Verlagagesell-schafft Leipzig, 1-1356. (Reprinted 1971, Johnson Reprint Corporaton, New York and London.)

Humm, H.J. & Wicks, S.R., 1980. Introduction and guide to the marine blue-green algae. Wiley, New York, x + 194 pp.

## 6.3 Xanthophyceae

Blum, J.L., 1972. *Vaucheriaceae.* North American Flora. Series II, Part 8. New York Botanical Garden, New York, 63 pp.

Christensen, T., 1987. *Seaweeds of the British Isles. Volume 4: Tribophyceae*. British Museum (Natural History), London, 36 pp.

Clokie, J.J.P. & Boney, A.D., 1980. Checklist of the marine algae of the Firth of Clyde. Key to attached Chlorophyceae and some Xanthophyceae. *Scottish Field Studies*, 1980, 13-33.

Clokie, J.J.P. & Boney, A.D., 1980. Green algae of the Firth of Clyde. Key to attached Chlorophyceae and some Xanthophyceae. *Scottish Field Studies*, 1980, 13-33.

Knutzen, J., 1973. Marine species of *Vaucheria* (Xanthophyceae) in south Norway. *Norwegian Journal of Botany*, 20, 163-181.

Venkataraman, G.S., 1961. *Vaucheriaceae*. Indian Council of Agricultural Research, New Delhi, 112 pp.

## 6.4 Bacillariophyceae

Cox, E.J, 1977. The distribution of tube-dwelling diatom species in the Severn Estuary. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom,* 57, 19-27.

Hendey, N.I., 1964. *An introductory account of smaller algae of British coastal waters. Part V. Bacillariophyceae (Diatoms)*. Fishery Investigations Series IV, Her Majesty's Stationery Office, London, xxii + 317 pp., Plates I-XLV.

Hendey, N.I., 1974. A revised check-list of British marine diatoms. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom, 55, 277-300.*

Hustedt, F., 1930. *Bacillariophyta*. In: *Die Susswassflora Mitteleuropas*. Vol. 10. Ed. A. Pascher. Fisher Verlag, Jena, 466 pp.

Van Heurck, H., 1896. *A treatise on Diatomaceae*. Wesley & Son, London, 558 pp., plates 1-35. (Reprinted 1962 by Wheldon & Wesley and J. Cramer).

## 6.5 Phaeophyceae

Bartsch, I., Wiencke, C., Bischof, K., Buchholz, C.M., Buck, B.H., Eggert, A., Ferpfeil, P., Hanelt, D., Jacobsen, S., Karez, R., Karsten, U., Molis, M., Roleda, M.Y., Schubert, H., Schumann, R., Valentin, K., Weinberger, F. & Wiese, J., 2008. The genus *Laminaria* sensu lato: recent insights and developments, *European Journal of Phycology*, 43(1), 1-86, DOI: 10.1080/09670260701711376.

### Bernal-Ibáñez, A., Chebaane, S., Sempere-Valverde, J., Faria, J., Ramalhosa, P., Kaufmann, M., Florido, M., Albert-Fonseca, A., Canning-Clode, J., Gestoso, I. & Cacabelos, E., 2022. A worrying arrival: the first record of brown macroalga *Rugulopteryx okamurae* in Madeira Island and its invasive risk. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(4), 912-924, https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2022.11.4.10

Brown, H. & Wilkinson, M., 2012. Pictures to help with identification of *Fucus* species from the British Isles. http://www.nmbaqcs.org/media/1422/mws-fucus-id-corrected-v2.pdf

Bunker, F., 2011. Species of Sphacelariales for Britain and Ireland, version 1.0, 1pp. (unpublished).

Bunker, F., 2020. Sphacelariales of Britain and Ireland (excluding *Cladostephus*), version 2.0, 1pp. (unpublished).

Critchley, A.T., Farnham, W.F. & Morrell, S.L., 1983. A chronology of new European sites of attachment for the invasive brown alga, *Sargassum muticum*, 1973-1981. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 63, 799-811.

Engelen, A.H., Serebryakova, A., Ang, P., Britton-Simmons, K., Mineur, F., Pedersen, M.F., Arenas, F., Fernandez, C., Steen, H., Svenson, R., Pavia, H., Toth, G.B., Viard, F. & Santos, R., 2015. Circumglobal invasion by the brown seaweed *Sargassum muticum*. *Oceanography and Marine Biology: An Annual Review*, 53, 81-126.

Epstein, G. & Smale, D.A., 2018. Environmental and ecological factors influencing the spillover of the non-native kelp, *Undaria pinnatifida*, from marinas into natural rocky reef communities. *Biological Invasions*, 20(4), 1049-1072.

### Estévez, R.M., Palacios, M., Cervera, J.L. & González-Duarte, M.M., 2022. Expansion of the invasive alga *Rugulopteryx okamurae* (Dictyotaceae, Ochrophyta) in the Mediterranean Sea: first evidence as epiphyte of the cold-water coral *Dendrophyllia ramea* (Cnidaria: Scleractinia). *BioInvasions Records*, 11(4), 925-936. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2022.11.4.11

Fletcher, R.L., 1987. *Seaweeds of the British Isles, Volume 3. Fucophyceae (Phaeophyceae), Part 1*. British Museum (Natural History), London, 359 pp.

Fletcher, R.L. & Farrell, P., 1998. Introduced brown algae in the North East Atlantic, with particular respect to *Undaria pinnatifida* (Harvey) Suringar. *Helgoländer Meeresuntersuchungen*, 52, 259-275.

Hiscock, S., 1979. *A Field Key to the British Brown Seaweeds (Phaeophyta*). Field Studies, 5, 1-44.

Kain, J., 1979. A View of the Genus *Laminaria*. *Oceanography and Marine Biology: An Annual Review*, 17,101-161.

Knoepffler-Péguy, M., 1970. Quelques *Feldmannia* Hamel, 1939 (Phaeophyceae – Ectocarpales) des côtes d'Europe.. *Vie Milieu*, 21(1A), 137-188.

Knoepffler-Péguy, M., 1974. Le genre *Acinetospora* Bornet 1891 (Phaeophyceae – Ectocarpales). *Vie Milieu*, 24(1), Sér. A, 43-72.

Minchin, D. & Nunn, J., 2014. The invasive brown alga *Undaria pinnatifida* (Harvey) Suringar, 1873 (Laminariales: Alariaceae), spreads northwards in Europe. *BioInvasions Records*, 3(2), 57-63.

Norton, T., 2006. *Key to species within genera of browns*. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, March 2006, 56pp. (unpublished). (Identical to Russell, 2002 version below but with different front sheet with Norton name instead of Russell).

Russell, G. 2002. *Key to species within genera of browns*. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Sept. 2002, 56pp. (unpublished).

Russell, G. 2002. *Key to genera of brown seaweeds*. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Sept. 2002, 17pp. (unpublished).

Russell, G. 2006. *Key to genera of British Phaeophyceae*. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, March 2006, 16pp. (unpublished). (Identical to Russell, 2002 version but with different front sheet with British Phaeophyceae instead of Brown Seaweeds).

Prud'homme van Reine, W.F., 1982. *A taxonomic revision of the European Sphacelariaceae (Sphacelariales, Phaeophyceae).* Leiden Botanical Series, Vol.6, E.J.Brill, Leiden University Press, Leiden, 293pp.

Tittley, I., 2002. *Key to brown seaweeds*. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Sept. 2002, 25pp. (unpublished).

Tittley, I. 2002. *Illustrated key to brown seaweeds (Phaeophyceae)*. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Sept. 2002, 117pp. (unpublished). (Re-issued in 2006 as "Draft Key to Browns with descriptions and diagrams.")

Tittley, I., 2006. *Draft key to browns with descriptions and diagrams*. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, March 2006, 115pp. (unpublished).

tom Dieck, I. & de Oliveira, E.C., 1993. The section Digitatae of the genus *Laminaria* (Phaeophyta) in the northern and southern Atlantic: crossing experiments and temperature responses. *Marine Biology*, 115, 151-160.

### Want, A., Matejusova, I., & Kakkonen, J., 2023. The establishment of the invasive non-native macroalga *Sargassum muticum* in the north of Scotland. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 103, E69. doi:10.1017/S0025315423000577

### Yesson, C., Bush, L., Davies, A., Maggs, C., & Brodie, J., 2015. The distribution and environmental requirements of large brown seaweeds in the British Isles. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 95(4), 669-680. doi:10.1017/S0025315414001453

## 6.6 Rhodophyta

Batten, L., 1923. The genus *Polysiphonia,* Grev., a critical revision of the British species based upon anatomy. *Journal of the Linnean Society. Botany. 46, 271-310, Pls.22-25.*

Brodie, J.A. & Irvine, L.M., 2003. *Seaweeds of the British Isles. Volume 1, Rhodophyta. Part 3B: Bangiophycidae*. British Museum (Natural History), London, 167 pp.

Brodie J., 2005. Key to species of *Porphyra* (Blade Phase). ECSA Workshop?, (unpublished).

Brodie J., 2013. Key to genera of foliose Bangiales in the UK, Key to the species of *Pyropia*, Key to species of *Porphyra*. ECSA Workshop?, 2pp, (unpublished).

### Choi, H.-G., Kim, M.-S., Guiry, M.D. & Saunders, G.W., 2001. Phylogenetic relationships of *Polysiphonia* (Rhodomelaceae, Rhodophyta) and its relatives based on anatomical and nuclear small-subunit rDNA sequence data. *Canadian Journal of Botany*, 79, 1465-1476. DOI: 10.1139/cjb-79-12-1465.

### Cho, T.O., Boo, Y. & Fredericq, S., 2005. *Antithamnion nipponicum* (Ceramiaceae, Rhodophyta), incorrectly known as *A. pectinatum* in western Europe, is a recent introduction along the North Carolina and Pacific coasts of North America. *European Journal of Phycology*, 40, 323-335. DOI: 10.1080/09670260500364393.

De Silva, M.W.R.N. & Burrows, E. M., 1973. An experimental assessment of the status of the species *Enteromorpha intestinalis* (L.) Link and *Enteromorpha compressa* (L) Grev. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 53, 895-904.

Díaz-Tapia, P., McIvor, L., Freshwater, D.W., Verbruggen, H., Wynne, M.J. & Maggs, C.A., 2017. The genera *Melanothamnus* Bornet & Falkenberg and *Vertebrata* S.F. Gray constitute well-defined clades of the red algal tribe Polysiphonieae (Rhodomelaceae, Ceramiales). *European Journal of Phycology*, 52(1), 1-20.

### Díaz-Tapia, P., Rodríguez-Buján, I., Maggs, C.A. & Verbruggen, H., 2023. Phylogenomic analysis of pseudocryptic diversity reveals the new genus *Deltalsia* (Rhodomelaceae, Rhodophyta). *Journal of phycology*, 59(1), 264-276.

Dixon, P.S. & Irvine, L.M., 1978. *Seaweeds of the British Isles. Volume 1, Rhodophyta. Part 1: Introduction, Nemaliales, Gigartinales*. British Museum (Natural History), London, 252 pp.

Dixon, P.S. & Price, J.H., 1981. The genus *Callithamnion* (Rhodophyta: Ceramiaceae) in the British Isles. *Bulletin of the British Museum (Natural History) Botany Series*, 9(2), 99-141.

### Félix, R., Dias, P., Félix, C., Cerqueira, T., Andrade, P.B., Valentao, P. & Lemos, M.F., 2021. The biotechnological potential of *Asparagopsis armata*: what is known of its chemical composition, bioactivities and current market? *Algal Research*, 60, 102534, 1-14.

Hammann, M., Wang, G., Rickert, E., Boo, S.M. & Weinberger, F., 2013. Invasion success of the seaweed *Gracilaria vermiculophylla* correlates with low palatability. *Marine Ecology Progress Series*, 486, 93-103.

Hiscock, S., 1986. *A Field Key to the British Red Seaweeds*. Occasional Publication No.13. Field Studies Council, 101 pp.

Irvine, L.M., 1983. *Seaweeds of the British Isles. Volume 1. Rhodophyta. Part 2A, Cryptomeniales (sensu stricto), Palmariales, Rhodymeniales*. British Museum (Natural History), London, 115 pp.

Irvine, L.M. & Chamberlain, Y.M., 1994. *Seaweeds of the British Isles. Volume 1. Rhodophyta. Part 2B, Corallinales, Hildenbrandiales*. British Museum (Natural History), London, 276 pp.

### Kim, M.-S., Yang, E.C., Mansilla, A. & Boo, S.M., 2004. Recent introduction of *Polysiphonia morrowii* (Ceramiales, Rhodophyta) to Punta Arenas, Chile. *Botanica Marina*, 47, 389-394. DOI 10.1515/BOT.2004.053.

### Maggs, C.A. & Guiry, M.D., 1987. An Atlantic population of *Pikea californica* Harvey (Dumontiaceae, Rhodophyta). *Journal of Phycology*, 23, 170-176.

Maggs, C.M. & Hommersand, M.H., 1993. *Seaweeds of the British Isles. Volume 1. Rhodophyta Part 3A, Ceramiales*. British Museum (Natural History), London, xv + 444 pp.

Maggs, C.A. & Stegenga, H., 1999. Red algal exotics on North Sea coasts. *Helgoländer Meeresuntersuchungen*, 52, 243-258.

### Maggs, C.A. & Ward, B.A., 1996. The genus *Pikea* (Dumontiaceae, Rhodophyta) in England and the northern Pacific: comparative morphological, life history and molecular studies. *Journal of Phycology*, 32: 176-193.

McIvor, L., Maggs, C.A., Provan, J. & Stanhope, M.J., 2001. rbcL sequences reveal multiple cryptic introductions of the Japanese red alga *Polysiphonia harveyi*. *Molecular Ecology*, 10, 911-919.

Nyberg, C.D., Thomsen, M.S. & Wallentinus, I., 2009. Flora and fauna associated with the introduced red alga *Gracilaria vermiculophylla*. *European Journal of Phycology*, 44(3), 395-403.

### Reise, K., Michaelis, R. & Rybalka, N., 2022. Invading grass-like alga transforms rippled sand bars into bumpy muddy flats: arrival of a game changer in the Wadden Sea? *Aquatic Invasions*, 17(1), 1-20. https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2022.17.1.01

### Rueness, J., Heggøy, E., Husa, V. & Sjøtun, K., 2007. First report of the Japanese red alga *Antithamnion nipponicum* (Ceramiales, Rhodophyta) in Norway, an invasive species new to northern Europe. *Aquatic Invasions*, 2(4), 431-434. DOI 10.3391/ai.2007.2.4.13.

Savoie, A.M. & Saunders, G.W., 2013. First record of the invasive red alga *Heterosiphonia japonica* (Ceramiales, Rhodophyta) in Canada. *BioInvasions Records*, 2(1), 27-32.

### Savoie, A.M. & Saunders, G.W., 2015. Evidence for the introduction of the Asian red alga *Neosiphonia japonica* and its introgression with *Neosiphonia harveyi* (Ceramiales, Rhodophyta) in the Northwest Atlantic. *Molecular Ecology*, 24, 5927-5937. doi: 10.1111/mec.13429.

### Savoie, A.M. & Saunders, G.W., 2019. A molecular assessment of species diversity and generic boundaries in the red algal tribes Polysiphonieae and Streblocladieae (Rhodomelaceae, Rhodophyta) in Canada. *European Journal of Phycology*, 54(1), 1-25 DOI: 10.1080/09670262.2018.1483531.

### Secilla, A., 2012. La familia Ceramiaceae sensu lato en la costa de Bizkaia. *Guineana*, 18, 1-369.

### Silva, C.O., Simões, T., Félix, R., Soares, A.M.V.M., Barata, C., Novais, S.C. & Lemos, M.F.L., 2021. *Asparagopsis armata* exudate cocktail: the quest for the mechanisms of toxic action of an invasive seaweed on marine invertebrates. *Biology*, 10, 223. https://doi.org/10.3390/ biology10030223.

Sutherland, J., Lindstrom, S., Nelson, W., Brodie, J., Lynch, M., Hwang, M.S., Choi, H.G., Miyata, M., Kikuchi, N., Oliveira, M., Farr, T., Neefus, C., Mols-Mortensen, A., Milstein, D., Müller, K., 2011. A new look at an ancient order: generic revision of the Bangiales. *Journal of Phycology*, 47, 1131–1151.

Sjøtun, K., Husa, V. & Peña, V., 2008. Present distribution and possible vectors of introductions of the alga *Heterosiphonia japonica* (Ceramiales, Rhodophyta) in Europe. *Aquatic Invasions*, 3(4), 377-394.

Thomsen, M.S., Staehr, P., Nyberg, C.D., Schwærter, S., Krause-Jensen, D. & Silliman, B.R., 2007. *Gracilaria vermiculophylla* (Ohmi) Papenfuss, 1967 (Rhodophyta, Gracilariaceae) in northern Europe, with emphasis on Danish conditions, and what to expect in the future. *Aquatic Invasions*, 2(2), 83-94.

Thomsen, M.S., Staehr, P., Nejrup, L. & Schiel, D.R., 2013. Effects of the invasive macroalgae *Gracilaria vermiculophylla* on two co-occurring foundation species and associated invertebrates. *Aquatic Invasions*, 8(2), 133-145.

Tittley, I., 2002. *Key to red seaweeds*. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Sept. 2002, 33pp. (unpublished).

### van Ginneken, V. & de Vries, E., 2018. The global dispersal of the non-endemic invasive red alga *Gracilaria vermiculophylla* in the ecosystems of the Euro-Asia coastal waters Including the Wadden Sea Unesco World Heritage Coastal Area: awful or awesome? *Oceanography and Fisheries Open Access journal*, 8(1), OFOAJ.MS.ID.555727.

### Varela-Álvarez, E., Meirmans, P.G., Guiry, M.D. & Serrão, E.A., 2022. Biogeographic population structure of chimeric blades of *Porphyra* in the northeast Atlantic reveals southern rich gene pools, introgression and cryptic plasticity. Frontiers in Plant Science, 13, 818368. doi: 10.3389/fpls.2022.818368

Weinberger, F., Buchholz, B., Karez, R. & Wahl, M., 2008. The invasive red alga *Gracilaria vermiculophylla* in the Baltic Sea: adaptation to brackish water may compensate for light limitation. *Aquatic Biology*, 3, 251-264.

## 6.7 Chlorophyta

Bliding, C., 1963. A critical survey of European taxa in Ulvales, Part 1 *Capsosiphon, Percursaria, Blidingia, Enteromorpha*. *Opera Botanica*, **8**(3).1-160.

Bliding, C., 1968. A critical survey of European taxa in Ulvales, Part 2 *Ulva, Ulvaria, Monostroma, Kornmannia*. *Botaniska notiser*, 121, 535-629.

Brodie, J., Maggs, C.A. & John, D.M., 2007. *Green seaweeds of Britain and Ireland*. British Phycological Society, Dunmurry, 242 pp.

Burrows, E.M., 2001. *Seaweeds of the British Isles, Volume 2. Chlorophyta*. British Museum (Natural History), London, 238 pp.

Butcher, R.W., 1961. *An introductory account of the smaller algae of the British coastal waters. Part VIII. Euglenophyceae – Euglenineae*. Fishery Investigations. Series IV, Her Majesty's Stationery Office, London, 17 pp.

Clokie, J.J.P. & Boney, A.D., 1980. Check-list of the marine algae of the Firth of Clyde. Key to attached Chlorophyceae and some Xanthophyceae. *Scottish Field Studies*, 1980, 13-33.

Clokie, J.J.P. & Boney, A.D., 1980. Green algae of the Firth of Clyde. Key to attached Chlorophyceae and some Xanthophyceae. *Scottish Field Studies*, 1980, 13-33.

### Dartois, M., Pante, E., Viricel, Aé., Becquet, V. & Sauriau, P.-G., 2021. Molecular genetic diversity of seaweeds morphologically related to *Ulva rigida* at three sites along the French Atlantic coast. *PeerJ*, 9, e11966. http://doi.org/10.7717/p.

Fuller, I., 1982. Key to genera of *Hormidium, Rosenvingiella, Ulothrix, Urospora* and to species of *Ulothrix*. From M.Sc. Thesis, Heriot-Watt University (unpublished).

Fuller, I., 1982. Key to *Ulothrix* and *Ulothrix*-like algae. An experimental approach to the taxonomy of *Ulothrix* species from the Forth Estuary. Heriot-Watt University. (Unpublished)

Gunnarsson, K. & Nielsen, R., 2016. Culture and field studies of Ulvellaceae and other microfilamentous green seaweeds in subarctic and arctic waters around Iceland. *Nova Hedwigia*, 103(1-2), 17-46.

### Hughey, J.R., Maggs, C.A., Mineur, F., Jarvis, C., Miller, K.A., Shabaka, S.H. & Gabrielson, P.W., 2019. Genetic analysis of the Linnaean *Ulva lactuca* (Ulvales, Chlorophyta) holotype and related type specimens reveals name misapplications, unexpected origins, and new synonymies. *Journal of Phycology*, 55, 503-508.

Hayden, H.S., Blomster, J., Maggs, C.A., Silva, P.C., Stanhope, M.J. & Waaland, J. R, 2003. Linnaeus was right all along: *Ulva* and *Enteromorpha* are not distinct genera. *European Journal of Phycology*, 38, 277-294.

Hoek, C. van den, 1963. Revision of the European Species of *Cladophora*. E.J.Brill, Leiden, 248pp.

Hughey, J.R., Maggs, C.A., Mineur, F., Jarvis, C., Miller, K.A., Shabaka, S.H. & Gabrielson, P.W., 2019. Genetic analysis of the Linnaean *Ulva lactuca* (Ulvales, Chlorophyta) holotype and related type specimens reveals name misapplications, unexpected origins, and new synonymies. *Journal of Phycology*, 55, 503-508.

Koeman, R. & van den Hoek, C., 1980. The taxonomy of *Ulva* (Chlorophyceae) in the Netherlands. *British Phycological Journal*, 16, 9-53.

Koeman, R. & van den Hoek, C., 1982. The taxonomy of *Enteromorpha* Link 1920 (Chlorophyceae) in the Netherlands. I. The section *Enteromorpha*. *Archiv fur Hydrobiolie, Supplement*, 63, 279-330.

Koeman, R. & van den Hoek, C., 1982. The taxonomy of *Enteromorpha* Link 1920 (Chlorophyceae) in the Netherlands. II. The section Proliferae. *Cryptogamie, Algologie*, 3, 37-70.

Koeman, R. & van den Hoek, C., 1984. The taxonomy of *Enteromorpha*. Link 1920 (Chlorophyceae) in the Netherlands. III. The sections Flexuosae and Clathratae and an addition to the section Proliferae. *Cryptogamie, Algologie*, 5, 21-61.

Kornmann, P. & Sahling, P.-H., 1974. Prasiolales (chlorophyra) von Helgoland. *Helgolander Wissenschaftliche Meereshunters*, 26, 99-133.

Lokhorst, G.M., 1978. Taxonomic studies on the marine and brackish water species of *Ulothrix* (Ulotricales, Chlorophyceae) in Western Europe. *Blumea*, 24(2), 191-299.

Lokhorst, G.M. & Trask, B.J., 1981. Taxonomic Studies on *Urospora* (Acrosiphoniales, Chlorophyceae) in Western Europe. *Acta Botanica Neerlandica*, 30(5/6), 353-431.

### Michalak, I. & Messyasz, B., 2021. Concise review of *Cladophora* spp.: macroalgae of commercial interest. *Journal of Applied Phycology,* 33(1), 133-166.

### Maggs, C.A., Bunker, A.R., Bunker, F.S.P., Harries, D., Kelly, J., Mineur, F., Blomster, J., Díaz-Tapia, P., Gabrielson, P.W., Hughey, J.R. & Brodie, J., 2024. Updating the Ulvaceae in the

green seaweeds of Britain and Ireland. *Botanica Marina*, 67(2), 181-203. https://doi.org/10.1515/bot-2023-0078

Soderstrom, J., 1963. Studies in *Cladophora*. *Botanica gothoburgensia* 1, 1-147.

### Steinhagen, S., Kramár, L. & Toth, G.B., 2023. The unheeded existence of the tubular greens: molecular analyses reveal the distribution of a new *Ulva* species (Ulvophyceae, Chlorophyta), *Ulva capillata* sp. nov. in the Atlantic-Baltic Sea transect. *Journal of Applied Phycology*, 35(1), 509-522.

Tittley, I., 2002. Key to green seaweeds. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Sept. 2002, 11pp. (unpublished).

Wilkinson, M., 2006. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University. Key to estuarine and marine species within the genus *Ulothrix* in Britain (based on Lokhorst, 1978, as simplified by Fuller, 1982), 2pp. (unpublished).

## 6.8 Charophyta

Bryant, J.A., Stewart, N.F. & Stace, C.A., 2002. A checklist of Characeae of the British Isles. *Watsonia* 24, 203-208.

Groves, J. & Bullock-Webster, G.R., 1920. *The British Charophyta. I. Nitelleae*. Ray Society, London. 141 pp., fig. 1-25, pl. I-XX.

Moore, J.A., 1986. *Charophytes of Great Britain and Ireland*. BSBI Handbook No 5, London, 140 pp.

## 6.9 Tracheophyta

Cleator, B., 1993. The status of the genus *Zostera* in Scottish coastal waters. SNH Review No. 22., 66pp, Scottish Natural Heritage, Edinburgh, ISSN 1350 3111.

### Dean, C., Day, J., Gozlan, R.E., Green, I., Yates, B. & Diaz, A., 2013. Estimating the minimum salinity level for the control of New Zealand Pygmyweed *Crassula helmsii* in brackish water habitats. *Conservation Evidence*, 10, 89-92.

Francis, R.A. & Hoggart, S.P.G., 2012. The flora of urban river wallscapes. *River Research and Applications*, 28: 1200–1216.

### Laundon, J.R., 1961. An Australasian species of *Crassula* introduced into Britain. *Watsonia*, 5(2), 59-63.

Oldham, J. & Roberts, C. 1999. *Guide to the saltmarsh plants of Britain*. Field Studies Council. OP56. (8 panel fold out chart with 40 species), FSC Publications.

### Peterson, P.M., Romaschenko, K. Herrera Arrieta, Y. & Saarela, J.M., 2014. A molecular phylogeny and new subgeneric classification of *Sporobolus* (Poaceae: Chloridoideae: Sporobolinae). *Taxon*, 63(6), 1212-1243. DOI: http://dx.doi.org/10.12705/636.19

### Sugimoto, K., Nakano, Y., Okuda, T., Nakai, S., Nishijima, W. & Okada, M., 2017. Coexistence between *Zostera marina* and *Zostera japonica* in seagrass beds of the Seto

Inland Sea, Japan. *Journal of Ecology and Environment*, 41(7), 1-9. DOI 10.1186/s41610-017-0026-3

## 7. Rare species literature

### Willing, M., 2022. The Wildlife & Countryside Act 1981: a historical review and outline of the current 7th Quinquennial Review. *Mollusc World*, 60, 12-17.

## 8. Non-native species literature

### 8.1 Species

#### 8.1.1 ## Cnidaria

Barfield, P., 2016. The UK non-native species *Nematostella vectensis* (starlet sea anemone). *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 5, 33-37.

Brylinski, J.M., Li, L.L., Vansteenbrugge, L., Antajan, E., Hoffman, Van Ginderdeuren, K. & Vincent, D., 2016. Did the Indo-Pacific leptomedusa *Lovenella assimilis* (Browne, 1905) or *Eucheilota menoni* Kramp, 1959 invade northern European marine waters? Morphological and genetic approaches. *Aquatic Invasions*, 11, 21-32.

Darling, J.A., Reitzel, A.M. & Finnerty, J.R., 2004. Regional population structure of a widely introduced estuarine invertebrate: *Nematostella vectensis* Stephenson in New England. *Molecular Ecology*, 13, 2969-2981.

Darling, J.A., Kuenzi, A. & Reitzel, A.M., 2009. Human-mediated transport determines the non-native distribution of the anemone *Nematostella vectensis*, a dispersal-limited estuarine invertebrate. *Marine Ecology Progress Series*, 380, 137-146.

### Glon, H., Daly, M,, Carlton J.T., Flenniken, M.M. & Currimjee, Z., 2020. Mediators of invasions in the sea: life history strategies and dispersal vectors facilitating global sea anemone introductions. *Biological Invasions*, 22(11), 3195-3222. doi: 10.1007/s10530-020-02321-6

Govindarajan, A.F., Kallström, B., Selander, E., Östman, C. & Dalgren, T.G., 2019. The highly toxic and cryptogenic clinging jellyfish *Gonionemus* sp. (Hydrozoa, Limnomedusae) on the Swedish west coast. PeerJ 7:e6883 DOI 10.7717/peerj.6883.

Hand, C. & Uhlinger, K., 1994. The unique, widely distributed, estuarine sea anemone, *Nematostella vectensis* Stephenson: a review, new facts and questions. *Estuaries*, 17, 501-508.

**###** Ocaña-Luna, A., Sánchez-Ramírez, M. & Islas-García, A., 2021. Temporal abundance and population parameters of the invasive medusa *Blackfordia virginica* Mayer, 1910 (Hydroidomedusae: Blackfordiidae) in Pueblo Viejo lagoon, Mexico. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(4), 826-837. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2021.10.4.07

### Pereira, A., Silva, M., & Mateus, O., 2022. First record of *Phymactis papillosa* (Lesson, 1830), a Pacific south sea anemone in European shores. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 102(5), 350-353. doi:10.1017/S0025315422000571

Reitzel, A.M., Darling, J.A., Sullivan, J.C. & Finnerty, J.R., 2008. Global population genetic structure of the starlet anemone *Nematostella vectensis*: multiple introductions and implications for conservation policy. *Biological Invasions*, 10(8), 1197-1213.

**###** Restaino, D.J., Bologna, P., Gaynor, J., Buchanan, G.A. & Bilinski, J.J., 2018. Who's lurking in your lagoon? First occurrence of the invasive hydrozoan *Moerisia* Sp. (Cnidariahydrozoa) in New Jersey, USA. *BioInvasions Records*, 7(3), 223-228. DOI: 10.3391/bir.2018.7.3.02

Stephenson, T.A., 1920. On a new British sea anemone. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 13(04), 880-890.

von Numers, M., 2013. The first record of *Maeotias marginata* (Modeer, 1791) (Cnidaria, Hydrozoa) from Finland, northern Baltic Sea. *BioInvasions Records*, 2(1), 39-42.

Welstead, W. & Shardlow, M.E., 1999. The colonisation of Havergate Island, Suffolk by the Starlet Sea Anemone, *Nematostella vectensis*. *Transactions of the Suffolk Naturalists Society*, 35, 57-61.

### 8.1.2 ## Annelida

### Abe, H., Tanaka, M. & Ueno, Y., 2017. First report of the non-native freshwater nereidid polychaete *Namalycastis hawaiiensis* (Johnson, 1903) from a private goldfish aquarium in eastern Japan. *BioInvasions Records*, 6(3), 217-223. ttps://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2017.6.3.06

### Abe, H., Hoshino, O., Yamada, K., Ogino, T., Kawaida, S. & Sato-Okoshi, W., 2022. A novel symbiotic relationship between ascidians and a new tunic-boring polychaete (Annelida: Spionidae: *Polydora*). *Zootaxa*, 5159(1), 001-022. https://www.mapress.com/zt/article/view/zootaxa.5159.1.1

### Açik, S., 2018. Alien Sipuncula species in the Mediterranean Sea. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 98(1), 33-39. doi:10.1017/S0025315417000728

### Alvarez-Aguilar, A., Van Rensburg, H., & Simon, C., 2022. Impacts of alien polychaete species in marine ecosystems: A systematic review. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 102(1-2), 3-26. doi:10.1017/S0025315422000315

### Alvarez, R. & Budaeva, N., 2023. How complex is the *Naineris setosa* species complex? First integrative study of a presumed cosmopolitan and invasive annelid (Sedentaria: Orbiniidae). *Zootaxa*, 5375(3), 349-378. doi: 10.3391/ai.2010.5.S1.021

Bastida-Zavala, J.R., McCann, L.D., Keppel, E. & Ruiz, G.M., 2017. The fouling serpulids (Polychaeta: Serpulidae) from United States coastal waters: an overview. *European Journal of Taxonomy*, 344, 1-76.

Bastrop, R., & Blank, M., 2006. Multiple invasions – a polychaete genus enters the Baltic Sea. *Biological Invasions*, 8, 1195-1200.

Bastrop, R., Röhner, M., Sturmbauer, C. & Jürss, K., 1998. Cryptic species in a marine polychaete and their independent introduction from North America to Europe. *Molecular Biology and Evolution*, 15(2), 97-103.

Bastrop, R., Jürss, K. & Sturmbauer, C., 1997. Where did *Marenzellaria* spp. (Polychaeta: Spionidae) in Europe come from? *Aquatic Ecology*, 31, 119-136.

Beddard, F.E., 1892. A new branchiate oligochaete (*Branchiura sowerbyi*). *Quarterly Journal of Microscopical Science* 33, 325-341.

Bick, A. & Zettler, M.L., 1997. On the identity and distribution of two species of *Marenzellaria* (Polychaeta, Spionidae) in Europe and North America. *Aquatic Ecology*, 31, 137-148.

### Bick, A., Bastrop, R., Kotta, J., Meißner, K., Meyer, M. & Syomin, V., 2018. Description of a new species of Sabellidae (Polychaeta, Annelida) from fresh and brackish waters in Europe, with some remarks on the branchial crown of *Laonome*. *Zootaxa*, 4483(2), 349-364. https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4483.2.7

### Bishop, J.D.D. & Darbyshire, T., 2023. The first UK records of the purple fan-worm, *Bispira polyomma* Giangrande & Faasse, 2012 (Annelida: Sabellidae). *BioInvasions Records*, 12(1), 186-195. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2023.12.1.15

### Bogantes, V.E., Boyle, M.J. & Halanych, K.M., 2021. New reports on *Pseudopolydora* (Annelida: Spionidae) from the east coast of Florida, including the non-native species *P. paucibranchiata*. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(3), 577-588. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2021.10.3.07

### Bonifazi, A., Lombardo, M.F., De Bonis, S., Caprioli, R., Fustolo, M., Morgana, S., Pierdomenico, M. & Mancini, E., 2023. First record of the alien and invasive polychaete *Laonome triangularis* Hutchings & Murray, 1984 (Annelida, Sabellidae) in Italian waters. *Diversity*, 15, 771, 1-5. https:// doi.org/10.3390/d15060771

Breton, S., Dufresne, F., Desrosiers, G. & Blier, P.U., 2003. Population structure of two northern hemisphere polychaetes, *Neanthes virens* and *Hediste diversicolor* (Nereididae), with different life-history traits. *Marine Biology*, 142, 707-715, DOI 10.1007/s00227-002-0992-5.

Breton, G. & Vincent, T, 1999. Invasion du port du Havre (France, Manche) par *Hydroides ezoensis* (Polychaeta, Serpulidae), espèce d'origine japonaise. *Bulletin trimestriel de la Société géologique de Normandie et Amis Muséum du Havre*, 86(2), 33-34.

Capa, M., van Moorsel, G. & Templeman, D., 2014. The Australian feather-duster worm *Laonome calida* Capa, 2007 (Annelida; Sabellidae) introduced into European inland waters? *Bioinvasion Records*, 3(1), 1-11.

Charles, M., Faillettaz, R., Desroy, N., Fournier, J. & Costil, K., 2018. Distribution, associated species and extent of biofouling "reefs" formed by the alien species *Ficopomatus enigmaticus* (Annelida, Polychaeta) in marinas, *Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science* (2018), doi: 10.1016/j.ecss.2018.07.007.

### Çinar, M.E., 2006. Serpulid species (Polychaeta: Serpulidae) from the Levantine coast of Turkey (eastern Mediterranean), with special emphasis on alien species. *Aquatic invasions*, 1(4), 223-240. DOI 10.3391/ai.2006.1.4.6

Çinar, M.E., 2013. Alien polychaete species worldwide: current status and their impacts. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 93(5), 1257-1278.

### Çinar, M.E., Dagli, E. & Açik, S., 2012. New records of alien polychaete species for the coasts of Turkey. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 13(1), 103-107. https://doi.org/10.12681/mms.26

### Dağli, E. & Çinar, M.E., 2009. Species of the subgenera *Aquilaspio* and *Prionospio* (Polychaeta: Spionidae: Prionospio) from the southern coast of Turkey (Levantine Sea, eastern Mediterranean), with description of a new species and two new reports for the Mediterranean fauna. *Zootaxa*, 2275(1), 1-20.

### Dağli, E. & Çinar, M.E., 2010. Presence of the Australian spionid species, *Prionospio paucipinnulata* (Polychaeta: Spionidae), in the Mediterranean Sea. *Cahiers de biologie marine*, 51(3), 311-317.

Dağlı, E. & Ergen, Z., 2008. First record of *Polydora cornuta* Bosc, 1802 (Polychaeta: Spionidae) from the Sea of Marmara, Turkey basin. *Aquatic Invasions*, 3(2), 231-233.

Dauer, D.M., Mahon, H.K. & Sardá, R., 2003. Functional morphology and feeding behavior of *Streblospio benedicti* and *S. shrubsolii* (Polychaeta: Spionidae). *Hydrobiologia*, 496, 207-213.

### Droual, G., Curd, A., Gauff, R., Gouillieux, B., Gélinaud, G., Cabelguen, J. & Grall, J., 2024. The French benthic newcomers: new records of *Ampithoe valida* S.I. Smith, 1873 and *Polydora colonia* Moore, 1907 in Brittany, first record of *Bispira polyomma* Giangrande & Faasse, 2012 in the North-East Atlantic and northernmost record of *Prostheceraeus moseleyi* Lang, 1884 in Europe. *BioInvasions Records*, 13(1), 37-56, https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2024.13.1.05

### El Haddad, M., Azzati, R.C. & García-Carrascosa, A.M., 2008. *Branchiomma luctuosum* (Polychaeta: Sabellidae): a non-indigenous species at Valencia Port (western Mediterranean Sea, Spain). *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 1, p.e61.

Faasse, M., 2016. Dispersal of the invasive tubeworms *Desdemona ornata* and *Pseudopolydora paucibranchiata* to the Netherlands (Polychaeta : Sedentaria). *Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen*, 46, 49-56.

### Goren, L., Feldstein, T. & Hershkovitz, Y,. 2020. First report of the non-native freshwater polychaete *Namalycastis hawaiiensis* (Johnson, 1903) (Nereididae: Namanereidinae) in Israel. *BioInvasions Records*, 9(2), 303-309, https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2020.9.2.15

### Guyonnet, B., 2017. Présence de l'espèce introduite *Euchone limnicola* Reish, 1959 (Polychaeta: Sabellidae) en Manche orientale: premier signalement dans le Grand Port Maritime du Havre (France, Normandie). *An aod-les cahiers naturalistes de l'Observatoire Marin*, 5(1), 13-19.

Guyonnet, B. & Borg, D., 2015. Premier signalement de l'espèce introduite *Euchone limnicola* Reish, 1959 (Polychaeta: Sabellidae) sur les côtes francaise de la Mer du Nord (Grand Port Maritime de Dunkerque). *An aod – les cahiers naturalistes de l'Observatoire marin*, 4(2), 15-23.

### Hall, S.A., Stewart-Clark, S.E. & Kupriyanova, E., 2022. Spatial and temporal monitoring of invasive *Hydroides dianthus* (Verrill, 1873) (Annelida, Serpulidae) in Eel Lake, Argyle, Nova Scotia using a species-specific molecular assay. *Management of Biological Invasions*, 13 (2), 326-343. https://doi.org/10.3391/mbi.2022.13.2.05

Hatton, J. & Pearce, B., 2013. The first documented record of the non-native spionid *Boccardia proboscidea* in UK waters. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 6, e101, 4pp.

Heiman, K.W., Vidargas, N. & Micheli, F., 2008. Non-native habitat as home for non-native species: comparison of communities associated with invasive tubeworm and native oyster reefs. *Aquatic Biology*, 2(1), 47-56.

### Hille, S., Kunz, F., Markfort, G., Ritzenhofen, L. & Zettler, M.L., 2021. First record of mass occurrence of the tubeworm *Ficopomatus enigmaticus* (Fauvel, 1923) (Serpulidae: Polychaeta) in coastal waters of the Baltic Sea. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(4), 859-868. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir. 2021.10.4.10

Hutchings, P.A., Glasby, C.J. & Wijnhoven, S., 2012. Note on additional diagnostic characters for *Marphysa sanguinea* (Montagu, 1813) (Annelida: Eunicida: Eunicidae), a recently introduced species in the Netherlands. *Aquatic Invasions*, 7(2), 277-282.

Hancock, D.A., 1969. *Oyster pests and their control*. Burnham on Crouch, Ministry of Agriculture Fisheries and Food. Laboratory Leaflet (New Series), No. 19.

### Jaubet, M.L., Garaffo, G.V., Vallarino, E.A. & Elías, R., 2015. Invasive polychaete *Boccardia proboscidea* Hartman, 1940 (Polychaeta: Spionidae) in sewage-impacted areas of the SW Atlantic coasts: morphological and reproductive patterns. *Marine Ecology*, 36, 611-622. https://doi.org/10.1111/maec.12170

### Keppel, E., Tovar Hernández, M.A. & Ruiz, G.M., 2015. First record and establishment of *Branchiomma coheni* (Polychaeta: Sabellidae) in the Atlantic Ocean and review of non-indigenous species of the genus. *Zootaxa*, 4058(4), 499-518. http://dx.doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4058.4.3.

### Keppel, E., Tovar-Hernández, M.A. & Ruiz, G., 2018. New records of the non-indigenous species *Branchiomma bairdi* and *B. conspersum* (Polychaeta: Sabellidae) on the Pacific coast of North America. *BioInvasions Records*, 7(3), 229-236. DOI: https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2018.7.3.03

### Keppel, E., Ruiz, G.M. & Tovar–Hernández, M.A., 2020. Re-description of *Parasabella fullo* (Grube, 1878) (Polychaeta: Sabellidae) and diagnostic characteristics for detection in California, *The European Zoological Journal*, 87(1), 105-115. DOI: 10.1080/24750263.2020.1721578

Kerckhof, F. & Faasse, M.A., 2014. *Boccardia proboscidea* and *Boccardiella hamata* (Polychaeta: Spionidae: Polydorinae), introduced mud worms new for the North Sea and Europe, respectively. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 7, e76, 1-9.

Kravitz, M.J., 1987. First record of *Boccardiella ligerica* (Ferronniere) (Polychaeta: Spionidae) from the east coast of North America. *Northeast Gulf Science*, 9(1), 39-42.

Kupriyanova, E., Hutchings, P. & Wong, E., 2016. A fully illustrated web-based guide to distinguish native and introduced polychaetes of Australia. *Management of Biological Invasions*, 7(3), 305-312.

### Latry, L., Daffe, G., Daramy, F., Jourde, J. & Lavesque, N., 2024. *Pseudopolydora kempi japonica* Imajima & Hartman, 1964 (Polychaeta: Spionidae): a controversial subspecies long overlooked in European waters. *BioInvasions Records*, 13(2), 403-418. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir. 2024.13.2.09

Lavesque, N., Bonifácio, P., Londoňo-Mesa, M.H., Le Garrec, V. & Grall, J., 2017. *Loimia ramzega* sp.nov., a new giant species of Terebellidae (Polychaeta) from French waters (Brittany, English Channel). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 97(5), 935-942.

Lavesque, N., Daffe, G., Bonifácio, P., Hutchings, P., 2017. A new species of the *Marphysa sanguinea* complex from French waters (Bay of Biscay, NE Atlantic) (Annelida, Eunicidae). *ZooKeys,* 716, 1-17.

### Lavesque, N., Hutchings, P., Abe, H., Daffe, G., Gunton, L.M. & Glasby, C.J., 2020. Confirmation of the exotic status of *Marphysa victori* Lavesque, Daffe, Bonifácio & Hutchings, 2017 (Annelida) in French waters and synonymy of *Marphysa bulla* Liu, Hutchings & Kupriyanova, 2018. *Aquatic Invasions*, 15(3), 355-366. https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2020.15.3.01

Le Garrec, V., Grall, J., Chevalier, C., Guyonnet, B., Jourde, J., Lavesque, N., Bonifácio, P. & Blake, J.A., 2017. *Chaetozone corona* (Polychaeta, Cirratulidae) in the Bay of Biscay: a new alien species for the North-east Atlantic waters? *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 97(2), 433-445.

### Lezzi, M. & Van Haaren, T., 2024. *Protocirrineris stormae*: A new species of polychaete from The Netherlands (Annelida: Polychaeta: Cirratulidae). *Taxonomy*, 4, 303-313. https://doi.org/10.3390/ taxonomy4020014

Lezzi, M., Çinar, M.E. & Giangrande, A., 2016. Two new species of Cirratulidae (Annelida: Polychaeta) from the southern coast of Italy. *Marine Biodiversity*, 46(3), 681-686.

López, E. & Richter, A., 2017. Nonindigenous species (NIS) of polychaetes (Annelida: Polychaeta) from the Atlantic and Mediterranean coasts of the Iberian Peninsula: an annotated checklist. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 71(19), 1-17.

### Martinelli, J.C., Lopes, H.M., Hauser, L., Jimenez-Hidalgo, I., King, T.L., Padilla-Gamiño, J.L., Rawson, P., Spencer, L.H., Williams, J.D. & Wood, C.L., 2020. Confirmation of the shell-boring oyster parasite *Polydora websteri* (Polychaeta: Spionidae) in Washington State, USA. *Scientific reports*, 10(1), 3961. https://doi.org/10.1038/s41598-020-60805-w

### Martinelli, J.C., Considine, M., Casendino, H.R., Tarpey, C.M., Jiménez-Hidalgo, I., Padilla-Gamiño, J.L., King, T.L., Hauser, L., Rumrill, S. & Wood, C.L., 2024. Infestation of cultivated Pacific oysters by shell-boring polychaetes along the US West Coast: Prevalence is associated with season, culture method, and pH. *Aquaculture*, 580, 740290.

Martínez, J., Adarraga, I & López, E., 2006. Nuevos datos del género *Boccardia* Carazzi, 1893 (Polychaeta: Spionidae) para la península Ibérica y el océano Atlántico. *Boletín del Instituto Español de Oceanografía*, 22(1-4), 53-64.

### Munts, R. & Soes, D.M., 2012. *Limnodrilus tortilipenis* Wetzel, 1987 (Oligochaeta), a new alien species for the Netherlands. *Lauterbornia*, 75, 43-47.

### Neijenhuis, P.H.M.W., van Haaren, T., Munts, R. & Kruijt, D.B., 2022. A new aquatic oligochaete species for the Netherlands and Palaearctic region: *Aulophorus vagus* (Annelida: Naididae). *Lauterbornia*, 88, 203-208. D-86424 Dinkelscherben, 2022-04-26.

O'Reilly, M. & Nowacki, S., 2019. First record of the non-native green palpworm *Marenzelleria viridis* (Annelida: Spionidae) in the Clyde Estuary. *The Glasgow Naturalist*, 27(1), 45-48.

### Pabis, K., Krodkiewska, M. & Cebulska, K., 2017. Alien freshwater polychaetes *Hypania invalida* (Grube 1860) and *Laonome calida* Capa 2007 in the Upper Odra River (Baltic Sea catchment area). *Knowledge & Management of Aquatic Ecosystems*, 418, 46, 1-3.

PaDIL, 2008. Fan worm *Euchone limnicola* Reish, 1959 Annelida: Polychaeta: Sabellidae. *PaDIL Fact Sheet*, 1133, 1-7.

### Radashevsky, V.I., 2021. *Pseudopolydora* (Annelida: Spionidae) from European and adjacent waters with a key to identification and description of a new species. *Marine Biodiversity*, 51:31. https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007/s12526-020-01156-7

### Radashevsky, V.I. & Migotto, A.E., 2017. First report of the polychaete *Polydora hoplura* (Annelida: Spionidae) from North and South America and Asian Pacific. *Marine Biodiversity*, 47, 859-868. DOI 10.1007/s12526-016-0515-0

Radashevsky, V.I. & Selifonova, Z.P., 2013. Records of *Polydora cornuta* and *Streblospio gynobranchiata* (Annelida, Spionidae) from the Black Sea. *Mediterranean Marine Science,* 14(2), 261-269.

### Radashevsky, V.I., Lana, P.C. & Nalesso, R.C., 2006. Morphology and biology of *Polydora* species (Polychaeta: Spionidae) boring into oyster shells in South America, with the description of a new species. *Zootaxa*, 1353(1), 1-37.

Radashevsky, V.I., Pankova, V.V., Malyar, V.V., Neretina, T.V., Wilson, R.S., Worsfold, T.M., Diez, M.E., Harris, L.H., Hourdez, S., Labrune, C., Houbin, C., Kind, B., Kuhlenkamp, R., Nygren, A., Bonifácio, P. & Bachelet, G., 2019. Molecular analysis and new records of the invasive polychaete *Boccardia proboscidea* (Annelida: Spionidae). *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 20(2), 398-408.

### Radashevsky, V.I., Pankova, V.V., Neretina, T.V. & Tzetlin, A.B., 2022. Canals and invasions: a review of the distribution of *Marenzelleria* (Annelida: Spionidae) in Eurasia, with a key to *Marenzelleria* species and insights on their relationships. *Aquatic Invasions*, 17(2), 186-206. https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2022.17.2.04

Renz, J. & Forster, S., 2013. Are similar worms different? A comparative tracer study on bioturbation in the three sibling species *Marenzelleria arctia*, *M. viridis*, and *M. neglecta* from the Baltic Sea. *Limnology and Oceanography*, 58(6), 2046–2058.

### Sala-Mirete, A., López, E., Sánchez-Fernández, O., Marcos, C. & Pérez-Ruzafa Á, 2023. First records of non-indigenous *Timarete caribous* (Grube, 1859) (Polychaeta; Cirratulidae) in the western Mediterranean, and its ecology in the Mar Menor (Murcia, SE Spain). *BioInvasions Records*, 12(1), 167-185, https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2023.12.1.14

### Sato-Okoshi, W., Okoshi, K., Abe, H. and Dauvin, J.C., 2023. Polydorid species (Annelida: Spionidae) associated with commercially important oyster shells and their shell infestation along the coast of Normandy, in the English Channel, France. *Aquaculture International*, *31*(1), 195-230. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10499-022-00971-y

### Sawyer, R.T. & Sawyer, D.R., 2018. The alien Asian leech *Barbronia weberi* (Blanchard, 1897) (Hirudinea: Salifidae) reported from two disjunct localities in North Carolina, United States, with observations on its biology and potential for laboratory research. *BioInvasions Records*, *7*(1), 61-64. DOI: https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2018.7.1.09

Shelley, R., Widdicombe, S., Woodward, M., Stevens, T., McNeill, L. & Kendall, M.K., 2008. An investigation of the impacts on biodiversity and ecosystem functioning of soft sediments by the non-native polychaete *Sternaspis scutata* (Polychaeta: Sternaspidae). *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology*, 366, 146-150.

### Simon, C.A. & Sato-Okoshi, W., 2015. Polydorid polychaetes on farmed molluscs: distribution, spread and factors contributing to their success. *Aquaculture Environment Interactions*, *7*(2), 147-166. : 10.3354/aei00138

### Simon, C.A., Thornhill, D.J., Oyarzun, F. and Halanych, K.M., 2009. Genetic similarity between *Boccardia proboscidea* from Western North America and cultured abalone, *Haliotis midae*, in South Africa. *Aquaculture*, 294(1-2), 18-24. doi:10.1016/j.aquaculture.2009.05.022

Simonini, R., Massamba-Nsialarandi, G., Grandi, V. & Prevedelli, D., 2009. Distribution of the genus *Ophryotrocha* (Polychaeta) in Italy: new records and comments on the biogeography of Mediterranean species. *Vie et Milieu*, 59, 79-88.

Smith, P., Perrett, J., Garwood, P. & Moore, G., 1999. Two additions to the UK marine fauna: *Desdemona ornata* Banse, 1957 (Polychaeta, Sabellidae) and *Grandidierella japonica* Stephensen, 1938 (Amphipoda, Gammaridea). *Newsletter of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 2, 8-11.

### Styan, C.A., McCluskey, C.F., Sun, Y. & Kupriyanova, E.K., 2017. Cryptic sympatric species across the Australian range of the global estuarine invader *Ficopomatus enigmaticus* (Fauvel, 1923) (Serpulidae, Annelida). *Aquatic Invasions*, 12(1), 53-65. DOI: https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2017.12.1.06

Sun, Y., Wong, E., ten Hove, H.A., Hutchings, P.A., Williamson, J.E. & Kupriyanova, E., 2015. Revision of the genus *Hydroides* (Annelida: Serpulidae) from Australia. *Zootaxa*, 4009(1), 1-99.

Sweeney, P., Trodd, W. & Quinn, M.K., 2003. Two Ponto-Caspian freshwater oligochaetes new to Irish rivers. *The Irish Naturalists' Journal*, 27(8), 319-320.

Syomin, V., Sikorski, A., Bastrop, R., Köhler, N., Stradomsky, B., Fomina, E. & Matishov, D., 2017. The invasion of the genus *Marenzelleria* (Polychaeta: Spionidae) into the Don River mouth and the Taganrog Bay: morphological and genetic study. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 97(5), 975-984. doi:10.1017/S0025315417001114

Thorp, C.H., Pyne, S. & West, S.A., 1987. *Hydroides ezoensis* Okuda, a fouling serpulid new to British coastal waters. *Journal of Natural History*, 21, 863-877.

Townsend, M., Worsfold, T.M., Smith, P.R.J., Martina, L.J., McNeill, C.L. & Kendall, M.A., 2006. Occurrence of *Sternaspis scutata* (Polychaeta: Sternaspidae) in the English Channel. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 47, 281-285.

### Van Haaren, T., Van Moorsel, G. & Faasse, M., 2017. *Euchone limnicola* (Polychaeta: Sabellidae) in Lake Grevelingen, a tubeworm new to the Netherlands. *Het Zeepaard*, 77(1), 35-42.

Van Moorsel, G., Templeman, D. & Lewis, W., 2010. De Oostzeegroenworm *Marenzelleria neglecta* in het Noordzeekanaal (Polychaeta: Spionidae). *Nederlandse Faunistische Medelingen*, 34, 45-54.

Walker, A.J.M., 1972. *Goniadella gracilis*, a polychaete new to British seas. *Marine Biology*, 14, 85-87.

Weidhase, M., Bleidorn, C. & Simon, C.A., 2016. On the taxonomy and phylogeny of *Ctenodrilus* (Annelida: Cirratulidae) with a first report from South Africa. *Marine Biodiversity*, 46(1), 243-252.

Westheide, W., Hass-Cordes, E., Krabusch, M. & Müller M.C.M., 2003. *Ctenodrilus serratus* (Polychaeta: Ctenodrilidae) is a truly amphi-Atlantic species - evidence from molecular data. *Marine Biology*, 142, 637-642.

Worsfold, T.M., & Kazubek, M.K., 2017. First UK record of the probable non-native aquatic worm *Paranais frici* (Oligochaeta: Naididae) from Deptford Creek (tidal Thames catchment). *The London Naturalist*, 96, 63-70.

Zibrowius, H., 1978. Introduction du polychète Serpulidae japonaise *Hydroides ezoensis* sur la côte Atlantique Française et remarques sur la repartition d'autres espèces de Serpulidae. *Téthys*, 8, 141-150.

Zibrowius, H. & Thorp, C.H., 1989. A review of the alien serpulid and spirorbid Polychaetes in the British Isles. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 30, 271-285.

Zorić, K., Jakovčev-Todorović, D., Đikanović, V., Vasiljević, B., Tomović, J., Atanacković, A., Simić, V. & Paunović, M., 2011. Distribution of the Ponto-Caspian polychaeta *Hypania invalida* (Grube, 1860) in inland waters of Serbia. *Aquatic Invasions*, 6(1), 33-38.

### 8.1.3 ## Arthropoda


### Albano, M.J., Rumbold, C., Chiesa, I.L., Vazquez, G., Spivak, E.D. & Obenat, S.M., 2018. DNA barcode, taxonomic and ecological notes for the identification of the invasive amphipod *Monocorophium acherusicum* (Costa, 1851). *New Zealand Journal of Marine and Freshwater Research*, 53(1), 15-32. DOI: 10.1080/00288330.2018.1469514

### Arbačiauskas, K., 2002. Ponto-Caspian amphipods and mysids in the inland waters of Lithuania: history of introduction, current distribution and relations with native malacostracans. In: *Invasive aquatic species of Europe. Distribution, impacts and management* (pp. 104-115). Dordrecht: Springer Netherlands.

Asakura, A. & Watanabe, S., 2005. *Hemigrapsus takanoi*, new species, a sibling species of the common Japanese intertidal crab *H. penicillatus* (Decapoda: Brachyura: Grapsoidea). *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 25(2), 279-292.

Ashelby, C.W. 2006. Records of the introduced amphipod *Grandidierella japonica* Stephensen 1938 (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Gammaridea: Aoridae) from the Orwell Estuary, Suffolk. *Suffolk Natural History*, 42, 48-54.

### Ashelby, C.W., 2022. Tanaid in the Thames: *Sinelobus vanhaareni* Bamber, 2014 (Crustacea: Tanaididae) arrives in Britain. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 63(4), 377-383.

Ashelby, C.W., Sewell, J., Rostron, J., Shrubsole, R., Child, T. & Clark, P.F., 2017. Evidence for the invasion and successful establishment of *Hemigrapsus takanoi* Asakura & Watanabe, 2005 (Decapoda, Varunidae) in Great Britain. *Crustaceana*, 90(6), 695-708.

Ashelby, C.W., Worsfold, T.M. & Fransen, C.H.J.M., 2004. First records of the oriental prawn *Palaemon macrodactylus* (Decapoda: Caridea), an alien species in European waters, with a revised key to British Palaemonidae. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 84(5), 1041-1050.

Ashelby, C.W., 2005. The occurrence and distribution of non-native fauna in Harwich Harbour and the Stour and Orwell estuaries, including new records of *Caprella mutica* Schurin 1935 and *Bugula stolonifera* Ryland 1960. *Essex Naturalist (New Series)*, 22, 103-116.

Ashelby, C.W., 2006. Records of the introduced amphipod *Grandidierella japonica* Stephensen 1938 (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Gammaridea: Aoridae) from the Orwell Estuary, Suffolk. *Suffolk Natural History*, 42, 48-54.

Ashelby, C.W., De Grave, S. & Johnson, M.L., 2013. The global invader *Palaemon macrodactylus* (Decapoda, Palaemonidae): an interrogation of records and a synthesis of data. *Crustaceana*, 86(5), 594-624.

Ashton, G., Stevens, M.I., Hart, M.C., Green, D.H., Burrows, M,, Cook, E.J. & Willis, K.J., 2008. Mitochondrial DNA reveals multiple Northern Hemisphere introductions of *Caprella mutica* (Crustacea, Amphipoda). *Molecular Ecology*, 17, 1293-1303.

### Baars, J.-R., Minchin, D., Feeley, H.B., Brekkhus, S. & Mauvisseau, Q., 2021. The first record of the invasive alien freshwater amphipod *Crangonyx floridanus* (Bousfield, 1963) (Crustacea: Amphipoda) in two Irish river systems. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(3), 629-635. DOI: https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2021.10.3.13

Bamber, R.N., 1985. The itinerant sea spider *Ammothea hilgendorfi* (Böhm) in British waters. *Proceedings of Hampshire Field Club & Archaeological Society*, 41, 269-270.

Bamber, R. 1987. Some aspects of the biology of the North American ostracod *Sarsiella zostericola* Cushman in the vicinity of a British power station. *Journal of Micropaleontology*, 6, 57-62.

Bamber, R.N., 1988. Confirmation of a new record. *Porcupine Newsletter*, 4, 37.

Bamber, R.N., 2012. A re-assessment of *Hexapleomera* Dudich, 1931 (Crustacea: Tanaidacea: Tanaidae), with designation of three new species. *Zootaxa*, 3583, 51-70.

Bamber, R.N., 2012. Anthropogenic spread of the immigrant seaspider *Ammothea hilgendorfii* (Arthropoda: Pycnogonida: Ammotheidae) in UK waters. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 5, August 2012, e78, 1-5.

Bamber, R.N., 2014. Two new species of *Sinelobus* Sieg, 1980 (Crustacea: Tanaidacea: Tanaididae), and a correction to the higher taxonomic nomenclature, *Journal of Natural History*, DOI: 10.1080/00222933.2014.897767.

Baptie, M. C. & Foster, R. J., 2016. First record of the marine copepod *Tortanus (Boreotortanus) discaudatus* (Thompson & Scott, 1897) in North Sea waters. *The Glasgow Naturalist*, 26(2), 90-92.

Baptie, M. C., Foster, R. J. & Cook, K. B., 2016. First record of the copepod *Eurytemora herdmani* in the Firth of Forth, Scotland. *Marine Biodiversity*, 46(4), 819-825.

### Barabanova, L., Galkina, S., & Mikhailova, E., 2019. Cytogenetic study on the invasive species *Gmelinoides fasciatus* in the ecosystem of the Gulf of Finland. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 99(3), 611-618. doi:10.1017/S0025315417001357

Beermann, J. & Franke, H.-D., 2011. A supplement to the amphipod (Crustacea) species inventory of Helgoland (German Bight, North Sea): indication of rapid recent change. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 4, e41, 1-15, Published online.

### Beermann, J., Hall-Mullen, A.K., Havermans, C., Coolen, J.W., Crooijmans, R.P., Dibbits, B., Held, C. & Desiderato, A., 2020. Ancient globetrotters—connectivity and putative native ranges of two cosmopolitan biofouling amphipods. *PeerJ*, 8, e9613. DOI 10.7717/peerj.9613

Béguer, M., Girardin, M. & Boët, P., 2007. First record of the invasive oriental shrimp *Palaemon macrodactylus* Rathbun, 1902 in France (Gironde Estuary). *Aquatic Invasions*, 2(2), 132-136.

### Berezina, N., Razinkovas-Baziukas, A., & Tiunov, A., 2017. Non-indigenous amphipods and mysids in coastal food webs of eastern Baltic Sea estuaries. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 97(3), 581-590. doi:10.1017/S0025315416000643

Berggren, M., 2015. Nya kräftdjur påträffade i Sverige – *Grandidierella japonica* och *Rhithropanopeus harrisii*. Fauna & Flora, 110(1), 20-23.

Benham, W.B., 1892. A new English genus of aquatic Oligochaeta (*Sparganophilus*) belonging to the family Rhinodridae. *Quarterly Journal of Microscopical Science* 34, 155-179.

### Blackman, R.C., Constable, D., Hahn, C., Sheard, A.M., Durkota, J., Hänfling, B. & Handley, L.L., 2017. Detection of a new non-native freshwater species by DNA metabarcoding of environmental samples -- first record of *Gammarus fossarum* in the UK. *Aquatic Invasions*, 12(2), 177-189.

Blank, M. & Bastrop, R., 2008. Molecular identification key based on PCR/RFLP for three polychaete sibling species of the genus *Marenzelleria*, and the species' current distribution in the Baltic Sea. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 62, 129-141, doi: 10.1007/s10152-007-0081-8.

Blank, M. & Bastrop, R., 2009. Phylogeny of the mud worm genus *Marenzelleria* (Polychaeta: Spionidae) inferred from mitochondrial DNA sequences. *Zoologica Scripta*, 38, 313–321.

### Bleile, N., & Thieltges, D., 2021. Prey preferences of invasive (*Hemigrapsus sanguineus*, *H. takanoi*) and native (*Carcinus maenas*) intertidal crabs in the European Wadden Sea. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 101(5), 811-817. doi:10.1017/S0025315421000655

Boets, P., Lock, K., Tempelman, D., Van Haaren, T., Platvoet, D. & Goethals, P.L.M., 2012. First occurrence of the Ponto-Caspian amphipod *Echinogammarus trichiatus* (Martynov, 1932) (Crustacea: Gammaridae) in Belgium. *BioInvasions Records*, 1(2), 115–120.

### Bollache, L., Kaldonski, N., Troussard, J.P., Lagrue, C. & Rigaud, T., 2006. Spines and behaviour as defences against fish predators in an invasive freshwater amphipod. *Animal Behaviour*, 72(3), 627-633. doi:10.1016/j.anbehav.2005.11.020

### Boonstra, H., Wiggers, R. & Swarte, M., 2016. First record of the Ponto-Caspian amphipod *Obesogammarus obesus* (Sars, 1894) (Amphipoda: Pontogammaridae) from the Netherlands. *BioInvasions Records*, 5(3), 155-158. http://dx.doi.org/10.3391/bir.2016.5.3.06

### Borkens, Y. & Koppe, P., 2022. *Mytilicola orientalis*. *Aquaculture International*, 30(6), 2741-2749. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10499-022-00928-1

### Bowman, T.E. and Orsi, J.J., 1992. *Deltamysis holmquistae*, a new genus and species of Mysidacea from the Sacramento-San Joaquin estuary of California (Mysidae: Mysinae: Heteromysini). *Proceedings of the Biological Society of Washington*, 105(4), 733-742.

Brandorff, G.-O., 2011. The copepod invader *Skistodiaptomus pallidus* (Herrick, 1879) (Crustacea, Copepoda, Diaptomidae) from North America in water bodies of Bremen, northern Germany. *Aquatic Invasions*, 6, Supplement 1, S1–S5.

### Brenner, M., Schulze, J., Fischer, J. & Wegner, K.M., 2019. First record of the parasitic copepod (*Mytilicola orientalis* Mori, 1935) in blue mussels (*Mytilus* spp.) of the Baltic Sea. *BioInvasions Records*, 8(3), 623-632. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir. 2019.8.3.19

Breton, G., 2002. A new alien crab in Europe: *Hemigrapsus sanguineus* (Decapoda: Brachyura: Grapsidae). *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 22(1), 184-189.

### Brutto, S.L., Iaciofano, D., Lubinevsky, H. & Galil, B.S., 2016. *Grandidierella bonnieroides* Stephensen, 1948 (Amphipoda, Aoridae) - first record of an established population in the Mediterranean Sea. *Zootaxa*, 17;4092(4), 518-28. 10.11646/zootaxa.4092.4.3. PMID: 27394471.

Brylinski, J.M., Courcot, L., David, V. & Sautour, B., 2016. Expansion of the North Pacific copepod *Eurytemora pacifica* Sato, 1913 (Copepoda: Calanoida: Temoridae) along the Atlantic coast of France. *BioInvasions Records*, 5, 245-250.

Brzana, R., Marszewska, L., Normant-Saremba, M. & Błazewicz, M., 2019. Non-indigenous tanaid *Sinelobus vanhaareni* Bamber, 2014 in the Polish coastal waters – an example of a successful invader. *Oceanological and Hydrobiological Studies*, 48(1), 76-84.

### Bushuiev, S., Snigirov, S., Son, M.O., Sokolov, I., Kharlov, G. & Kvach Yu, 2023. Expansion of the alien East Asian river prawn *Macrobrachium nipponense* (De Haan, 1849) in southwestern Ukraine and assessment of its commercial usage prospects. *Aquatic Invasions*, 18(2), 231-246. https://doi.org/10.3391/ ai.2023.18.2.104092

Carlton, J.T. & Cohen, A.N., 2003. Episodic global dispersal in shallow water marine organisms: the case history of the European shore crabs *Carcinus maenas* and *C. aestuarii*. *Journal of Biogeography*, 30, 1809-1820.

Cavraro, F., Zucchetta, M. & Franzoi, P., 2014. First record of adult specimens of the Oriental shrimp *Palaemon macrodactylus* Rathbun, 1902 in the Venice Lagoon (north Adriatic Sea, Italy). *BioInvasions Records*, 3(4), 269-273.

Chapman, J.W., 1988. Invasions of the northeast Pacific by Asian and Atlantic gammaridean amphipod crustaceans, including a new species of *Corophium*. *Journal of Crustacean Biology*, 8(3), 364-382.

Chapman, J.W. & Dorman, J.A., 1975. Diagnosis, systematics and notes on *Grandidierella japonica* (Amphipoda: Gammaridea) and its introduction to the Pacific coast of the United States. *Bulletin of the Southern California Academy of Sciences*, 74, 104-108.

### Conlan, K.E., 1994. New species of the amphipod crustacean genera *Photis* and *Gammaropsis* (Corophioidea: Isaeidae) from California. *Amphipacifica,* 1(3), 67-74.

Cook, E.J., Jahnke, M., Kerckhof, F., Minchin, D., Faasse, M. & Boos, K., 2007. European expansion of the introduced amphipod *Caprella mutica* Schurin 1935. Aquatic Invasions, 2(4), 411-421.

Coolen, J.W.P., Lengkeek, W., Degraer, S., Kerckhof, F., Kirkwood, R.J. & Lindeboom, H.J., 2016. Distribution of the invasive *Caprella mutica* Schurin, 1935 and native *Caprella linearis* (Linnaeus, 1767) on artificial hard substrates in the North Sea: separation by habitat. *Aquatic Invasions*, 11(4), 437-449.

### Copilaş-Ciocianu, D. & Šidagytė-Copilas, E., 2022. A substantial range expansion of alien Ponto-Caspian amphipods along the eastern Baltic Sea coast. *Oceanologia*, 64(1), 227-232.

Cuesta, J.A., Bettoso, N., Comisso, G., Froglia, C., Mazza, G., Rinaldi, A., Rodriguez, A. & Scovacricchi, T., 2014. Record of an established population of *Palaemon macrodactylus* Rathbun, 1902 (Decapoda, Palaemonidae) in the Mediterranean Sea: confirming a prediction. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 15(3), 569-573.

Cuesta, J.A., González-Ortegón, E., Drake, P. & Rodríguez, A., 2004. First record of *Palaemon macrodactylus* Rathbun, 1902 (Decapoda, Caridea, Palaemonidae) from European waters. *Crustaceana*, 77, 377-380.

Curry, A., Grayson, R.F. & Milligan, T.D., 1972. New British records of the semi-terrestrial amphipod *Orchestia cavimana*. *Freshwater Biology*, 2, 55-56.

Daneliya, M.E. & Laakkonen, H., 2012. The Japanese skeleton shrimp *Caprella mutica* (Amphipoda: Caprellidae) in Sweden (Eastern Skagerrak). *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 5, e36, published online.

Dauvin, J.-C., 2009. Establishment of the invasive Asian shore crab *Hemigrapsus sanguineus* (De Haan, 1835) (Crustacea: Brachyura: Grapsoidea) from the Cotentin Peninsular, Normandy, France. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(3), 467-472.

Dauvin, J.-C. & Delhay, J.-B., 2010. First record of *Hemigrapsus takanoi* (Crustacea: Decapoda: Grapsidae) on the western coast of northern Cotentin, Normandy, western English Channel. Marine *Biodiversity Records*, 3, e101, 1-3, published online.

Dauvin, J.-C., Rius, H.T. & Ruellet, T., 2009. Recent expansion of two invasive crabs species *Hemigrapsus sanguineus* (de Haan, 1835) and *H. takanoi* Asakura and Watanabe 2005 along the Opal Coast, France. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(3), 451-465.

### de Carvalho-Souza, G.F., Cuesta, J.A., Arana, D., Lobato, C. & González-Ortegón, E., 2023. Westward range expansion of the blue swimmer crab *Portunus segnis* (Forskål, 1775) (Crustacea, Decapoda, Portunidae) into Atlantic European waters. *BioInvasions Records*, 12(4), 1033-1044. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2023.12.4.16

Deschutter, Y., Vergara, G., Mortelmans, J., Deneudt, K., De Schamphelaere, K. & De Troch, M., 2018. Distribution of the invasive calanoid copepod *Pseudodiaptomus marinus* (Sato, 1913) in the Belgian part of the North Sea. *BioInvasions Records*, 7(1), 33-41.

Dobson, M., 2013. *Identifying Invasive Freshwater Shrimps and Isopods. Revised edition*. Freshwater Biological Association, Defra, May 2013, 29pp.

### Droual, G., Curd, A., Gauff, R., Gouillieux, B., Gélinaud, G., Cabelguen, J. & Grall, J., 2024. The French benthic newcomers: new records of *Ampithoe valida* S.I. Smith, 1873 and *Polydora colonia* Moore, 1907 in Brittany, first record of *Bispira polyomma* Giangrande & Faasse, 2012 in the North-East Atlantic and northernmost record of *Prostheceraeus moseleyi* Lang, 1884 in Europe. *BioInvasions Records*, 13(1), 37-56, https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2024.13.1.05

Dumont, S., 2006. A new invasive species in the north-east of France, *Hemimysis anomala* G.O. Sars, 1907 (Mysidacea). *Crustaceana* 79(10), 1269-1274.

Einfeldt, A.L. & Addison, J.A., 2015. Anthropocene invasion of an ecosystem engineer: resolving the history of *Corophium volutator* (Amphipoda: Corophiidae) in the North Atlantic. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 115(2), 288-304.

Esquete, P. & Fernandez-Gonzalez, V., 2016. Description, systematics and ecology of a new tanaidacean (Crustacea, Peracarida) species from mediterranean fish farms. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 70(1), 1-13.

Faasse, M., 2013. The North American ostracod *Eusarsiella zostericola* (Cushman, 1906) arrives in mainland Europe. *BioInvasions Records*, 2(1), 47-50.

### Faasse, M., 2013. Northward dispersal of the tanaid *Zeuxo holdichi* to The Netherlands (Crustacea: Tanaidae). *Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen*, 39, 95-98.

Faasse, M., 2014. The Pacific amphipod *Monocorophium uenoi* (Stephensen, 1932) introduced to The Netherlands (NE Atlantic). *BioInvasions Records*, 3(1), 29-33.

Faasse, M., 2014. Introduction of *Ptilohyale littoralis* to The Netherlands. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 7(e28), 1-5, published online.

Faasse, M.A., 2015. New records of the non-native amphipod *Ampithoe valida* in Europe. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 8, e87, 1-4.

### Faasse, M.A., 2017. The first record of the skeleton shrimp *Caprella scaura* in northwestern Europe (Crustacea: Amphipoda). *Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen*, 48, 75-78.

Faasse M. & van Moorsel, G., 2003. The North-American amphipods, *Melita nitida* Smith, 1873 and *Incisocalliope aestuarius* (Watling and Maurer, 1973) (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Gammaridea), introduced to the Western Scheldt estuary (The Netherlands). *Aquatic Ecology*, 37, 13-22,

Faasse, M.A., Verboom, L. & van der Loos, L., 2018. De Pacifische vlokreeft *Aoroides semicurvatus* in Nederland. *Macrofaunanieuwsmail*, 140, 21-23.

### Faasse, M., Gheerardyn, H., Witbaard, R. & Cuperus, J., 2021. First record of the rare crab *Asthenognathus atlanticus* Monod, 1933 (Crustacea: Brachyura: Varunidae) in the North Sea. *Oceanological and Hydrobiological Studies*, *50*(3), 352-358.

### Feis, M.E., Goedknegt, M.A., Arzul, I., Chenuil, A., Boon, O.D., Gottschalck, L., Kondo, Y., Ohtsuka, S., Shama, L.N., Thieltges, D.W. & Wegner, K.M., 2019. Global invasion genetics of two parasitic copepods infecting marine bivalves. *Scientific Reports*, 9(1), 12730.

### Feis, M.E., Gottschalck, L., Ruf, L.C., Theising, F., Demann, F. & Wegner, K.M., 2022. Invading the occupied niche: how a parasitic copepod of introduced oysters can expel a congener from native mussels. *Frontiers in Marine Science*, 9, p.915841.

### Forcellini, M., 2012. First record of the ponto-caspian invasive crustacean *Chelicorophium sowinskyi* (martinov, 1924) (amphipoda, corophiidae) in the French Rhone river. *Crustaceana*, 85(14), 1781-1785.

Foveau, A., Pezy, J.-P., Baux, N., Baffreau, A., Bachelet, Q., Chouquet, B., Dancie, C., Ruellet, T. & Dauvin, J.-C., 2018. Range extension of the tanaidid *Zeuxo holdichi* (Bamber, 1990) along the northern coasts of France?. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 59, 329-333.

Freyhof, J. & Steinmann, I., 1998. *Rhithropanopeus harrisii* (Gould 1841) und *Palaemon longirostris* EDWARDS 1837 im Rhein bei Köln (Crustacea, Decapoda). *Lauterbornia*, 32, 25-26.

### Gagnon, K., Herlevi, H., Wikström, J., Nordström, M.C., Salo, T., Salovius-Laurén, S. & Rinne, H., 2022. Distribution and ecology of the recently introduced tanaidacean crustacean *Sinelobus vanhaareni* Bamber, 2014 in the northern Baltic Sea. *Aquatic Invasions*, 17(1), 57-71. https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2022.17.1.04

García-Arberas, L. & Rallo, A., 2004. Population dynamics and production of *Streblospio benedicti* (Polychaeta) in a non-polluted estuary on the Basque coast (Gulf of Biscay). *Scientia Marina*, 68(2), 193-203.

### Goedknegt, M.A., Thieltges, D.W., van der Meer, J., Wegner, K.M. & Luttikhuizen, P.C., 2018. Cryptic invasion of a parasitic copepod: Compromised identification when morphologically similar invaders co-occur in invaded ecosystems. *PLoS ONE*, 13(3), e0193354. https://doi.org/ 10.1371/journal.pone.0193354

González-Ortegón E. & Cuesta J.A., 2006. An illustrated key to species of *Palaemon* and *Palaemonetes* (Crustacea: Decapoda: Caridea) from European waters, including the alien species *Palaemon macrodactylus*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 86, 93-102.

González-Ortegón, E., Cuesta, J.A. & Schubart, C.D., 2007. First report of the oriental shrimp *Palaemon macrodactylus* Rathbun, 1902 (Decapoda, Caridea, Palaemonidae) from German waters. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 61, 67-69.

### González-Ortegón, E., Jenkins, S., Galil, B.S., Drake, P. & Cuesta, J.A., 2020. Accelerated invasion of decapod crustaceans in the southernmost point of the Atlantic coast of Europe: a non-natives' hot spot? *Biological Invasions*, 22, 3487-3492. 10.1007/s10530-020-02345-y

Gordon, I., 1944. An amphipod, *Orchestia bottae,* new to Britain. *Proceedings of the Linnean Society of London*, 155, 70.

Gouillieux, B., 2018. First record of the invasive species *Ianiropsis serricaudis* Gurjanova, 1936 (Crustacea: Isopoda) in Arcachon Bay, Bay of Biscay (NE Atlantic). *BioInvasions Records*, 7(2), 171-176.

Gouillieux, B. & Massé, C., 2019. First record of *Monocorophium uenoi* (Stephenson, 1932) (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Corophiidae) in the Bay of Biscay, French Atlantic coast. *BioInvasions Records*, 8(1), 87-95.

Gouillieux, B., Lavesque, N., Blanchet, H. & Bachelet, G., 2016. First record of the non-indigenous *Melita nitida* Smith, 1873 (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Melitidae) in the Bay of Biscay (NE Atlantic). BioInvasions Records, 5(2), 85-92.

Gouillieux, B., Lavesque, N., Leclerc, J.C., Le Garrec, V., Viard, F. & Bachelet, G., 2016. Three non-indigenous species of *Aoroides* (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Aoridae) from the French Atlantic coast. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 96(8), 1651-1659.

### Gouillieux, B., Ariyama, H., Costa, A.C., Daffe, G., Marchini, A., Micael, J. & Ulman, A., 2020. New records of *Ericthonius didymus* Krapp-Schickel, 2013 (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Ischyroceridae) in European waters with a focus in Arcachon Bay, France and key to *Ericthonius* species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 100(3), 401-112. https://doi.org/10.1017/ S0025315420000247

### Gouillieux, B., Sorbe, J.-C., Bachelet, G. & Daffe, G., 2024. *Incisocalliope aestuarius* (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Pleustidae), an old introduced species in the Gironde Estuary (SW France). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 104, e116, 1-6. https://doi.org/ 10.1017/S0025315424000997

Grabowski, M., 2006. Rapid colonization of the Polish Baltic coast by an Atlantic palaemonid shrimp *Palaemon elegans* Rathke, 1837. *Aquatic Invasions*, 1(3), 116-123.

Grabowski, M., Jażdżewski, K. & Konopacka, A., 2007. Alien Crustacea in Polish waters – Amphipoda. *Aquatic Invasions*, 2(1), 25-38.

Graham, H., 2014. An investigation into the impacts of a non-native Gammarid, *Dikerogammarus haemobaphes*, on the benthic macroinvertebrate community and ecosystem function of the River Cherwell. M.Sc. Dissertation. The University of Birmingham, September 2014.

### Guerra-García, J.M., Revanales, T., Saenz-Arias, P., Navarro-Barranco, C., Ruiz-Velasco, S., Pastor-Montero, M., Sempere-Valverde, J., Chebaane, S., Vélez-Ruiz, A., Martínez-Laiz, G. and Santos-Simón, M., 2023. Quick spreading of the exotic amphipod *Laticorophium baconi* (Shoemaker, 1934): another small stowaway overlooked?. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 24(3), 644–655. https://doi.org/10.12681/mms.35817

Herkül, K., Kotta, J. & Kotta, I., 2006. Distribution and population characteristics of the alien talitrid amphipod *Orchestia cavimana* in relation to environmental conditions in the Northeastern Baltic Sea. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 60, 121-126.

### Hirano, K. & Kakui, K., 2022. A new brackish tanaidacean, *Sinelobus kisui* sp. nov. (Crustacea, Peracarida, Tanaidacea), from Japan, with a key to *Sinelobus* species and barcode information from two loci. *Zoosystematics and Evolution.* 98(2), 245-256. https://doi.org/10.3897/zse.98.84818

Hobbs, N.-V. Lazo-Wasem, E, Faasse, M, Cordell, J.R., Chapman, J.W., Smith, C.S., Prezant, R, Shell, R. & Carlton, J.T., 2015. Going global: The introduction of the Asian isopod *Ianiropsis serricaudis* Gurjanova (Crustacea: Peracarida) to North America and Europe. *Aquatic Invasions*, 10(2), 177-187.

Holdich, D., Gallagher, S., Rippon, L., Harding, P. & Stubbington, R., 2006. The invasive Ponto-Caspian mysid, *Hemimysis anomala*, reaches the UK. *Aquatic Invasions*, 1(1), 4-6.

### Holmes, J.M.C., & Minchin, D., 1995. Two exotic copepods imported into Ireland with the Pacific oyster *Crassostrea gigas* (Thunberg). *The Irish Naturalists' Journal*, 17-20.

### Homberger, L., Xu, J., Brandis, D., Chan, T.-Y., Keirsebelik, H., Normant-Saremba, M., Schoelynck, J., Chu, K.H. & Ewers-Saucedo, C., 2022. Genetic and morphological evidence indicates the persistence of Japanese mitten crab mitochondrial DNA in Europe for over 20 years and its introgression into Chinese mitten crabs. *NeoBiota*, 73, 137-152. https://doi.org/10.3897/neobiota.73.72566

Hurley, D.E., 1954. Studies on the New Zealand amphipodan fauna. 7. The family Corophiidae, including a new species of Paracorophium. *Transactions of the Royal Society of New Zealand*, 82, 431-460.

Ingle, R.W. & Clarke, P.F., 2008. First reported occurrences of the marbled crab, *Pachygrapsus marmoratus* (Crustacea: Brachyura: Grapsoidea) in southern coastal waters of the British Isles. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 1(e26), 1-5, published online.

Janas, U. & Wysocki, P., 2005. *Hemimysis anomala* G. O. Sars, 1907 (Crustacea, Mysidacea) – first record in the Gulf of Gdańsk. *Oceanologia*, 47(3), 405-408.

Jarrett, N.E. & Bousfield, E.L., 1996. The amphipod superfamily Hadzioidea on the Pacific coast of North America: Family Melitidae. Part I. The *Melita* group: systematics and distributional ecology. *Amphipacifica*, 2(2), 3-74.

### Jarvis, S. & Clark, P.F., 2021. Reappearance of *Rhithropanopeus harrisii* (Gould, 1841) (Crustacea, Decapoda, Brachyura) in U.K. waters: a new record from the River Thames, London. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(3), 644-653.

### Jażdżewska, A.M., Rewicz, T., Mamos, T., Wattier, R., Bącela-Spychalska, K. & Grabowski, M., 2020. Cryptic diversity and mtDNA phylogeography of the invasive demon shrimp, *Dikerogammarus haemobaphes* (Eichwald, 1841), in Europe. *NeoBiota*, 57, 53-86. https://doi.org/10.3897/neobiota.57.46699

Johns, T., Smith, D.C., Homann, S. & England, J.A., 2018. Time-series analysis of a native and a non-native amphipod shrimp in two English rivers. *BioInvasions Records*, 7(2), 101-110.

### Jolma, E.R.E., Born-Torrijos, A., Heesterbeek, H., van Leeuwen, A., van Leeuwen, S.M., Twijnstra, R.H., Wegner, K.M., & Thieltges, D.W., 2024. Warming effects on the life cycles of two parasitic copepods with different invasion histories. *Ecology and Evolution*, 14(6), e11485. https://doi.org/10.1002/ece3.11485

### Jormalainen, V., Kiiskinen, E., Hauhia, V. & Merilaita, S., 2023. Functionally novel invasive predator eradicates herbivores of a littoral community. *Aquatic Invasions*, 18(3), 313-329. https://doi.org/10.3391/ ai.2023.18.3.103350

Jourde J, Sauriau PG, Guenneteau S, Caillot E., 2013. First record of *Grandidierella japonica* Stephensen, 1938 (Amphipoda: Aoridae) from mainland Europe. *BioInvasions Records*, 2(1), 51-5.

Katajisto, T., Kotta, J., Lehtiniemi, M., Malavin, S.A. & Panov, V.E., 2013. *Palaemon elegans* Rathke, 1837 (Caridea: Palaemonoidea: Palaemonidae) established in the Gulf of Finland. *BioInvasions Records*, 2(2), 125-132.

Keller, R.P., Habeeb, G., Henry, T. & Brenner, J., 2017. Non-native amphipod, *Apocorophium lacustre* (Vanhoffen, 1911), in the Illinois River and Chicago Area Waterway System. *Management of Biological Invasions*, 8(3), 377-382.

Kerckhof, F., 2002. Barnacles (Cirripedia, Balanomorpha) in Belgian waters, an overview of the species and recent evolutions, with emphasis on exotic species. *Bulletin de l'Institut Royal des Sciences Naturelles de Belgique*, 72 Supplement, 93-104.

Kerckhof, F., De Mesel, I. & Degraer, S., 2018. First European record of the invasive barnacle *Balanus glandula* Darwin, 1854. *BioInvasions Records*, 7(1), 21–31.

Kerckhof, F. & Cattrijsse, A., 2001. Exotic Cirripedia (Balanomorpha) from buoys off the Belgian coast. *Senckenbergiana Maritima*, 31(2), 245-254.

### Klink, A. & bij de Vaate, A., 1996. *Hypania invalida* (GausE 1860) (Polychaeta: Ampharetidae) in the Lower Rhine - new to the Dutch fauna. *Lauterbornia*, 25, 57-60

Koberstein, M.J., 2013. Expansion of the brown shrimp *Crangon crangon* L. onto juvenile plaice *Pleuronectes platessa* L. nursery habitat in the Westfjords of Iceland. Masters Thesis, University of Akureyri.

### Konopacka, A., Grabowski, M., Bącela-Spychalska, K. & Rewicz, T., 2009. *Orchestia cavimana* Heller, 1865 (Amphipoda: Talitridae) enters freshwater inland habitats in the Vistula River, Poland. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(4), 689-691. DOI 10.3391/ai.2009.4.4.16

Kuprijanov, I., Herkül, K. & Kotta, J., 2017. Ecological niche differentiation between native and non-native shrimps in the northern Baltic Sea. *Aquatic Ecology*, 51, 389-404.

Labay, V.S., 2003. A new species of *Melita* Leach (Amphipoda: Melitidae) from oligosaline waters of Russian Far East. *Zootaxa*, 356, 1-8.

Lacerda, M.B. & Masunari, S., 2014. A new species of *Paracaprella* Mayer, 1890 (Amphipoda: Caprellida: Caprellidae) from southern Brazil. *Zootaxa*, 3900(3), 437-445.

### Lavesque, N., Bachelet, G., Béguer, M., Girardin, M., Lepage, M., Blanchet, H., Sorbe, J.C., Modéran, J., Sauriau, P.G. & Auby, I., 2010. Recent expansion of the oriental shrimp *Palaemon macrodactylus* (Crustacea: Decapoda) on the western coasts of France. *Aquatic Invasions*, *5*, S103-S108. doi: 10.3391/ai.2010.5.S1.021

Lavesque, N., Gouillieux, B., de Montaudouin, X., Bachelet, G., Bonifácio, P. & Simonet, E., 2014. Premier signalement de l'espèce introduite *Grandidierella japonica* Stephensen, 1938 (Crustacea : Amphipoda : Aoridae) dans le bassin d'Arcachon. *Les cahiers naturalistes de l'Observatoire marin*, 3 (1), 11-19.

Lavesque, N., Sorbe, J.-C., Bachelet, G., Gouillieux, B., de Montaudouin, X., Bonifacio, P., Blanchet, H. & Sophie Dubois, S., 2013. Recent discovery of *Paranthura japonica* Richardson,

1909 (Crustacea: Isopoda: Paranthuridae) in European marine waters (Arcachon Bay, Bay of Biscay). *BioInvasions Records*, 2(3), 215-219.

### Leitinger, J., Schüler, L. & Nestler, S., 2021. Among us: first record of the non-indigenous amphipod *Incisocalliope aestuarius* (Watling and Maurer, 1973) in Germany. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(4), 875-884. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2021.10.4.12

Lejeusne, C., Saunier, A., Petit, N., Béguer, M., Otani, M., Carlton, J.T., Rico, C. & Green, A.J., 2014. High genetic diversity and absence of founder effects in a worldwide aquatic invader. *Nature, Scientific Reports*, 4, 5808.

Lo Brutto, S. & Iaciofano, D., 2018. A taxonomic revision helps to clarify differences between the Atlantic invasive *Ptilohyale littoralis* and the Mediterranean endemic *Parhyale plumicornis* (Crustacea, Amphipoda). *ZooKeys*, 754, 47-62.

### Magnússon, J.T., Hawkins, S.J., Gunnarsdóttir, L., Svavarsson, J. & Gunnarsson, K., 2024. Range extension of invasive *Cancer irroratus* and native *Carcinus maenas* polewards in the *Ascophyllum*-dominated intertidal zone in north-west Iceland. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 104, p.e3.

Makino, W., Miura, O., Kaiser, F., Geffray, M., Katsube, T. & Urabe, J., 2017. Evidence of multiple introductions and genetic admixture of the Asian brush-clawed shore crab *Hemigrapsus takanoi* (Decapoda: Brachyura: Varunidae) along the Northern European coast. *Biological Invasions*, 1-18.

Marchini, A. & Cardeccia, A., 2017. Alien amphipods in a sea of troubles: cryptogenic species, unresolved taxonomy and overlooked introductions. *Marine Biology*, 164(69), 1-14

Marchini, A., Ferrario, J. & Nasi, E., 2016. Arrival of the invasive amphipod *Grandidierella japonica* to the Mediterranean Sea. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 9(38), 1-7.

### Marco-Herrero, E., Drake, P., & Cuesta, J., 2018. Larval morphology and DNA barcodes as valuable tools in early detection of marine invaders: A new pea crab found in European waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 98(7), 1675-1683. doi:10.1017/S0025315417000996

### Martínez-Laiz, G., Ros, M. & Guerra-García, J.M., 2018. Marine exotic isopods from the Iberian Peninsula and nearby waters. *PeerJ*, 6, e4408 https://doi.org/10.7717/peerj.4408

### Martinez-Laiz, G., Guerra-Garcia, J.M., Ros, M., Fenwick, D., Bishop, J.D.D., Horton, T., Faasse, M.A. & Cabezas, M.P., 2021. Hitchhiking northwards: on the presence of the invasive skeleton shrimp *Caprella scaura* in the UK. *Marine Biodiversity*, 51, 78, 1-8. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12526-021-01222-8

Massé, C., Gouillieux, B., Chouquet, B., Durand, F. & Dancie, C., 2019. First record of the non-indigenous Isopoda *Synidotea laticauda* Benedict, 1897 in the Seine Estuary (Normandy, France). *An* Aod, 8, 1-9.

Mauvisseau, Q., Davy-Bowker, J., Bryson, D., Souch, G.R., Burian, A. & Sweet, M., 2018. First detection of a highly invasive freshwater amphipod *Crangonyx floridanus* (Bousfield, 1963) in the United Kingdom, *BioInvasions Records*, 8(1), 1-7.

Mauvisseau, Q., Troth, C., Young, E., Burian, A. & Sweet, M., 2019. The development of an eDNA based detection method for the invasive shrimp *Dikerogammarus haemobaphes*. *Management of Biological Invasions*, 10(3), 449-460.

Mees, J. & Fockedey, N., 1993. First record of *Synidotea laevidorsalis* (Miers, 1881) (Crustacea: Isopoda) in Europe (Gironde estuary, France). *Hydrobiologia*, 264, 61-63.

Mills, E.L., 1964. Noteworthy Amphipoda (Crustacea) in the collection of the Yale Peabody Museum. *Postilla*, 79, 1-41.

### Morhun, H., Copilas-Ciocianu, D., Rewicz, T., Son, M.O., Khomenko, A., Huseynov, M., Utevsky, S. & Grabowski, M., 2022. Molecular markers and SEM imaging reveal pseudocryptic diversity within the Ponto-Caspian low-profile amphipod invader *Dikerogammarus bispinosus*. *The European Zoological Journal*, 89(1), 94-108. DOI: 10.1080/24750263.2021.2018056

Munari, C., Bocchi, N. & Mistri, M., 2016. *Grandidierella japonica* (Amphipoda: Aoridae): a non-indigenous species in a Po delta lagoon of the northern Adriatic (Mediterranean Sea). *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 9(12), 1-8.

### Myers, A.A. and Lowry, J.K., 2023. The beach-hopper genus *Platorchestia* (Crustacea: Amphipoda: Talitridae) on Atlantic Ocean coasts and on those of associated seas. *Records of the Australian Museum*, *75*(4), 485-505. https://doi.org/10.3853/j.2201-4349.75.2023.1887

Myers, A.A. & McGrath, D., 1981. Taxonomic studies on British and Irish Amphipoda. The genus *Photis* with the re-establishment of *P. pollex* ( = *P. macrocoxa*). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 61, 759-768.

Myers, A.A., McGrath, D. & Cunningham, P., 1989. A presumed male of the parthenogenetic amphipod *Corophium bonnellii* (Milne-Edwards). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 69, 319-321.

### Neumann, H., Knebelsberger, T., Barco, A. & Haslob, H., 2022. First record and spread of the long-wristed hermit crab *Pagurus longicarpus* Say, 1817 in the North Frisian Wadden Sea (Germany). *BioInvasions Records*, 11(2), 482-494. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2022.11.2.21

Normant-Saremba, M., Marszewska, L. & Kerckhof, F., 2017. First record of the North American amphipod *Melita nitida* Smith, 1873 in Polish coastal waters. *Oceanological and Hydrobiological Studies*, 46(1), 108-115.

### Ondračková, M., Tkachenko, M.Y., Vetešník, L., Hronek, J. & Janáč, M., 2024. Distribution and host range of a highly invasive parasitic copepod. *Hydrobiologia*, 1-19. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10750-024-05577-4

### Palero, F., Ferrer-Mateu, I., Wray, B., Hughes, R., Morritt, D., Lepage, M., Kotterman, M., van der Meer, M., Tate, M., Kamanli, S.A., Smith, L., Llewellyn-Hughes, J. & Clark, P.F., 2022. Presence of a second *Eriocheir* species in Europe as confirmed by molecular and morphological data. *Aquatic Invasions*, 17(3), 374-392. DOI: 10.3391/ai.2022.17.3.03

Pezy, J.-P., Baffreau, A. & Dauvin, J.-C., 2017. Records of two introduced Penaeidae (Crustacea: Decapoda) species from Le Havre Harbour, France, English Channel. *BioInvasions Records*, 6(4), 363-367.

Pezy, J.-P., Raoux, A. & Dauvin, J.C., 2020. First record of the non-native isopod *Paranthura japonica* Richardson, 1909 in the English Channel. *BioInvasions Records*, 9(2), 239-248, https://doi.org/10. 3391/bir.2020.9.2.09.

Pezy, J.-P., Raoux, A., Timsit, O. & Dauvin, J.-C., 2018. A rapidly established population of the invader mysid *Neomysis americana* (S.I. Smith, 1873) in the Seine estuary. *Marine Biodiversity*, 49, 1573-1580.

### Posey, M.H. & Hines, A.H., 1991. Complex predator-prey interactions within an estuarine benthic community. Ecology, 72, 2155-2169.

Preston, J., Scott-Somme, K. & Chevene, R., 2015. Recent observations of the non-indigenous species *Caprella mutica* Schurin, 1935 (Crustacera, Amphipoda) in Langstone Harbour confirms a new eastward limit in the English Channel. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 4, 30-36.

Quigley, D.T.G., Herdson, D. & Flannery, K., 2013. Occurrence of the kuruma prawn *Marsupenaeus japonicus* (Spence Bate, 1888) in the Celtic Sea, English Channel, and North-West France. *BioInvasions Records*, 2(1), 51-55.

Prato, E. & Biandolino, F., 2006. Life history of the amphipod *Corophium insidiosum* (Crustacea: Amphipoda) from Mar Piccolo (Ionian Sea, Italy). *Scientia Marina*, 70(3), 355-362.

Rainbow, P., Robbins, R. & Clark, P., 2003. Alien invaders: Chinese mitten crabs in the Thames and spreading. *Biologist*, 50(5), 227-230.

Raunio, J., Paasivirta, L. & Brodin, Y., 2009. Marine midge *Telmatogeton japonicus* Tokunaga (Diptera: Chironomidae) exploiting brackish water in Finland. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(2), 405-408.

Reichert, K. & Beermann, J. 2011. First record of the Atlantic gammaridean amphipod *Melita nitida* Smith, 1873 (Crustacea) from German waters (Kiel Canal). *Aquatic Invasions*, Vol 6:1, 103-108.

### Revanales, T., Guerra-García, J.M. & Ros, M., 2022. Colonization dynamics of potential stowaways inhabiting marinas: lessons from caprellid crustaceans. *Water*, 14, 2659. https:// doi.org/10.3390/w14172659

Rodionova, N.V. & Panov, V.E., 2006. Establishment of the Ponto-Caspian predatory cladoceran *Evadne anonyx* in the eastern Gulf of Finland, Baltic Sea. *Aquatic Invasions*, 1(1), 7-12.

### Sadek, S., El-Soud, W.A. & Galil, B.S., 2018. The brown shrimp *Penaeus aztecus* Ives, 1891 (Crustacea, Decapoda, Penaeidae) in the Nile Delta, EgyptL: an exploitable resource for fishery and mariculture? *BioInvasions Records*, 7(1), 51-54.

Seeley, B., Sewell, J., Clark, P.F., 2015. First GB records of the invasive Asian shore crab, *Hemigrapsus sanguineus* from Glamorgan, Wales and Kent, England. *Marine* BiodiversityRecords, 8 e102, 1-4.

Schüler, L., Leitinger, J. & Schanz, A., 2020. First record of the Japanese cumacean *Nippoleucon hinumensis* (Gamô, 1967) (Crustacea: Cumacea: Leuconidae) from Europe. *BioInvasions Records*, 9(2), 249-258. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2020.9.2.10.

### Sibley, P., Ferreira, M. & Innes, C., 2022. First record of the Ponto-Caspian amphipod *Chelicorophium robustum* (G.O. Sars, 1895) in Great Britain with notes on the method of collection. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(3), 758-765. https://doi.org/10. 3391/bir.2022.11.3.17

Smith, P., Perrett, J., Garwood, P. & Moore, G., 1999. Two additions to the UK marine fauna: *Desdemona ornata* Banse, 1957 (Polychaeta, Sabellidae) and *Grandidierella japonica* Stephensen, 1938 (Amphipoda, Gammaridea). *Newsletter of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 2, 8-11.

### Soors, J., de Beukelaer, J., Bezdenjesnji, O., Buerms, D., Lefranc, C., Speybroeck, J. & Van de Meutter, F., 2022. Two new alien crustacean invaders *Grandidierella japonica* (Stephensen, 1938) and *Neomysis americana* (S.I. Smith, 1873) in Belgium. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(3), 747-757.

### Spikkeland, I. & Nilssen, J.P., 2021. Alien amphipods (Arthopoda; Crustacea) in the Tista Estuary, Halden, southeastern Norway. *Fauna norvegica*, 41, 34-40.

Spilmont, N., Hachet, A., Faasse, M.A., Jourde, J., Luczak, C., Seuront, L. & Rolet, C., 2016. First records of *Ptilohyale littoralis* (Amphipoda: Hyalidae) and *Boccardia proboscidea* (Polychaeta: Spionidae) from the coast of the English Channel: habitat use and coexistence with other species. *Marine Biodiversity*, 1-11.

### Statkevich, S., 2022. Prawn *Palaemon macrodactylus* (Decapoda, Palaemonidae) in the Don River delta. *Russian Journal of Biological Invasions*, 13, 259-263. https://doi.org/10.1134/s2075111722020114

Stebbing, P., Johnson, P., Delahunty, A., Clark, P.F., McCollin, T., Hale, C. & Clark, S., 2012. Reports of American lobsters, *Homarus americanus* (H. Milne Edwards, 1837), in British waters. *BioInvasions Records*, 1(1), 17-23.

### Steele, S. & Mulcahy, M.F., 2001. Impact of the copepod *Mytilicola orientalis* on the Pacific oyster *Crassostrea gigas* in Ireland. *Diseases of aquatic organisms*, 47(2), 145-149.

### Stępień, A., Jażdżewska, A.M., Ribeiro, R.S., Santos, R. & Ros, M., 2023. The Tanaidacea challenge to invasion science: taxonomic ambiguities and small size result in another potential overlooked introduction to the Iberian coast and nearby areas. *Aquatic Invasions*, 18(4), 487-506. https://doi. org/10.3391/ai.2023.18.4.113092

St. Raykov, V., Lepage, M. & Perez-Dominguez, R., 2010. First record of oriental shrimp, *Palaemon macrodactylus* Rathbun, 1902 in Varna Lake, Bulgaria. *Aquatic Invasions*, 5, Supplement 1, S91-S95.

Strode, E., Berezina, N.A., Kalnins, M. & Balode, M., 2013. New records of the amphipods *Gammarus tigrinus* Sexton, 1939 and *Pontogammarus robustoides* G.O. Sars, 1894 in Latvian waters of the Baltic Sea. *BioInvasions Records*, 2(1), 63-68.

### Surugiu, V., 2022. The spread of the alien oriental river prawn *Macrobrachium nipponense* (De Haan, 1849) (Decapoda: Palaemonidae) in the lower Danube, with the first record from Romania. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(4), 1056-1066. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2022.11.4.23

### Takhteev, V., Berezina, N.A., & Sidorov, D.A., 2015. Checklist of the Amphipoda (Crustacea) from continental waters of Russia, with data on alien species. *Arthropoda Selecta*, 24(3), 335-370.

### Taylor, N.G.H., Sommerville, C. & Wootten, R., 2005. A review of *Argulus* spp. occurring in UK freshwaters. Science Report SC990019/SR1. *Environment Agency, Bristol, UK*. 30pp.

### Tinlin-Mackenzie, A., Ellis, C.D., Lodola, A., Martin-Ruiz, C., Stevens, J.R. & Fitzsimmons, C, 2022. New kid on the block: first record of juvenile American lobster, *Homarus americanus* H. Milne Edwards, 1837, in European waters. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(4), 991-1000. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2022.11.4.17

### Torchin, M.E., Byers, J.E. & Huspeni, T.C., 2005. Differential parasitism of native and introduced snails: replacement of a parasite fauna. *Biological Invasions*, 7, 885-894. DOI 10.1007/s10530-004-2967-6

Udekem d'Acoz, C. d', Faasse, M.A., Dumoulin, E.C.F. & de Blauwe, H., 2005. Occurrence of the Asian shrimp *Palaemon macrodactylus* Rathbun, 1902 in the Southern Bight of the North Sea, with a key to the Palaemonidae of north-west Europe (Crustacea, Decapoda, Caridea). *Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen*, 22, 95-111.

### Uttieri, M., Anadoli, O., Banchi, E., Battuello, M., Beşiktepe, Ş., Carotenuto, Y., Marques, S.C., de Olazabal, A., Di Capua, I., Engell-Sørensen, K. et al., 2023. The distribution of *Pseudodiaptomus marinus* in European and neighbouring Waters — a rolling review. *Journal of Marine* Science *and* Engineering, 2023, 11, 1238, 1-20. https://doi.org/10.3390/jmse11061238

Van Haaren, T., 2015. Amphipoda van de Nederlandse oppervlakte- en grondwateren. *Macrofaunanieuwsmail*, 121, 2-17.

### Vejan, A., Patimar, R., Jafaryan, H., Gholizadeh, M., Adineh, H. & Aghilinezhad, S.M., 2024. First record of *Palaemon macrodactylus* Rathbun, 1902 (Crustacea: Decapoda: Caridea: Palaemonidae) from southern Caspian Sea. *BioInvasions Records*, 13(2), 469-482. https://doi.org/10. 3391/bir.2024.13.2.13

Verslycke, T., Janssen, C., Lock, K. & Mees, J., 2000. First occurrence of the Pontocaspian invader *Hemimysis anomala* (Sars, 1907) in Belgium (Crustacea: Mysidacea). *Belgian Journal of Zoology*, 130(2), 157-158.

### Want, A., Goubard, A., Jonveaux, S., Leaver, D. & Bell, M.C., 2023. Key biofouling organisms in tidal habitats targeted by the offshore renewable energy sector in the North

Atlantic Include the massive barnacle *Chirona hameri*. *Journal of Marine Science and Engineering*, 11, 2168. https://doi.org/ 10.3390/jmse11112168

Warkentine, B.E. & Rachlin, J.W., 2010. *Palaemon macrodactylus* Rathbun 1902 (oriental shrimp) in New York: status revisited. *Northeastern Naturalist.* 19(Special Issue 6), 173-180.

Wijnhoven, S., Velde, G. van der & Hummel, H., 2011. Is *Corophium multisetosum* Stock, 1952 an exotic invasive species in Europe? Distribution, habitat and recent observations in the Netherlands. *Crustaceana*, 84, 975-1011.

Willis, K.J., Cook, E.J., Lozano-Fernandez, M. & Takeuchi, I., 2004. First record of the alien caprellid amphipod, *Caprella mutica*, for the UK, *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 84, 1027-1028.

Winfield, I. & Ortiz, M., 2013. The Caprellidea (Crustacea: Peracarida: Amphipoda) from the Gulf of Mexico with a description of a new species of *Paracaprella*. *Scientia Marina*, 77(1), 161-168.

### Wittmann, K.J. & Ariani, A.P., 1998. *Diamysis bacescui* n. sp., a new benthopelagic mysid (Crustacea: Peracarida) from Mediterranean seagrass meadows: description and comments on statolith composition. *Travaux du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle "Grigore Antipa"*, 40, 35-49.

Wittmann, K.J, Vanagt, T.J., Faasse, M.A. & Mees, J., 2012. A New Transoceanic Invasion? First records of *Neomysis americana* (Crustacea: Mysidae) in the East Atlantic. *The Open Marine Biology Journal*, 6, 62-66.

### Wittmann, K.J., van Haaren, T. & Vlierboom, R., 2024. The world-wide invader *Deltamysis holmquistae* expanded to the East Atlantic and *Diamysis lagunaris* to the North Sea (Crustacea, Mysida). *Aquatic Invasions*, 19(4), 413-429. https://doi. org/10.3391/ai.2024.19.4.141425

Wood, C.A., Bishop, J.D.D., Davies, C.J., Delduca, E.L., Hatton, J.C., Herbert, R.J.H. & Clark, P.F., 2015. *Hemigrapsus takanoi* Asakura and Watanabe, 2005 (Crustacea: Decapoda: Brachyura: Grapsoidea): first records of the brush-clawed shore crab from Great Britain. *BioInvasions Records*, 4(2), 109-113.

Worsfold, T.M., 2005. Records of *Photis reinhardi* and *Amphilochoides boecki*, two marine amphipods new to Ireland, from Belfast Lough. *Irish Naturalists' Journal*, 28(3), 123-125.

Worsfold, T.M. & Ashelby, C.W., 2008. Additional UK records of the non-native prawn *Palaemon macrodactylus* (Crustacea: Decapoda). *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 1 (e48), 1-3.

### Zhmud, M.Ye, Yuryshynets, V.I., Liashenko, A.V., Zorina-Sakharova, K.Ye & Abramiuk I.I., 2022. The first record of oriental river prawn *Macrobrachium nipponense* (De Haan, 1849 [in De Haan, 1833-1850]) (Decapoda: Palaemonidae) in the Ukrainian part of the Danube Delta. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(1), 192-198. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2022.11.1.19

### 8.1.4 ## Mollusca

### Adams, D., 2021. *Meretrix lyrata* (Sowerby, 1857) – further finds. *Mollusc World*, 56, 25.

Adarraga, I. & Martínez, J., 2011. First record of invasive *Theora lubrica* (Mollusca: Bivalvia: Semelidae) in the Atlantic Ocean. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 4, e100, 1-7.

Adarraga, I. & Martínez, J., 2012. First record of invasive brackish water mytilid *Limnoperna securis* (Lamarck, 1819) in the Bay of Biscay. *Aquatic Invasions*, 7(2), 171-180.

Afonso, C.M.L., 2011. Non-indigenous Japanese oyster drill *Pteropurpura (Ocinebrellus) inornata* (Récluz, 1851) (Gastropoda: Muricidae) on the South-west coast of Portugal. *Aquatic Invasions*, 6, Supplement 1, S85-S88.

### Albano, P.G., Rinaldi, E., Evangelisti, F., Kuan, M. & Sabelli, B., 2009. On the identity and origin of *Anadara demiri* (Bivalvia: Arcidae). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 89(6), 1289-1298.

Aldridge, D.C., Ho, S. & Froufe, E., 2014. The Ponto-Caspian quagga mussel, *Dreissena rostriformis bugensis* (Andrusov, 1897), invades Great Britain. *Aquatic Invasions*, 9(4), 529-535.

Aldridge, D.C. & Muller, S.J., 2001. The asiatic clam, *Corbicula fluminea*, in Britain: current status and potential impacts. *Journal of Conchology*, 37(2), 177-183.

Alonso, A. & Castro-Díez, P., 2008. What explains the invading success of the aquatic mud snail *Potamopyrgus antipodarum* (Hydrobiidae, Mollusca)? *Hydrobiologia*, 2008, 614, 107-116.

### Appelqvist, C., Havenhand, J., & Toth, G., 2015. Distribution and abundance of teredinid recruits along the Swedish coast – are shipworms invading the Baltic Sea? *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 95(4), 783-790. doi:10.1017/S0025315414001830

### Araujo, R., Moreno, D. & Machordom, A., 2020. Revisión de la especie invasora *Corbicula fluminea* s.l. en Iberia con referencia a dos nuevas citas en las provincias de Madrid y Almería. *Iberus*, 38(1) 113-133.

Arias, A. & Anadon, N., 2013. *Tonicia atrata* and *Chiton cumingsii* (Polyplacophora: Chitonidae): First records in European waters. *Zootaxa*, 3626(4), 593-596.

### Aydın, M., Biltekin, D., Breugelmans, K. & Backeljau, T., 2021. First record, DNA identification and morphometric characterization of Pacific oyster, *Crassostrea gigas* (Thunberg, 1793) in the southern Black Sea. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(4), 838-852. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2021.10.4.08

### Baars, J.-R., Caplice, M.B., Flynn, O., O'Leary, K., Swanwick, H. & Minchin, D., The Ponto-Caspian quagga mussel, *Dreissena rostriformis bugensis* Andrusov, 1897, is established in Ireland. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(1), 173-180. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2022.11.1.17

Bachelet, G., Blanchet, H., Cottet, M., Dang, C., de Montaudouin, X., de Moura Queirós, A., Gouillieux, B & Lavesque, N., 2008. A round-the-world tour almost completed: first records of the invasive mussel *Musculista senhousia* in the North-east Atlantic (southern Bay of Biscay). *JMBA2 - Biodiversity Records*, 1-5, *Published on-line*.

Bachelet, G., Simon-Bouhet, B., Desclaux, C., Garcia-Meunier, P., Mairesse, G., de Montaudouin, X., Raigné, H., Randriambao, K, Sauriau, P.-G. & Viard, F., 2004. Invasion of the eastern Bay of Biscay by the nassariid gastropod *Cyclope neritea*: origin and effects on resident fauna. *Marine Ecology Progress Series*, 276, 147-159.

### Bankers, L., Dahan, D., Neiman, M., Tucci, C., Frost, C., Hurst, G. & King, K., 2020. Invasive freshwater snails form novel microbial relationships. Evolutionary Applications, 14(3), 770-780.

Bañón, R., Rolán, E. & García-Tasende, M., 2008. First record of the purple dye murex *Bolinus brandaris* (Gastropoda: Muricidae) and a revised list of non native molluscs from Galician waters (Spain, NE Atlantic). *Aquatic Invasions*, 3(3), 331-334.

### Bañón, R., Fernández, J., Trigo, J.E., Pérez-Dieste, J., Barros-García, D. & De Carlos, A., 2015. Range expansion, biometric features and molecular identification of the exotic ark shell *Anadara kagoshimensis* from Galician waters, NW Spain. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 95(3), 545-550.

Barfield, P., 2017. First evidence of the poorly ribbed cockle, *Acanthocardia paucicostata* (G.B. Sowerby II, 1834) in UK waters. *Journal of Conchology*, 42(6), 537-539.

### Barfield, P., 2021. First record of a live specimen of *Acanthocardia paucicostata* (G. B. Sowerby II, 1834) from Britain and Ireland. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 16, 52-55.

Barfield, P., Holmes, A., Watson, G., Rowe, G., 2018. First evidence of *Arcuatula senhousia* (Benson, 1842), the Asian date mussel in UK waters. *Journal of Conchology*, 43(2), 217-222.

### Barry, P.J., Dyson, J. & Engelhard, G.H., 2024. First record of non-native *Yoldia limatula* (Say, 1831) in the United Kingdom: evidence of a newly established population (Bivalvia: Protobranchia). *BioInvasions Records*, 13(1), 57-68. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2024.13.1.06

Beaumont, A.R., Hawkins, M.P., Doig, F.L., Davies, I.M. & Snow, M., 2008. Three species of *Mytilus* and their hybrids identified in a Scottish Loch: natives, relicts and invaders? *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology*, 367, 100-110.

Bidegain, G., Juanes, J.S., 2013. Does expansion of the introduced Manila clam *Ruditapes philippinarum* cause competitive displacement of the European native clam *Ruditapes decussatus*? *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology*, 445, 44-52.

### Bodon, M., López-Soriano, J., Quiñonero-Salgado, S., Nardi, G., Niero, I., Cianfanelli, S., Dal Mas, A., Elvio, F., Baldessin, F., Turco, F., Ercolini, P., Baldaccini, G.N. & Costa, S., 2020. Unraveling the complexity of *Corbicula* clams invasion in Italy (Bivalvia: Cyrenidae). *Bollettino Malacologico*, 56, 131-175.

Borges, L.M.S, Merckelbach, L.M., Sampaio, Í., Cragg, S.M., 2014. Diversity, environmental requirements, and biogeography of bivalve wood-borers (Teredinidae) in European coastal waters. *Frontiers in Zoology*, 11, 1-13, https://dx.doi.org/10.1186/1742-9994-11-13.

Borges, L.M.S, & Merckelbach, L.M., 2018. *Lyrodus mersinensis* sp. nov. (Bivalvia: Teredinidae) another cryptic species in the *Lyrodus pedicellatus* (Quatrefages, 1849) complex. *Zootaxa*, 4442(3), 441-457, https://doi.org/10.11646/zootaxa.4442.3.6.

### Butkus, R. & Višinskienė, G., 2020. The aquatic invader *Potamopyrgus antipodarum* (Gray, 1843) is a poorer food item for benthivorous fishes than native snails. *Aquatic Invasions*, 15(3), 473-481. https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2020.15.3.07

### Carlton, J.T., 1999. Molluscan invasions in marine and estuarine communities. *Malacologia*, 41(2), 439-454.

### Carlton, J.T., Thompson, J.K., Schemel, L.E. & Nichols, F.H., 1990. Remarkable invasion of San Francisco Bay (California, USA) by the Asian clam *Potamocorbula amurensis*. I. Introduction and dispersal. *Marine Ecology Progress Series*, 66, 81-94.

Casoli, E., Ventura, D., Modica, M.V., Belluscio, A., Capello, M., Oliverio, M. & Ardizzone, G.D., 2016. A massive ingression of the alien species *Mytilus edulis* L. (Bivalvia: Mollusca) into the Mediterranean Sea following the Costa Concordia cruise-ship disaster. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 17(2), 404-416.

Čejka, T., Dvořák, L. & Košel, V., 2008: Present distribution of *Potamopyrgus antipodarum* (Gray, 1843) (Mollusca: Gastropoda) in the Slovak Republic. *Malacologica Bohemoslovaca*, 7, 21-25.

Chiesa, S., Lucentini, L., Freitas, R., Nonnis Marzano, F., Breda, S., Figueira, E., Caill-Milly, N, Herbert, R.J.H., Soares, A.M.V.M. & Argese, E., 2017. A history of invasion: COI phylogeny of Manila clam *Ruditapes philippinarum* in Europe. *Fisheries Research*, 186, 25-35.

Christianen, M.J.A., Lengkeek, W., Bergsma, J.H., Coolen, J.W.P., Didderen, K., Dorenbosch, M., Driessen, F.M.F., Kamermans, P. Reuchlin-Hugenholtz, E., Sas, H., Smaal, A., van den Wijngaard, K.A. & van der Have, T.M., 2018. Return of the native facilitated by the invasive? Population composition, substrate preferences and epibenthic species richness of a recently discovered shellfish reef with native European flat oysters (*Ostrea edulis*) in the North Sea. *Marine Biology Research*, 14(6), 590-597.

Christensen, C.C., 2016. Change of status and name for a Hawaiian freshwater limpet: *Ancylus sharpi* Sykes, 1900 is the invasive North American *Ferrissia californica* (Rowell, 1863), formerly known as *Ferrissia fragilis* (Tryon, 1863) (Gastropoda: Planorbidae: Ancylinae). *Bishop Museum Occasional Papers*, 118, 5-8.

Collin, R., Farrel, P & Cragg, S., 2009. Confirmation of the identification and establishment of the South American slipper limpet *Crepipatella dilatata* (Lamark 1822) (Caenogastropoda: Calyptraeidae) in northern Spain. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(2), 377-380.

Cordero, D., Delgado, M., Liu, B., Ruesink, J. & Saavedra, S., 2017. Population genetics of the Manila clam (*Ruditapes philippinarum*) introduced in North America and Europe. *Scientific Reports*, 7, 39745.

### Couceiro, L., Míguez, A., Ruiz, J.M. & Barreiro, R., 2008. Introduced status of *Cyclope neritea* (Gastropoda, Nassariidae) in the NW Iberian Peninsula confirmed by mitochondrial sequence data. *Marine Ecology Progress Series*, 354, 141-146.

Craeymeersch, J.A., Faasse, M.A, Gheerardyn, H., Troost, K., Nijland, R., Engelberts, R., Perdon, K.J., van den Ende, D. & van Zwol, J., 2019. First records of the dwarf surf clam *Mulinia lateralis* (Say, 1822) in Europe. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 12(5), 1-11.

### Crocetta, F., 2011. Marine alien Mollusca in the Gulf of Trieste and neighbouring areas: a critical review and state of knowledge (updated in 2011). *Acta Adriatica*, 52(2), 247-260.

### Crocetta, F., Renda, W. & Vazzana, A., 2009. Alien Mollusca along the Calabrian shores of the Messina Strait area and a review of their distribution in the Italian seas. *Bollettino malacologico*, 45(1), 15-30.

### Crocetta, F., Macali, A., Furfaro, G., Cooke, S., Villani, G. & Valdes, A., 2013. Alien molluscan species established along the Italian shores: an update, with discussions on some Mediterranean "alien species" categories. *ZooKeys*, 277, 91-108. doi: 10.3897/zookeys.277.4362

### Cruz-Rivera, E. & Malaquias, M.A.E., 2016. Ecosystem alterations and species range shifts: an Atlantic-Mediterranean cephalaspidean gastropod in an inland Egyptian lake. *Plos one*, 11(6), p.e0156760.

### da Silva, M. & Davis, G.M., 1983. d'Orbigny's type specimens of *Paludestrina* (Gastropoda: Prosobranchia) from southern South America. *Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia*, 135, 128-146.

### Dauvin, J.-C., Gofas, S., Raoux, A., Bouchet, V.M.P., Pavard, J.C. & Pezy, J.P., 2022. The American protobranch bivalve *Yoldia limatula* (Say, 1831) in European waters. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(2), 473-481.

Deane, S., 2015. The Pacific oyster: making itself at home in the UK. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 4, 50-54.

### De Francesco, C.G., 2007. Las limitaciones a la identificación de especies de *Heleobia* Stimpson, 1865 (Gastropoda: Rissooidea) en el registro fósil del Cuaternario tardío y sus implicancias paleoambientales. *Ameghiniana (Revista de la Asociación Paleontológica Argentina)*, 44(3), 631-635.

### Delongueville, C. & Scaillet, R., 2022. Le fabuleux voyage de *Rapana venosa* (Valenciennes, 1846) de l'Asie de l'Est à la Mer du Nord et aux Amériques. *NOVAPEX/Société*, 23(2), 32-37.

### Demir, M., 1977. On the presence of *Arca (Scapharca) amygdalum* Philippi, 1847 (Mollusca: Bivalvia) in the harbour of Izmir, Turkey. *Istanbul Universitesi Fen Fakultesi Mecmuasi Series B*, 42, 197-202.

### Despalatović, M., Cvitković, I., Scarcella, G. & Isajlović, I., 2013. Spreading of invasive bivalves *Anadara kagoshimensis* and *Anadara transversa* in the northern and central Adriatic Sea. *Acta Adriatica*, 54(2), 221-228.

### Dey., K., 2021. The Asian date mussel: a threat to the UK's benthic habitats and economies? *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 16, 21-25.

Diederich, S., 2005. Differential recruitment of introduced Pacific oysters and native mussels at the North Sea coast: coexistence possible? *Journal of Sea Research*, 53, 269-281.

### Driessen, F. & Van Looijengoed W. 2020. De 'Gladde snavelneut' *Yoldia limatula* (Say, 1831) uit de Westerschelde, een nieuwe tweekleppige vor het eerst in Europa gevonden in Nederland. *Spirula*, 424, 23-24.

### Droual, G & Bridier, G., 2020. One-step beyond: northernmost record of *Berghia verrucicornis* (Costa, 1867). *An Aod - Les cahiers naturalistes de l'Observatoire marin*, 1-7. ffhal-02986674

Elliott, P. & Ermgassen, P.S.E. zu, 2008. The Asian clam (*Corbicula fluminea*) in the River Thames, London, England. *Aquatic Invasions*, 3(1), 54-60.

### Encarnação, J., Seyer, T., Teodósio, M.A. & Leitão, F., 2020. First Record of the Nudibranch *Tenellia adspersa* (Nordmann, 1845) in Portugal, Associated with the Invasive Hydrozoan *Cordylophora caspia* (Pallas, 1771). *Diversity*, *12*, 214, 1-7. https://doi.org/10.3390/d12060214

### Encarnação, J., Teodósio, M.A. & Morais, P., 2024. The arrival of a non-indigenous ecosystem engineer to a heavily invaded and flow-regulated estuary in Europe. *BioInvasions Records*, 13(1), 83-95, https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2024.13.1.08

### Essink, K., Oost, A.P., Streurman, H.J. & Van der Plicht, J., 2017. Are medieval *Mya arenaria* (Mollusca; Bivalvia) in the Netherlands also clams before Columbus?. *Netherlands Journal of Geosciences*, 96(1), 9-16. doi:10.1017/njg.2016.17

### Faasse, M., 2018. A record of the Asian mussel *Arcuatula senhousia* (Benson in Cantor, 1842) from NW Europe (the Netherlands). *Spirula*, 416, 14-15.

### Faasse, M., 2018. *Haminoea japonica* Pilsbry, 1895 (Gastropoda: Cephalaspidea): new to the Netherlands. Spirula, 416, 16-19.

Faasse, M. & Ligthart, M., 2009. American (*Urosalpinx cinerea*) and Japanese oyster drill (*Ocinebrellus inornatus*) (Gastropoda: Muricidae) flourish near shellfish culture plots in The Netherlands. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(2), 321-326.

Faasse, M., Gheerardyn, H., Morys, C., van Haaren, T., Ysebaert, T., Nuland, R., 2019. The non-indigenous window shell *Theora lubrica* Gould, 1861 (Bivalvia: Cardiida: Semelidae) in the delta area of the Netherlands. *Basteria*, 83(1-3), 52-58.

### Faillettaz, R., Roger, C., Mathieu, M., Robin, J.P. & Costil, K., 2020. Establishment and population features of the non-native Atlantic rangia, *Rangia cuneata* (Mollusca: Bivalvia), in northwestern France. *Aquatic Invasions*, 15(3), 367-381.

### Fernandes, M.R., Salgueiro, F. & Miyahira, I.C., 2022. A global invader Is possibly two: First genetic investigation of native populations of the estuarine bivalve *Mytilopsis leucophaeata* (Dreissenidae). *Estuaries and Coasts*, 45, 812-826.

### Fernández-Rodríguez, I., Bañón, R., Anadón, N. & Arias, A., 2016. First record of *Anadara transversa* (Say, 1822) (Bivalvia: Arcidae) in the Bay of Biscay. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 57(3), 277-280.

Florin, A.-B., Mo, K., Svensson, F., Schagerström, E., Kautsky, L. & Bergström, L., 2013. First records of Conrad's false mussel, *Mytilopsis leucophaeata* (Conrad, 1831) in the southern Bothnian Sea, Sweden, near a nuclear power plant. *BioInvasions Records*, 2(4), 303-309.

### Garabedian, K., Malaquias, M.A., Crocetta, F., Zenetos, A., Kavadas, S. and Valdés, Á., 2017. *Haminoea orteai* Talavera, Murillo & Templado, 1987 (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Heterobranchia: Cephalaspidea), a widespread species in the Mediterranean and northeastern Atlantic. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 58, 107-113.

### Garci, M.E., Trigo, J.E., Pascual, S., González, A.F., Rocha, F. & Guerra, A., 2007. *Xenostrobus securis* (Lamarck, 1819)(Mollusca: Bivalvia): first report of an introduced species in Galician waters. *Aquaculture International*, 15(1), 19-24. DOI 10.1007/s10499-006-9062-1

### Garzia, M., Furfaro, G., Renda, W., Rosati, A.-M., Mariottini, P., & Giacobbe, S., 2022. Mediterranean spreading of the bicolor purse oyster, *Isognomon bicolor*, and the chicken trigger, *Malleus* sp., vs. the Lessepsian prejudice. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 23(4), 777-788. https://doi.org/10.12681/mms.29218

### Geist, J.A., Mancuso, J.L., Morin, M.M., Bommarito, K.P., Bovee, E.N., Wendell, D., Burroughs, B., Luttenton, M.R., Strayer, D.L. & Tiegs, S.D., 2022. The New Zealand mud snail (*Potamopyrgus antipodarum*): autecology and management of a global invader. *Biological Invasions*, 1-34. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10530-021-02681-7

### Gestoso, I., Olabarria, C. & Arenas, F., 2012. The invasive mussel *Xenostrobus securis* along the Galician Rias Baixas (NW of Spain): status of invasion. *CBM-Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 53(3), 391-396.

Gibbs, P.E., Spencer, B.E. & Pascoe, P.L., 1991. The American oyster drill, *Urosalpinx cinerea* (Gastropoda): evidence of decline in an imposex-affected population (R. Blackwater, Essex). *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 71(4), 827-838.

Gollasch, S., Kerckhof, F., Craeymeersch, J., Goulletquer, P., Jensen, K., Jelmert, A. & Minchin, D., 2015. Alien Species Alert: *Ensis directus*. Current status of invasions by the marine bivalve *Ensis directus. ICES Cooperative Research Report* No. 323, 32 pp.

Goud, J., Titselaar, F.F.L.M. & Mulder, G., 2008. Weer een 'verstekeling': de Japanse Stekelhoren *Ocinebrellus inornatus* (Récluz, 1851) (Gastropoda, Muricidae) levend aangetroffen in de Oosterschelde. *Spirula*, 365, 132-134.

### Goud, J., de Bruyne, R., Offermans, R., Melchers, M. & Nijland, R., 2019. Gebogen traliemossel *Ischadium recurvum* (Rafinesque, 1820) leeft mogelijk al sinds 2012 in het Noordzeekanaal. *Spirula*, 418, 17-21.

Grizel, H. & Héral, H., 1991. Introduction into France of the Japanese oyster *(Crassostrea gigas)*. *Journal du Conseil International pour l'Exploration de la Mer*, 47, 399-403.

Gruet, Y., Héral, M. & Robert, J.M., 1976. Premières ohservations sur l'introduction de la faune associée au naissan d'huîtres japonaises *Crassostrea gigas* (Thunberg) importé sur la côte Atlantique Française. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 17, 173-184.

### Guerra, Á., Pascual, S., Garci, M.E., Roura, Á., Mucientes, G. & González, Á.F., 2013. The black-pygmy mussel *Limnoperna securis* in Galician rias (north-eastern Atlantic): new records and first evidence of larval stages predation by copepods. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 6, p.e15, 1-7. doi:10.1017/S1755267212001224

### Gunnarsson, K., Sveinsson, S., Gíslason, D., Malmquist, H.J., Micael, J. & Gíslason, S., 2023. Mollusc on the move; first record of the Newfoundland's razor clam, *Ensis terranovensis* Vierna & Martínez-Lage, 2012 (Mollusca; Pharidae) outside its native range. *BioInvasions Records*, 12(3), 765-774. https://doi.org/10. 3391/bir.2023.12.3.12

Harris, M.R., 2016. A study of the naturalisation and dispersal of a non-native bivalve, the Manila clam, *Ruditapes philippinarum* (Adams and Reeve 1850) in estuaries along the South coast of England. PhD Thesis, University of Portsmouth, 260pp.

**###** Harris, L.G., Shure, A., Kuzirian, A., Gosliner, T.M. & Donodoo, S.A., 2023. A European nudibranch new to the Gulf of Maine: *Doris pseudoargus* Rapp, 1827. *Biological Invasions*, 25(2), 339-350. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10530-022-02917-0

**###** Haubrock, P.J., Ahmed, D.A., Cuthbert, R.N., Stubbington, R., Domisch, S., Marquez, J., Beidas, A., Amatulli, G., Shen, L., Soto, I., Angeler, D., Bonada, N., Cañedo-Argüelles, M., Csabai, Z., Datry, T., de Eyto, E., Dohet, A., Drohan, E., England, J., Feio, M.J., Forio, M.A.E., Goethals, P., Graf, W., Heino, J., Hudgins, E.J., Jähnig, S.C., Johnson, R.K., Larrañaga, A., Leitner, P., L'Hoste, L., Lizee, M.-H., Maire, A., Rasmussen, J.J., Schäfer, R.B., Schmidt-Kloiber, A., Vannevel, R., Várbíró, G., Wiberg-Larsen, P. & Haase, P., 2022. Invasion impacts and dynamics of a European-wide introduced species. *Global Change Biology*, 15, 4620-4632. https://doi.org/10.1111/gcb.16207

### Himson, S.J., Kinsey, N.P., Aldridge, D.C., Williams, M. & Zalasiewicz, J., 2019. Invasive mollusc faunas of the River Thames exemplify biostratigraphical characterization of the Anthropocene. *Lethaia*, 53, 267-279.

Holmes, A.M., 2016. Trans-Atlantic rafting – American molluscs on British and Irish shores. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 5, 44-46.

Holmes, A.M., Fenwick, D., Gainey, P. & Williams, T., 2015. *Martesia fragilis* Verrill & Bush, 1895 in the North-east Atlantic. Overlooked and a recent new discovery. *Journal of Conchology*, 42(2), 183-188.

Holmes, A.M., Oliver, P.G., Trewhella, S., Hill, R. & Quigley, D.T.G., 2015. Trans-Atlantic rafting of inshore Mollusca on macro-litter: American molluscs on British and Irish shores, new records. *Journal of Conchology*, 42(1), 41-49.

### Holmes, A., Jarvis, S. & Delduca, E.., 2023. First record for the UK of the non-native dwarf surf clam – *Mulinia lateralis*. *Journal of Conchology*, 44(6), 475-578.

Hu, Y.-P., Fuller, S.C., Castagna, M., Vrijenhoek, R.C. & Lutz, R.A., 1993. Shell morphology and identification of early life history stages of congeneric species of *Crassostrea* and *Ostrea*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 73(3), 471-496.

Humphreys, J., Caldow, McGrorty, S., West, A.D. & Jensen, A.C., 2007. Population dynamics of naturalised Manila clams *Ruditapes philippinarum* in British coastal waters. *Marine Biology*, 151, 2255-2270.

### Humphreys, J., Herbert, R.J., Roberts, C. & Fletcher, S., 2014. A reappraisal of the history and economics of the Pacific oyster in Britain. *Aquaculture*, 428, 117-124.

### Humphreys, J., Harris, M., Herbert, R., Farrell, P., Jensen, A., & Cragg, S., 2015. Introduction, dispersal and naturalization of the Manila clam *Ruditapes philippinarum* in British estuaries, 1980–2010. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 95(6), 1163-1172. doi:10.1017/S0025315415000132

Jensen, A.C., Humphreys, J., Caldow, R.W.G, Grisley, C. & Dyrynda, P.E.J., 2004. Naturalization of the Manila clam (*Tapes philippinarum*), an alien species, and establishment of a clam fishery within Poole Harbour, Dorset. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 84(5), 1069-1074.

Kerckhof, F., Vink, R.J., Nieweg, D.C. & Post, J.N.J., 2006. The veined whelk *Rapana venosa* has reached the North Sea. *Aquatic Invasions*, 1 (1), 35-37.

Kerckhof, F., Vink, R.J., Nieweg, D.C. & Post, J.N.J., 2006. The veined whelk *Rapana venosa* has reached the North Sea. *Aquatic Invasions*, 1 (1), 35-37.

### Korshunova, T., Lundin, K., Malmberg, K. & Martynov, A., 2023. Narrowly defined taxa on a global scale: The phylogeny and taxonomy of the genera *Catriona* and *Tenellia* (Nudibranchia, Trinchesiidae) favours fine-scale taxonomic differentiation and dissolution of the "lumpers & splitters" dilemma. *Evolutionary Applications*, 16(2), 428-460. https://doi.org/10.1111/eva.13468

### Kotwicki, L., Weslawski, J.M., Włodarska-Kowalczuk, M., Mazurkiewicz, M., Wenne, R., Zbawicka, M., Minchin, D., Olenin, S., 2021. The re-appearance of the *Mytilus* spp. complex in Svalbard, Arctic, during the Holocene: The case for an arrival by anthropogenic flotsam. *Global and Planetary Change*, 202, 103502, 1-11.

### Krapal, A.M., Popa, O.P., Levarda, A.F., Iorgu, E.I., Costache, M., Crocetta, F. & Popa, L.O., 2014. Molecular confirmation on the presence of *Anadara kagoshimensis* (Tokunaga, 1906) (Mollusca: Bivalvia: Arcidae) in the Black Sea. *Travaux du Museum National d'Histoire Naturelle "Grigore Antipa*, 57(1), 9-12.

Laine, A.O., Mattila, J. & Lehikoinen, A., 2006. First record of the brackish water dreissenid bivalve *Mytilopsis leucophaeata* in the northern Baltic Sea. *Aquatic Invasions*, 1(1), 38-41.

### Lallias, D., Boudry, P., Batista, F.M., Beaumont, A., King, J.W., Turner, J.R. & Lapègue, S., 2015. Invasion genetics of the Pacific oyster *Crassostrea gigas* in the British Isles inferred from microsatellite and mitochondrial markers. *Biological invasions*, 17, 2581-2595.

### Larson, M.D., Greenwood, D., Flanigan, K. & Krist, A.C., 2023. Field surveys reveal physicochemical conditions promoting occurrence and high abundance of an invasive freshwater snail (*Potamopyrgus antipodarum*). *Aquatic Invasions*, 18(1), 83-102. https://doi.org/10.3391/ ai.2023.18.1.103389

Le Duff, M., Grall, J. & Quiniou, L., 2008. First record of the gastropod *Fusinus rostratus* (Mollusca: Fasciolaridae) on the northern coast of Brittany (western Channel, France). *JMBA2 Biodiversity Records*, 1-3, Published on-line.

### Lodola, A., Savini, D., Mazziotti, C. & Occhipinti-Ambrogi, A., 2011. First record of *Anadara transversa* (Say, 1822) (Bivalvia: Arcidae) in Sardinian waters (NW Tyrrhenian Sea). *Biologia Marina Mediterranea*, 18(1), 256-257.

### López-Soriano, J. & Quiñonero-Salgado, S. 2022. Una nueva especie del género *Corbicula* (Bivalvia: Cyrenidae) presente en el bajo Ebro. *Nemus*, 12, 148-159.

Lucy, F.E., Karatayev, A.Y. & Burlakova, L.E., 2012. Predictions for the spread, population density, and impacts of *Corbicula fluminea* in Ireland. *Aquatic Invasions*, 7(4), 465-474.

Lützen, J., Faasse, M., Gittenberger, A., Glenner, H. & Hoffmann, E., 2012. The Japanese oyster drill *Ocinebrellus inornatus* (Récluz, 1851) (Mollusca, Gastropoda, Muricidae), introduced to the Limfjord, Denmark. *Aquatic Invasions*, 7(2), 181-191.

Mackay, D.W., 1994. *Aulocmya ater* (Molina, 1782) [Mollusca: Pelecypoda] collected from the Moray Firth. *Porcupine Newsletter*, 5(9), 235.

### Malaquias, M.A.E. & Cervera, J.L., 2006. The genus *Haminoea* (Gastropoda: Cephalaspidea) in Portugal, with a review of the European species. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 72(1), 89-103. doi:10.1093/mollus/eyi052

### Männer, L., Mundinger, C. & Haase, M., 2022. Stay in shape: Assessing the adaptive potential of shell morphology and its sensitivity to temperature in the invasive New Zealand mud snail *Potamopyrgus antipodarum* through phenotypic plasticity and natural selection in Europe. *Ecology and Evolution*, 12(10), p.e9314, 1-19. DOI: 10.1002/ece3.9314

Marescaux, J., bij de Vaate, A. & Van Doninck, K., 2012. First records of *Dreissena rostriformis bugensis* (Andrusov, 1897) in the Meuse River. *BioInvasions Records*, 1(2), 109-114.

Martel, C., Viard, F., Bourguet, D. & Garcia-Meunier, P., 2004. Invasion by the marine gastropod *Ocinebrellus inornatus* in France. II. Expansion along the Atlantic coast. *Marine Ecology Progress Series*, 273, 163-172.

### Martinelli, J.C., Considine, M., Casendino, H.R., Tarpey, C.M., Jiménez-Hidalgo, I., Padilla-Gamiño, J.L., King, T.L., Hauser, L., Rumrill, S. & Wood, C.L., 2024. Infestation of cultivated Pacific oysters by shell-boring polychaetes along the US West Coast: Prevalence is associated with season, culture method, and pH. *Aquaculture*, 580, 740290.

### Massé, C., Jourde, J., Fichet, D., Sauriau, P.-G., Dartois, M., Ghillebaert, F. & Dancie, C., 2022. Northern range expansion of the Asian mussel *Arcuatula senhousia* (Benson, 1842) along the French Atlantic coasts. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(3), 700-709. ⟨10.3391/bir.2022.11.3.12⟩. ⟨hal-03331497⟩.

### McJnight, W., 2024. Assessing the long-term condition of intertidal mussel beds in relation to encroachment by wild Pacific oysters *Magallana gigas*. *Kent Naturalist*, 1, 16-40.

### Merle, D. & Filippozzi, D., 2005. First record of *Trunculariopsis trunculus* (Linnaeus, 1758) (Mollusca: Gastropoda) from the basin of Arcachon (Gironde): the second exotic muricid on the French Atlantic coast. *Cahiers de biologie marine*, 46(3), 299-303.

### Minchin, D. & Nunn, J.D., 2006. Further range extensions of the marine gastropod *Calyptraea chinensis* (L.) in Ireland. *The Irish Naturalists' Journal*, 28(5), 200-203.

### Morello, E. & Solustri, C., 2001. First record of *Anadara demiri* (Piani, 1981) (Bivalvia: Arcidae). *Bolletino Malacologico*, 37, 231-234.

Mortensen, S.H. & Strand, Ø., 2000. Releases and recaptures of Manila clams (*Ruditapes philippinarum*) introduced to Norway. *Sarsia*, 85, 87-91.

### Morton, B. & Leung, P.T.Y., 2018. The discovery and identification of *Ruditapes aureus* (Gmelin, 1791) (Bivalvia: Veneridae: Tapetinae) introduced alongside an earlier alien venerid, *R. decussatus* (Linnaeus, 1758), into the lagoon of Fajã de Santo Cristo, São Jorge, Açores. *Açoreana*, 11(2), 181-203.

### Nerlović, V., Doğan, A. & Perić, L., 2012. First record of *Anadara transversa* (Mollusca: Bivalvia: Arcidae) in Croatian waters (Adriatic Sea). *Acta Adriatica*, 53(1), 139-144.

### Nerlović, V., Perić, L., Slišković, M. & Jelić Mrčelić, G., 2018. The invasive *Anadara transversa* (Say, 1822) (Mollusca: Bivalvia) in the biofouling community of northern Adriatic mariculture areas. *Management of Biological Invasions*, 9(3), 239-251.

### Nieweg, D.C., Post, J.N.J. & Vink, R.J., 2005. *Rapana venosa* (Gastropoda: Muricidae): a new invasive species in the North Sea. *Deinsea*, 11, 169-174.

### Nolf, F., 2009. Confirmation of the presence of *Fusinus rostratus* (Olivi, 1792) as a new invader in northern waters of Brittany (France). *Neptunea*, 8(2), 9-11.

### Nolf, F., 2010. *Fusinus rostratus* (Olivi, 1792) (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Fasciolariidae) a rock dweller in the intertidal zone of the Bay of Morlaix, Brittany, France. *Neptunea*, 9(3), 12-15.

### Nolf, F., 2010. *Anadara inaequivalvis* (Bruguiere, 1789) (Mollusca: Bivalvia: Arcidae) a new invasive species in the eastern Atlantic waters of W France. *Neptunea*, 9(2), 7-13.

Oliver, P.G., 2015. Old shell collection casts new light on an alien speciers. The dark false mussel (*Mytilopsis leucophaeta*) may have been in Britain as early as 1800. *Journal of Conchology*, 42(1), 63-66.

Oliver, P.G., Holmes, A.M. & Mettam, C., 1998. *Mytilopsis leucophaeta*, (Conrad, 1831) [Bivalvia: Dreissenoidea]. A species new to the British fauna. *Journal of Conchology*, 36(2), 13-18.

Oliver, P.G., Wood, H. & Holmes, A.M., 2009. First British record of the shipworm *Uperotus* (Bivalvia: Teredinidae) from driftwood on the Llyn, Wales. *Journal of Conchology*, 39(6), 681-682.

### Oskars, T.R., Too, C.C., Rees, D., Mikkelsen, P.M., Willassen, E. & Malaquias, M.A.E., 2019. A molecular phylogeny of the gastropod family Haminoeidae sensu lato (Heterobranchia: Cephalaspidea): a generic revision. *Invertebrate Systematics*, 33(2), 426-472.

### Owada, M., Kasai, Y., Sato, S.I. & Hong, J.S., 2013. Shell morphology and genetic characteristics of *Corbula* (*Potamocorbula*) spp. (Bivalvia: Corbulidae) from the waters adjacent to Japan, Korea and San Francisco Bay. *Aquatic Biology*, 19(3), 297-305. doi: 10.3354/ab00539

Pezy, J.-P., Raoux, A., Kerckhof, F. & Dauvin, J.-C., 2019. First record of the gastropod *Stramonita haemastoma* (Linnaeus, 1767) in the English Channel. *BioInvasions Records*, 8(2), 266-272.

### Ponder, W.F., 1988. *Potamopyrgus antipodarum*, a molluscan colonizer of Europe and Australia. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 54, 271-286.

Quigley, D.T.G., Fenwick, D. & MacNamara, L., 2018. First records of calico scallop *Argopecten gibbus* (L.) and transverse ark clam *Anadara transversa* (Say, 1822) (Mollusca: Bivalvia) from Irish waters. *Bulletin of the Irish Biogeographical Society*, 42, 9-21.

### Quiñonero-Salgado, S. & López-Soriano, J., 2022. Primera cita de *Corbicula fluminalis* (O.F Müller, 1774) (Bivalvia: Cyrenidae) en Aragón. *Spira*, 8, 39-42.

### Raven, H., 2015. *Ensis directus* (Conrad, 1843) van Noordwest Spanje. *Spirula*, 402, 33-35.

### Raven, J.H. & Suárez, A.A., 2024. First records of the introduced marine bivalve *Theora lubrica* A. Gould, 1861 from Asturias, NW Spain (Semelidae). *Basteria*, 88(2), 225-228.

### Richardson, T.D., 2020. The ecological consequences of nonindigenous *Corbicula fluminea* establishment on a benthic macroinvertebrate community. *Aquatic Invasions*, 15(3), 382-407, https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2020.15.3.03

### Saito, T., Šlachtová, E., Nováková, M., Horsáková, V., Ye, B., Beran, L. & Horsák, M., 2023. Invasion history of *Gyraulus chinensis* (Gastropoda: Planorbidae) in Europe: a molecular and literature-based approach. *Hydrobiologia*, 1-13. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10750-023-05157-y

### Salvi, D. & Mariottini, P., 2017. Molecular taxonomy in 2D: a novel ITS2 rRNA sequence-structure approach guides the description of the oysters' subfamily Saccostreinae and the genus *Magallana* (Bivalvia: Ostreidae). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 179(2), 263-276.

### Sánchez, O., Robla, J. & Arias, A., 2021. Annotated and updated checklist of land and freshwater molluscs from Asturias (northern Spain) with emphasis on parasite transmitters and exotic species. *Diversity*, 13, 415, 1-62. https:// doi.org/10.3390/d13090415

### Saunders, G., 2010. Hitchhiking veligers of *Ctenoides scabra* (Born, 1778) (Mollusca: Bivalvia: Limidae) from the Bahamas in Dorset (UK). *Neptunea*, 9(2), 1-6.

### Schrieken, N., Gittenberger, A. & Lengkeek, W., 2012. *Xandarovula* from The Netherlands and England (Gastropoda, Ovulidae). *Basteria*, 76(1/3), 13-14.

### Scuderi, D. & Eernisse, D.J., 2016. A new alien limpet for the Mediterranean: *Lottia* sp. (Patellogastropoda Lottiidae). *Biodiversity Journal*, 7(2), 287-293.

Sheehan, R., Etoundi, E., Minchin, D., Van Doninck, K. & Lucy, F., 2019. Identification of the invasive form of *Corbicula* clams in Ireland. *Water*, 11, 1-13, 1652.

Shelmerdine, R.L., Mouat, B. & Shucksmith, R., 2017. The most northerly record of feral Pacific oyster *Crassostrea gigas* (Thunberg, 1793) in the British Isles. *BioInvasions Records*, 6(1), 57-60.

Sjøtun, K., 1997. A new observation of *Crepidula fornicata* (Prosobranchia, Calyptraeidae) in western Norway. *Sarsia*, 82, 275-276.

### Sonnewald, M. &. Janssen, R., 2012. Recent spreading of *Xandarovula patula* (Mollusca: Gastropoda: Ovulidae) towards the central North Sea suggests a link to rising water temperatures. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 5, e58, 1-5. doi:10.1017/S1755267212000358

Son, M.O., 2007. Native range of the zebra mussel and quagga mussel and new data on their invasions within the Ponto-Caspian Region. *Aquatic Invasions*, 2(3), 174-184.

### Spich, K., Witalis, B., Gromisz, S., Szymanek, L. & Woźniczka, A., 2024. Non-native shrimps in Polish coastal waters: first record of *Palaemon longirostris* H. Milne Edwards, 1837 and new sites for *P. macrodactylus* Rathbun, 1902. *Oceanologia*, 66(4), p.66408.

### Spyra, A. & Cieplok, A., 2022. Structure and dynamics of gastropod communities in highly transformed aquatic environments colonized and uncolonized by globally invasive *Potamopyrgus antipodarum* (Gray, 1843). *Aquatic Invasions*, 17(3), 431-452. https://doi.org/10. 3391/ai.2022.17.3.07

Strafella, P., Ferrari, A., Fabi, G., Salvalaggio, V., Punzo, E., Cuicchi, C., Santelli, A., Cariani, A., Tinti, F., Tassetti, A.N. & Scarcella, G., 2017. *Anadara kagoshimensis* (Mollusca: Bivalvia: Arcidae) in the Adriatic Sea: morphological analysis, molecular taxonomy, spatial distribution, and prediction. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 18(3), 443-453.

### Suárez, Á.A. & Raven, J.H., 2020. First records of naturalised *Ruditapes philippinarum* (Adams & Reeve, 1850) (Bivalvia: Veneridae) in Asturias (NW Spain), keys for identification, and evidence of hybridisation with native *Ruditapes decussatus* (Linnaeus, 1758). *Elona, Revista de Malacología Ibérica*, 2, 67-83

### Szekeres, J., Beermann, A., Neubauer, T., Ocadlik, M., Paunović, M., Raković, M., Csányi, B., Varga, A., Weigand, A., Wilke, T. & Fehér, Z., 2022. Rapid spread of a new alien and potentially invasive species, *Clathrocaspia knipowitschii* (Makarov, 1938) (Gastropoda: Hydrobiidae), in the Danube River. *Archives of Biological Sciences*, 74(1), 81-89.

Therriault, T.W., Weise, A.M., Higgins, S.N., Guo, S. & Duhaime, J., 2013. Risk assessment for three dreissenid mussels (*Dreissena polymorpha, Dreissena rostriformis bugensis*, and *Mytilopsis leucophaeata*) in Canadian freshwater ecosystems. *DFO Canadian Science Advisory Secretariat Research Document* 2012/174 vi + 88 pp.

Treneman, N.C., Borges, L.M.S, Shipway, J.R., Raupach, M.J., Altermark, B. & Carlton, J.T., 2018. A molecular phylogeny of wood-borers (Teredinidae) from Japanese tsunami marine debris. *Aquatic Invasions*, 13(1), 101-112.
Tulp, A.S., 1988. *Tenellia adspersa* en *Victorella pavida* binnendijks bij Harlingen. Het Zeepaard, 48(3), 70-73.

Urk, R.M., van, 1987. *Ensis americanus* (Binney) (Syn. *E. directus* auct. Non Conrad) a recent introduction from Atlantic North-America. *Journal of Conchology*, 32, 329-333.

### van Haaren, T., Worsfold, T.M., Stelbrink, B., Collado, G.A., Gonçalves, I.C.B., Serra, W.S., Scarabino, F., Gittenberger, A., & Gittenberger, E., 2021. *Heleobia charruana* (Gastropoda, Truncatelloidea, Cochliopidae), a South American brackish water snail in northwest European estuaries. *Basteria*, 85(1), 82-91.

Vermeij, G.J., 2005. From Europe to America: Pliocene to Recent trans-Atlantic expansion of cold-water North Atlantic molluscs. *Proceedings of the Royal Society B*, 272, 545-2550.

Verween, A., Kerckhof, F., Vincx, M. & Degraer, S., 2006. First European record of the invasive brackish water clam *Rangia cuneata* (G.B. Sowerby I, 1831) (Mollusca: Bivalvia). *Aquatic Invasions*, 1(4), 198-203.

### Vierna, J., Jensen, K.T., González-Tizón, A.M. & Martínez-Lage, A., 2012. Population genetic analysis of *Ensis directus* unveils high genetic variation in the introduced range and reveals a new species from the NW Atlantic. *Marine Biology*, 159, 2209-2227.

### Vierna, J., Cuperus, J., Martínez-Lage, A., Jansen, J.M., Perina, A., Van Pelt, H. & González-Tizón, A.M., 2014. Species delimitation and DNA barcoding of Atlantic *Ensis* (Bivalvia, Pharidae). *Zoologica Scripta*, 43(2), 161-171.

### Vinarski, M.V., Aksenova, O.V., Bolotov, I.N., Kondakov, A.V., Khrebtova, I.S., Gofarov, M.Yu, Schindler, M. & Zuykov, M. 2022. A new alien snail *Ampullaceana balthica* for the Canadian fauna, with an overview of Transatlantic malacofaunal exchange in the Anthropocene. *Aquatic Invasions*, 17(1), 21-35. https://doi.org/10. 3391/ai.2022.17.1.02

Von Proschwitz, T., 2018. Two invasive brackish water mussel species in Sweden: *Rangia cuneata* (G.B. Sowerby I) and *Mytilopsis leucophaeta* (Conrad). *Journal of Conchology*, 43(1), 111-114.

Walther, A.C., Lee, T., Burch, J.B. & Ó Foighil, D., 2006. Confirmation that the North American ancylid *Ferrissia fragilis* (Tryon, 1863) is a cryptic invader of European and East Asian freshwater ecosystems. *Journal of Molluscan Studies*, 72, 318-321.

### Watson, G.J., Dyos, J., Barfeld, P., Stebbing, P. & Dey, K.G., 2021. Evidence for self-sustaining populations of *Arcuatula senhousia* in the UK and a review of this species' potential impacts within Europe. *Scientifc Reports*, 11, 9678.

Wesselingh, F.P., Neubauer, T.A., Anistratenko, V.V., Vinarski, M., Yanina, T., ter Poorten, J.J., Kijashko, P., Albrecht, C., Anistratenko, O.Y., D'Hont, A., Frolov, P., Gándara, A.M., Gittenberger, A., Gogaladze, A., Karpinsky, M., Lattuada, M., Popa, L., Sands, A.F., Van de Velde, S., Vandendorpe, J. & Wilke, T., 2019. Mollusc species from the Pontocaspian region – an expert opinion list. *ZooKeys*, 827, 31-124.

Willing, M.J., 2015. Two invasive bivalves, *Rangia cuneata* (G.B. Sowerby I, 1831) and *Mytilopsis leucophaeta* (Conrad, 1831), living in freshwater in Lincolnshire, eastern England. *Journal of Conchology*, 42(2), 189-192.

### Willing, M., 2024. The risk assessment of non-native mollusc species in Great Britain. *Mollusc World*, 64, 22-23.

### Worsfold, T.M., Pennisi, N. & Ashelby, C.W., 2020. *Theora lubrica* Gould, 1861 (Bivalvia: Semelidae), new to the UK, with notes on associated non-native species, and an earlier date of introduction for *Arcuatula senhousia* (Bivalvia: Mytilidae) to the UK. *Journal of Conchology*, 43, 665-674.

### Wranik, W. & Malaquias, M.A.E., 2018. Zum Auftreten der Kopfschildschnecke *Haminoea solitaria* (Say 1822) im Bereich der deutschen Ostseeküste. *Mitteilungen der Deutschen Malakozoologischen Gesellschaft*, 99, 1-20.

Zenetos, A., Ovalis, P., Vardala-Theodorou, E., 2009. The American piddock *Petricola pholadiformis* Lamarck, 1818 spreading in the Mediterranean Sea. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(2), 385-387.

### 8.1.5 ## Bryozoa

### Arenas, F., Bishop, J.D.D., Carlton, J.T., Dyrynda, P.J., Farnham, W.F., Gonzalez, D.J., Jacobs, M.W., Lambert, C., Lambert, G., Nielsen, S.E., Pederson, J.A., Porter, J.S., Ward, S. & Wood, C.A., 2006. Alien species and other notable records from a rapid assessment survey of marinas on the south coast of England. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 86 (6), 1329-1338. doi: 10.1017/S0025315406014354

Ashelby, C.W., 2005. The occurrence and distribution of non-native fauna in Harwich Harbour and the Stour and Orwell estuaries, including new records of *Caprella mutica* Schurin 1935 and *Bugula stolonifera* Ryland 1960. *Essex Naturalist (New Series)*, 22, 103-116.

Cook, E.J., Stehlíková, J., Beveridge, C.M., Burrows, M.T., De Blauwe, H. & Faasse, M., 2013. Distribution of the invasive bryozoan *Tricellaria inopinata* in Scotland and a review of its European expansion. *Aquatic Invasions*, 8(3), 281-288.

De Blauwe, H. & Faasse, M.A., 2001. Extension of the range of two bryozoans *Tricellaria inopinata* and *Bugula simplex* in the north-east Atlantic ocean. *Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen*, 14, 103-112.

Dyrynda, P.E.J., Fairall, V.R., Occhipinti Ambrogi, A. & d'Hondt, J.-L., 2000. The distribution, origins and taxonomy of *Tricellaria inopinata* d'Hondt and Occhipinti Ambrogi, 1985, an invasive bryozoan new to the Atlantic. *Journal of Natural History*, 34, 1993-2006.

### Gauff, R.P.M., Bouchoucha, M., Curd, A., Droual, G., Evrard, J., Gayet, N. & Nunes, F., 2023. First joint morphological and molecular detection of *Watersipora subatra* in the

Mediterranean Sea presented in an updated genus phylogeny to resolve taxonomic confusion. *Aquatic Invasions*, 18(3), 295-312. https://doi.org/10.3391/ ai.2023.18.3.108128

### Ito, M., Onishi, T. & Dick, M.H., 2015. *Cribrilina mutabilis* n. sp., an eelgrass-associated bryozoan (Gymnolaemata: Cheilostomata) with large variation in zooid morphology related to life history. *Zoological Science*, 32(5), 485-497. https://doi.org/10.2108/zs150079

Kelso, A. & Jackson, P.N.W., 2012. Invasive bryozoans in Ireland: first record of *Watersipora subtorquata* (d'Orbigny, 1852) and an extension of the range of *Tricellaria inopinata* d'Hondt and Occhipinti Ambrogi, 1985. *BioInvasions Records*, 1(3), 209-214.

Kind, B. & Kuhlenkamp, R., 2018. Discovery of the non-indigenous bryozoan *Smittoidea pacifica* Osburn, 1952 near Helgoland: first record in 2011 for the German North Sea. *Marine Biodiversity*, 48, 1237-1240.

Loxton, J., Wood, C.A., Bishop, J.D.D., Porter, J.S., Spencer Jones, M. & Nall, C.R., 2017. Distribution of the invasive bryozoan *Schizoporella japonica* in Great Britain and Ireland and a review of its European distribution. *Biological Invasions*, 1-11.

Markert, A., Matsuyama, K., Rhode, S., Schupp, P. & Wehrmann, A., 2016. First record of the non-native Pacific bryozoan *Smittoidea prolifica* Osburn, 1952 at the German North Sea coast. *Marine Biodiversity*, 46(3), 717-723.

### McCann, L.D., Hitchcock, N.G., Winston, J.E. & Ruiz, G.M., 2007. Non-native bryozoans in coastal embayments of the southern United States: new records for the western Atlantic. *Bulletin of Marine Science*, 80(2), 319-342.

Porter, J.S., Nunn, J.D., Ryland, J.S., Minchin, D. & Spencer Jones, M.E., 2017. The status of non-native bryozoans on the north coast of Ireland. *BioInvasions Records*, 6(4), 321-330.

### Reverter-Gil, Ó. & Souto, J., 2023. New and non-indigenous species of Bryozoa from Iberian waters. *European journal of taxonomy*, 885, 33-64. https://doi.org/10.5852/ejt.2023.885.2187

Ryland, J.S. *Marine Non-Native Species Awareness Workshop: Bryozoans and Ascidians; Identification of Bugula and Botrylloides species*. Swansea University, 12pp. (Unpublished).

Ryland, J.S., Bishop, J.D.D., Blauwe, H. de, Nagar, A.E., Minchin, D., Wood, C.A. & Yunnie, A.L.E., 2011. Alien species of *Bugula* (Bryozoa) along the Atlantic coasts of Europe. *Aquatic Invasions*, 6(1), 17-31.

Ryland, J.S., Holt, R., Loxton, J., Spencer Jones, M.E. & Porter, S., 2014. First occurrence of the non-native bryozoan *Schizoporella japonica* Ortmann (1890) in Western Europe. *Zootaxa*, 3780(3), 481-502.

Ryland, J.S., Blauwe, H. de, Lord, R. & Mackie, J.A., 2009. Recent discoveries of alien *Watersipora* (Bryozoa) in Western Europe, with redescriptions of species. *Zootaxa*, 2093, 43-59.

### Schüler, L., Leitinger, J., Faasse, M., Kind, B. & De Blauwe, H., 2022. First record of the recently described Korean bryozoan *Primavelans glabricollaris* Min, Chae, Yang, Noh, Lee &

Seo, 2021 (Cheilostomatida: Pacificincolidae) from the North-east Atlantic. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(3), 659-666. DOI: 10.3391/bir.2022.11.3.08

Tulp, A.S., 1988. *Tenellia adspersa* en *Victorella pavida* binnendijks bij Harlingen. Het Zeepaard, 48(3), 70-73.

Vieira, L.M., Spencer Jones, M.E. & Taylor, P.D., 2014. The identity of the invasive fouling bryozoan *Watersipora subtorquata* (d'Orbigny) and some other congeneric species. *Zootaxa*, 3857(2), 151-182.

Wasson, B. & De Blauwe, H., 2014. Two new records of cheilostome Bryozoa from British waters. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 7, e123, 1-4.

### 8.1.6 ## Ascidiacea

### Abe, H., Hoshino, O., Yamada, K., Ogino, T., Kawaida, S. & Sato-Okoshi, W., 2022. A novel symbiotic relationship between ascidians and a new tunic-boring polychaete (Annelida: Spionidae: *Polydora*). *Zootaxa*, 5159(1), 001-022. https://www.mapress.com/zt/article/view/zootaxa.5159.1.1

### Arenas, F., Bishop, J.D.D., Carlton, J.T., Dyrynda, P.J., Farnham, W.F., Gonzalez, D.J., Jacobs, M.W., Lambert, C., Lambert, G., Nielsen, S.E., Pederson, J.A., Porter, J.S., Ward, S. & Wood, C.A., 2006. Alien species and other notable records from a rapid assessment survey of marinas on the south coast of England. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 86 (6), 1329-1338. doi: 10.1017/S0025315406014354

### Bae, S., Lee, S.-H., Kim, J.M. & Yi, C.-H., 2022. First record of the invasive ascidian *Microcosmus squamiger* Michaelsen, 1927 (Ascidiacea: Pyuridae) in Jeju Island, South Korea. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(4), 937-946. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2022.11.4.12

### Bay-Nouailhat, A., Bay-Nouailhat, W., Gasparini, F. & Brunetti, R., 2020. *Botrylloides crystallinus* n. sp., a new Botryllinae Adams & Adams, 1858 (Ascidiacea) from Mediterranean Sea. *Zoosystema*, 42(9), 131-138.

### Barboza, D.F. & Skinner, L.F., 2021. The spread of the introduced ascidians *Ciona robusta* Hoshino & Tokioka, 1967 and *Rhodosoma turcicum* (Savigny, 1816) on southwestern Atlantic. *Ocean and Coastal Research*, v69:e21001, 1-13. 10.1590/2675-2824069.20-303dfb.

### Bishop, J.D.D., Roby, C., Yunnie, A.L.E., Wood, C.A., Lévêque, L., Turon, X. & Viard, F., 2013. The Southern Hemisphere ascidian *Asterocarpa humilis* is unrecognised but widely established in NW France and Great Britain. *Biological Invasions*, 15, 253-260.

Beveridge, C., Cook, E.J., Brunner, L., MacLeod, A., Black, K. Brown, C. & Manson, F.J., 2011. Initial reponse to the invasive carpet sea squirt, *Didemnum vexillum*, in Scotland. *Scottish Natural Heritage Commissioned Report*, No. 413.

Bouchemousse, S., Levêque, L. & Viard, F., 2016. Do settlement dynamics influence competitive interactions between alien tunicate and its native congener? *Ecology and Evolution*, 7, 200-213.

### Bouchemousse, S., Bishop, J.D. & Viard, F., 2016. Contrasting global genetic patterns in two biologically similar, widespread and invasive *Ciona* species (Tunicata, Ascidiacea). *Scientific reports*, 6(1), 24875. DOI: 10.1038/srep24875

Brunetti, R., Gissi, C., Pennati, R., Caicci, F. & Manni, L., 2015. Morphological evidence that the molecularly determined *Ciona intestinalis* type A and type B are different species: *Ciona robusta* and *Ciona intestinalis*. *Journal of Zoological Systematics and Evolutionary Research*, 53(3), 186-193Buschbaum, C., Lackschewitz, D. & Reise, K., 2012. Nonnative macrobenthos in the Wadden Sea ecosystem. *Ocean & Coastal Management*, 68, 89-101.

### Brunetti, R., Manni, L., Mastrototaro, F., Gissi, C. & Gasparini, F., 2017. Fixation, description and DNA barcode of a neotype for *Botryllus schlosseri* (Pallas, 1766) (Tunicata, Ascidiacea). *Zootaxa*, 4353(1), 29-50. doi: 10.11646/zootaxa.4353.1.2. PMID: 29245522.

### Brunetti, R., Griggio, F., Mastrototaro, F., Gasparini, F. & Gissi, C., 2020. Toward a resolution of the cosmopolitan *Botryllus schlosseri* species complex (Ascidiacea, Styelidae): mitogenomics and morphology of clade E (*Botryllus gaiae*). *Zoological Journal of the Linnean Society*, 20, 1-18. https://doi.org/10.1093/zoolinnean/zlaa023

Collin, S.B., Oakley, J.A., Sewell, J. & Bishop, J.D.D., 2010. Widespread occurrence of the non-indigenous ascidian *Corella eumyota* Traustedt, 1882 on the shores of Plymouth Sound and Estuaries Special Area of Conservation, UK. *Aquatic Invasions*, 5(2), 175-179.

### Corrêa de Barros, R. & Moreira da Rocha, R., 2022. Genetic analyses reveal cryptic diversity in the widely distributed *Styela canopus* (Ascidiacea: Styelidae*). Invertebrate Systematics*, 35, 298-311. https://doi.org/10.1071/IS20058

Gittenberger, A., 2007. Recent population expansions of non-native ascidians in The Netherlands. *Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology*, 342, 122-126.

Gittenberger, A., 2009. Invasive tunicates on Zeeland and Prince Edward Island mussels, and management practices in The Netherlands. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(1), 279-281.

### Gittenberger, A. & Moons, J.J.S., 2011. Settlement and possible competition for space between the invasive violet tunicate *Botrylloides violaceus* and the native star tunicate *Botryllus schlosseri* in The Netherlands. *Aquatic Invasions*, 6(4), 435-440.

Graham, J., Collins, C., Lacaze, J.-P., Brown, L. & McCollin, T., 2015. Molecular identification of *Didemnum vexillum* Kott, 1982 from sites around the UK coastline. *BioInvasions Records*, 4(3):,171-177.

Granot, I., Shenkar, N. & Belmaker, J., 2017. Habitat niche breadth predicts invasiveness in ascidians. *Ecology and Evolution*, (online, 2017).

Griffith, K. Mowat, S., Holt, R.H.F., Ramsay, K., Bishop, J.D.D., Lambert, G. & Jenkins, S.R., 2009. First records in Great Britain of the invasive colonial ascidian *Didemnum vexillum* Kott, 2002. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(4), 581-590.

Lambert, G., 2004. The south temperate and Antarctic ascidian *Corella eumyota* reported in two harbours in north-western France. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 84(1), 239-242.

Lambert, G., 2009. Adventures of a sea squirt sleuth: unraveling the identity of *Didemnum vexillum*, a global ascidian invader. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(1), 5-28.

López-Legentil, S. & Legentil, M., 2015. Harbor networks as introduction gateways: contrasting distribution patterns of native and introduced ascidians. *Biological Invasions*, 17, 1623-1638.

Ma, K.C.K., Simard, N., Stewart-Clark, S.E., Bernier, R.Y., Nadeau, M. & Willis, J., 2016. Early detection of the non-indigenous colonial ascidian *Diplosoma listerianum* in eastern Canada and its implications for monitoring. *Management of Biological Invasions*, 7, 365-374.

### Matejusova, I., Graham, J., Bland, F., Lacaze, J.-P., Herman, G., Brown, L., Dalgarno, E., Bishop, J.D., Kakkonen, J.E., Smith, K.F. & Douglas, A., 2021. Environmental DNA based surveillance for the highly invasive carpet sea squirt *Didemnum vexillum*: a targeted single-species approach. *Frontiers in Marine Science*, 8, 728456. doi: 10.3389/fmars.2021.728456

Minchin, D. & Sides, E., 2006. Appearance of a cryptogenic tunicate, a *Didemnum sp*. fouling marina pontoons and leisure craft in Ireland. *Aquatic Invasions*, 1(3), 143-147.

### Montesanto, F., Hadjez, R., Mastrototaro, F., Huchon, D., Gissi, C., Novak, L. & Shenkar, N., 2023. Against the flow: Integrated taxonomy and environmental suitability of a cold-water species dispersing to warmer waters. *Biological Invasions*, 1-21. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10530-023-03222-0

### Nichols, C.L., Lambert, G. & Nydam, M.L., 2023 Continued persistence of non-native ascidians in Southern California harbors and marinas. *Aquatic Invasions*, 18(1), 1-22. https://doi.org/10.3391/ ai.2023.18.1.101962

Nishikawa, T., Bishop, J.D.D. & Sommerfeldt, A.D., 2000. Occurrence of the alien ascidian *Perophora japonica* at Plymouth. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 80(5), 955-956.

Nishikawa, T., Oohara, I., Saitoh, K., Shigenobu, Y., Hasegawa, N., Kanamori, M., Baba, K., Turon, X. & Bishop, J.D.D., 2014. Molecular and morphological discrimination between an invasive ascidian *Ascidiella aspersa* and its congener *A. scabra* (Urochordata: Ascidiacea). *Zoological Science*, 31(3), 180-185.

Nunn, J., 2014. *Didemnum vexillum* in south Galway Bay. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 2, 34-35.

Nydam, M.L. & Harrison, R.G., 2010. Polymorphism and divergence within the ascidian genus *Ciona*. *Molecular Phylogenetics and Evolution*, 56, 718-726.

### Nydam, M.L., Nichols, C.L. & Lambert, G., 2022. First record of the ascidian *Ascidiella aspersa* (Müller, 1776) in southern California. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(2), 416-427. https://doi.org/10. 3391/bir.2022.11.2.15

Pennati, R., Ficetola, G.F., Brunetti, R., Caicci, F., Gasparini, F., Griggio, F., Sato, A., Stach, T., Kaul-Strehlow, S., Gissi, C. & Manni, L., 2015. Morphological differences between larvae of

the *Ciona intestinalis* species complex: hints for a valid taxonomic definition of distinct species. *PLoS One*, 10, 1-22, e0122879.

Pérez-Portela, R., Arranz, V., Rius, M. & Turon, X., 2013. Cryptic speciation or global spread? The case of a cosmopolitan marine invertebrate with limited dispersal capabilities. *Scientific Reports*, 3(3197), 1-10.

### Prentice, M.B., Vye, S.R., Jenkins, S.R., Shaw, P.W. & Ironside, J.E., 2021. Genetic diversity and relatedness in aquaculture and marina populations of the invasive tunicate *Didemnum vexillum* in the British Isles. *Biological Invasions*, 23, 3613-3624.

### Ramos Espla, A., Micael, J., Halldórsson, H.P. & Gíslason, S., 2020. Iceland: a laboratory for non-indigenous ascidians. *BioInvasions Records*, 9(3), 450-460. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2020.9.3.01

### Reem, E., Douek, J., & Rinkevich, B., 2021. A critical deliberation of the 'species complex' status of the globally spread colonial ascidian *Botryllus schlosseri*. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 101(7), 1047-1060. doi:10.1017/S0025315422000029

### Rocha, R.M., Salonna, M., Griggio, F., Ekins, M., Lambert, G., Mastrototaro, F., Fidler, A. & Gissi, C., 2019. The power of combined molecular and morphological analyses for the genus *Botrylloides*: identification of a potentially global invasive ascidian and description of a new species. *Systematics and Biodiversity*, 17(5), 509-526. DOI: 10.1080/14772000.2019.1649738

Ryland, J.S. *Marine Non-Native Species Awareness Workshop: Bryozoans and Ascidians; Identification of Bugula and Botrylloides species*. Swansea University, 12pp. (Unpublished).

Ryland, J. & Bishop, J., 2008. *Ascidian taxonomy training workshop, August 2008*, Portaferry, Northern Ireland: key from Hayward & Ryland (1996) - corrected, 9pp., ascidian coloniality, 4pp., molecular approaches, 20 pp., spermcast and chimerism, 45pp., alien ascidians, 45 pp. (unpublished). Available from: http://www.habitas.org.uk/marinelife/ascidians/

Sato, A., Satoh, N. & Bishop, J.D.D., 2012. Field identification of 'types' A and B of the ascidian *Ciona intestinalis* in a region of sympatry. *Marine Biology*, 159, 1611-1619

Smith, K.F., Stefaniak, L., Saito, Y., Gemmill, C.E.C., Cary, S.C. & Fidler, A.E., 2012. Increased inter-colony fusion rates are associated with reduced COI haplotype diversity in an invasive colonial ascidian *Didemnum vexillum*. *PLoS ONE*, 7(1), 1-8, e30473.

Stefaniak, L., Lambert, G., Gittenberger, A., Zhang, H., Lin, S. & Whitlatch, R.B., 2009. Genetic conspecificity of the worldwide populations of *Didemnum vexillum* Kott, 2002. *Aquatic Invasions*, 4(1), 29-44.

Tagliapietra, D., Keppel, E., Sigovini, M. & Lambert, G., 2012. First record of the colonial ascidian *Didemnum vexillum* Kott, 2002 in the Mediterranean: Lagoon of Venice (Italy). *BioInvasions Records*, 1(4), 247-254.

### Turon, X., Casso, M., Pascual, M. & Viard, F., 2020. Looks can be deceiving: *Didemnum pseudovexillum* sp. nov. (Ascidiacea) in European harbours. *Marine Biodiversity*, 50(48), 1-14. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12526-020-01083-7

### Want, A. & Kakkonen, J.E., 2021. A new range-extending record of the invasive sea squirt *S. clava* in the north of Scotland. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 14(15), 1-5. https://doi.org/10.1186/s41200-021-00211-x.

### 8.1.7 ## 'Fish'

Antsulevich, A., 2007. First records of the tubenose goby *Proterorhinus marmoratus* (Pallas, 1814) in the Baltic Sea. *Aquatic Invasions*, 2(4), 468-470.

### Eliasen, K. & Johannesen, U.V., 2021. The increased occurrence of *Oncorhynchus gorbuscha* (Walbaum, 1792) in the Faroe Islands. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(2), 390-395. https://doi.org/10. 3391/bir.2021.10.2.17

### Gaye-Siessegger, J., Bader, S., Haberbosch, R. & Brinker, A., 2022 Spread of invasive Ponto-Caspian gobies and their effect on native fish species in the Neckar River (South Germany). *Aquatic Invasions*, 17(2), 207-223. https://doi.org/10.3391/ai. 2022.17.2.05

Grabowska, J., Pietraszewski, D. & Ondračková, M., 2008. Tubenose goby *Proterorhinus marmoratus* (Pallas, 1814) has joined three other Ponto-Caspian gobies in the Vistula River (Poland). *Aquatic Invasions*, 3(2), 261-265.

### Kłosiński, P., Kobak, J. & Kakareko, T., 2025. Competitive interactions for food resources between invasive Ponto-Caspian gobies and their native competitors in the context of global warming. *NeoBiota*, 97, 91-119. https://doi. org/10.3897/neobiota.97.134566

### Kvach, Y., Karavanskyi, Y., Tkachenko, P. & Zamorov, V., 2021. First record of the invasive Chinese sleeper, *Perccottus glenii* Dybowski, 1877 (Gobiiformes: Odontobutidae) in the Black Sea. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(2), 411-418. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2021.10.2.19

McLeish, J., Briers, R.A., Dodd, J.A. & Rueckert, S., 2020. First genetic evidence that invasive bullhead (*Cottus* L. 1758) in Scotland is of English origin and the difficulty of resolving the European *Cottus* species taxonomy. *Journal of Fish Biology*, 96(3), 617-630.

Thiel, R., Scholle, J. & Schulze, S., 2012. First record of the naked goby *Gobiosoma bosc* (Lacepède, 1800) in European waters. *BioInvasions Records*, 1(4) 295-298.

### Truuverk, A., Taal, I., Eschbaum, R., Albert, A., Verliin, A., Kurina, K. & Saks, L., 2021. Molecular analysis reveals the invasion of eastern tubenose goby *Proterorhinus nasalis* De Filippi, 1863 (Perciformes: Gobiidae) into the Baltic Sea. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(3), 701-709. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2021.10.3.20

### Ulikowski, D., Traczuk, P., Kapusta, A., & Kalinowska, K., 2021. New records of alien monkey goby, *Neogobius fluviatilis* (Pallas, 1814), in the waters of the Great Masurian Lakes system (north-eastern Poland). *BioInvasions Records*, 10(4), 924-933. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir. 2021.10.4.17

### 8.1.8 ## Other Phyla

### Artüz, M.L., *Asterias amurensis* Lutken, 1871 Denizlerimizde yeni bir istilacı tür ve dağılım alanları. *Hidrobiyoloji*, AMG.5372829-836, 17-20.

Berno, A., Dancie, C., Pinsivy, L., Corthésy, D. & Breton, G., 2016. Première observation de l'éponge introduite et invasive *Celtodoryx ciocalyptoides* (Burton, 1935) (Porifera : Coelosphaeridae) dans le port du Havre (Manche). *Hydroécologie Appliquée*.

### Caira, J.N., Jensen, K., Waeschenbach, A., Littlewood, D.T.J., 2014. An enigmatic new tapeworm, *Litobothrium aenigmaticum*, sp. nov. (Platyhelminthes: Cestoda: Litobothriidea), from the pelagic thresher shark with comments on development of known *Litobothrium* species. *Invertebrate Systematics*, 28(3), 231. https://doi.org/10.1071/is13047

### Droual, G., Curd, A., Gauff, R., Gouillieux, B., Gélinaud, G., Cabelguen, J. & Grall, J., 2024. The French benthic newcomers: new records of *Ampithoe valida* S.I. Smith, 1873 and *Polydora colonia* Moore, 1907 in Brittany, first record of *Bispira polyomma* Giangrande & Faasse, 2012 in the North-East Atlantic and northernmost record of *Prostheceraeus moseleyi* Lang, 1884 in Europe. *BioInvasions Records*, 13(1), 37-56, https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2024.13.1.05

Faasse, M.A. & Bayha, K.M., 2006. The ctenophore *Mnemiopsis leidyi* A. Agassiz 1865 in coastal waters of the Netherlands: an unrecognized invasion? *Aquatic Invasions*, 1(4), 270-277.

Faasse, M.A. & Turbeville, J.M., 2015. The first record of the north-west Pacific nemertean *Cephalothrix simula* in northern Europe. *Marine Biodiversity Records*, 8, e17, 1-6.

### Faubel, A. & Gollasch, S., 1996. *Cryptostylochus hullensis* sp. nov. (Polycladida, Acotylea, Platyhelmithes): a possible case of transoceanic dispersal on a ship's hull. *Helgolaender Meeresuntersuchugen*, 50(4), 533-537.

Ghabooli, S., Shiganova, T.A., Briski, E., Piraino, S., Fuentes, V., Thibault-Botha, D., Angel, D.L., Cristescu, M.E. & MacIsaac, H.J., 2013. Invasion Pathway of the Ctenophore *Mnemiopsis leidyi* in the Mediterranean Sea. PLoS ONE, 8(11), e81067.

### Gabaev, D.D., 2018. Ecology of the Starfish *Asterias amurensis* (Lutken, 1871) in Russia's East. *American Journal of Marine Science*, 6(1), 1-19.

### Gutierrez, A., Auby, I., Gouillieux, B., Daffe, G., Massé, C., Antajan, E. & Norena, C., 2023. A new polyclad flatworm, *Idiostylochus tortuosus* gen. nov., sp. nov. (Platyhelminthes, Polycladida) from France. Can this foreign flatworm be responsible for the deterioration of oyster and mussel farms? *Zoological Studies*, 62(15), 1-14. doi:10.6620/ZS.2023.62-15

**###** Harbo, R.M., Ott, B., Reiswig, H.M. & McDaniel, N., 2021. First Canadian record (Ladysmith Harbour, British Columbia) of the non-native European sponge *Hymeniacidon perlevis* (Montagu, 1814) (Porifera, Demospongiae). *BioInvasions Records*, 10(2), 277-286. https://doi.org/10. 3391/bir.2021.10.2.05

**###** Henkel, D., & Janussen, D., 2011. Redescription and new records of *Celtodoryx ciocalyptoides* (Demospongiae: Poecilosclerida)—a sponge invader in the north east Atlantic

Ocean of Asian origin? *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 91(2), 347-355. doi:10.1017/S0025315410001487

### Nowaczyk, A., Vincent, D., Curd, A., Antajan, E. & Massé, C., 2023. Invasion along the French Atlantic coast by the non-native, carnivorous planktonic comb jelly *Mnemiopsis leidyi*: can an impact on shellfish farming be expected? *BioInvasions Records*, 12(2), 371-384. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2023.12.2.02

### Sluys, R., Faubel, A., Rajagopal, S. & van der Velde, G. 2005. A new and alien species of 'oyster leech' (Platyhelminthes, Polycladida, Stylochidae) from the brackish North Sea Canal, The Netherlands. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 59(4), 310-314. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10152-005-0006-3

### Turner, T.L., 2020. The marine sponge *Hymeniacidon perlevis* is a globally-distributed exotic species. *Aquatic Invasions*, 15(4), 542-561.

Turner, A., Fenwick, D., Powell, A., Dhanji-Rapkova, M., Ford, C., Hatfield, R., Santos, A., Martinez-Urtaza, J., Bean, T.P., Baker-Austin, C. & Stebbing, P., 2018. New invasive nemertean species (*Cephalothrix Simula* – sic.) in England with high levels of tetrodotoxin and a microbiome linked to toxin metabolism. *Marine drugs*, 16(11), 452.

**###** Van Soest, R.W., De Kluijver, M.J., Van Bragt, P.H., Faasse, M., Nijland, R., Beglinger, E.J., De Weerdt, W.H. & De Voogd, N.J., 2007. Sponge invaders in Dutch coastal waters. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 87(6), 1733-1748. doi: 10.1017/S002531540705816X

### Vásquez-Doorman, C., Brusa, F., Reyes, J., Sluys, R., Vila-Farré, M. & Allende, M.L., 2022. First finds in North and South America of *Pentacoelum kazukolinda* (Platyhelminthes: Tricladida), a worldwide invasive flatworm. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(4), 1078-1094. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir. 2022.11.4.25

### 8.1.9 ## 'Protozoa'

### Bouchet, V.M., Pavard, J.C., Holzmann, M., McGann, M., du Châtelet, E.A., Courleux, A., Pezy, J.P., Dauvin, J.C. & Seuront, L., 2023. The invasive Asian benthic foraminifera *Trochammina hadai* Uchio, 1962: identification of a new local in Normandy (France) and a discussion on its putative introduction pathways. *Aquatic Invasions*, 18(1), 23-38. https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2023.18.1.103512

### 8.1.10 ## 'Plants'

### Arenas, F., Bishop, J.D.D., Carlton, J.T., Dyrynda, P.J., Farnham, W.F., Gonzalez, D.J., Jacobs, M.W., Lambert, C., Lambert, G., Nielsen, S.E., Pederson, J.A., Porter, J.S., Ward, S. & Wood, C.A., 2006. Alien species and other notable records from a rapid assessment survey of marinas on the south coast of England. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 86 (6), 1329-1338. doi: 10.1017/S0025315406014354

### Bernal-Ibáñez, A., Chebaane, S., Sempere-Valverde, J., Faria, J., Ramalhosa, P., Kaufmann, M., Florido, M., Albert-Fonseca, A., Canning-Clode, J., Gestoso, I. & Cacabelos, E., 2022. A worrying arrival: the first record of brown macroalga *Rugulopteryx okamurae* in Madeira Island and its invasive risk. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(4), 912-924, https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2022.11.4.10

Critchley, A.T., Farnham, W.F. & Morrell, S.L., 1983. A chronology of new European sites of attachment for the invasive brown alga, *Sargassum muticum*, 1973-1981. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 63, 799-811.

### Dean, C., Day, J., Gozlan, R.E., Green, I., Yates, B. & Diaz, A., 2013. Estimating the minimum salinity level for the control of New Zealand Pygmyweed *Crassula helmsii* in brackish water habitats. *Conservation Evidence*, 10, 89-92.

Engelen, A.H., Serebryakova, A., Ang, P., Britton-Simmons, K., Mineur, F., Pedersen, M.F., Arenas, F., Fernandez, C., Steen, H., Svenson, R., Pavia, H., Toth, G.B., Viard, F. & Santos, R., 2015. Circumglobal invasion by the brown seaweed *Sargassum muticum*. *Oceanography and Marine Biology: An Annual Review*, 53, 81-126.

Epstein, G. & Smale, D.A., 2018. Environmental and ecological factors influencing the spillover of the non-native kelp, *Undaria pinnatifida*, from marinas into natural rocky reef communities. *Biological Invasions*, 20(4), 1049-1072.

### Estévez, R.M., Palacios, M., Cervera, J.L. & González-Duarte, M.M., 2022. Expansion of the invasive alga *Rugulopteryx okamurae* (Dictyotaceae, Ochrophyta) in the Mediterranean Sea: first evidence as epiphyte of the cold-water coral *Dendrophyllia ramea* (Cnidaria: Scleractinia). *BioInvasions Records*, 11(4), 925-936. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2022.11.4.11

### Félix, R., Dias, P., Félix, C., Cerqueira, T., Andrade, P.B., Valentao, P. & Lemos, M.F., 2021. The biotechnological potential of *Asparagopsis armata*: what is known of its chemical composition, bioactivities and current market? *Algal Research*, 60, 102534, 1-14.

Fletcher, R.L. & Farrell, P., 1998. Introduced brown algae in the North East Atlantic, with particular respect to *Undaria pinnatifida* (Harvey) Suringar. *Helgoländer Meeresuntersuchungen*, 52, 259-275.

Gómez, F., 2008. Phytoplankton invasions: Comments on the validity of categorizing the non-indigenous dinoflagellates and diatoms in European Seas. *Marine Pollution Bulletin*, 56, 620-628.

### Gray, A.J. & Benham, P.E.M. (eds.), 1990. *Spartina anglica - a research review.* London, HMSO. (ITE research publication, no.2), 80pp.

### Gray, A.J., Marshal, D.F. & Raybould, A.F., 1991. A century of evolution in *Spartina anglica*. *Advances in Ecological Research*, 21, 1-62.

Hammann, M., Wang, G., Rickert, E., Boo, S.M. & Weinberger, F., 2013. Invasion success of the seaweed *Gracilaria vermiculophylla* correlates with low palatability. *Marine Ecology Progress Series*, 486, 93-103.

### Kim, M.-S., Yang, E.C., Mansilla, A. & Boo, S.M., 2004. Recent introduction of *Polysiphonia morrowii* (Ceramiales, Rhodophyta) to Punta Arenas, Chile. *Botanica Marina*, 47, 389-394. DOI 10.1515/BOT.2004.053.

### Lacambra, C., Cutts, N., Allen, J., Burd, F. & Elliott, M., 2004. *Spartina anglica*: A review of its status, dynamics and management. Natural England (English Nature) report, English Nature Research Report 527, 69pp.

### Laundon, J.R., 1961. An Australasian species of *Crassula* introduced into Britain. *Watsonia*, 5(2), 59-63.

### Lush, M.J., Haynes, T.A. Lush, C.E., 2016. *Spartina anglica and its management in estuarine Natura 2000 sites: an update of its status and monitoring future change in England*. Exegesis and Naturebureau, Talgarth for Natural England, 105pp.

Maggs, C.A. & Stegenga, H., 1999. Red algal exotics on North Sea coasts. *Helgoländer Meeresuntersuchungen*, 52, 243-258.

McIvor, L., Maggs, C.A., Provan, J. & Stanhope, M.J., 2001. rbcL sequences reveal multiple cryptic introductions of the Japanese red alga *Polysiphonia harveyi*. *Molecular Ecology*, 10, 911-919.

Minchin, D. & Nunn, J., 2014. The invasive brown alga *Undaria pinnatifida* (Harvey) Suringar, 1873 (Laminariales: Alariaceae), spreads northwards in Europe. *BioInvasions Records*, 3(2), 57-63

Nyberg, C.D., Thomsen, M.S. & Wallentinus, I., 2009. Flora and fauna associated with the introduced red alga *Gracilaria vermiculophylla*. *European Journal of Phycology*, 44(3), 395-403.

### Peterson, P.M., Romaschenko, K. Herrera Arrieta, Y. & Saarela, J.M., 2014. A molecular phylogeny and new subgeneric classification of *Sporobolus* (Poaceae: Chloridoideae: Sporobolinae). *Taxon*, 63(6), 1212-1243. DOI: http://dx.doi.org/10.12705/636.19

### Reise, K., Michaelis, R. & Rybalka, N., 2022. Invading grass-like alga transforms rippled sand bars into bumpy muddy flats: arrival of a game changer in the Wadden Sea? *Aquatic Invasions*, 17(1), 1-20. https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2022.17.1.01

### Rueness, J., Heggøy, E., Husa, V. & Sjøtun, K., 2007. First report of the Japanese red alga *Antithamnion nipponicum* (Ceramiales, Rhodophyta) in Norway, an invasive species new to northern Europe. *Aquatic Invasions*, 2(4), 431-434. DOI 10.3391/ai.2007.2.4.13.

Savoie, A.M. & Saunders, G.W., 2013. First record of the invasive red alga *Heterosiphonia japonica* (Ceramiales, Rhodophyta) in Canada. *BioInvasions Records*, 2(1), 27-32.

### Savoie, A.M. & Saunders, G.W., 2015. Evidence for the introduction of the Asian red alga *Neosiphonia japonica* and its introgression with *Neosiphonia harveyi* (Ceramiales, Rhodophyta) in the Northwest Atlantic. *Molecular Ecology*, 24, 5927-5937. doi: 10.1111/mec.13429.

### Silva, C.O., Simões, T., Félix, R., Soares, A.M.V.M., Barata, C., Novais, S.C. & Lemos, M.F.L., 2021. *Asparagopsis armata* exudate cocktail: the quest for the mechanisms of toxic action of an invasive seaweed on marine invertebrates. *Biology*, 10, 223. https://doi.org/10.3390/ biology10030223.

Sjøtun, K., Husa, V. & Peña, V., 2008. Present distribution and possible vectors of introductions of the alga *Heterosiphonia japonica* (Ceramiales, Rhodophyta) in Europe. *Aquatic Invasions*, 3(4), 377-394.

### Smith, T. & Buckley, P., 2020. Biological flora of the British isles: *Crassula helmsii*. *Journal of Ecology*, 108(2), 797-813.

### Sugimoto, K., Nakano, Y., Okuda, T., Nakai, S., Nishijima, W. & Okada, M., 2017. Coexistence between *Zostera marina* and *Zostera japonica* in seagrass beds of the Seto Inland Sea, Japan. *Journal of Ecology and Environment*, 41(7), 1-9. DOI 10.1186/s41610-017-0026-3

Thomsen, M.S., Staehr, P., Nyberg, C.D., Schwærter, S., Krause-Jensen, D. & Silliman, B.R., 2007. *Gracilaria vermiculophylla* (Ohmi) Papenfuss, 1967 (Rhodophyta, Gracilariaceae) in northern Europe, with emphasis on Danish conditions, and what to expect in the future. *Aquatic Invasions*, 2(2), 83-94.

Thomsen, M.S., Staehr, P., Nejrup, L. & Schiel, D.R., 2013. Effects of the invasive macroalgae *Gracilaria vermiculophylla* on two co-occurring foundation species and associated invertebrates. *Aquatic Invasions*, 8(2), 133-145.

Tittley, I., 2014. Non-native marine algae in southeastern England. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 1, 28-32.

### van Ginneken, V. & de Vries, E., 2018. The global dispersal of the non-endemic invasive red alga *Gracilaria vermiculophylla* in the ecosystems of the Euro-Asia coastal waters Including the Wadden Sea Unesco World Heritage Coastal Area: awful or awesome? *Oceanography and Fisheries Open Access journal*, 8(1), OFOAJ.MS.ID.555727.

### Want, A., Matejusova, I., & Kakkonen, J., 2023. The establishment of the invasive non-native macroalga *Sargassum muticum* in the north of Scotland. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 103, E69. doi:10.1017/S0025315423000577

Weinberger, F., Buchholz, B., Karez, R. & Wahl, M., 2008. The invasive red alga *Gracilaria vermiculophylla* in the Baltic Sea: adaptation to brackish water may compensate for light limitation. *Aquatic Biology*, 3, 251-264.

## 8.2 Regions

### 8.2.1 ## Britain and Ireland

### Arenas, F., Bishop, J.D.D., Carlton, J.T., Dyrynda, P.J., Farnham, W.F., Gonzalez, D.J., Jacobs, M.W., Lambert, C., Lambert, G., Nielsen, S.E., Pederson, J.A., Porter, J.S., Ward, S. & Wood, C.A., 2006. Alien species and other notable records from a rapid assessment survey of marinas on the south coast of England. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 86 (6), 1329-1338. doi: 10.1017/S0025315406014354

### Ashelby, C.W. & Worsfold, T.M., 2024. Updated review of non-native and cryptogenic species from around the Stour and Orwell estuaries. *Cahiers de Biologie Marine*, 65, 93-108. DOI: 10.21411/CBM.A.C46E8D67

### Barry, P.J., Silburn, B., Bakir, A., Russell, J. & Tidbury, H.J., 2024. Seafloor macrolitter as a settling platform for non-native species: A case study from UK waters. *Marine Pollution Bulletin*, 204, 116499.

### Barry, P.J. & Taylor, D., 2024. Discarded fishing gear aids trans-Atlantic transport of species from the Caribbean to UK shores. *Bulletin of the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society*, 21, 19-27.

### Bishop, J., 2020. Identification guide for selected marine non-native species. MBA, 40pp.

Bishop, J.D.D., Wood, C.A., Lévêque, L., Yunnie, A.L.E. & Viard, F., 2015. Repeated rapid assessment surveys reveal contrasting trends in occupancy of marinas by non-indigenous species on opposite sides of the western English Channel. *Marine Pollution Bulletin*, 95(2), 699-706.

Bishop, J.D.D., Wood, C.A., Yunnie, A.L.E. & Griffiths, Carly, A., 2015. Unheralded arrivals: non-native sessile invertebrates in marinas on the English coast. *Aquatic Invasions*, 10(3), 249-264.

Castro, M.C.T., de, Fileman, T.W. & Hall-Spencer, J.M., 2017. Invasive species in the northeastern and southwestern Atlantic Ocean: a review. *Marine Pollution Bulletin*, 116(1-2).

### Chapman, B. & Booth, F.A., 2014. Native and non-native marine fauna in natural and man-made intertidal habitats around Sheppey. *Transactions of the Kent Field Club*, 18, 235-248.

Collin, S.B., Tweddle, J.F. & Shucksmith, R.J., 2015. Rapid assessment of marine non-native species in the Shetland Islands, Scotland. *BioInvasions Records*, 4(3), 147-155.

D'hondt, B., Owen, K., van Valkenburg, J., Derveaux, S. & Fontaine, C., 2015. *Towards a register of introduced species in estuaries from the 2 Seas Area*. Report from the SEFINS project. 26 pp + appendices.

Eno, N.C., Clark, R.A. & Sanderson, W.G., 1997. *Non-native marine species in British waters: a review and directory*. Joint Nature Conservation Committee, 152 pp.

### Eschen, R., Kadzamira, M., Stutz, S., Ogunmodede, A., Djeddour, D., Shaw, R., Pratt, C., Varia, S., Constantine, K. & Williams, F., 2023. An updated assessment of the direct costs of invasive non-native species to the United Kingdom. *Biological Invasions*, 25(10), 3265-3276. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10530-023-03107-2

Foster, V., Giesler, R.J., Wilson, Nall, C.R. & Cook, E.J., 2016. Identifying the physical features of marina infrastructure associated with the presence of non-native species in the UK. *Marine Biology*, 163(173), 1-14, published online.

### Gallardo, B. & Aldridge, D.C., 2013. *Review of the ecological impact and invasion potential of Ponto Caspian invaders in Great Britain*. Cambridge Environmental Consulting, 130 pp.

Gallardo, B. & Aldridge, D.C., 2015. Is Great Britain heading for a Ponto-Caspian invasional meltdown? *Journal of Applied Ecology*, 52, 41-49.

### Gittenberger, A., Mirimin, L., Boyd, J., O'Beirn, F., Devine, G., O'Brien, M., Rensing, M., O'Dwyer, K. & Gittenberger, E., 2023. Marine non-indigenous species dynamics in time and space within the coastal waters of the Republic of Ireland. *Diversity*, 15, 1019, 1-14. https://doi.org/10.3390/d15091019

Gollasch, S., 2006. Overview on introduced aquatic species in European navigational and adjacent waters. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 60, 84-89.

Hill, M., Baker, R., Broad, G., Chandler, P.J., Copp, G.H., Ellis, J., Jones, D., Hoyland, C., Laing, I., Longshaw, M., Moore, N., Parrott, D., Pearman, D., Preston, C., Smith, R.M., Waters, R., 2005. *Audit of non-native species in England*. English Nature Research Reports, Number 662, 81 pp.

### Himson, S.J., Kinsey, N.P., Aldridge, D.C., Williams, M. & Zalasiewicz, J., 2019. Invasive mollusc faunas of the River Thames exemplify biostratigraphical characterization of the Anthropocene. *Lethaia*, 53, 267-279.

Kakkonen, J.E., Worsfold, T.M., Ashelby, C.W., Taylor, A. & Beaton, K., 2019. The value of regular monitoring and diverse sampling techniques to assess aquatic non-native species: a case study from Orkney. *Management of Biological Invasions*, 10(1), 46-79.

Katsanevakis, S., Bogucarskis, K., Gatto, F., Vandekerkhove, J., Deriu, I. & Cardoso, A.C., 2012. Building the European Alien Species Information Network (EASIN): a novel approach for the exploration of distributed alien species data. *BioInvasions Records*, 1(4), 235-245.

Katsanevakis, S., Gatto, F., Zenetos, A. & Cardoso, A.C., 2013. How many marine aliens in Europe? *Management of Biological Invasions*, 4(1), 37-42.

Katsanevakis, S., Genovesi, P., Gaiji, S., Hvid, H.N., Roy, H., Nunes, A.L., Aguado, F.S., Bogucarskis, K., Debusscher, B., Deriu, I., Harrower, C., Josefsson, M., Lucy, F.E., Marchini, A., Richards, G., Trichkova, T., Vanferhoeven, S., Zenetos, A. & Cardoso, A.C., 2013. Implementing the European policies for alien species – networking, science, and partnership in a complex environment. *Management of Biological Invasions*, 4(1), 3-6.

Marine Biological Association, 2020. *Identification guide for selected marine non-native species*. 38pp. Available from https://www.mba.ac.uk/sites/default/files/downloads/ID%20NNS%20English.pdf

Minchin, D., Cook, E.J. & Clark, P.F., 2013. Alien species in British brackish and marine waters. *Aquatic Invasions*, 8(1), 3-19.

Nall, C.R., Guerin, A.J. & Cook, E.J., 2015. Rapid assessment of marine non-native species in northern Scotland and a synthesis of existing Scottish records. *Aquatic Invasions*, 10(1), 107-121.

### O'Shaughnessy, K.A., Lyons, D., Ashelby, C.W., Counihan, R., Pears, S., Taylor, E., Davies, R. & Stebbing P.D., 2023. Rapid assessment of marine non-native species in Irish marinas. *Management of Biological Invasions*, 14(2), 245-267. https://doi.org/10.3391/mbi.2023.14.2.05

Pederson, J.A., Gollasch, S., Laing, I., McCollin, T., Miossec, L., Occhipinti-Ambrogi, A., Wallentinus, I. & Werner, M., 2017. *Status of introductions of non-indigenous marine species to the North Atlantic and adjacent waters 2003 - 2007*. ICES Cooperative Research Report No. 334, 144 pp.

Reise, K., Gollasch, S. & Wolff, W.J., 1999. Introduced marine species of the North Sea coasts. *Helgoländer Meeresuntersuchungen*, 52, 219-234.

Roy, H., Peynton, J., Aldridge, D.C., Bantock, T., Blackburn, T.M., Britton, R., Clark, P., Cook, E., Dehnen-Schmutz, K., Dines, T., Dobson, M., Edwards, F., Harrower, C., Harvey, M.C., Minchin, D., Noble, D.G., Parrott, D., Pocock, M.J.O., Preston, C.D., Roy, S., Salisbury, A., Schonrogge, K., Sewell, J., Shaw, R.H., Stebbing, P., Stewart, A.J.A. & Walker, K.J., 2014. Horizon scanning for invasive alien species with the potential to threaten biodiversity in Great Britain. *Global Change Biology*, doi: 10.1111/gcb.12603.

### Sambrook, K., Griffith, K. & Jenkins, S.R., 2014. *Review of monitoring of marine non-native species in Great Britain and evaluation of gaps in data dissemination*. NRW Evidence Series. Report No: 20, 36 pp, NRW, Bangor.

Stebbing, P., Murray, J. Whomersley, P. & Tidbury, H., 2014. *Monitoring and surveillance for non-indigenous species in UK marine waters*. CEFAS Report, 46pp.

### Taylor, J.G., Wood, C.A. & Bishop, J.D.D., 2022. *Mapping Invasive Alien Species in intertidal habitats within Natura 2000 sites in the Solent*. Natural England and The Marine Biological Association Joint Publication JP042, 79pp.

Tidbury, H., Taylor, N., Copp, G., Garancho, E. & Stebbing, P., 2014. *Introduction of Marine Non-Indigenous Species into Great Britain and Ireland: Hotspots of Introduction and the Merit of Risk Based Monitoring*. Cefas contract report C5955, October 2014, 89pp.

Tsiamis, K., Zenetos, A., Deriu, I., Gervasini, E. & Cardoso, A.C., 2018. The native distribution range of the European marine non-indigenous species. *Aquatic Invasions*, 13(2), 187-198. DOI: https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2018.13.2.01

Want, A., Crawford, R., Kakkonen, J., Kiddie, G., Miller, S., Harris, R.E. & Porter, J.S. 2017. Biodiversity characterisation and hydrodynamic consequences of marine fouling communities on marine renewable energy infrastructure in the Orkney Islands Archipelago, Scotland, UK, *Biofouling*, 1-13.

### Williams, S.L. & Smith, J.E., 2007. A global review of the distribution, taxonomy, and impacts of introduced seaweeds. *Annual Review of Ecology, Evolution, and Systematics*, 38, 327- 359. doi: 10.1146/annurev.ecolsys.38.091206.095543.

Wood, C.A, Bishop, J. & Yunnie, A., 2015. *Comprehensive Reassessment of NNS in Welsh marinas*. Welsh Government Resilient Ecosystems Fund (REF) report, January 2015, 42pp.

Wood, C.A, Bishop, J. & Yunnie, A., 2015. Non-Native Species Rapid Assessment Surveys in English Marinas. RAS 2015 Report to the Bromley Trust, 33pp.

Wood, C.A., Bishop, J.D.D., Rennocks, L., Crundwell, R., 2016. *Non-Native Species Rapid Assessment Surveys in English Marinas (E Anglia & W coast)*. RAS 2015 Report to the Bromley Trust, 34pp.

### Zenetos, A., Tsiamis, K., Galanidi, M., Carvalho, N., Bartilotti, C., Canning-Clode, J., Castriota, L., Chainho, P., Comas-González, R., Costa, A.C. & Dragičević, B., 2022. Status and trends in the rate of introduction of marine non-indigenous species in European seas. *Diversity*, 14(12), 1077. https://doi.org/10.3390/ d14121077

Zieritz, A., Gallardo, B. & Aldridge, D.C., 2014. Registry of non-native species in the Two Seas region countries (Great Britain, France, Belgium and the Netherlands). *NeoBiota*, 23, 65-80.

### 8.2.2 ## Northern and western Europe

Baffreau, A., Pezy, J.-P., Rusig, A.-M., Mussio, I. & Dauvin, J.-C., 2018. *Les espèces marines animales et végétales introduites en Normandie*. 350 pp.

### Bauwens, F. & Van den Neucker, T., 2023. Een speurtocht naar niet-inheemse soorten in het Galgeschoor en het Doeldok te Antwerpen. *De strandvlo/Strandwerkgroep [Oostende]-Oostende*, 43(2), 39-50.

Bij de Vaate, A., Jazdzewski, K., Ketelaars, H.A.M., Gollasch, S. & Van der Velde, G., 2002. Geographical patterns in range extension of Ponto-Caspian macroinvertebrate species in Europe. *Canadian Journal of Fisheries and Aquatic Sciences*, 59, 1159-1174.

Bishop, J.D.D., Wood, C.A., Lévêque, L., Yunnie, A.L.E. & Viard, F., 2015. Repeated rapid assessment surveys reveal contrasting trends in occupancy of marinas by non-indigenous species on opposite sides of the western English Channel. *Marine Pollution Bulletin*, 95(2), 699-706.

Blanchard, M., Goulletquer, P., Hamon, D., Le Mao, P., Nezan, E., Gentil, F., Simon, N., Viard, F., Ar Gall, E., Grall, J., Hily, C., Le Duff, M., Stiger-Pouvreau, V., Acou, A., Derrien-Courtel, S., Feunteun, E., D'Hondt, J.L., Canard, A., Ysnel, F., Perrin, B., 2010. *Liste des espèces marines introduites dans les eaux Bretonnes et des espèces introduites envahissantes des eaux périphériques*. http://archimer.ifremer.fr/doc/00026/13737/

Breton, G., 2014. Espèces introduites ou invasives des ports du Havre, d'Antifer et de Rouen (Normandie, France). *Hydroécologie Appliquée*, 18, 23-65.

### Büttger, H., Christoph, S., Buschbaum, C., Gittenberger, A., Jensen, K., Kabuta, S., & Lackschewitz, D., 2022. *Alien species*. In: Wadden Sea Quality Status Report. Eds.: Kloepper S. et al., Common Wadden Sea Secretariat, Wilhelmshaven, Germany. Last updated 06.09.2022. qsr.waddensea-worldheritage.org/reports/alien-species

### Cobo, F., Vieira-Lanero, R., Rego, E. & Servia, M.J., 2010. Temporal trends in non-indigenous freshwater species records during the 20th century: a case study in the Iberian Peninsula. *Biodiversity and Conservation*, 19, 3471-3487. DOI 10.1007/s10531-010-9908-8

### Copilaş-Ciocianu, D. & Šidagytė-Copilas, E., 2022. A substantial range expansion of alien Ponto-Caspian amphipods along the eastern Baltic Sea coast. *Oceanologia*, 64(1), 227-232.

Cardeccia, A., Marchini, A., Occhipinti-Ambrogi, A., Galil, B., Gollasch, S., Minchin, D., Narščius A., Olenin, S., & Ojaveer, H., 2016. Assessing biological invasions in European Seas: Biological traits of the most widespread non-indigenous species. *Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science*, ##, 1-12.

Castro, M.C.T., de, Fileman, T.W. & Hall-Spencer, J.M., 2017. Invasive species in the northeastern and southwestern Atlantic Ocean: a review. *Marine Pollution Bulletin*, 116(1-2).

De Blauwe, H. & Dumoulin, E., 2009. De zeefauna en -flora uit de jachthaven van Zeebrugge, in het bijzonder de fouling-organismen van drijvende pontons. *De Strandvlo*, 29(2), 41-64.

Dewarumez, J.M., Gevaert, F., Massé, C., Foveau, A. & Grulois, D., 2011. *Les espèces marines animales et végétales introduites dans le bassin Artois-Picardie*. UMR CNRS 8187 LOG et Agence de l'Eau Artois-Picardie. 140 pp.

D'hondt, B., Owen, K., van Valkenburg, J., Derveaux, S. & Fontaine, C., 2015. *Towards a register of introduced species in estuaries from the 2 Seas Area*. Report from the SEFINS project. 26 pp + appendices.

### Espelien, M.S., 2020. Looking for alien invertebrates in Norwegian ports, extensive sampling, and precise identification. Master's thesis, NTNU, 45pp.

### Gederaas, L., Moen, T.L., Skjelseth, S. & Larsen, L.-K. (eds.), 2012. *Alien species in Norway – with the Norwegian Black List 2012*. The Norwegian Biodiversity Information Centre, Norway, 212 pp.

### Gittenberger, A.; Rensing, M.; Faasse, M.; van Walraven, L.; Smolders, S.; Keeler Perez, H. & Gittenberger, E., 2023. Non-indigenous species dynamics in time and space within the coastal waters of The Netherlands. *Diversity*, 15, 719. https://doi.org/10.3390/d15060719

Gittenberger, A., Rensing, M., Dekker, R., Niemantsverdriet, P., Schrieken, N. & Stegenga, H., 2015. *Native and non-native species of the Dutch Wadden Sea in 2014*. GiMaRIS report 2015_08, issued by the Office for Risk Assessment and Research, The Netherlands Food and Customer Product Safety Authority of the Ministry of Economical Affairs, May 2015, 94pp.

Gittenberger, A., Rensing, M., Stegenga, H. & Hoeksema, B., 2010. Native and non-native species of hard substrata in the Dutch Wadden Sea. *Nederlandse Faunistische Mededelingen*, 33, 21-75.

Gittenberger, A., Rensing, M. & Wesdorp, K.H., 2017. *Non-indigenous marine species in the Netherlands*. GiMaRIS report 2017_13. Issued by The Department of Nature & Biodiversity of the Ministry of Agriculture, Nature and Food Quality & the Office for Risk Assessment and Research of the Netherlands Food and Consumer Product Safety Authority, 39pp.

### Gittenberger, A., Rensing, M., Veer, H.W. van der, Philippart, C.J.M., Hoorn, B. van der, D'Hont, A., Wesdorp, K.H., Schrieken, N., Klunder, L., Kleine-Schaars, L., Holthuijsen, S. & Stegenga, H., 2019. *Native and non-native species of the Dutch Wadden Sea in 2018*. Commissioned by Office for Risk Assessment and Research, The Netherlands Food and Customer Product Safety Authority of the Ministry of Agriculture, Nature and Food Quality. GiMaRIS Report 2019_09, 128 pp

### Gittenberger, A.; Rensing, M.; Faasse, M.; van Walraven, L.; Smolders, S.; Keeler Perez, H. & Gittenberger, E., 2023. Non-indigenous species dynamics in time and space within the coastal waters of The Netherlands. *Diversity*, 15, 719. https://doi.org/10.3390/d15060719

Gollasch, S., 2006. Overview on introduced aquatic species in European navigational and adjacent waters. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 60, 84-89.

Gollasch, S. & Nehring, S., 2006. National checklist for aquatic alien species in Germany. *Aquatic Invasions*, 1(4), 245-269.

Goulletquer, P., Bachelet, G, Sauriau, P.G. & Noel, P., 2002. Open Atlantic coast of Europe – a century of introduced species into French waters. *In*: Leppakoski, E., Gollasch, S. and Olenin, S. (eds), *Invasive Aquatic species of Europe - distribution impacts and management*. Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht, Boston, London, 276-290.

### González-Ortegón, E., Jenkins, S., Galil, B.S., Drake, P. & Cuesta, J.A., 2020. Accelerated invasion of decapod crustaceans in the southernmost point of the Atlantic coast of Europe: a non-natives' hot spot? *Biological Invasions*, 22, 3487-3492. 10.1007/s10530-020-02345-y

HELCOM, 2015. *BALSAM PROJECT – WORK PACKAGE 4: Testing Monitoring Methods for Non-Indigenous Species in Ports*. Baltic Marine Environment Protection Commission, 55 pp.

Jensen, K.R. & Knudsen, J., 2005. A summary of alien marine benthic invertebrates in Danish waters. *Oceanological and Hydrobiological Studies*, 24, Supplement 1, 137-162.

### Karachle, P., Corsini Foka, M., Crocetta, F., Dulcic, J., Dzhembekova, N., Galanidi, M., Ivanova, P., Shenkar, N., Skolka, M., Stefanova, E. & Stefanova, K., 2017. Setting-up a billboard of marine invasive species in the ESENIAS area: current situation and future expectancies. *Acta Adriatica*, *58*(3), 429-458. ff10.32582/aa.58.3.4ff. ffhal-01976054.

Katsanevakis, S., Bogucarskis, K., Gatto, F., Vandekerkhove, J., Deriu, I. & Cardoso, A.C., 2012. Building the European Alien Species Information Network (EASIN): a novel approach for the exploration of distributed alien species data. *BioInvasions Records*, 1(4), 235-245.

Katsanevakis, S., Gatto, F., Zenetos, A. & Cardoso, A.C., 2013. How many marine aliens in Europe? *Management of Biological Invasions*, 4(1), 37-42.

Katsanevakis, S., Genovesi, P., Gaiji, S., Hvid, H.N., Roy, H., Nunes, A.L., Aguado, F.S., Bogucarskis, K., Debusscher, B., Deriu, I., Harrower, C., Josefsson, M., Lucy, F.E., Marchini, A., Richards, G., Trichkova, T., Vanferhoeven, S., Zenetos, A. & Cardoso, A.C., 2013. Implementing the European policies for alien species – networking, science, and partnership in a complex environment. *Management of Biological Invasions*, 4(1), 3-6.

Kerckhof, F., Haelters, J. & Gollasch, S., 2007. Alien species in the marine and brackish ecosystem: the situation in Belgian waters. *Aquatic Invasions*, 2 (3), 243-257.

### Kocheshkova, O.V. & Ezhova, E.E., 2018. On alien polychaete species of Russian part of South-Eastern Baltic. *Marine Biological Journal*, 3(2), 53-63.

Leppäkoski, E. & Olenin, S., 2000. Non-native species and rates of spread: lessons from the brackish Baltic Sea. *Biological Invasions*, 2, 151-163.

López, E. & Richter, A., 2017. Nonindigenous species (NIS) of polychaetes (Annelida: Polychaeta) from the Atlantic and Mediterranean coasts of the Iberian Peninsula: an annotated checklist. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 71(19), 1-17.

Martínez J. and Adarraga I., 2005. Programa de vigilancia y control de introducción de especies invasoras en los ecosistemas litorales de la Costa Vasca. 1. Costa de Gipuzkoa. *Sociedad Cultural de Investigación Submarina INSUB*, 269 pp.

Martínez J. and Adarraga I., 2006. Programa de vigilancia y control de introducción de especies invasoras en los ecosistemas litorales de la Costa Vasca. 2. Costa de Bizkaia. *Sociedad Cultural de Investigación Submarina INSUB*, 271 pp.

### Massé, C., Viard, F.; Humbert, S., Antajan, E., Auby, I., Bachelet, G., Bernard, G., Bouchet, V.M.P.B., Burel, T., Dauvin, J.-C., Delegrange, A., Derrien-Courtel, S., Droual, G., Gouillieux, B., Goulletquer, P., Guérin, L., Janson, A.-L., Jourde, J., Labrune, C., Lavesque, N., Leclerc, J.-C., Le Duff, M., Le Garrec, V., Noël, P., Nowaczyk, A., Pergent-Martini, C., Pezy, J.-P., Raoux, A., Raybaud, V., Ruitton, S., Sauriau, P.-G., Spilmont, N., Thibault, D., Vincent, D. & Curd, A., 2023. An overview of marine non-indigenous species found in the three contrasted biogeographic metropolitan French regions: insights on distribution, origins and pathways of introduction. *Diversity*, 15, 161. https://doi.org/10.3390/d15020161

Minchin, D., 2007. A checklist of alien and cryptogenic aquatic species in Ireland. *Aquatic Invasions*, 2(4), 341-366.

Müller, Y., 2004. *Faune et flore du littoral du Nord, Pas-de-Calais et de la Belgique. Inventaire*. Commission Biologie Nord Pas-de-Calais, 308p.

Nentwig, W., Bacher, S., Kumschick, S., Pyšek, P. & Vilà, M., 2018. More than ‘‘100 worst’’ alien species in Europe. *Biological Invasions*, 20, 1611-1621.

Noel, P.Y., 2011. Checklist of cryptogenic and alien Crustacea of the European Atlantic coast. *in*: Galil, B.S. *et al.* (Ed.) *In the wrong place - alien marine crustaceans: Distribution, biology and impacts. Invading Nature - Springer Series in Invasion Ecology,* 6, pp. 345-375.

Ojaveer, H. & Kotta, J. (eds), 2006. *Alien invasive species in the north-eastern Baltic Sea: population dynamics and ecological impacts*. Estonian Marine Institute Report Series No. 14, Estonian Marine Institute, University of Tartu, 64 pp.

### Outinen, O., Puntila-Dodd, R., Barda, I., Brzana, R., Hegele-Drywa, J., Kalnina, M., Kostanda, M., Lindqvist, A., Normant-Saremba, M., Ścibik, M., Strake, S., Vuolamo, J. & Lehtiniemi, M., 2021. The role of marinas in the establishment and spread of non-indigenous species in Baltic Sea fouling communities, *Biofouling*, *37*(9-10), 984-997. DOI: 10.1080/08927014.2021.1996564

### Panov, V.E., Buchenkov, D.E., Berezina, N.A. & Maximov, A.A., 2003. Alien species introductions in the eastern Gulf of Finland: current state and possible management options. In *Proceedings of the Estonian Academy of Sciences. Biology, Ecology*, 52(3), 254-267.

Pederson, J.A., Gollasch, S., Laing, I., McCollin, T., Miossec, L., Occhipinti-Ambrogi, A., Wallentinus, I. & Werner, M., 2017. *Status of introductions of non-indigenous marine species*

*to the North Atlantic and adjacent waters 2003 - 2007*. ICES Cooperative Research Report No. 334, 144 pp.

### Petersen, G.H., Madsen, P.B., Jensen, K.T., van Bernem, K.H., Harms, J., Heiber, W., Kröncke, I., Michaelis, H., Rachor, E., Reise, K. & Dekker, R., 1996. Red list of macrofaunal benthic invertebrates of the Wadden Sea. *Helgoländer Meeresuntersuchungen*, 50, 69-76.

### Pezy, J.-P., Baffreau, A., Raoux, A., Rusig, A.-M., Mussio, I. & Dauvin, J.-C., 2021. Non-indigenous species in marine and brackish waters along the Normandy coast. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(4), 755-774. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir.2021.10.4.01

Reise, K., Gollasch, S. & Wolff, W.J., 1999. Introduced marine species of the North Sea coasts. *Helgoländer Meeresuntersuchungen*, 52, 219-234.

### Reusch, T.B., Dierking, J., Andersson, H.C., Bonsdorff, E., Carstensen, J., Casini, M., Czajkowski, M., Hasler, B., Hinsby, K., Hyytiäinen, K. & Johannesson, K., 2018. The Baltic Sea as a time machine for the future coastal ocean. *Science Advances*, 4(5), p.eaar8195, 1-16.

Sandvik, H., Dolmen, D., Elven, R., Falkenhaug, T., Forsgren, E., Hansen, H., Hassel, K., Husa, V., Kjærstad, G., Ødegaard, F., Pedersen, H., Solheim, H., Stokke, B.G., Åsen, P.A., Åström, S.C.H., Brandrud, T.E., Elven, H., Endrestøl, A.E., Finstad, A.G., Fredriksen, S., Gammelmo, Ø., Gjershaug, J.O., Gulliksen, B., Hamnes, I.S., Hatteland, B.A., Hegre, H., Hesthagen, T.H., Jelmert, A., Jensen, T.C., Johnsen, S.I., Karlsbakk, E., Magnusson, C., Nedreaas, K.H., Nordén, B., Oug, E., Pedersen, O., Pedersen, P.A., Sjøtun, K., Skei, J.K., Solstad, H., Sundheim, L., Swenson, J.E., Syvertsen, P.O., Talgø, V., Vandvik, V., Westergaard, K.B., Wienerroither, R., Ytrehus, B., Hilmo, O., Henriksen, S., Gederaas, L., 2019. Alien plants, animals, fungi and algae in Norway: an inventory of neobiota. *Biological Invasions*, 10(21), 2997-3012.

States of Jersey, 2017. *Non-native Marine Species in the Channel Islands - A Review and Assessment.* Department of the Environment, 238pp.

### Soto, I., Cuthbert, R.N., Ricciardi, A., Ahmed, D.A., Altermatt, F., Archambaud-Suard, G., Bonada, N., Cañedo-Argüelles, M., Csabai, Z., Datry, T., Dick, J.T., Floury, M., Forio, M.A.E., Forcellini, M., Fruget, J.-F., Gallardo, B., Goethals, P., Haase, P., Hudgins, E.J., Jones, J.I., Kouba, A., Leitner, P., Lizée, M.-H., Maire, A., Murphy, J.F., Ozolins, D., Rasmussen, J.J., Schäfer, R., Schmidt-Kloiber, A., Skuja, A., Stubbington, R., Van der Lee, G.H., Vanneve, R., Várbíró, G., Verdonschot, R.C.M., Welti, E.A.R., Wiberg-Larsen, P., Haubrock, P.J. & Briski, E., 2022. The Faunal Ponto-Caspianization of European Waterways. *Research Square*. https://doi.org/10.21203/rs.3.rs-1702320/v1.

### Spikkeland, I. & Nilssen, J.P., 2021. Alien amphipods (Arthopoda; Crustacea) in the Tista Estuary, Halden, southeastern Norway. *Fauna norvegica*, 41, 34-40.

### Staehr, P.A., Jakobsen, H.H., Hansen, J.L.S., Andersen, P., Christensen, J., Göke, C., Thomsen, M.S. & Stebbing, P.D., 2020. Trends in records and contribution of non-indigenous and cryptogenic species to marine communities in Danish waters: potential indicators for assessing impact. *Aquatic Invasions*, 15(2), 217-244. https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2020.15.2.02

Streftaris, N., Zenetos, A. & Papathanassiou, E., 2005. Globalisation in marine ecosystems: the story of non-indigenous marine species across European seas. In: Gibson RN, Atkinson

RJA, Gordon JDM (eds) *Oceanography and Marine Biology: An Annual Review*, 43. CRC Press, Taylor & Francis Group, Boca Raton, Florida, U.S.A., pp 419-453.

Streftaris, N., Zenetos, A. & Papathanassiou, E., 2005. Globalisation in marine ecosystems: the story of non-indigenous marine species across European seas. In: Gibson RN, Atkinson RJA, Gordon JDM (eds) *Oceanography and Marine Biology: An Annual Review*, 43. CRC Press, Taylor & Francis Group, Boca Raton, Florida, U.S.A., pp 419-453.

Tsiamis, K., Zenetos, A., Deriu, I., Gervasini, E. & Cardoso, A.C., 2018. The native distribution range of the European marine non-indigenous species. *Aquatic Invasions*, 13(2), 187-198. DOI: https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2018.13.2.01

### Wijnhoven, S., Gittenberger, A., Faasse, M. & Schellekens, T., 2017. *Overview alien species monitoring in the Western Scheldt: Current status of monitoring efforts and presence of alien species among macrofauna and algae*. Ecoauthor Report Series 2017 - 01, Heinkenszand, the Netherlands, 56 pp.

### Williams, S.L. & Smith, J.E., 2007. A global review of the distribution, taxonomy, and impacts of introduced seaweeds. *Annual Review of Ecology, Evolution, and Systematics*, 38, 327- 359. doi: 10.1146/annurev.ecolsys.38.091206.095543.

Wolff, W.J., 2005. Non-indigenous marine and estuarine species in The Netherlands. *Zoologische Mededelingen Leiden*, 79(1), 1-116.

### Zenetos, A., Tsiamis, K., Galanidi, M., Carvalho, N., Bartilotti, C., Canning-Clode, J., Castriota, L., Chainho, P., Comas-González, R., Costa, A.C. & Dragičević, B., 2022. Status and trends in the rate of introduction of marine non-indigenous species in European seas. *Diversity*, 14(12), 1077. https://doi.org/10.3390/ d14121077

Zettler, M.L., Beermann, J., Dannheim, J., Ebbe, B., Grotjahn, M., Günther, C.-P., Gusky, M., Kind, B., Kröncke, I., Kuhlenkamp, R., Orendt, C., Rachor, E., Schanz, A., Schröder, A., Schüler, L. & Witt, J., 2018. An annotated checklist of macrozoobenthic species in German waters of the North and Baltic Seas. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 72(5), 1-10. https//doi.org/10.1186/s10152-018-0507-5.

Zieritz, A., Gallardo, B. & Aldridge, D.C., 2014. Registry of non-native species in the Two Seas region countries (Great Britain, France, Belgium and the Netherlands). *NeoBiota*, 23, 65-80.

Zintzen, V. & Massin, C., 2010. Artificial hard substrata from the Belgian part of the North Sea and their influence on the distributional range of species. *Belgian Journal of Zoology*, 140(1), 20-29.

### 8.2.3 ## Mediterranean and Black Sea

### Albano, P.G., Steger, J., Bakker, P.A.J, Bogi, C., Bošnjak, M., Guy-Haim, T., Huseyinoglu, M.F., LaFollette, P.I., Lubinevsky, H., Mulas, M., Stockinger, M., Azzarone, M. & Sabelli, B., 2021. Numerous new records of tropical non-indigenous species in the Eastern Mediterranean highlight the challenges of their recognition and identification. *ZooKeys*, 1010, 1-95. https://doi.org/10.3897/zookeys.1010.58759

### Băncilă, R.I., Skolka, M., Ivanova, P., Surugiu, V., Stefanova, K., Todorova, V. & Zenetos, A., 2022. Alien species of the Romanian and Bulgarian Black Sea coast: state of knowledge,

uncertainties, and needs for future research. *Aquatic Invasions*, 17(3), 353-373. https://doi.org/10. 3391/ai.2022.17.3.02

Bonanno, G. & Orlando-Bonaca, M., 2019. Non-indigenous marine species in the Mediterranean Sea — myth and reality. *Environmental Science and Policy*, 96, 123-131.

Cardeccia, A., Marchini, A., Occhipinti-Ambrogi, A., Galil, B., Gollasch, S., Minchin, D., Narščius A., Olenin, S., & Ojaveer, H., 2016. Assessing biological invasions in European Seas: Biological traits of the most widespread non-indigenous species. *Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science*, ##, 1-12.

### Cobo, F., Vieira-Lanero, R., Rego, E. & Servia, M.J., 2010. Temporal trends in non-indigenous freshwater species records during the 20th century: a case study in the Iberian Peninsula. *Biodiversity and Conservation*, 19, 3471-3487. DOI 10.1007/s10531-010-9908-8

### Crocetta, F. , Al Mabruk, S.A.A., Azzurro, E. , Bakiu, R., Bariche, M., Batjakas, I.E., Bejaoui, T., Souissi, J.B., Cauchi, J., Corsini-Foka, M., Deidun, A., Evans, J., Galdies, J., Ghanem, R., Kampouris, T.E., Katsanevakis, S., Kondylatos, G., Lipej, L., Lombardo, A., Marletta, G., Mejdani, E., Nikolidakis, S., Ovalis, P., Rabaoui, L., Ragkousis, M., Rogelia, M., Sakr, J., Savva, I., Tandou, V., Turan, C., Uyan, A., & Zenetos, A., 2021. New alien Mediterranean biodiversity records" (November 2021). *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 22(3), 724-746. doi:https://doi.org/10.12681/mms.26668

### Diga, R., Gilboa, M., Moskovich, R., Darmon, N., Amit, T., Belmaker, J. & Yahel, G., 2023. Invading bivalves replaced native Mediterranean bivalves, with little effect on the local benthic community. *Biological Invasions*, 25(5), 1441-1459. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10530-022-02986-1

Katsanevakis, S., Bogucarskis, K., Gatto, F., Vandekerkhove, J., Deriu, I. & Cardoso, A.C., 2012. Building the European Alien Species Information Network (EASIN): a novel approach for the exploration of distributed alien species data. *BioInvasions Records*, 1(4), 235-245.

Katsanevakis, S., Gatto, F., Zenetos, A. & Cardoso, A.C., 2013. How many marine aliens in Europe? *Management of Biological Invasions*, 4(1), 37-42.

Katsanevakis, S., Genovesi, P., Gaiji, S., Hvid, H.N., Roy, H., Nunes, A.L., Aguado, F.S., Bogucarskis, K., Debusscher, B., Deriu, I., Harrower, C., Josefsson, M., Lucy, F.E., Marchini, A., Richards, G., Trichkova, T., Vanferhoeven, S., Zenetos, A. & Cardoso, A.C., 2013. Implementing the European policies for alien species – networking, science, and partnership in a complex environment. *Management of Biological Invasions*, 4(1), 3-6.

### Langeneck, J., Lezzi, M., Del Pasqua, M., Gambi, M.C., Castelli, A., & Giangrande, A., 2020. Non-indigenous polychaetes along the coasts of Italy: a critical review. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 21(2), 238-275. doi:https://doi.org/10.12681/mms.21860

López, E. & Richter, A., 2017. Nonindigenous species (NIS) of polychaetes (Annelida: Polychaeta) from the Atlantic and Mediterranean coasts of the Iberian Peninsula: an annotated checklist. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 71(19), 1-17.

### López-Soriano, J. & Quiñonero-Salgado, S., 2022. Los moluscos alóctonos del Mediterráneo occidental: estatus actual y tendencias futuras. *Spira*, 8, 83-94.

### Malaquias, M.A.E., Zamora-Silva, A., Vitale, D., Spinelli, A., De Matteo, S., Giacobbe, S., Ortigosa, D. & Cervera, J.L., 2017. The Suez Canal as a revolving door for marine species: a reply to Galil et al.(2016). *Aquatic Invasions*, 12(1), 1-4.

### Massé, C., Viard, F.; Humbert, S., Antajan, E., Auby, I., Bachelet, G., Bernard, G., Bouchet, V.M.P.B., Burel, T., Dauvin, J.-C., Delegrange, A., Derrien-Courtel, S., Droual, G., Gouillieux, B., Goulletquer, P., Guérin, L., Janson, A.-L., Jourde, J., Labrune, C., Lavesque, N., Leclerc, J.-C., Le Duff, M., Le Garrec, V., Noël, P., Nowaczyk, A., Pergent-Martini, C., Pezy, J.-P., Raoux, A., Raybaud, V., Ruitton, S., Sauriau, P.-G., Spilmont, N., Thibault, D., Vincent, D. & Curd, A., 2023. An overview of marine non-indigenous species found in the three contrasted biogeographic metropolitan French regions: insights on distribution, origins and pathways of introduction. *Diversity*, 15, 161. https://doi.org/10.3390/d15020161

Nentwig, W., Bacher, S., Kumschick, S., Pyšek, P. & Vilà, M., 2018. More than ''100 worst'' alien species in Europe. *Biological Invasions*, 20, 1611-1621.

Pederson, J.A., Gollasch, S., Laing, I., McCollin, T., Miossec, L., Occhipinti-Ambrogi, A., Wallentinus, I. & Werner, M., 2017. *Status of introductions of non-indigenous marine species to the North Atlantic and adjacent waters 2003 - 2007*. ICES Cooperative Research Report No. 334, 144 pp.

### Ragkousis, M., Zenetos, A., Souissi, J.B., Hoffman, R., Ghanem, R., Taşkın, E., Muresan, M., Karpova, E., Slynko, E., Dağlı, E. & Fortič, A., 2023. Unpublished Mediterranean and Black Sea records of marine alien, cryptogenic, and neonative species. *BioInvasions Records*,(2), 339-369. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir. 2023.12.2.01

### Selifonova, Z., 2015. Marine biological invasions in the Liman 'Zmeinoe Ozero' (Snake Lake) ecosystem, the north-eastern Black Sea. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 95(3), 453-459. doi:10.1017/S0025315414001921

Shalovenkov, N., 2017. Non-native zoobenthic species of the Crimean Black Sea Coast. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 18(2), 260-270.

### Skolka, M. & Preda, C., 2010. Alien invasive species at the Romanian Black Sea coast – present and perspectives. *Travaux du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle «Grigore Antipa*, 53, 443-467. DOI: 10.2478/v10191-010-0031-6

### Son, M.O., Bondarenko, O. & Kvach, Y., 2023. New data on aquatic alien invertebrates in the Ukrainian Danube Delta with special emphasis on the first records of the trumpet ram's-horn, *Menetus dilatatus* (Gould, 1841). *BioInvasions Records*, 12(3), 787-795. https://doi.org/10. 3391/bir.2023.12.3.14

### Soto, I., Cuthbert, R.N., Ricciardi, A., Ahmed, D.A., Altermatt, F., Archambaud-Suard, G., Bonada, N., Cañedo-Argüelles, M., Csabai, Z., Datry, T., Dick, J.T., Floury, M., Forio, M.A.E., Forcellini, M., Fruget, J.-F., Gallardo, B., Goethals, P., Haase, P., Hudgins, E.J., Jones, J.I., Kouba, A., Leitner, P., Lizée, M.-H., Maire, A., Murphy, J.F., Ozolins, D., Rasmussen, J.J., Schäfer, R., Schmidt-Kloiber, A., Skuja, A., Stubbington, R., Van der Lee, G.H., Vanneve, R., Várbíró, G., Verdonschot, R.C.M., Welti, E.A.R., Wiberg-Larsen, P., Haubrock, P.J. & Briski, E., 2022. The Faunal Ponto-Caspianization of European Waterways. *Research Square*. https://doi.org/10.21203/rs.3.rs-1702320/v1.

Streftaris, N., Zenetos, A. & Papathanassiou, E., 2005. Globalisation in marine ecosystems: the story of non-indigenous marine species across European seas. In: Gibson RN, Atkinson RJA, Gordon JDM (eds) *Oceanography and Marine Biology: An Annual Review*, 43. CRC Press, Taylor & Francis Group, Boca Raton, Florida, U.S.A., pp 419-453.

Tsiamis, K., Zenetos, A., Deriu, I., Gervasini, E. & Cardoso, A.C., 2018. The native distribution range of the European marine non-indigenous species. *Aquatic Invasions*, 13(2), 187-198. DOI: https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2018.13.2.01

Ulman, A., Ferrario, J., Occhipinti-Ambrogi, A., Arvanitidis, C., Bandi, A., Bertolino, M., Bogi, C., Chatzigeorgiou, G., Çiçek, B.A., Deidun, A., Ramos-Esplá, A., Koçak, C., Lorenti, M., Martinez-Laiz, G., Merlo, G., Princisgh, E., Scribano, G. & Marchini, A., 2017. A massive update of non-indigenous species records in Mediterranean marinas. *PeerJ*, 5, e3954.

### Williams, S.L. & Smith, J.E., 2007. A global review of the distribution, taxonomy, and impacts of introduced seaweeds. *Annual Review of Ecology, Evolution, and Systematics*, 38, 327- 359. doi: 10.1146/annurev.ecolsys.38.091206.095543.

Zenetos, A., Çinar, M.E., Pancucci-Papadopoulou, M.A. & Harmelin, J.G., 2005. Annotated list of marine alien species in the Mediterranean with records of the worst invasive species. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 6(2), 63-118.

### Zenetos, A. & Galanidi, M., 2020. Mediterranean non indigenous species at the start of the 2020s: recent changes. *Marine Biodiversity Records, 13*(1), 1-17.

Zenetos, A., Gofas, S., Verlaque, M**.,** Çinar, M., Garcia Raso, E., Bianchi, C.N., Morri, C., Azzurro, E., Bilecenoglu, M., Froglia, C., Siokou, I., Violanti, D., Sfriso, A., San Martín, G., Giangrande, A., Katagan, T., Ballesteros, E., Ramos Espla, A., Mastrototaro, F., Ocaña, O., Zingone, A., Gambi, M.-C. & Streftaris, N., 2010. Alien species in the Mediterranean Sea by 2010. A contribution to the application of European Union's marine strategy framework directive (MSFD). Part I. Spatial distribution. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 11, 381-493.

Zenetos A, Gofas, S., Morri, C., Rosso, A., Violanti, D., Garcia Raso, J.E., Çinar, M.E., Almogi-Labin, A., Ates, A.S., Azzurro, E., Ballesteros, E., Bianchi, C.N., Bilecenoglu, M., Gambi, M.C., Giangrande, A., Gravili, C., Hyams-Kaphzan, O., Karachle, V. Katsanevakis, S., Lipej, L., Mastrototaro, F., Mineur, F., Pancucci-Papadopoulou, M.A., Ramos Espla, A., Salas, C., San Martín, G., Sfriso, A., Streftaris, N. & Verlaque, M., 2012. Alien species in the Mediterranean Sea by 2012. A contribution to the application of European Union's Marine Strategy Framework Directive (MSFD). Part 2. Introduction trends and pathways. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 13/2, 328-352.

### Zenetos, A., Çinar, M.E., Crocetta, F., Golani, D., Rosso, A., Servello, G., Shenkar, N., Turon, X. & Verlaque, M., 2017. Uncertainties and validation of alien species catalogues: The Mediterranean as an example. *Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science*, 191, 171-187.

### Zenetos, A., Tsiamis, K., Galanidi, M., Carvalho, N., Bartilotti, C., Canning-Clode, J., Castriota, L., Chainho, P., Comas-González, R., Costa, A.C. & Dragičević, B., 2022. Status and trends in the rate of introduction of marine non-indigenous species in European seas. *Diversity*, 14(12), 1077. https://doi.org/10.3390/ d14121077

Zenetos, A., Gratsia, E., Cardoso, A., & Tsiamis, K., 2019. Time lags in reporting of biological invasions: the case of Mediterranean Sea. *Mediterranean Marine Science*, 20(2), 469-475.

### 8.2.4 ## Other areas

Carlton, J.T., 1979. Introduced invertebrates of San Francisco Bay. In: Conomos, T.J. (ed.) San Francisco Bay: the urbanized estuary. Pacific Division, American Association for the Advancement of Science, San Francisco, California, pp. 427-444.

Carlton, J.T., 1992. Introduced marine and estuarine molluscs of North America: an end-of-the-20th-century perspective. *Journal of Shellfish Research,* 11(2), 489-505.

Castro, M.C.T., de, Fileman, T.W. & Hall-Spencer, J.M., 2017. Invasive species in the northeastern and southwestern Atlantic Ocean: a review. *Marine Pollution Bulletin*, 116(1-2).

Cohen, A.N. & Carlton, J.T., 1995. Non-indigenous aquatic species in a United States Estuary: a case study of the biological invasions of the San Francisco Bay and delta. U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, Washington DC.

Cohen, A.N. & Carlton, J.T., 1995. Non-indigenous aquatic species in a United States Estuary: a case study of the biological invasions of the San Francisco Bay and delta. U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, Washington DC and National Sea Grant College Program, Report PB96–166525, Springfield, Virginia, USA, 273pp.

Cohen, A.N. & Carlton, J.T., 1998. Accelerating invasion rate in a highly invaded estuary. *Science (New Series)*, 279(5350), 555-558.

Cohen, A.N., Harris, L.H., Bingham, B.L., Carlton, J.T., Chapman, J.W., Lambert, C.C., Lambert, G., Ljubenkov, J.C., Murray, S.N., Rao, L.C., Reardo,n K. & Schwindt, E., 2005. Rapid assessment survey for exotic organisms in southern California bays and harbors, and abundance in port and non-port areas. *Biological Invasions*, 7, 995-1002.

Cohen, A.N., Mills, C.E., Berry, H.D., Wonham, M.J., Bingham, B.L., Bookheim, B., Carlton, J.T., Chapman, J.W., Cordell, J., Harris, L.H., Klinger, T., Kohn, A.J., Lambert, C.C., Lambert, G., Li, K., Secord, D. & Toft, J., 1998. *A rapid assesment survey of non-indigenous species in the shallow waters of Puget Sound*. Washington State Department of Natural Resources, Olympia.

Hayward, B.W., 1997. Introduced marine organisms in New Zealand and their impact in the Waitemata Harbour, Auckland. *Tane*, 36, 197-223.

Hines, A.H. & Ruiz, G.M., 2001. *Marine invasive species and biodiversity of South Central Alaska*. Regional Citizens' Advisory Council of Prince William Sound. 75 pp.

Inglis, G., Gust, N., Fitridge, I., Floerl, O., Woods, C., Hayden, B. & Fenwick, G., 2006. *Port of Gisborne baseline survey for non-indigenous marine species (Research Project ZBS2000/04)*. Biosecurity New Zealand Technical Paper No: 2005/11. Prepared for BNZ Post-clearance Directorate, March 2006.

### Kennedy, C., Pappal,A.L., Bastidas,C., Carlton, J.T., David, A.A., Dijkstra, J.A., Duffey, S., Gibson, J., Grady, S.P., Green-Gavrielidis, L.A., Harris, L.G., Hobbs, N.-V. Mauk, A., McCuller, M., Neefus, C., O'Brien, B., Osborne, K., Pederson, J., Robidoux, J., Tyler, M. & Van Volkom,

K., 2020. *Report on the 2018 rapid assessment survey of introduced, cryptogenic, and native marine Species at New England marinas: Massachusetts to Maine*. Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Executive Office of Energy and Environmental Affairs, Office of Coastal Zone Management, Boston, MA. 30 pp.

### Kimsey, L.S. & Carlton, J.T., 2021. The first extensive survey (1970–1971) of intertidal invertebrates of San Francisco Bay, California, USA. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(1), 109-118. 10. 3391/bir.2021.10.1.13

Lee II, H. & Reusser, D.A., 2012. *Atlas of Nonindigenous Marine and Estuarine Species in the North Pacific*. Office of Research and Development, National Health and Environmental Effects Research Laboratory, EPA/600/R/12/631.

O'Connor, M., Hawkins, C. & Loomis, D.K., 2008. *A manual of previously recorded non-indigenous invasive and native transplanted animal species of the Laurentian Great Lakes and coastal United States*. NOAA Technical Memorandum NOS NCCOS 77, 82 pp.

Orensanz, J.M., Schwindt, E., Pastorino, G., Bortolus, A., Casas, G., Darrigran, G., Elias, R., Lopez Gappa, J.J., Obenat, S., Pascual, M., Penchaszadeh, P., Piriz, M.L., Scarabino, F., Spivak, D. & Vallarino, E.A., 2002. No longer the pristine confines of the world ocean: a survey of exotic marine species in the southwestern Atlantic. *Biological Invasions*, 4. 115-143.

Pappal, A., 2010. *Marine invasive species. State of the Gulf of Maine Report*. Gulf of Maine Council on the Marine Environment, June 2010.

Pederson, J.A., Gollasch, S., Laing, I., McCollin, T., Miossec, L., Occhipinti-Ambrogi, A., Wallentinus, I. & Werner, M., 2017. *Status of introductions of non-indigenous marine species to the North Atlantic and adjacent waters 2003 - 2007*. ICES Cooperative Research Report No. 334, 144 pp.

### Pederson, J., Carlton, J.T., Bastidas, C., David, A., Grady, S., Green-Gavrielidis, L., Hobbs, N.-V., Kennedy, C., Knack, J., McCuller, M., O'Brien, B., Osborne, K., Pankey, S. & Trott, T., 2021. 2019 Rapid Assessment Survey of marine bioinvasions of southern New England and New York, USA, with an overview of new records and range expansions. *BioInvasions Records*, 10(2), 227-237. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir. 2021.10.2.01

Ranasinghe, J.A., Mikel, T.K., Velarde, R.G., Weisberg, S.B., Montagne, D.E., Cadien, D.B. & Dalkey, A., 2005. The prevalence of non-indigenous species in southern California embayments and their effects on benthic macroinvertebrate communities. *Biological Invasions*, 7, 679-686.

Sherley, G. (ed.), 2000. Invasive species in the Pacific: A technical review and draft regional strategy. SPREP South Pacific Regional Environment Programme.

### Song, R., Tavakoli, Y., Bailey, S.A. & Soares, A., 2023. A temporal assessment of risk of non-indigenous species introduction by ballast water to Canadian coastal waters based on environmental similarity. *Biological Invasions*, 25(6), 1991-2005. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10530-023-03019-1

### Wasson, K., Fenn, K. & Pearse, J.S., 2005. Habitat differences in marine invasions of central California. *Biological invasions*, 7, 935-948.

### Williams, S.L. & Smith, J.E., 2007. A global review of the distribution, taxonomy, and impacts of introduced seaweeds. *Annual Review of Ecology, Evolution, and Systematics*, 38, 327- 359. doi: 10.1146/annurev.ecolsys.38.091206.095543.

Xiong, W., Shen, C., Wu, Z., Lu, H. & Yan, Y., 2017. A brief overview of known introductions of non-native marine and coastal species into China. *Aquatic Invasions*, 12(1), 109-115.

Zvyagintsev, A.Y., Radashevsky, V.I., Ivin, V.V., Kashin, I.A. & Gorodkov, A.N., 2011. Non-indigenous Species in the Far Eastern Seas of Russia. *Russian Journal of Biological Invasions,* 2(2-3), 164-182.

## 8.3 Concepts

### Albano, P.G., Gallmetzer, I., Haselmair, A., Tomašových, A., Stachowitsch, M. & Zuschin, M., 2018. Historical ecology of a biological invasion: the interplay of eutrophication and pollution determines time lags in establishment and detection. *Biological Invasions*, 20, 1417-1430.

### Barry, P.J., Silburn, B., Bakir, A., Russell, J. & Tidbury, H.J., 2024. Seafloor macrolitter as a settling platform for non-native species: A case study from UK waters. *Marine Pollution Bulletin*, 204, 116499.

Byers, J.E., Smith, R.S., Pringle, J.M., Clark,G.F., Gribben, P.E., Hewitt, C.L., Inglis, G.J., Johnston, E.L., Ruiz, G.M., Stachowicz, J.J. & Bishop, M.J., 2015. Invasion expansion: Time since introduction best predicts global ranges of marine invaders. *Scientific Reports*, 5, 12436.

Carlton, J.T., 1996. Pattern, process and prediction in marine invasion ecology. *Biological Conservation*, 78, 97-106.

Carlton, J.T., 1996. Biological invasions and cryptogenic species. *Ecology*, 77, 1653-1655.

### Carlton, J.T., 2009. *Deep invasion ecology and the assembly of communities in historical time*. In: *Biological invasions in marine ecosystems*. Springer, Berlin, pp 13-56.

### Carlton, J.T. & Schwindt, E., 2024. The assessment of marine bioinvasion diversity and history. *Biological Invasions*, 26(1), 237-298. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10530-023-03172-7

Castro, M.C.T., Vance, T, Yunnie, A. L.E., Fileman, T.W. & Hall-Spencer, J.M., 2018. Low salinity as a biosecurity tool 1 for minimizing biofouling in ships sea-chests. *Ocean Science Discussions*.

Chan, F.T. & Briski, E., 2017. An overview of recent research in marine biological invasions. *Marine Biology*, 164(121), 1-10.

Colautti, R.I. & MacIsaac, H.J., 2004. A neutral terminology to define 'invasive' species. *Diversity and Distributions*, 10, 135-141.

Colautti, R.I., Parker, J.D., Cadotte, M.W., Pyšek, P., Brown, C.S., Sax, D.F. & Richardson, D.M., 2014. Quantifying the invasiveness of species. In: Capdevila-Argüelles, L. & Zilletti, B. (Eds) Proceedings of 7th NEOBIOTA conference, Pontevedra, Spain. *NeoBiota*, 21, 7-27.

Colautti, R.I. & Richardson, D.M., 2009. Subjectivity and flexibility in invasion terminology: too much of a good thing? *Biological Invasions*, 11, 1225-1229.

### Collin, S.B. & Shucksmith, R.J., 2022. Developing biosecurity plans for non-native species in marine dependent areas: the role of legislation, risk management and stakeholder engagement. *Management of Biological Invasions*, 13(1), 1-23. 10.3391/mbi.2022.13.1.01

### Copp, G.H., Britton, J.R., Wesley, K.J. & Davison, P.I., 2017. Non-native fish dispersal as a contaminant of aquatic plant consignments – A case study from England. *Management of Biological Invasions*, 8(3), 437-442.

### Costello, M.J., Dekeyzer, D., Galil, B.S., Hutchings, P., Katsanevakis, S., Pagad, S., Robinson, T.B., Turon, X., Vandepitte, L., Vanhoorne, B., Verfaille, K., Willan, R.C. & Rius, M., 2021. Introducing the World Register of Introduced Marine Species (WRiMS). *Management of Biological Invasions*, 12(4), 792-811.

Darling, J.A. & Carlton, J.T., 2018. A framework for understanding marine cosmopolitanism in the anthropocene. *Frontiers in Marine Science*, 5, 293, 1-25.

### Davinack, A.A., 2022. Towards a more inclusive and diverse invasion biology workforce. *BioInvasions Records*, 11(2), 307-311. https://doi.org/10.3391/bir. 2022.11.2.01

### Davinack, A.A., 2023. Can ChatGPT be leveraged for taxonomic investigations? Potential and limitations of a new technology. *Zootaxa*, 5270(2): 347-350. https://www.mapress.com/zt/

Davis, M.A. & Thompson, K., 2000. Eight ways to be a colonizer; two ways to be an invader: a proposed nomenclature scheme for invasion ecology. *Bulletin of the Ecological Society of America*, 81, 226-230.

Davis, M.A. & Thompson, K., 2002. ‘‘Newcomers’’ invade the field of invasion ecology: question the field’s future. *Bulletin of the Ecological Society of America*, 83, 196-197.

### De-la-Torre, G.E., Romero Arribasplata, M.B., Lucas Roman, V.A., Póvoa, A.A. & Walker, T.R., 2023. Marine litter colonization: Methodological challenges and recommendations. *Frontiers in Marine Science*, 10, 1070575. doi: 10.3389/fmars.2023.1070575

### Diagne, C., Leroy, B., Vaissière, A.-C. et al 2021. High and rising economic costs of biological invasions worldwide. *Nature*, 592, 571-576.

Dias, J.D., Fotedar, S., Munoz, J., Hewitt, M.J., Lukehurst, S., Hourston, N., Wellington, C., Duggan, R., Bridgwood, S., Massam, M., Aitken, V., de Lestang, P., McKirdy, S., Willan, R., Kirkendale, L., Giannetta, J., Corsini-Foka, M., Pothoven, S., Gower, F., Viard, F., Buschbaum, C., Scarcella, G., Strafella, P., Bishop, M.J., Sullivan, T., Buttino, I., Madduppa, H., Huhn, M., Zabin, C.J., Bacela-Spychalska, K., Wójcik-Fudalewska, D., Markert, A., Maximov, A., Kautsky, L., Jaspers, C., Kotta, J., Pärnoja, M., Robledo, D., Tsiamis, K., Küpper, F.C., Žuljević, A., McDonald, J.I., Snow, M., 2017. Establishment of a taxonomic and molecular reference collection to support the identification of species regulated by the Western Australian Prevention List for Introduced Marine Pests. *Management of Biological Invasions*, 8(2), 215-225, https://doi.org/10.3391/mbi.2017.8.2.09.

### Diga, R., Gilboa, M., Moskovich, R., Darmon, N., Amit, T., Belmaker, J. & Yahel, G., 2023. Invading bivalves replaced native Mediterranean bivalves, with little effect on the local benthic community. *Biological Invasions*, 25(5), 1441-1459. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10530-022-02986-1

### Encarnação, J., Morais, P., Baptista, V., Cruz, J. & Teodósio, M.A., 2019. New evidence of marine fauna tropicalization off the southwestern Iberian Peninsula (southwest Europe). *Diversity*, 11(4), 48, 1-11. https://doi.org/10.3390/d11040048

### Encarnação, J., Baptista, V., Teodósio, M.A. & Morais, P. 2021. Low-cost citizen science effectively monitors the rapid expansion of a marine invasive species. *Frontiers in Environmental Science*, 9, 752705, 1-13. doi: 10.3389/fenvs.2021.752705

### Eschen, R., Kadzamira, M., Stutz, S., Ogunmodede, A., Djeddour, D., Shaw, R., Pratt, C., Varia, S., Constantine, K. & Williams, F., 2023. An updated assessment of the direct costs of invasive non-native species to the United Kingdom. *Biological Invasions*, 25(10), 3265-3276. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10530-023-03107-2

### Ferrario, F., Araújo, C.A.S., Bélanger, S., Bourgault, D., Carrière, J., Carrier-Belleau, C., Dreujou, E., Johnson, L.E., Juniper, S.K., Mabit, R., McKindsey, C.W., Ogston, L., Picard, M.M.M., Saint-Louis, R., Saulnier-Talbot, E., Shaw, J.-L., Templeman, N., Therriault, T.W., Tremblay, J.-E. & Archambault, P., 2022. Holistic environmental monitoring in ports as an opportunity to advance sustainable development, marine science, and social inclusiveness. *Elementa Science of the Anthropocene*, 10, 1-21. doi: 10.1525/elementa.2021.00061

Frey, M.A., Simard, N., Robichaud, D.D., Martin, J.L. & Therriault, T.W., 2014. Fouling around: vessel sea-chests as a vector for the introduction and spread of aquatic invasive species. *Management of Biological Invasions*, 5(1), 21-30. http://dx.doi.org/10.3391/mbi.2014.5.1.02

### Haram, L.E., Carlton, J.T., Centurioni, L., Crowley, M., Hafner, J., Maximenko, N., Murray, C.C., Shcherbina, A.Y., Hormann, V., Wright, C. & Ruiz, G.M., 2021. Emergence of a neopelagic community through the establishment of coastal species on the high seas. *Nature Communications*, 12(1), 6885. 10.1038/s41467-021-27188-6. PMID: 34857744; PMCID: PMC8639729.

### Haubrock, P.J., Carneiro, L., Macêdo, R.L., Balzani, P., Soto, I., Rasmussen, J.J., Wiberg-Larsen, P., Csabai, Z., Várbíró, G., Murphy, J.F. & Jones, J.I., 2023. Advancing our understanding of biological invasions with long-term biomonitoring data. *Biological Invasions*, 25(11), 3637-3649. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10530-023-03141-0

### Haubrock, P.J., Cuthbert, R.N., Balzani, P., Briski, E., Cano-Barbacil, C., De Santis, V., Hudgins, E.J., Kouba, A., Macêdo, R.L., Kourantidou, M. & Renault, D., 2024. Discrepancies between non-native and invasive species classifications. *Biological Invasions*, 26(2), 371-384. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10530-023-03184-3

Haydar, D. & Wolff, W.J., 2011. Predicting invasion patterns in coastal ecosystems: relationship between vector strength and vector tempo. *Marine Ecology Progress Series*, 431, 1-10.

Haydar, D., 2012. What is natural? The scale of cryptogenesis in the North Atlantic Ocean. Diversity and Distributions, 18, 101-110.

Hayes, K., Sliwa, C., Migus, S., McEnnulty, F. & Dunstan, P., 2005. *National priority pests: Part II Ranking of Australian marine pests*. An independent report undertaken for the Department of Environment and Heritage by CSIRO Marine Research, February 2005, 93pp.

Heiman, K.W. & Micheli, F., 2010. Non-native ecosystem engineer alters estuarine communities. *Integrative and Comparative Biology*, 50(2), 226-236.

Heiman, K.W., Vidargas, N. & Micheli, F., 2008. Non-native habitat as home for non-native species: comparison of communities associated with invasive tubeworm and native oyster reefs. *Aquatic Biology*, 2, 47-56.

### Hinrichs, J., 2022. Biological recruitment on static and boat hull panels coated with non-toxic fibre flock. *The Plymouth Student Scientist*, 15(2), 221-238. http://hdl.handle.net/10026.1/20116

### Holmes, S., 2021. *Harbouring Aliens: Ports as Habitats for Non-native Species*. PhD Thesis, Swansea, 220 pp.

### Holmes, S. & Callaway, R., 2020. Design and implementation of two surveys targeted at describing fouling communities and identifying non-native species within active ports. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 100(8), 1191-1204. https://doi.org/10.1017/ S0025315420001150

### Hopkins, G.A. & Forrest, B.M., 2008. Management options for vessel hull fouling: an overview of risks posed by in-water cleaning. *ICES Journal of Marine Science*, 65(5), 811-815.

### ICES, 2016. *Report of the Working Group on Introductions and Transfers of Marine Organisms (WGITMO), 16-18 March 2016, Olbia, Italy*. ICES CM 2016/SSGEPI:10. 201 pp.

IUCN, *Marine menace: alien invasive species in the marine environment*. IUCN, 31pp.

### Jarić, I., Courchamp, F., Correia, R.A., Crowley, S.L., Essl, F., Fischer, A., González-Moreno, P., Kalinkat, G., Lambin, X., Lenzner, B., Meinard, Y., Mill, A., Musseau, C., Novoa, A., Pergl, J., Pyšek, P., Pyšková, K., Robertson, P., von Schmalense, M., Shackleton, R.T., Stefansson, R.A., Štajerová, K., Veríssimo, D. & Jeschke, J.M., 2020. The role of species charisma in biological invasions. *Frontiers in Ecology and the Environment, 18, 345-353.* doi:10.1002/fee.2195

### Karachle, P., Corsini Foka, M., Crocetta, F., Dulcic, J., Dzhembekova, N., Galanidi, M., Ivanova, P., Shenkar, N., Skolka, M., Stefanova, E. & Stefanova, K., 2017. Setting-up a billboard of marine invasive species in the ESENIAS area: current situation and future expectancies. *Acta Adriatica*, *58*(3), 429-458. ff10.32582/aa.58.3.4ff. ffhal-01976054.

Lehtiniemi, M., Ojaveer, H., David, M., Galil, B., Gollasch, S., McKenzie, C., Minchin, D., Occhipinti-Ambrogi, A., Olenin, S. & Pedersen, J., 2015. Dose of truth – Monitoring marine nonindigenous species to serve legislative requirements. *Marine Policy*, 54, 26-35.

### Lemoine, R.T. & Svenning, J.-C., 2022. Nativeness is not binary — a graduated terminology for native and non-native species in the Anthropocene. *Restoration Ecology*, 30(8), 1-5. 10.1111/rec.13636

### Lewis, J., 2021. Studies of Non-indigenous species. *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 101(5), 765-766. doi:10.1017/S0025315421000801

Lowe, S., Browne, M., Boudjelas, S. & De Poorter, M., 2004. *100 of the world's worst invasive alien species. A selection from the global invasive species database*. Published by The Invasive Species Specialist Group (ISSG) a specialist group of the Species Survival Commission (SSC) of the World Conservation Union (IUCN).

MacIsaac, H.J., Grigorovich, I.A. & Ricciardi, A., 2001. Reassessment of species invasions concepts: the Great Lakes basin as a model. *Biological Invasions*, 3, 405416.

Mineur, F., Cook, E., Minchin, D., Bohn, K., Macleod, A. & Maggs, C.A., 2012. Changing coasts: marine aliens and artificial structures. *Oceanography and Marine Biology: An Annual Review,* 2012, 50, 189-234.

### Miralles, L., Ibabe, A., González, M., García-Vázquez, E. & Borrell, Y.J., 2021. "If you know the enemy and know yourself": Addressing the problem of biological invasions in ports through a new NIS invasion threat score, routine monitoring, and preventive action plans. *Frontiers in Marine Science*, 8, 633118, 1-15. 10.3389/fmars.2021.633118

Molnar, J.L., Gamboa, R.L., Revenga, C. & Spalding, M.D., 2008. Assessing the global threat of invasive species to marine biodiversity. *Frontiers in Ecology and the Environment*, 6(9), 485-492.

Ojaveer, H., Olenin, S., Narščius, A., Florin, A.-B., Ezhova, E., Gollasch, S., Jensen, K.R., Lehtiniemi, M., Minchin, D., Normant-Saremba, M. & Strāke, S., 2017. Dynamics of biological invasions and pathways over time: a case study of a temperate coastal sea. *Biological invasions*, 19(3), 799-813.

### Olenin, S., Minchin, D. & Daunys, D., 2007. Assessment of biopollution in aquatic ecosystems. *Marine pollution bulletin*, *55*(7-9), 379-394.

### Paalvast, P., Wolf, R. & Faasse, M., 2022. Effectiveness of ecomodules in increasing aquatic biodiversity and bioproductivity in a port environment. In *IOP Conference Series: Materials Science and Engineering*, 1245(1), 012005, 1-13.

Paetzold, S.C., Hill, J. & Davidson, J., 2012. Efficacy of high-pressure seawater spray against colonial tunicate fouling in mussel aquaculture: inter-annual variation. *Aquatic Invasions*, 7(4), 555-566.

Pearce, F., Peeler, E. & Stebbing, P., 2012. *Modelling the risk of the introduction and spread of non-indigenous species in the UK and Ireland*. CEFAS Project report for E5405W, 65pp.

### Probert, A.F., Wegmann, D., Volery, L., Adriaens, T., Bakiu, R., Bertolino, S., Essl, F., Gervasini, E., Groom, Q., Latombe, G., Marisavljevic, D., Mumford, J., Pergl, J., Preda, C., Roy, H., Scalera, R., Teixeira, H., Tricarico, E., Vanderhoeven, S. & Bacher, S., 2022. Identifying, reducing, and communicating uncertainty in community science: a focus on alien

species. *Biological Invasions*, 24(11), 3395-3421. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10530-022-02858-8

### Pyšek, P., Hulme, P.E., Simberloff, D., Bacher, S., Blackburn, T.M., Carlton, J.T., Dawson, W., Essl, F., Foxcroft, L.C., Genovesi, P., Jeschke, J.M., Kühn, I., Liebhold, A.M., Mandrak, N.E., Meyerson, L.A., Pauchard, A., Pergl, J., Roy, H., Wingfield, M.J. & Richardson, D.M., 2020. Scientists' warning on invasive alien species. *Biological Reviews*, *95*(6), 1511-1534.

### Ricciardi, A., Iacarella, J.C., Aldridge, D.C., Blackburn, T.M., Carlton, J.T., Catford, J.A., Dick, J.T., Hulme, P.E., Jeschke, J.M., Liebhold, A.M. & Lockwood, J.L., 2021. Four priority areas to advance invasion science in the face of rapid environmental change. *Environmental Reviews*, 29(2), 119-141.

Richardson, D.M., Pyšek, P., Simberloff, D. Rejmánek, M. & Mader, A.D., 2008. Biological Invasions — the widening debate: a response to Charles Warren. *Progress in Human Geography*, 32(2), 295-298.

### Rivera, R., Pinochet, J. & Brante, A., 2022. Ecological niche dynamics of three invasive marine species under the conservatism and shift niche hypotheses. *Aquatic Invasions*, 17(4), 453-475. https://doi.org/10.3391/ai.2022.17.4.01

Roberts, P.D., Diaz-Soltero, H., Hemming, D.J., Parr, M.J., Wakefield, N.H. & Wright, H.J., 2013. What is the evidence that invasive species are a significant contributor to the decline or loss of threatened species? A systematic review map. *Environmental Evidence*, 2(5), 1-114.

Ruiz, G.M., Carlton, J.T., Grosholz, E.D. & Hines, A.H., 1997. Global invasions of marine and estuarine habitats by non-indigenous species: mechanisms, extent, and consequences. *American Zoologist*, 37, 621-632.

### Sánchez, O., Robla, J. & Arias, A., 2021. Annotated and updated checklist of land and freshwater molluscs from Asturias (northern Spain) with emphasis on parasite transmitters and exotic species. *Diversity*, 13, 415, 1-62. https:// doi.org/10.3390/d13090415

### Schwindt, E., August, T.A., Vanderhoeven, S., McGeoch, M.A., Bacher, S., Galil, B.S., Genovesi, P., Hulme, P.E., Ikeda, T., Lenzner, B., Nuñez, M.A., Ordonez, A., Pauchard, A., Rahlao, S.J., Renard Truong, T., Roy, H.E., Sankaran, K.V., Seebens, H., Sheppard, A.W., Stoett, P., Vandvik, V., Wilson, J.R.U. & Meyerson, L.A., 2024. Overwhelming evidence galvanizes a global consensus on the need for action against Invasive Alien Species. *Biological Invasions*, 26(3), 621-626. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10530-023-03209-x

### Seebens, H., Blackburn, T.M., Dyer, E.E., Genovesi, P., Hulme, P.E., Jeschke, J.M., Pagad, S., Pyšek, P., van Kleunen, M., Winter, M., Ansong, M. *et al*., 2018. Global rise in emerging alien species results from increased accessibility of new source pools. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 115(10), E2264-E2273.

### Stevenson, E.A., Robertson, P., Hickinbotham, E., Mair, L., Willby, N.J., Mill, A., Booy, O., Witts, K. & Pattison, Z., 2023. Synthesising 35 years of invasive non-native species research. *Biological Invasions*, 25(8), 2423-2438. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10530-023-03067-7

### Tamburini, M., Keppel, E., Marchini, A., Repetto, M.F., Ruiz, G.M., Ferrario, J. & Occhipinti-Ambrogi, A., 2021. Monitoring non-indigenous species in port habitats: first application of a standardized North American protocol in the Mediterranean Sea. *Frontiers in Marine Science*, 8, 700730, 1-15. 10.3389/fmars.2021.700730.

Tidbury, H., Taylor, N., Copp, G., Garancho, E. & Stebbing, P., 2014. *Introduction of Marine Non-Indigenous Species into Great Britain and Ireland: Hotspots of Introduction and the Merit of Risk Based Monitoring*. Cefas contract report C5955, October 2014, 89pp.

### Ulman, A., 2018. *Recreational boating as a major vector of spread of non-indigenous species around the Mediterranean*. Doctoral dissertation, Sorbonne Université.

### Usher, M.B., 2000. The nativeness and non-nativeness of species. *Watsonia, 23*(2), 323-326.

### Walker, K.J., Leach, S., Preston, C., Humphrey, T., James, T., Pearman, D. & Smith, P., 2019. Recording plant status and regeneration during single visits. *British & Irish Botany*, 1(4), 283-291.

### Weniger, E., Cornelius, A., Rolff, J. & Buschbaum, C., 2021. Soft-bottom tidepools within mixed reefs of native mussels and introduced oysters – refuge for associated species and parasites? *Journal of the Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom*, 101(7), 1019-1028. https://doi.org/ 10.1017/S0025315422000091

### Wilson, J.R., 2020. Definitions can confuse: Why the “neonative” neologism is bad for conservation. *Bioscience*, 70(2), 110-111.

Valéry, L., Fritz, H., Lefeuvre, J.-C. & Simberloff, D, 2008. In search of a real definition of the biological invasion phenomenon itself. *Biological Invasions*, 10, 1345-1351.

Warren, C., 2007. Perspectives on the ‘alien’ versus ‘native’ species debate: a critique of concepts, language and practice. *Progress in Human Geography*, 31(4), 427-446.

Westheide, W., & Schmidt, H., 2003. Cosmopolitan versus cryptic meiofaunal polychaete species: an approach to a molecular taxonomy. *Helgoland Marine Research*, 57, 1-6.

### Vilizzi, L., Piria, M., Pietraszewski, D., Yoğurtçuoğlu, B., Almeida, D., Al-Wazzan, Z., Atique, U., Boggero, A., Duniš, L., Goulletquer, P. & Herczeg, G., 2025. To be, or not to be, a non-native species in non-English languages: gauging terminological consensus amongst invasion biologists. *Management of biological invasions.*, 16(1), 15-31.

Young, A.M. & Larson, B.M.H., 2011. Clarifying debates in invasion biology: a survey of invasion biologists. *Environmental Research*, 111, 893-898.

### Zarcero, J., Antich, A., Rius, M., Wangensteen, O.S. & Turon, X., 2024. A new sampling device for metabarcoding surveillance of port communities and detection of non-indigenous species. *Iscience*, 27(1), 108588, 1-14.

### Zenetos, A., Çinar, M.E., Crocetta, F., Golani, D., Rosso, A., Servello, G., Shenkar, N., Turon, X. & Verlaque, M., 2017. Uncertainties and validation of alien species catalogues: The Mediterranean as an example. *Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science*, 191, 171-187.

Zintzen, V. & Kerckhof, F., 2009. The sponge-inhabiting barnacle *Acasta spongites* (Poli, 1795) (Crustacea, Cirripedia), a first record for the southern North Sea : how artificial habitats may increase the range of a species. *Belgian Journal of Zoology*, 139, 166-168.

## 9. Unpublished "grey" identification literature.

### 9.1 Annelida

Mackie, A.S.Y., 2001. Examination of polychaete specimens. 2pp. Originally from NRA Polychaete Identification Course, National Museum of Wales, Nov. 92. Re-issued at IRTU/ECSA Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry, Oct. 2001, (unpublished).

#### *9.1.1 Aphroditidae, Polynoidae, Pholoidae, Sigalionidae, Phyllodocidae*

Barnich, R., 2011. *Identification of scale worms in British and Irish waters*. Prepared for NMBAQC 2010 taxonomic workshop, Dove marine Lab., 2010 and updated 2011, 52pp., (unpublished).

Chambers, S.J., 1990. *The British species of Aphroditoidea, keys to species of Polynoidae, Sigalionidae, Aphroditidae and note on Pholoe.* ECSA Polychaete Workshop, Fort Popton, 1990, 15pp., (unpublished).

Chambers, S.J., 1994. *Identification guide and key to Pholoe*. NMBAQC Polychaete Workshop, Millport 1994, 8pp. (unpublished).

Hamilton, S., 2005. *North Atlantic Pholoidae (from Petersen, 1998)*, 2pp. (Dichotomous and tabular key – unpublished).

Loshamn, A-A. (1980). *Aphroditoidae, Polynoidae, Polyodontidae & Sigalionidae. Loshamn's key to Scandinavian and Arctic species*. Translated by Fredrik Pleijel (March 1990) – from En systematik og Dryegeografisk undersokelse over skjellrygg-gruppen (Familie Aphroditidae sensu Fauvel 1923). Supplied by A.S.Y. Mackie /ECSA 1990, 8pp., (unpublished translation).

Mackie, A.S.Y., 1990. *Phyllodocidae*. ECSA Polychaete workshop, Fort Popton, 1990, 5pp., (unpublished).

O'Connor, B.S., 1985. *Phyllodocidae*. EBWSA errant polychaete workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 6pp., (unpublished).

Pleijel, F., 2001. *Family Phyllodocidae. Key to northern European Phyllodocids*. 6pp and 2 figs. IRTU/ECSA Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry Oct. 2001, (unpublished).

#### *9.1.2 Glyceridae, Goniadidae*

Hunter, J., 2004. *Glycera species likely to be found British waters*. 4pp.(unpublished).

O'Connor, B.D.S., 1985. *Glyceridae and Goniadidae*. EBWSA errant polychaete workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 7pp., (unpublished).

O'Connor, B.D.S. & Worsfold, T.M., 2006. *Keys to and Literature on Glyceridae and Goniadiadae*. BEQUALM/NMBAQC 2006 Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Lab., Nov. 2006, 26pp., (unpublished).

Unicomarine, 2000. *Key to glycerid genera, key to the genus Glycera of the North-East Atlantic*. 3pp. (unpublished).

Unicomarine, 2003. *Key to Goniadidae*. 1pp. (unpublished).

### *9.1.3 Nephtyidae*

Dnestrovskaya, N.Yu. & Jirkov, I.A. 2011. *Identification key for Nephtyidae (Polychaeta) of the eastern Atlantic and the North Polar Basin*. NMBAQC 2008 taxonomic workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory. 7pp, October 2011. (Unpublished).

Garwood, P.R., 1985. *Family Nephtyidae*. EBWSA errant polychaete workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 13pp., (unpublished).

Garwood, P.R., 1990. *British Nephtyidae*. ECSA polychaete workshop, Fort Popton, April 1990, 7 pp., (unpublished).

Garwood, P.R., 1995. *British Nephtyidae*. NMBAQC taxonomic workshop, Portaferry, June 1995, 22pp., (unpublished).

Pleijel, F., 2001. *Family Nephtyidae. key to northern European nephtyids*. 5pp and 2 figs. IRTU/ECSA Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry Oct. 2001, (unpublished).

Unicomarine, 2000. Key to Nephtyidae. 3pp. (Unpublished)

### *9.1.4 Nereidae*

Chambers, S.J. , 1985. *Family Nereidae*. EBWSA Errant Polychaete Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh 1985, 13pp. (unpublished).

Hunter, J., 2005. Key to *Gyptis, Amphiduros* and *Podarkeopsis* From Pleijel 1993. Taxonomy of European species of *Amphiduros* and *Gyptis* (Polychaeta: Hesionidae). Hunter Biological unpublished In-House key, 1pp.

Jarvis, S., 2011. *Hesionidae (Grube, 1850) – a provisional guide to the identification of the British species*. MIES report to NMBAQC taxonomic workshop, Dove Marine Lab., 2008, 10pp., (unpublished).

Mackie, A.S.Y., 1992. *Key to Northern European Hesionids*. Polychaete Colloquium, 1992, 4pp., (unpublished).

O'Connor, B.D.S., 1985. *Hesionidae.* EBWSA Errant Polychaete Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 3pp., (unpublished).

O'Connor, B.D.S., 1985. *Pilargidae*. EBWSA Errant Polychaete Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 2pp., (unpublished).

Unicomarine, 2003. Key to Pilargidae. 1p. (Unpublished).

### *9.1.5 Syllidae*

Garwood, P.R., 1985. *Family Syllidae*. EBWSA Errant polychaete workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 25pp., (unpublished).

Garwood, P.R., 1990. *Family Syllidae*. ECSA polychaete workshop, Fort Popton, April 1990, 15 pp., (unpublished).

Garwood, P.R., 1995. *British species of the Genus Syllis*. Identificaton notes. 12 pp. (unpublished).

Garwood, P.R., 2006. *Family Syllidae. Provisional guide to the identification of British species*. NMBAQC Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Lab., Nov. 2006, 34pp., (unpublished).

San Martin, G., 2012. *Guide and keys for the identification of Syllidae (Polychaeta) from the British Islands (reported and expected species)*. NMBAQC Workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, Cullercoats, 28pp. (Updated version published in 2015 in Zookeys).

### *9.1.6 Sphaerodoridae*

Chambers, S.J., 1985. *Family Sphaerodoridae*. EBWSA errant polychaete workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 1pp., (unpublished).

### *9.1.7 Dorvilleidae, Lumbrineridae*

Hunter, J., 2005. *Some dorvilleid genera*. 3pp. (Unpublished).

O'Connor, B.D.S., 1985. *Eunicida*. EBWSA errant polychaete workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, 1985, 7pp., (unpublished).

Oug, E., 2003. *Characters of species of Ophryotrocha and allied forms from European waters*. 6pp. NMBAQC Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Lab., 2003 (Unpublished).

Oug, E., 2003. *Lumbrineridae from north east Atlantic waters*. 18pp. + 2 plates. NMBAQC Benthic Invertebrate Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, Tynemouth, UK, November 2003., (unpublished).

Oug, E., 2012. *Guide to identification of Lumbrineridae (Polychaeta) in north east Atlantic waters*. Prepared for NMBAQC Workshop 2010, Dove Marine Laboratory, Cullercoats, Tynemouth, UK. Version 3.1, February 2012, 31 pp.., (unpublished).

### *9.1.8 Orbiniidae, Paraonidae*

Gil, J., 2016. *Keys to European Paraonidae Cerruti, 1909*. NMBAQC Taxonomic Workshop 2016. Millport FSC Station, 11th to 15th October 2016, 11pp., (unpublished).

Mackie, A.S.Y. & Hartley, J.P., 1992. *The Paraonidae; key to British Paraonidae*. National Rivers Association Polychaete Workshop, 10pp., (unpublished).

Unicomarine. *Key to British Paraonidae* and *Aricidea* features table, 2pp. (unpublished).

Unicomarine, 1996. *Key to Orbiniidae*. Key for NMBAQC Workshop, Millport, Nov. 1996, 2pp., (unpublished).

### *9.1.9 Spionidae, Magelonidae*

Hall, D.J., 1995. *Tentative Spio Key*. 9p (Unpublished).

Hall, D.J., 2000. *Key to Malacoceros*. Unicomarine Key, 1p (Unpublished).

Hall, D.J., 2000. *Key to Scolelepis* (*Nerinides*); subgenera *S.* (*Scolelepis*) & *S.* (*Parascolelepis*). Unicomarine Key, 2pp. (Unpublished).

Hall, D.J., 2000. *Tentative Spio key.* Unicomarine Key, 9pp. (Unpublished).

Hall, D.J., 2006. *Key to Scolelepis*. Updated Hall 2000 key with *Scolelepis* features table. Unicomarine Key, 3pp. (Unpublished).

Mackie, A.S.Y., 1990. *Spionidae and Magelonidae*. ECSA polychaete workshop, Fort Popton, April 1990, 12pp., (unpublished).

Mackie A.S.Y., 2001. *Key to Spionidae*. 13pp. ECSA taxonomic workshop, Portaferry, Oct. 2001., (unpublished).

Mackie, A.S.Y., 2001. *Key to Magelonidae*. ECSA taxonomic workshop, Portaferry, Oct. 2001, 2pp. (unpublished).

Muir, A., 1984. *British Magelonidae*. EBWSA sedentary polychaete workshop, Swansea, April 1984, 2pp., (unpublished).

Radashevsky, V.I., 2012. *Tentative key to Streblospio*. 1pp. Unpublished key for NMBAQC scheme, March 2012.

Radashevsky, V.I., 2016. *Keys to Spionidae (Annelida) species from shallow waters around the British Islands*. NMBAQC 2016 taxonomic Workshop FSC Millport, 14pp. (unpublished).

Radashevsky, V.I., 2017. *Identification keys and comments on the taxonomy of spionid polychaetes (Annelida: Spionidae) from the continental shelf of northern Europe*. NMBAQC Ring Test no. 54, 52pp. (unpublished).

### *9.1.10 Cirratulidae*

George, J.D., 1984. *Cirratulidae Key*. EBWSA sedentary polychaete workshop, Swansea, April 1984, 2pp., (unpublished).

Mackie, A.S.Y. & Chambers, S.J., 1992. *Cirratulidae Key*. National Rivers Authority Polychaete Workshop, Nov.92, 6pp., (unpublished).

Mackie, A.S.Y. & Chambers, S.J., 1994. *Cirratulidae workshop key*. Polychaete Colloquium Workshop, Newcastle, April 1994, 8pp., (unpublished).

Unicomarine Ltd., 1996. *A guide to the family Cirratulidae including a key to anterior portions*. Version 1.00 (RT09). Report to the NMBAQC Committee, September 1996, 79pp., (unpublished).

Unicomarine Ltd., 1998. *Key to Cirratulidae*, (Version 2.00 , 26 Feb. 1998) 13pp., (unpublished).

Unicomarine Ltd., 1998. *Notes on revised cirratulid Taxonomy for Key (v.2.00)*. 2pp., (unpublished).

Unicomarine Ltd., 1998. *Notes to accompany the species description section of the cirratulid guide (v2.00)*. 4pp.,19 distribution maps, (unpublished).

Worsfold, T.M., 2006. *A provisional update to the identification of UK Cirratulidae*. Report for the NMBAQC 2006 Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 6-10 November 2006, 14pp., (unpublished).

Worsfold, T.M., 2009. *Progress on the identification of Cirratulidae in British and Irish waters through the NMBAQC Scheme: 1996-2009*. Report to the NMBAQC Scheme. Unicomarine Report NMBAQC, cir09, July 2009, 114pp., (unpublished).

### *9.1.11 Flabelligeridae, Capitellidae, Arenicolidae*

El Haddad El Faghloumi, M., 2015. *Revisión de las familias Capitellidae Grube, 1862 y Maldanidae Malmgren, 1867 (Annelida, Polychaeta) en el ámbito Íbero-Balear. Estudio morfológico, sistemático y faunístico*. PhD Thesis, University of Valencia, 312pp.

Garwood, P.R., 1990. *British Capitellidae*. ECSA polychaete workshop, Fort Popton, 1990, 3pp., (unpublished).

Muir, A., 1984. *British lugworms*. EBWSA sedentary polychaete workshop, Swansea University, April, 1984, 1pp., (unpublished).

Pleijel, F., 1982. *British Capitellidae*. (Unpublished).

Unicomarine, 2000. *A key to British Capitellidae; adapted from ECSA workshop key*. Unicomarine Key, 1p. (Unpublished).

Unicomarine? 2000? *Key to Flabelligeridae*. 2pp. (unpublished).

Warren, L., 1984. *Provisional Key to British Capitellids*. EBSWA Sedentary Polychaete Workshop, Swansea University. 5pp. (unpublished).

### *9.1.12 Maldanidae*

Bamber, R., 1997. *British maldanid posteriors*. 2pp., (unpublished tabular key).

El Haddad El Faghloumi, M., 2015. *Revisión de las familias Capitellidae Grube, 1862 y Maldanidae Malmgren, 1867 (Annelida, Polychaeta) en el ámbito Íbero-Balear. Estudio morfológico, sistemático y faunístico*. PhD Thesis, University of Valencia, 312pp.

Garwood, P.R., 2007. *Family Maldanidae. A guide to species in waters around the British Isles*.. (Updated from NMBAQC 2006 Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Lab), 24pp., (unpublished ).

Unicomarine Ltd., 1996. *Key to Maldanidae*. Key for NMBAQC workshop, Millport, Nov.1996, 5pp., (unpublished).

### *9.1.13 Opheliidae*

Rowe, G., 2010. *A provisional guide to the family Opheliidae (Polychaeta) from the shallow waters of the British Isles*. 12pp., EMU Limited., (unpublished key).

### 9.1.14 Terebellomorpha

Garwood, P.R., 1994. *Family Terebellidae: Subfamily Polycirrinae*. Polychaete Colloquium, Newcastle, 7pp.

Jirkov I.A., 2011. *Identification keys for Terebellomorpha (Polychaeta) of the eastern Atlantic and the North Polar Basin. II. Ampharetidae*. From NMBAQC 2008 Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 6pp., (unpublished).

Leontovich, M.K. & Jirkov I.A., 2011. *Identification keys for Terebellomorpha (Polychaeta) of the eastern Atlantic and the North Polar Basin. I. Pectinariidae and Terebellidae.* From NMBAQC 2008 Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 11pp., (unpublished).

Pleijel, F., 2001. *Terebellomorphs. Keys to Northern European Pectinarids, Ampharetids, Terebellids, & Trichobranchids.* 11 pp. IRTU/ECSA Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry Oct.2001, (unpublished).

### 9.1.15 Sabellidae, Serpulidae (including Spirorbidae)

Cochrane, S.J., 2000. *Taxonomy and systematics of selected marine soft-bottom fan-worms (Polychaeta: Sabellidae: Sabellinae)*. PhD thesis, University of St. Andrews, Scotland, 296 pp.

Giangrande, A., Licciano, M. & Wasson, B., 2015. *Guide to identification of Sabellidae and Fabriciidae (Polychaeta) in north east Atlantic and Mediterranean waters*. NMBAQC 2014 taxonomic workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 91pp. (unpublished).

Knight-Jones, P., 1984. *Draft keys to families Sabellidae, Serpulidae and Spirorbidae*. 12, 8, & 3pp. EBWSA Sedentary Polychaete Workshop, Swansea, April 1984, (unpublished).

Mackie A.S.Y., 1990. *Sabellidae. Key to genera*. 4pp. ECSA Polychaete Workshop, Fort Popton, 1990, (unpublished).

Mackie A.S.Y., 2001. *Key to Sabellidae*. 5pp. IRTU/ECSA Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry Oct.2001, (unpublished).

### 9.1.16 Oligochaeta

Van Haaren, T., 2018. *Oligochaetes from brackish and marine waters in The Netherlands (Annelida:Oligochaeta)*. 30pp. (unpublished English translation of Van Haaren, 2016)

Worsfold, T., 2003. *Introduction to oligochaetes*. NMBAQC 2003 Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory (Unpublished), 22 pp.

Unicomarine, 1994. *Oligocheate workshop – Preston Montford – Timetable, delegates, general notes, marine tubificid taxonomy, collection, Tubificidae reported at workshop, Tubificidae features table, V1 & V2, Preliminary key to tubificids, British species list, world species list, references*. pp. (unpublished).

Unicomarine, 1996. *Tubificidae features table (ver.3)*. 2pp. (unpublished).

Unicomarine, 2000. Marine / brackish oligochaetes features table, 3pp. (unpublished).

## 9.2 Arthropoda

Guerra-García J.M., 2014. *Caprellidea. Identification guide to British caprellids*. v3.3, NMBAQC 2012 Taxonomic Workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 17pp., (unpublished).

Hall, D.J., 2007. *Key to coastal species of British Mysidae (from Makings with Heteromysis / Heteromysoides revisions – note Heteromysis formosa is an American species)*. 5pp. + 2pls. (Unpublished).

Holdich, D.M. & Bird, G., 1988. *British shallow water Isopoda – species list and family key*. Estuarine & Brackish-Water Sciences Association, Small Crustacean Workshop, Bangor, Wales, 1988, 4pp., (unpublished).

Holdich, D.M. & Bird, G.J., 1988. *British shallow water Tanaidacea*. Estuarine & Brackish-Water Sciences Association, Small Crustacean Workshop, Bangor, Wales, 1988, 19pp., (unpublished).

Moore, P.G., 1996. *Manual for workshop on Amphipod Identification*. Millport, Oct .96, 140pp. NMBAQC Scheme, (unpublished).

O'Reilly, M., 1989. *A guide to nicothoid parasites of British amphipods, cumaceans and isopods*. Estuarine & Brackish-Water Sciences Association, Small Crustacean Workshop, Bangor, Wales, 1988, (revised 1989), 14pp (unpublished).

Shalla, S. 2011. *Cumacea. Identification guide to British cumaceans*. NMBAQC Workshop, 2010, 46pp. (Unpublished).

Unicomarine Ltd., 1996. Ampelisca pictorial key. 2pp. (Unpublished).

## 9.3 Mollusca

Brenzinger, B., 2015. *Identification guide to northern European interstitial opisthobranchs (Gastropoda: Hetereobranchia)*. Version 2.1, NMBAQC 2014 taxonomic workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, 23pp. (+ Appendices 3pp.) (unpubished).

Harris, M.R., 2016. *A study of the naturalisation and dispersal of a non-native bivalve, the Manila clam, Ruditapes philippinarum (Adams and Reeve 1850) in estuaries along the south coast of England*. PhD Thesis, University of Portsmouth, 260pp.

Killeen, I., & Light, J., 1994. *Mollusc Workshop - Estuarine & Coastal Sciences Association (ECSA)*, Heriot-Watt University, Edinburgh, April 1994. Text & figures on literature, assemblages, chitons, limpets, Trochacea, Littorinacea, Rissoacea, Hydrobia, Neogastropoda-Hinia, Conacea, Pyramidellacea, Opistobranchia, bivalves, Nuculacea-taxodonts, Mytilacea, Anomiacea, Pectinacea, Galleommatacea/Erycinacea, Lucinacea Cardiacea, Mactracea, Solenacea, Tellinacea, Veneracea, Myacea, Hiatellacea, Pandoracea, Thraciacea, 74pp., (unpublished). (Re-issued at IRTU/ECSA Taxonomic Workshop, Portaferry Oct. 2001).

Smith, S.M., 1986. *Mollusc taxonomic workshop* - Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association (EBSA) – Oban April/May 1986. (Pictorial guide to British molluscs - 32 plates of collated figures copied from Tebble, Linn. Soc. Synopses etc. plus photo of 3 *Abra* species), (unpublished).

## 9.4 Echinodermata

Southward, E.C., 1972. *Keys for the Identification of Echinodermata of the British Isles*. Marine Biological Association - Echinoderm Survey, 24 pp., (unpublished).

Southward, E.C., & Picten, B.E., 2003. *Keys for the Identification of Echinodermata of the British Isles, Marine Biological Association - Echinoderm Survey*. NMBAQC Benthic Invertebrate Workshop, Dove Marine Laboratory, Cullercoats, Tynemouth, Nov.2003. 20 pp., (unpublished).

Southward, E.C. & Tyler P.A., 1982. *Echinoderms*. *Estuarine and Brackish-Water Sciences Association - (EBSA) Echinoderm Workshop, Keys and notes*. University of Stirling, 7 - 10 Sep. 1982, 39pp., (unpublished).

## 9.5 Chordata - invertebrates

Ryland, J. & Bishop, J., 2008. *Ascidian taxonomy training workshop, August 2008*, Portaferry, Northern Ireland: key from Hayward & Ryland (1996) - corrected, 9pp., ascidian coloniality, 4pp., molecular approaches, 20 pp., spermcast and chimerism, 45pp., alien ascidians, 45 pp. (unpublished). Available from: http://www.habitas.org.uk/marinelife/ascidians/

## 9.6 Chordata – 'fish'

Kay, P., 2008. *The use of digital photography as an identification tool for small marine fishes*. Report to the Porcupine Marine Natural History Society, 22pp. (unpublished).

Miller, P. J., 2009. *Gobies of the British Isles (Teleostei: Gobiidae).* NMBAQC Fish Identification Workshop, Millport, April 2009, 23pp. (unpublished).

Miller, P. J., 2009. *Key to the gobies of the British Isles.* NMBAQC Fish Identification Workshop, Millport, April 2009, 5pp. (unpublished).

## 9.7 Plankton

Gonor, S.L., 1970. *The larval histories of four porcellanid anomurams (Crustacea , Decoapoda) from Oregon*. A Thesis submitted to Oregon State Univerity, 106pp.

ECSA, 1991. *Miscellaneous zooplankton keys*. Estuarine & Coastal Sciences Association Taxonomic Workshop. Marine and Estuarine Plankton. Dove Marine Laboratory, Cullercoats, 15-19 April 1991, 48pp. (unpublished).

ECSA, 1991. *Miscellaneous phytoplankton keys*. Estuarine & Coastal Sciences Association Taxonomic Workshop. Marine and Estuarine Plankton. Dove Marine Laboratory, Cullercoats, 15-19 April 1991, 46pp. (unpublished).

Muxagata, E. & Williams, J.A., 2004. *The mesozooplankton of the Solent-Southampton Water system: A photographic guide*. Southampton Oceanography Centre, Internal Document No.97, 107pp., (unpublished).

SAHFOS. *Zooplankton. An introductory guide to some of the common zooplankton species/genus around the British Isles*. Sir Alistair Hardy Foundation for Oceanic Science, 21pp. (Unpublished)

## 9.8 Macroalgae

Brodie J., 2005. *Key to species of Porphyra (Blade phase)*. 1pp, SOC Workshop (unpublished).

Brodie J., 2013. *Key to genera of foliose Bangiales in the UK, Key to the species of Pyropia, Key to species of Porphyra*. ECSA Workshop?, 1pp, (unpublished).

Bunker, F., 2011. *Species of Sphacelariales for Britain and Ireland*. version 1.0. 1pp. (unpublished).

Bunker, F., 2020. Sphacelariales of Britain and Ireland (excluding Cladostephus). version 2.0. 1pp. (unpublished).

Fuller, I., 1982. *Key to genera of Hormidium, Rosenvingiella, Ulothrix, Urospora and to species of Ulothrix*. From M.Sc. Thesis, Heriot-Watt University (unpublished).

Fuller, I., 1982. *Key to Ulothrix and Ulothrix-like algae. An experimental approach to the taxonomy of Ulothrix species from the Forth Estuary*. Heriot-Watt University. (Unpublished)

Norton, T., 2006. *Key to species within genera of browns*. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, March 2006, 56pp. (unpublished). (Identical to Russell, 2002 version below but with different front sheet with Norton name instead of Russell).

Russell, G., 2002. *Key to species within genera of browns*. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Sept. 2002, 56pp. (unpublished).

Russell, G., 2002. *Key to genera of brown seaweeds*. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Sept. 2002, 17pp. (unpublished).

Russell, G., 2006. *Key to genera of British Phaeophyceae*. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, March 2006, 16pp. (unpublished). (Identical to Russell, 2002 version but with different front sheet with British Phaeophyceae instead of Brown Seaweeds).

Tittley, I., 2002. *Key to the divisions of algae*. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Sept. 2002, 1pp. (unpublished).

Tittley, I., 2002. *Key to green seaweeds*. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Sept. 2002, 11pp. (unpublished).

Tittley, I., 2002. *Key to brown seaweeds*. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Sept. 2002, 25pp. (unpublished).

Tittley, I., 2002. *Key to red seaweeds*. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Sept. 2002, 33pp. (unpublished).

Tittley, I. 2002. *Illustrated key to brown seaweeds (Phaeophyceae)*. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, Sept. 2002, 117pp. (unpublished). (Re-issued in 2006 as "Draft Key to Browns with descriptions and diagrams.")

Tittley, I., 2006. *Key to everything (red, green and brown seaweeds)*. ECSA Seaweed Workshop, Heriot-Watt University, March 2006 (Divisions of Algae - 1pp., Chlorophyta - 10pp., Phaeophyta - 24pp., Rhodophyta – 32pp.) (unpublished). (This is combined verions of

Keys to Divisions and Green, Brown, & Red Seaweeds as Tittley, 2002).

Wilkinson, M., 1981. *The commonest multicellular algae in mid and upper reaches of British estuaries*. 1pp. (unpublished).

Wilkinson, M. & Scanlan, C., 1989. *Keys from ECSA seaweed workshop*, Heriot-Watt University: *Key to Chlorphyceae – the green seaweeds*, 18pp.: *Provisional key to the common noncalcareous encrusting red algae (from L.Irvine)*, 1pp.: *Draft Key to Ulva based on Koeman & Van Den Hoek (1981)*, 1pp; *Key to the British species of Enteromorpha and Blidingia (compiled by W.Eifion Jones from Bliding, 1963)*, 2pp.; *Key to Genera Hormidium, Rosenvingiella, Ulothrix, Urospora and to species of Ulothrix. (from Fuller, I., M.Sc. Thesis, Heriot-Watt University, 1982)*, 3pp.; *Key to species of Enteromorpha*, 3pp.; *Key to Cladophora species (from J.Soderstrom, 1963)*, 1pp.; *Key to the separation of species of Chaetomorpha and Rhizoclonium found on the British coast*, 1pp.: *A key to the Cyanophyceae*, 7pp. + 2 plates: *Microscopic endophytic, epiphytic, endozoic Chlorophyta*, 3pp., *Keys to the Floras for identification of Estuarine Benthic Algae*, 8pp. (unpublished).

Wilkinson, M., 2006. ECSA Seaweed workshop, Heriot-Watt University. *Key to estuarine and marine species within the genus Ulothrix in Britain (based on Lokhorst, 1978, as simplified by Fuller, 1982)*. 2pp. (unpublished).

Wilkinson, M., 2008. General handouts (revised for 2008). ECSA Seaweed Workshop. Heriot-Watt Univ., April 2008, 62pp.

### 9.9 Non-natives

Harris, M.R., 2016. *A study of the naturalisation and dispersal of a non-native bivalve, the Manila clam, Ruditapes philippinarum (Adams and Reeve 1850) in estuaries along the South coast of England*. PhD Thesis, University of Portsmouth, 260pp.

Ryland, J.S. *Marine Non-Native Species Awareness Workshop: Bryozoans and Ascidians; Identification of Bugula and Botrylloides species*. Swansea University, 12pp. (Unpublished).

Ryland, J. & Bishop, J., 2008. *Ascidian taxonomy training workshop, August 2008*, Portaferry, Northern Ireland: key from Hayward & Ryland (1996) - corrected, 9pp., ascidian coloniality, 4pp., molecular approaches, 20 pp., spermcast and chimerism, 45pp., alien ascidians, 45 pp. (unpublished). Available from: http://www.habitas.org.uk/marinelife/ascidians/